PRESENTED TO THE
Shelf No.
HH3H.331
Public Library of the City of Boston
SICUT PATRIBUS, SIT DEUS NOBIS
BOSTONIA
CONDITA A.D.
1630.
CIVITATIS REGIMINE DONATA A.D. 1822
By Joshua Bates, Esq.
Received

KE

BOSTON
PUBLIC

Monnet

MONNET FAMILY
GENEALOGY

AN EMPHASIS OF

A NOBLE HUGUENOT HERITAGE

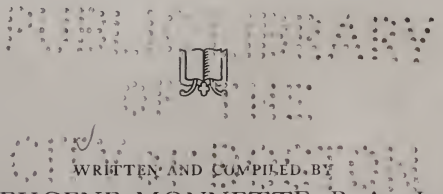
SOMEWHAT OF THE
FIRST IMMIGRANTS

ISAAC[1] AND PIERRE[1] MONNET

BEING A PRESENTATION OF THOSE IN AMERICA BEARING THE NAME AS VARIOUSLY SPELLED, MONET, MONETE, MONETT, MONETTE, MONNET, MONNETT, MONNETE, MONNETTE, MONAY, MAUNAY, MONEY, MONIE, MONNIE, MONAT, MONATT, MANETT, MANNETT, MUNNITT, MUNNETT, MANEE, MANEY, AMONNET, AMONET, ETC., WITH COMPLETE GENEALOGIES OF THE MAIN LINES; INCLUDING THE HISTORY OF La NOBLE MAISON DE MONET DE LA MARCK, SEIGNEURS ET BARONS, FROM THE YEAR 1632; THE GENEALOGY OF SEIGNEURS DE MONNET, La MAISON DE SALINS, FROM THE YEAR 1184; AND CONTAINING SHORT ACCOUNTS OF CERTAIN OF THE PILLOT, NUTHALL, SPRIGG, HILLARY, MARIARTE, CRABB, WILLIAMS, OSBORN, BURRELL, HELLEN, LAKE AND BIRD, CALDWELL, SLAGLE, REICHELSDÖRFER, HAGENBUCH, SCHISSLER, BRAUCHER, WAYLAND, WILHOIT, KINNEAR, HULL, LUDWIG, LUTZ, ET AL., FAMILIES, CONNECTING WITH THE ANCESTRAL LINES

WITH COATS OF ARMS, FAC-SIMILES OF ORIGINAL DOCUMENTS AND RECORDS, MAPS AND CHARTS, COLOR PLATES AND CUTS OF DISTINGUISHED MEMBERS OF THE FAMILY, IN ILLUSTRATION

4434.331



7785

WRITTEN AND COMPILED BY
ORRA EUGENE MONNETTE, B. A., Φ B. K.
Member, Huguenot Society of America; New England Historic Genealogical Society; Old Northwest and California Genealogical Societies; Maryland and New Jersey Historical Societies; Societies of Colonial Wars, Sons of the Revolution and of the American Revolution in the State of California, and Society of Mayflower Descendants

Copyright, 1911, by
ORRA EUGENE MONNETTE
All Rights Reserved

13 Bats
May 29, 1911
8
15

PUBLIC LIBRARY
OF THE
CITY OF BOSTON

C. E. BIRELEY COMPANY, Publishers
Los Angeles, California
1911

AN INITIATIVE AND REFERENDUM

INCEPTION AND COMPLETION

THE results presented in the succeeding pages of this Volume had their inception and inspiration with the compiler in the summer of 1901, so that they represent ten years of time and such an amount of application and energy as could be devoted, in the course of a busy professional career, to this most entertaining pursuit and pastime. The papers of Mrs. Mary Jane Monnett-Hull came to hand in 1904. In 1908 the *Raison d'Être* was written and, with slight revision, appears as dated January 1st, 1911. November 3rd, 1910, the first pages of MSS. were given to the printer, and the completed Volume is now from the press on the date written below.

THE REFERENCE

THE MONNET FAMILY GENEALOGY represents a total cost of approximately seventy-five hundred dollars, apart from the time spent and labor involved. Deducting whatever may be credited upon this amount from the volumes to be sold at the uniform price of ten dollars each, the remainder of the expenditures and the labors of the compiler are his contribution to the making of a permanent and honorable memorial of a noble Huguenot lineage.

With the dedication appearing upon the opposite page, most pertinently and sincerely offered, and with every hope for a kind and grateful reception at the hands of generous kinsmen, the reference of this Genealogy is here made to them, as a foundation for a more elaborate and pretentious superstructure to be erected by the more skillful and able genealogist of the future.

ORRA EUGENE MONNETTE.

Los Angeles, California, April 1st, 1911.

In Honor of
Mervin Jeremiah Monnette,
who as a capitalist and banker; and of
Francis Sylvester Monnett,
who as a statesman and lawyer;
To The memory of
Isaac Monnet,
who as a Huguenot Refugee and honored immigrant sire
John Wesley Monette,
who as an author;
Henry Monett
who as a railroad manager;
Mary Monnett - Bain,
who as an educational benefactress;
Jeremiah Crabb Monnett,
and
Samuel Monett,
who as pioneer Methodist preachers;
Abraham Monnett,
who as a courageous Ohio Pioneer of 1802; his grandson,
Abraham Monnett,
who as a great central Ohio agriculturist; and
Benjamin Monett,
who as an example of rugged honesty and
business integrity; have in their careers
been most representative of the Family and
brought to it the largest measure of honorable
fame and popular renown; and
In JUST RECOGNITION OF
The far greater number, who have led quiet,
dignified and simple lives and who have
been honest, sincere and good men and women,
this achievement of effort, well intentioned, and
of labor, conscientiously bestowed, is now
in affectionate regard and in sincere good-
will most graciously presented.

This Edition of the **Monnet Family Genealogy**, consisting of approximately twelve hundred pages, bound in buckram, stamped in gold and with color plate frontispiece and dedicatorial page, is limited to three hundred and fifty copies, of which this copy is No. 144

Ora E. Monnette
Compiler.

Los Angeles, California, Apr. 12 1911.

For _____

_____

CONTENU D'ARGUMENT

IN TWO GENERAL DIVISIONS

(A) HISTORY AND RECORDS

		Page
	The Point of View	3
	Raison D'Etre	5
I	An Emphasis of a Noble Huguenot Heritage	11
II	The Huguenots in America	28
III	Monnet Name, as Variously Spelled	44
IV	Origin of the American Family of Monnet	55
V	Canadian Branch of the Family	85
VI	Other Employments of the Name	95
VII	French Celebrities	98
VIII	First Immigrants to America	113
IX	Other Huguenot Refugees	134
X	Fragmenta Genealogica	158
XI	Coats of Arms and Mottoes	178
XII	Evidences of Settlement in New York	206
XIII	Evidences of Settlement in Maryland	218
XIV	Calvert County, Maryland	236
XV	Maryland Colonial Records	300
XVI	Prince George County, Maryland	372
XVII	Colonial and Military Services	410
XVIII	French Soldiers in the Revolution	446
XIX	Federal Census of 1790	452
XX	Two Old Bibles	456
XXI	Emigration Westward from Calvert County, Maryland	466
XXII	Cumberland, Maryland and Vicinity	472
XXIII	A Legal Episode of Slavery Days	545
XXIV	Certain United States Records	561
XXV	Settlements in the Great Northwest Territory	567
XXVI	Evidentiary Statements and Traditions	577
XXVII	Genealogical Foundations	604
XXVIII	Locations in Ohio	641
XXIX	Important Cemetery Inscriptions	678

CONTENU D'ARGUMENT

		Page
XXX	Little Journeys to Old Landmarks	695
XXXI	Old Correspondence	748
XXXII	Biographical Accounts of Some of the Most Prominent Members of the Family	764
XXXIII	Monnett Memorial Methodist Episcopal Chapel, Bucyrus Township, Crawford County, Ohio	822
XXXIV	Monnett Hall, Ohio Wesleyan University	840
XXXV	Notable Philanthropic Enterprises	848
XXXVI	Famous Mohawk Mine, Hayes-Monnette Lease	861
XXXVII	Shooting the Rapids: A Monnet Achievement	875
XXXVIII	Pennsylvania German Ancestry	888
	Miscellaneous Items	941

(B) GENEALOGY

	A Cautionary Word	945
I	Introductory Theme	946
II	Ancestral Lineage in France	957
III	First Generation in America	961
IV	Pierre[1] (Peter) Monnet and His Descendants	963
V	Isaac[1] Monnet and His Children	971
VI	William[2] Monnett, of the Second Generation	978
VII	Isaac[3] Monnett, of the Third Generation	981
VIII	William[3] Monnett, of the Third Generation	983
IX	The Monette Family in Alabama	984
X	Lawson[5] Monnett Branch of Indiana	989
XI	Reverend Samuel[4] Monett Branch	994
XII	Barnesville, Marietta and Columbus, Ohio, Branch	1002
XIII	Abraham[4] Monnett and His Descendants	1012
	Notes in *re* Monnett	1065
XIV	The Nuthall Family	1067
XV	The Sprigg Family	1070
XVI	The Hillary Family	1084
XVII	The Mariarte Family	1099
XVIII	The Crabb Family	1102
XIX	The Williams Family	1109
XX	The Osborn Family	1111
XXI	The Burrell Family	1112
XXII	The Hellen Family	1116
XXIII	Lake and Bird Families	1117

CONTENU D'ARGUMENT

XXIV	The Caldwell Family	1119
XXV	The Slagle Family	1126
XXVI	The Braucher and Allied Families	1131
	In Conclusion	1150
	The following appear after	1152

Blanks for Supplementary Records, Births, Marriages and Deaths.

Index of Names of Places.

Index of Names of Persons.

Index of Special Subjects, (which are not disclosed by Chapter headings and other reference indications.)

ILLUSTRATIONS

		Page
1.	Monnet Coat of Arms (in colors)	Frontispiece
2.	Gaspard de Coligny, Admiral of France	17
3.	Henry of Navarre, King of France	21
4.	Poncet Stelle, Sieur de Lorieres and his wife, Eugenie Legereau, Huguenot Refugees	29
5.	A Huguenot Bible	33
6.	Victoria, Queen of England, a Huguenot Descendant	41
7.	Goddess Juno, of Moneta Temple, Capitolium at Rome	45
8.	Isaac Minet, a Huguenot Refugee	53
9.	France in Huguenot Times, showing Ancient Poitou (Map)	59
10.	Hon. Alfred Monnet (1820-1890) French Senateur	65
11.	City of Poitiers, France	71
12.	Harbor and Fortress of La Rochelle, France	79
13.	Jean Monnet (1710-1799), French Litterateur	99
14.	Claude Monet (1840——), Noted Impressionist Painter	105
15.	Title Page of Memoirs, Jean Monnet	109
16.	Letters of Denization, March 25, 1688	124-5
17.	Will of Pierre (Peter) Monnet, London, 1715	130-1
18.	Coat of Arms, House of Monet of La Marck	179
19.	Coat of Arms, Monet, Seigneur de la Salle	183
20.	Coat of Arms, Hon. Alfred Monnet	187
21.	Coat of Arms, Pillot Family	191
22.	Fac Simile "Notice Historique sur la Famille Monnet"	195
23.	Coats of Arms of Jehan and Pierre Monnet	198
24.	Monnet Coat of Arms (certified)	201
25.	Maryland in Early Colonial Days, circ. 1700 (Map of)	219
26.	The Rent Roll of Calvert County, circ. 1707	225
27.	Modern Maryland (Maps of)	232-3
28.	Calvert County, Maryland (Map of)	237
29.	Typical Scene, Calvert County, Maryland	241
30.	Old Bond Place, Calvert County, Maryland	245
31.	Old Taney Homestead, Calvert County, Maryland	249
32.	Present Appearance of "The Cliffts", Calvert County, Maryland	255
33.	Another View of "The Cliffts"	259
34.	Fac Similes of Taxation Entries, 1733	261
35.	Lover's Lane, Calvert County, Maryland	267
36.	Debt Books, Calvert County, Maryland	273
37.	Old Christ Church, Calvert County, Maryland	277
38.	" " " " " "	281
39.	Old Christ Church Graveyard, Calvert County, Maryland	285
40.	Monnett Burial Ground, Christ Church Parish	289
41.	All Saints Church, Calvert County, Maryland	293
42.	Court House, Calvert County, Maryland	297
43.	Old Northampton Manor, Prince George County, Maryland	383

ILLUSTRATIONS

		Page
44.	Saint Barnabas Church, Prince George County, Maryland	389
45.	George Washington (The Bone Miniature)	411
46.	List of Associators, Revolutionary War	423
47.	Muster Roll, Revolutionary War	429
48.	Muster Roll, Pickaway County, Ohio, 1827	438-9
49.	Marquis de Lafayette	443
50.	Abraham Lincoln, The Great Commoner	449
51.	Bible of Reverend Samuel Monett, with its records	459
52.	Bible of Reverend Jeremiah Crabb Monnett, with its Records	463
53.	Cumberland, Maryland and Vicinity (Map of)	473
54.	Knobley Mountain, Old Hampshire County, Virginia	481
55.	Jacob Slagle "Mansion" Old Hampshire County, Virginia	485
56.	" " " " " " "	491
57.	" " " " " " "	509
58.	Site of Abraham Monnett Homestead, Old Hampshire County, Virginia	513
59.	Allegany County, Maryland (Map of)	517
60.	The Narrows and Wills Creek, Vicinity of Cumberland, Maryland	521
61.	Potomac Valley and "Swan Pond" Land	525
62.	View of "Anderson's Bottom" Tract, Old Hampshire County, Va.	531
63.	" " " " " "	535
64.	Emmanuel Parish Church, Site of Old Fort Cumberland, Maryland	543
65.	Original Paper, a Legal Episode of Slavery Days	547
66.	" " " " " " "	551
67.	" " " " " " "	555
68.	A Huguenot Descendant, Born April 12th, 1873	563
69.	First Monnett Homestead in Ohio	571
70.	Hon. John Saylor (1829——)	587
71.	Old Milk Bottle	591
72.	Francis Burrill Slagle (1822——)	595
73.	Fac-Simile of Original Buckskin to Isaac Monnett	601
74.	Fac-Simile License to Preach of Reverend Jeremiah Crabb Monnett, 1834	605
75.	Fac-Simile Buckskin Deed to Reverend Jeremiah Crabb Monnett	609
76.	Fac-Simile Obituary Account of William Monnett	615
77.	Fac-Simile Reverend Jeremiah Crabb Monnett Papers	620-1
78.	Fac-Simile Buckskin Deed to Osburn Monnett, Junior	625
79.	Fac-Simile Military Commission of Abraham Monnett	629
80.	Fac-Simile Old Tax Receipts	633
81.	Fac-Simile Old Book Account	637
82.	Ralph Crabb Hilleary Burial Place, Allegany Co., Md.	675
83.	Slagle Burial Ground, Hampshire Co., W. Va.	679
84.	Bald Knob Burial Ground, Pickaway Co., Ohio	684
85.	Graves of Abraham Monnett, wife and four children, Pickaway Co., Ohio	685
86.	Three views of Monnett Chapel M. E. Church, Crawford Co., Ohio	691
87.	Old Saylor Place on Kinnikinnick Prairie, Pickaway Co., Ohio	698
88.	Site of Isaac Monnett Homestead, Pickaway Co., Ohio	699
89.	Reverend Jeremiah Crabb Monnett Home, Pickaway Co., Ohio	703
90.	" " " " " " " "	708
91.	" " " " " " " "	709

ILLUSTRATIONS

		Page
92.	Abraham Monnett Home, Pickaway Co., Ohio, (Diagram)	711
93.	Slagle Burial Ground, Hampshire Co., W. Va.	715
94.	Crude Drawing, "Munnitt Fields," Hampshire Co., W. Va.	720
95.	Slagle Burial Ground, Hampshire Co., W. Va.	721
96.	Environs of Prince Frederick, Calvert Co., Md.	725
97.	St. Pauls P. E. Church, Calvert Co., Md.	730
98.	Street Scene, Prince Frederick, Calvert Co., Md.	731
99.	Servants Quarters, at Northampton Manor, Prince George Co., Md...	736
100.	Uncle Robert Hawkins and Family, Prince George Co., Md.	737
101.	View of Knobley Mountain, Hampshire Co., W. Va.	742
102.	Sugar Tree over One Hundred Years of age	743
103.	Hon. Mervin Jeremiah Monnette	765
104.	Hon. Francis Sylvester Monnett	771
105.	Dr. John Wesley Monette	775
106.	Hon. Henry Monett	781
107.	Mrs. Mary Monnett-Bain	785
108.	Reverend Jeremiah Crabb Monnett and wife, Aley Slagle	789
109.	Old Home of Reverend Jeremiah Crabb Monnett, Crawford Co., Ohio and Home of William Albert Monnett	793
110.	Residences of Abraham Monnett	797
111.	Abraham Monnett and wife, Catharine Braucher	801
112.	Hon. Benjamin Monett	805
113.	Residence of Rev. Thomas J. Monnett, Bucyrus, Ohio	809
114.	Col. William Monnett and wife, Elizabeth Cahill, Bucyrus, Ohio	813
115.	Residence of Orra Eugene Monnette, Los Angeles, California	817
116.	Rev. Thomas J. Monnett	822
117.	Monnett Memorial Chapel	823
118.	Some of the Members of Fifty Years Ago	828-9
119.	Mrs. Mary Monnett-Bain	831
120.	Col. J. W. Shaw, 34 Reg't. O. V. I.	832
121.	Officials Monnett Memorial Chapel	834-835
122.	Mrs. Martha Warner	837
123.	Monnett Hall, O. W. U. Delaware, Ohio	841
124.	" " " " "	845
125.	Monnette Memorial Hospital, Bucyrus, Ohio	849
126.	Mary Delamar Kinnear-Monnett Memorial Building, Chicago Training School for Girls	853
127.	Thomas Monnett and his Family, Rensselaer, Indiana	857
128.	Hayes-Monnette, 1906, Goldfield, Nevada	863
129.	Richest Shipment Known to Mining	867
130.	Cartoon, Mervin Jeremiah Monnette	871
131.	Edward Regan Monett	877
132.	Grand Canyon of the Colorado	881
133.	" " " "	885
134.	Landscape View, York Co., Penn.	891
135.	Two Views, York Co., Penn., in re Slagle	895
136.	Two Views Col. Henry Slagle Homestead, York Co., Penn.	901
137.	Baptismal Certificate Catharine Braucher	923
138.	Old Blasted Tree and Reichelsdörfer Graves, Berks Co., Pa.	927
139.	Patent to George Schissler, (Diagram)	939
140.	Orra Eugene Monnette, The Compiler	944

ILLUSTRATIONS

		Page
141.	Souvenir of the Famous Atlantic Fleet Banquet	947
142.	Souvenir, Society of Colonial Wars, State of California	955
143.	Ancestral Lineage in France, (Chart)	960
144.	Hon. E. Stewart Manee, of New York City	967
145.	Autographs of Eight Generations of Monnetts	973
146.	Military Commission of Abraham Monnett	979
147.	Some Monnetts Grouped at Random	985
148.	Lawson Monnett Branch, of Indiana	991
149.	Reverend Samuel Monett, Wife and Son	995
150.	Doctor George Newman Monette, of New Orleans, La.	999
151.	Autographs of Monnetts, Ohio Pioneers	1007
152.	Mary Monnett-Bain; her Son, Abraham Monnett Bain	1017
153.	Mrs. Elizabeth Jane (Caldwell) Calhoun	1021
154.	The Youngest Monnett, Wallace Lafayette, Jr.	1025
155.	Monnetts of Norwalk, Ohio	1029
156.	Old Northampton Manor, Prince George County, Md.	1037
157.	Twelve Children of Abraham Monnett and wife, Catharine Braucher	1047
158.	Residence of Mervin Jeremiah Monnette, Los Angeles, Cal.	1053
159.	John Monnett, Milford, Ill., (deceased)	1058
160.	Mrs. Ann (Saylor) Warren, Kingston, Ohio	1063
161.	Sprigg Coat of Arms	1071
162.	Old Northampton Manor, Prince George County, Md.	1075
163.	Hillary Coat of Arms	1085
164.	Hon. Levi S. Hilleary, Cumberland, Md.	1089
165.	John Francis Hilleary, (1873-1909) Cumberland, Md.	1093
166.	Granite Shaft, (In Memoriam) John Francis Hilleary	1097
167.	Reverend George Crabbe, (1754-1832)	1103
168.	Burrell Coat of Arms	1113
169.	Representatives of the Braucher Family	1137
170.	Mrs. Rachel Braucher Branson, Aurora, Neb.	1141
171.	Hon. Isaac R. Branson, Aurora, Neb.	1145

MONNET FAMILY GENEALOGY

THE POINT OF VIEW

ANTILOGOUS, BUT WITHOUT APOLOGY

First

"Of all the affections of man, those which connect him with Ancestry are among the most natural and generous. They enlarge the sphere of his interests, multiply his motives to virtue and give intensity to his sense of duty to generations to come, by the perception of obligation to those which are past."—*Quincy.*

"Any people who are indifferent to the noble achievements of remote ancestors are not likely to achieve anything worthy to be remembered by their descendants."—*Macaulay.*

Second

"Artemus Ward described the 'government mule as being without either pride of ancestry or hope of posterity,' but this was unkind to the mule and contains no human parallel."—*Anon.*

"From yon blue heavens above us bent,
The gardener Adam and his wife
Smile at the claims of long descent."
—*Tennyson.*

BUT:—

"'Tis happy for ONE that his FATHER was born before him."
—*Swift*

RAISON D'ÊTRE

"Those who do not treasure up the memory of their ancestors do not deserve to be remembered by their posterity."—*Edmund Burke.*

The animating force which has incited and secured the results appearing upon the following pages has been a complex one and is not so easily analyzed.

There is a justifiable pride of ancestry, growing out of an honest inquiry as to who were our progenitors, when and where they lived and what they accomplished in their careers, and such has been the dominating spirit of this work. Again, a desire to give permanent record to those bearing the name, who have been true Americans, good citizens and performed notably their part in the world's work, has been a prevalent factor. Then, a sentiment of kinship, provoking us to remember that our veins contain the same blood that courses in those of others, who are removed by distance and associations far from ourselves, and which fact our own environment leads us, only too soon, to forget, invites a renewal and re-establishment of the family ties of blood and marriage, under a common ancestry. And, still again, the inspiration, springing from a Huguenot lineage, with its storied treasures of historic lore, its religious intensities and ennobling influences, has created within the souls of those who have studied its history a grateful appreciation of the noble heritage which is peculiarly the possession of all Americans of the name. To these moving causes, and a sacred commission coming to the compiler, may be attributed the devotion and enthusiasm given to the work.

Unfortunately, the Family has been little given to making records of its members or their achievements. Occupied with the course of his own life, what little has become a record of the individual member has been made by others. But, several years prior to 1905, Mrs. Mary Jane Monnett-Hull, of Findlay, Ohio, had conceived the splendid purpose of writing a Family history. With very little in the way of Family records to guide, nevertheless, she industriously applied herself to her self-imposed task, and sought to collect materials and data for the work. So much in earnest was she that she soon earned the sobriquet of "Family Historian." Her efforts were rewarded and she laid the foundation for the work. Yet, beyond collecting genealogical statistics concerning some of the present generations, she had not progressed so very far when she was suddenly stricken in death, in the prime of a noble womanhood, and beloved by all

who knew her. In her life-time she had appealed to the writer for assistance, which was given in a small way. Upon her death her daughter, Mrs. Mae (Hull) Winders, committed to the care and keeping of the compiler all the private papers of her mother bearing upon the subject. Then, realizing that the undertaking was deserving, and remembering the promise of cooperation before given, the work was undertaken and has become a most fascinating employment of all spare moments, snatched from a busy professional life. To the duty devolving and the sacred commission given, were soon added the motive factors first above delineated, and, impelled by these, the object has been assiduously followed to its present consummation.

With traditions plentiful, but ancestral records few, it has been a most laborious task. When it is understood that neither the Hull Papers nor any living member of the Family were able to definitely fasten the Maryland and Virginia locations beyond a universal tradition that one branch had lived in sight of "Knobley Mountain" (colloquial) and another, or both, upon Chesapeake Bay, and that no data farther back than the year 1800 was within reach, some conception can be had of the field of search, the many false clews to be followed, and the many surmises to be eliminated before the actual facts could be secured. In the passing of the years, the original Family became widely scattered, and present generations, employing a diversified spelling of the name, either through a lack of information, claimed no relationship, or, through a misconception of the facts, emphatically denied it. Step by step, the lines have been proven and the ancestral facts established. Altogether, it has taken ten years of labor, a repeated correspondence with over two thousand persons, the co-operation of many others, the searching of civil records in France and London, in many Counties of New York, Maryland, Pennsylvania, Virginia, West Virginia and Ohio, and of various public libraries, here and abroad, and a general expense of six thousand dollars and more, in order to be able to deliver the first volume to its recipient.

While the author has received generous support and recognition from all members of the Family, with a few annoying exceptions of inquiries carelessly ignored, it his pleasure here to give his grateful acknowledgement of their most kindly counsel and aid, without which the labor would have been shorn of some of its vital results. In the first place, the Hull Papers were valuable. The old Bible records supplied by Mrs. Elsie Monnett-Malcolm and Mrs. Ann (Goodloe) Collier were the *sine qua non* of the lineages. In addition, Mr. Francis Sylvester Monnett, writer of both Monnett history and biography in the History of Crawford County, Ohio (1902), Mrs. Sarah (Rexroth) Monnett (though not of the blood), Mr. John Saylor, Mrs. Ann (Saylor) Warren, Mrs. Elsie Monnett-Far-

mer, Dr. George Newman Monette, Mrs. Martha Monnett-Wright, Mrs. Elizabeth (Caldwell) Calhoun, Mrs. Sallie (Harris) Sears, Mr. Andrew Lake Monett, Dr. Hamlin Virgil Monnett, Mrs. John F. Monette (though not of the blood), Mrs. Mae (Hull) Winders, Mrs. Zella Moore, Mr. Samuel Jackson Monette, Mrs. Gertrude Monette-Cook, Hon. Emile Piault-Monnet (of Châtellerault, France), Hon. Claude Monet, through his private secretary, Mr. Theodore E. Butler (his son-in-law and an American citizen), both of Giverny Par Vernon, Eure, France, and several others, have given special help in the undertaking.

Of those outside the Family, professional Genealogists and officials, an indebtedness is due to Mr. P. Mirabel, Librarian of the Huguenot Society of America; Rev. A. Stapleton of Wrightsville, Pennsylvania; Mr. Kirk Brown and Mr. Chas. F. La Serre, of Baltimore; Mr. Jacob Brown of Cumberland, Maryland; Mr. W. F. Boogher, of Washington, D. C.; Mr. Chas. E. Lart, of Dorset, Charmouth, London, England; Hon. John Matthews, London, England; Miss Mary Foresman, of Circleville, Ohio, and others to be mentioned in the succeeding pages. To all these, sincere appreciation is extended.

It has been studiously attempted to obtain and record only facts. Absolute authority has been sought. Tradition has only been accepted as confirmatory. If the records were absent the conclusion accepted was based upon strong and reasonable hypotheses in the light of all indirect evidence, but where doubt or uncertainty existed it will be shown in the succeeding pages in the hope of future correction. No doubt errors have obtained, but it is believed that they are few. Perhaps later discoveries or publications of hidden records will shed added light in the coming years; nevertheless, remember that this is a pioneer venture, and in seeking its good kindly overlook its demerits.

It is the great regret of the compiler that the genealogical lines are not absolutely complete. Perhaps someone will hereafter search in vain among them for the connecting link of his own lineage, and be disappointed in not finding it. But place the blame where it rightly belongs. All present sources of information have either been exhausted or honestly attempted to be exhausted. A few have neglected to answer inquiries and to furnish the data of their own families. At last it became a question whether to delay publication longer and run the risk, through some mischance, of not securing permanency to the valuable material already gathered, or to publish now, while able to do so, and thus lay a broad foundation for some future family historian to amplify, correct and embellish, where the limitations of the compiler have prevented his producing a more perfect history and genealogy.

Therefore, in the promise of its better part, and in the hope of a charitable reception at the hands of a kindly disposed kinship, no further apologies for its being, nor further extenuations of its imperfections, are offered. May it serve to preserve in history a family name of untarnished fame and unsullied honor!

ORRA EUGENE MONNETTE.

Los Angeles, California,
January 1, 1911.

IN TWO GENERAL DIVISIONS

(A.) HISTORY AND RECORDS

(B.) GENEALOGY

(A.) HISTORY AND RECORDS

I.

AN EMPHASIS OF A NOBLE HUGUENOT HERITAGE

ORE lives have been sacrificed, more blood has been shed and more property has been destroyed by wars and conflicts in which the cause was a quarrel over religion, or a struggle for civil liberty, than by any other human agencies known to the history of the world, and, in a larger sense, these two causes have been inseparably linked together in every supreme conflict. Men will differ and temporize over ordinary and temperamental disagreements, but men will get to blows more quickly over their religious convictions than from any other cause. The logical explanation is found in the fact that, after all, the controlling factor in the lives of men is the spiritual command of their most dominant intensities. That inherent call to worship, divinely implanted in his soul, howsoever much or howsoever little it may be developed or expressed, will provoke in man his most vigorous defense of his castle of conscience and of his citadel of faith. Life and property become small considerations if that life cannot be lived and that property enjoyed in the full and free exercise of the God-given prerogatives by Man conscientiously and fearlessly believed to belong peculiarly to himself.

And, so the Protestant Reformation, inaugurated in 1517, with but a smouldering fire for its expression, was a most natural outburst of conscience and belief against the violent and corrupt practices of Catholicism, exhibited day by day in a debased papacy and hated priesthood. It was a revolt of the human soul, searching for religious truth and sincere worship in a maze of insincerity, superstition and evil. It was a movement well calculated, as subsequent history demonstrated, to convulse the earth, shatter the foundations of society, overthrow nations, change the map of the world and bring upon men, women and children multiplied catastrophies, miseries, and sufferings. Under the existing régime in which the State was subordinate to the Church, any violent disturbance of the latter involved a disruption of the former. It struck at the vitals of society, as then constructed, and if allowed to run its logical course was certain to reach from throne to fireside in a contest of blood, riot and destruction. Hence, it became a tremendous question of individual opinion and of religious conviction. Men died, men became

martyrs, men fought and sacrificed because if they lost their religion, they were losing that which was to them, and ever would be, more precious than either life or possession. And so the conflict commenced, and so unalterably to its conclusion it was forced on its way. Those darker years were to be gradually dispelled of their gloom, as the travail of conflict and bloodshed of the succeeding events should give birth to new eras of greater hope and promise of personal and individual religious freedom of thought, worship and action. Each generation coming after suffered in part as the one preceding, but enjoyed in larger degree the blessings of religious and civil liberty. Such is a generalization of the rise, growth and spread of the greatest religious movement in history, and "the doctrines of the Reformation proclaimed by Luther had soon (1521) spread into the neighboring territory of France and made converts among the learned and the titled, as well as among the common people." This development of a new religious trend in France, running its course for upwards of two hundred years, with blood, terror and violence, became the life and energy of its followers, henceforth to be known as Huguenots. (1)

It is not the province of this Chapter to include the history of the Huguenots (2) nor to review the facts of the immigration and dispersion of the Huguenot families (3). Each of these purposes has been most

(1) "Huguenots, hū'gē-nŏts. *Fr. pron.* ug'nō' (derivation unknown, possibly corrupted through *Ignots, Iguenots*, from Ger. *Eidgenossen*, confederates; according to others, a diminutive of *Hugo, Hugues*, Hugh). The name borne by the Protestants of France from about the year 1560 till their extinction as a political party in the seventeenth century; in a more general sense, the adherents of the Reformed religion before the French Revolution." New Int. Ency., Vol. X, p. 295. See also *The Rise of the Huguenots of France*, by Baird, Vol. 1, p. 397, for other ingenious explanations of the employment of the appellation, "Huguenots"; New Eng. Hist. Gen. Reg. Vol. 1, p. 332.

(2) *The Rise of the Huguenots of France*, 2 Vols., Prof. Henry M. Baird (New York, 1879); *The Huguenots and Henry of Navarre*, 2 Vols., by same author (New York, 1886); *The Huguenots and the Revocation of the Edict of Nantes*, 2 Vols., by same author (New York, 1895); Theodore de Bèze, *Histoire ecclésiastique des Églises réformées du royaume de France* (Antwerp, 1580); Paux, *Histoire de la réformation française* (Paris, 1859-64); Kervyn de Tettenhove, *Les Huguenots et les Gueux*, 1560-85 (Bruges, 1883-8); Félice, *Les Protestants d'autrefois; Vie interieure des églises, moeurs et usages*, 4 Vols. (Paris, 1897-1902); Publications, French Historical Society (Paris); Smiles, *The Huguenots in England* (New York, 1868.)

(3) *The Huguenot Emigration to America*, 2 Vols., Prof. Charles W. Baird (New York, 1855); *Histoire des refugies protestants de France*, M. Charles Weiss (Paris, 1843); *Liste des Français et Suisses refugiez en Caroline qui souhaittent d'être naturalizés-Anglois* (1696); Lièvre, *Histoire des protestants et des églises réformées du Poitou; La France Protestante;* Filleau, *Dict. hist. et gen. des fam. de l'anc. Poitou; Archives Nationale; Protestant Exiles from France in the Reign of Louis XIV*, by Rev. David C. A. Agnew; *Memorials of the Huguenots in America*, Rev. A. Stapleton (Carlisle, Pa., 1901); *The French Blood in America*, Lucian J. Fosdick (New York, 1906); and publications of both the Huguenot Society of London and the Huguenot Society of America; also, various pamphlets and monographs in the libraries of the several State historical societies and their publications.

notably accomplished by distinguished writers and unquestioned authorities in their particular fields; in the former, of which, Prof. Henry M. Baird, and the latter, of which, Prof. Charles W. Baird, is easily the leading historian. These histories should be read and studied by every descendant of the Huguenots. Their contributions to Huguenot literature have revived the general interest in, and have laid the foundation for, an imperishable monument to the history, trials and triumphs of an heroic faith.

Let it be inquired what deserving reader of literature can afford to pass lightly over the field of history? What careful student of the present-day problems can ignore the enlightening experiences and lessons of the Past? Who, then, can read and study, unmoved and untouched in his soul, by the appeal coming to him from a knowledge of the great religious movement which created a schism in the Roman Catholic Church and produced the great Protestant religions? The course of the human race, for good or evil, has been along the lines of its religious differentiations. The historical movement, so-called, the golden thread of history which has its events so closely connected and its chronicles so vitally related, is the line of movement of its religious expressions and activities. Hence this field of study invites the most intense application and promises the most attractive rewards. The "Story of the Huguenots" is superior to all other historical recitals in presenting the heroic, the noble, the self-sacrificing and the sublime in life. To this field must the scholar go for the evidence of consistent fidelity to religious faith, maintained amid persecution, oppression and affliction, nowhere else equaled in the world's history.

The Composite American! The Pen has depicted the true American. Art has painted his portrait. Muse has sung his characteristics. A Man of many bloods, for that of the Pilgrim and Puritan, of the Dutch, of the German, of the Scotch, of the Irish, of the Catholic, of the Huguenot, and many others, flow commingled in his veins. A Man of many precious traditions, because the story of thousands of years, of many different peoples and of many scattered nations, is his heritage. A Man of peculiar intellectual power, because the knowledge and training of a widely separated and differently developed ancestral intelligence have come to him. A Man of versatile and wide social achievements, because many older and widely divergent civilizations are reducible to him. A Man of religious conviction, strong sentiment, high courage and thrifty activities, because his ancestors before him possessed peculiar qualities, which have fused and which have found stronger expression in himself. All the more dominant, all the more powerful, all the more intellectual, all the more civilized and all the more happy with his

neighbors and with and in himself, because of this mixture of elements and combination of forces existing in his body, mind, heart and soul. The reason for his power is found in his origin. The occasion for his mastery is disclosed in his history. The vindication of his course is his ultimate Americanism. This, a new race, upon a new continent, has in the short space of three hundred years become the most remarkable, progressive and prosperous people of all history and of all nations of the earth.

Each descendant, claiming more of one blood or ancestry than another, emphasizes the strength and character which this particular blood or ancestry has produced in the Composite American. Being a partisan, he naturally makes his strongest claims for his own line. Much has been said and much has been written in behalf of the Puritan and others. Not so much has been said for the Huguenot. In recent years only has due consideration been given to his part in the history of our commonwealth and his contribution to this Composite American. Proud of all blood and ancestral inheritances which have made Americans great, let our citizenship never forget to render to the Huguenot ancestor the full measure of tribute he deserves.

A most refreshing and instructive book recently appeared (1), and it is a pleasure, and quite pertinent, to repeat a fine characterization of the Huguenots which is quoted therein, with strong approval, and followed with an encomium which is very true and excellent:

> " 'There have been few people on earth so upright and single-minded, so faithful in the discharge of their duties towards God and man, so elevated in aim, so dignified in character. The enlightened, independent, firm, God-fearing spirit of the French Protestants has blended its influence with that of the Puritan to form our national character and to establish those civil and religious institutions by which we are distinguished and blessed above all peoples.' So skilled were they in the arts, such a spirit of economy and thrift characterized them, such loyalty had they to the principles of our national life, such sane and tolerant views in religious matters, such uprightness and excellence and nobility of character, such high and commanding genius in statesmanship, that their presence, even though they formed but a small body as to numbers and were so assimilated as to sink their identity in the common body, exerted a moulding and ennobling influence upon the entire fabric of our national

(1) *The French Blood in America*, by Lucian J. Fosdick, p. 20.

life. Deserving of high honor are Puritan and Pilgrim. Let orator and historian continue to sound their praises. But side by side with them, sharers in their sufferings, partakers of their perils, distinguished helpers in their great labors, stimulating and inspiring, stood a smaller company, whose life and deeds and spirit were also important factors in giving this land those institutions of civil and religious liberty by means of which she is steadily fulfilling her high mission and successfully working out her great destiny."

The same writer (1), speaking of the passengers of the Mayflower, comments upon the fact that Priscilla Mullins, commonly accepted as being a Puritan maiden, was in fact a Huguenot, being a daughter of Guillaume Molines; and, with a fine sense of humor, he turns to good account the fact, in the following language which is deserving of a place here:

"More than this, Longfellow's poem has enshrined this French girl in the affections of New England as the typical Puritan maiden; and so completely is she identified in thought and imagination with the story of the Pilgrims that, in spite of the record of history, it is probable that the picture of John Alden and his fair young bride will remain the popular representation of the peculiarly English ancestors of New England.

"And yet, as a recent writer suggests, it has always been a source of wonder that an English girl could have had the ready wit to give John Alden 'the tip' that released him from his ambiguous wooing and herself from the domination of the fierce little captain. 'How blind we were to the Gallic coquetry with which she held on to Miles till she had secured John! She was a worthy progenitor of the Yankee girl in her ability to take care of herself. We must blot out, then, from the historic portrait the blue eyes and rosy cheeks of the English maiden whom our fancy has called up whenever we have thought of Priscilla; and we must paint in a slender, graceful, black-haired brunette, with brown-black velvet eyes and long sweeping lashes, from under which were shot such glances as melted the hearts of all the colony; and we must adorn the Puritan garb with some dainty ribbon.' We can at once see how this different

(1) *The French Blood in America* (*ante*), pp. 125-6.

feminine element would exert its powerful influence, and how Priscilla would be a marked character.

"A still greater shock will be given to tradition and family pride when it is said, further, that there are very good grounds for believing that John Alden himself had Huguenot blood in his veins."

A few words, then, as to the character of the Huguenot emigrants. The new Protestant faith, by the year 1565, had become a well-defined force in the kingdom and had attracted to its support the best citizenship of France. And, from that date thenceforward until its overthrow as a political power, it gradually accumulated strength, enlarged its field of activities and continuously drew to its standards an ever-increasing number of loyal adherents. It cannot be forgotten that its founder and head in France was the renowned John Calvin; that the greatest exponent of its doctrines was the eminent theologian, Theodore de Bèze; and that among its more famous followers and supporters, largely representing the nobility, statesmen and scholars of France, were Margaret of Angoulême, Queen of Navarre, and sister of Francis I, its bitter antagonist; Gaspard de Coligny, Admiral of France; Henry, Prince of Condé; Louis de Bourbon, Prince of Condé; Prince of Béarn, afterward Henry of Navarre; François d'Andelot, younger brother of Coligny; brave Montbrun; the three Montmorencies, Marshall, François de M., Thoré and Merú, representing the oldest noble family in France; Madeleine de Miraumont; Duke John Casimir; Count de la Rochefoucault; the three Barons, Montandre, Montguin and Montlieu; Henry, Duke of Rohan; Laval and Rieux, sons of d'Andelot; René de Rohan, Sieur de Frontenay; Dukes Bouillon and La Trémouille; Gabriel, Count of Montgomery; Duke of Longuiville; three Bourbon princes, Count of Soissons and Prince of Conty, brothers of the Prince of Condé, and Montpensier; Baron d'Acier; Baduere, rich jeweler of Paris; Louis de Berquin; Berthault; Marshall M. de Cossé; John Chapot, a printer; Jean de Ferrières, Vidame de Chartres; Cardinal Odet de Châtillon, brother of Coligny; Pardaillan; St. Martin; Boursis; Beauvais, tutor of Henry of Navarre; M. de Piles, brave Huguenot captain; Viscount de Léran; Téligny; Marquis de Revel; the "seven viscounts" de Bourniquet, Monclar, Paulin, Caumont, Serignan, Rapin and Montagut; Pierre de la Ramée, celebrated philosopher; Pierre de la Place, celebrated author; Beauvoir la Noce; M. de Frontenay; celebrated D'Espine, converted monk; Madame d'Yverny; Briquemault; Cavaignes; M. d'Esternay; Guillaume Farel; François Lambert, first monk convert; Jacques Lefevre d'Etaples, translator of the Scriptures; Jehan Reymond Merlin; Jeanne d'Albert, Queen of Navarre; Renaudi, Godefroy de Barry;

GASPARD DE COLIGNY, ADMIRAL OF FRANCE

THE GREAT HUGUENOT LEADER

Duchess of Ferrara, Renée de France; Gabriel d'Amours; Agrippa d'Aubigné, celebrated historian; M. de Canisy; François de Châttilon, son of Coligny; Jean Guiton, mayor of La Rochelle; Jean l'Hostalet; François de la Noue; François Teissier, vigiuer; Lesdiguières; Claude Brousson; François Vivens; Jean Rou; the Duke of Montausier; Chandieu M. de la Roche; Paul Rabaut and his sons, Saint Étienne, Rabaut and Pomier Rabaut; Jean Baptiste Rotan; Jean Fabre; Jean Cavalier; Ravanel; Antoine Court; Roland; Henry Castanet; Lambert; Jean Chattellain; Jean de Caturce; Clément Marot; John Brugière; nameless tutor of Rue St. Antoine; and, lastly, Americans will be grateful to remember, Marquis de Lafayette, who, though not a Huguenot, was their friend and advocated their cause at court.

French Protestantism was not a movement originating among the rabble and accompanied by the mob, nor one promoted and fostered by the ignorance and superstition of the illiterate and ignoble classes, but "its strength always remained in the nobility and the middle classes, and it never appealed to the masses of the people as in Northern Germany" (1). Hence, being an intelligent, forceful and popular cult of a very high order, it reflected in its partisans those qualities of mind, heart and soul, which gave it easy mastery over the convictions of conscience and the promptings of belief. The strong man and woman, in whatever field of work or sphere of distinction, responded most readily to its claims upon them. Therefore, noble and statesman, military leader and civilian, scholar and merchant, citizen and artisan, joined the ranks of the new religion. The "best blood of France," in the sense of the blood of the nobility, and "the best blood of France," in the sense of the blood of the creators and preservers of her then proud position among the nations was the fibre and strength of the Huguenot cause. In village, hamlet, city and castle, among the best citizens, the words of the old scripture, made new, fed hungering souls, and the songs of the Psalms, so wonderfully adapted by Marot, found answer in sympathetic and believing hearts. It was universally the same as that Fifth Psalm so devotedly sung by the little company with Villegagnon in the lonely cabin on the island, marking that first attempt to found a Huguenot settlement in America (2):

Aux paroles que je veux dire,
Plaise toi l'oreille prester:
Et à cognoistre t'arrester,
Pourquoi non coeur pense et soupire,
Souverain Sire.

(1) New Int. Ency., Vol. X, p. 295. Consult also Prof. Henry M. Baird (*ante*) upon the same proposition.

(2) *The Huguenot Emigration to America* (*ante*), Vol. 1, p. 37, *et seq.*

Enten à la voix tres-ardente,
De ma clameur, mon Dieu mon Roy,
Veu que tant seulement à toi
Ma supplication presente
J'offre et presente.

Matin devant que jour il face,
S'il te plaist, tu m'exauceras;
Car bien matin prié seras
De moi, leuant au ciel la face,
Attendant grace.

Tu es le vrai Dieu qui meschance
N' aimes point, ne malignité;
Et auec qui en verite
Malfaicteurs n' auront accointance,
Ne demeurance.

Jamais le fol et temeraire
N'ose apparoir devant tes yeux:
Car Tousiours te sont odieux
Ceux qui prenent plaisir à faire
Mauuais affaire.

When it came to the dispersion it was this identical "best blood," the flower of France, which left the homeland to seek a new home and an asylum of faith in a foreign and unknown land (1).

The great American historian, Francis Parkman (2), conclusively shows what a disastrous mistake was the policy of France in forbidding Huguenot emigration to New France, and that in attempting to preserve Catholicism there it only laid the foundation for future English domination; whereas, if the Huguenots had been permitted to settle there English conquest would have been rendered impossible and France could easily have remained supreme upon the North American continent, sooner or later driving the English from its shores. Subsequent events, which eliminated French control entirely, exhibit the rashness of this mistaken policy, and most certainly from the French standpoint.

---

(1) "Hundreds of thousands of Protestants fled to Switzerland, the Netherlands, England, Germany and the West Indies, as well as to South Carolina, New York, Massachusetts, and other North American Colonies. The climax of this persecution was the Revocation, October 22, 1685, of the Edict of Nantes, which deprived the Huguenots of their defense and gave new impulse to the emigration which took "the *best blood* of France to strengthen her rivals." New Int. Ency., Vol. X, p. 298. Consult Prof. Charles M. Baird upon this same point; also *Montcalm and Wolfe*, Vol. 1, p. 16, by Prof. Francis Parkman.

(2) *Pioneers of France in the New World*, introduction; *Montcalm and Wolfe*, Vol. 1, p. 24, and elsewhere throughout his works, where the same argument is forcibly presented.

HENRY OF NAVARRE, KING OF FRANCE

WHO SIGNED THE EDICT OF NANTES

(From a celebrated painting in the Louvre, Paris)

Mr. Fosdick, in his admirable book (1), already referred to, presents in most convincing manner the characteristics of these Huguenot emigrants, which were their valuable contribution to the ultimate American. He calls it "The French Spirit," which may be said to have had its origin in "the forerunner of the Protestants," Joan of Arc, to have dominated poor Jean Leclerc, the woolcarder and first martyr; to have been intensified in Admiral Coligny, murdered in the Massacre of Saint Bartholomew's Day, and to have found high expression in the life and character of the good Queen of Navarre, and which was the same spirit which animated the less widely known but thousands of followers who suffered by their own firesides a relentless persecution, but which did not conquer their indomitable courage nor destroy their incorruptible loyalty.

He states that, in estimating the influence of the Huguenots in America, three facts must be taken into account: first, that they were Frenchmen; second, that they were Frenchmen of marked ability, and third, that they had been fitted by long and severe persecution for exceptional influence. Further quoting his language (2):

> "The characteristic Frenchman is a marked man in any zone. In physique, he is slender and supple; in intellect, imaginative, ingenious, artistic; as a man, he is remarkably light-hearted, inclined to hopefulness, loving mental and moral sunshine; and has, withal, a passionate devotion to his native land and its institutions. In addition, he possesses fine moral fibre, together with an intensely religious nature. The Huguenots who came to America were French through and through. The national blood flowed strongly in their veins; they loved France, and because they loved her deeply they soon became intensely loyal to their adopted country. In suffering, in peril, in the face of death, in the darkest hours, they sang songs and ever turned their faces toward the brighter side of things. Yet they did not lack seriousness, but were thoroughly religious and were ready to die, if need be, for their religious convictions."

Again quoting (3):

> "The Huguenots were Frenchmen of marked ability. They were drawn from all classes and from all occupations, but were the best of their various ranks and callings. It

(1) *The French Blood in America* (*ante*).
(2) *The French Blood in America*, p. 420.
(3) *The French Blood in America*, pp. 420 and 421.

is the uniform testimony of unprejudiced history that the Protestants of France were her strength in agriculture, in manufacturing and in commerce, and that the insane policy of the Crown in lending itself to the papal determination to exterminate, bespoiled France of much of her material wealth and glory and sank her into the depths of moral degeneration. And of this Protestant body, the brain and heart of a whole race, it is the exceptionally strong, vigorous and purposeful soul who succeeded in eluding the clutch of the emissaries of Rome and in reaching America. Those lacking in physical strength, or financial resources, or unusual tenacity of purpose, became the victims of their relentless persecutors. An elect race, men of remarkable ability, of exceptional mental and moral worth, of deathless allegiance to their faith and to the rights of man, were the French Protestants who shared with their English brethren the perils and joys of founding the American Republic."

And again quoting (1):

"Further than this, the long years of harrowing and terrible persecution had given to the Huguenots a character of peculiar fibre and force. The close surveillance which their persecutors held over them was so exacting and minute that they were forced into the most careful scrutiny of their every act and of the whole manner of their lives. Thus did their tormentors instil into them foresight and prudence and a deep wisdom in the conduct of life. In addition, persecution drove them to the Word of God, and they became the 'direct offspring of the Bible.' Its study was their consolation, and came to be their strength, proving in this case, as it has proved in countless other cases, to be an inspirer of vigorous minds and sturdy moral natures. In the early days of the persecution, Clèment Marot had translated the Psalms of David into French rhythm, and the singing of these Psalms became a Huguenot characteristic. They chanted them at their services, at their homes, at their work, at social gatherings, on the streets, in dungeons, on board the galleys, at the stake or at the scaffold; and the influence of these hymns in giving the Huguenots comfort and courage and strength was remarkable. Engrafted upon their natures as Frenchmen was a biblical breadth and depth, and a manly gentleness of character."

(1) *The French Blood in America.* pp. 421 and 422.

No more potent argument can be adduced than the foregoing language of a gifted writer. This Huguenot influence, with its cogent characteristics, was a strong element in the American type and the debt of blood is one of vital significance in American history. The elements of pioneer thrift, the genius and courage for enduring privations, the force of commercial enterprise, the remarkable exhibition of individual rectitude and intense religious life, the love of country (peculiarly theirs, even after forced exile), the broad and lofty sentiments dominating them, the finer aesthetic sense and artistic skill commanding them, the true domesticity and family loyalty preserving their home life, and the final great loyalty to conviction to the right, to the country of their adoption, of the Huguenot emigrants to America, were a contribution to American blood whose value is inestimable and without which, in its fusion, with the English, Dutch, Scotch and others, the "Composite American" of today would be a man of weakness and fast waning in his power instead of the marvelous forerunner of American future greatness and high destiny.

This tribute to the Huguenots is well merited. May it be said in conscientious sincerity and with justifiable pride that, in the lives and careers of the descendants of their Huguenot ancestors, these same noble characteristics have been most admirably exhibited by the Monnet Family. They have clung to the traditions of their forefathers; they have honored them in an emulation of their virtues; they have responded to their inherited blessings, and they have reflected the culture, training and highmindedness of their fortunate ancestry. In securing honorable places for themselves among the American citizenship and in meeting and discharging their whole duty to the nation, to the community and to their neighbors, they have universally proven themselves worthy of their sires.

In conclusion of this deserved encomium of a noble Huguenot heritage and as a most fitting introduction to the historical and genealogical facts to follow, the verses of the poetess, Mrs. Lydia (Huntley) Sigourney (1), who, though not herself of Huguenot extraction, made the sufferings and virtues of the Huguenots the theme of many of her writings, are worthily entitled a place here. The lines occur in the poem upon "The Huguenot Fort at Oxford, Massachusetts."

(1) Mrs. Sigourney was the wife of Charles Sigourney, a descendant of André Sigourney of La Rochelle, and an early Huguenot emigrant to Massachusetts. It is worthy of note that the family originated in ancient Poitou, France, the ancestral home of the Monnet Family (See Prof. Charles W. Baird, (*ante*), Vol. I, p. 282, and Vol. II, p. 336). Her parents were Ezekiel Huntley and Sophia Wentworth. The latter was a daughter of Jared Wentworth and Abigail Wilson, and the latter was a daughter of Joseph Wilson and Abigail Bugbee, of Ashford, Connecticut, both of whom were, through another daughter, Esther, who married Israel Clark, ancestors of the author.

"Tell me other tales
Of that high-minded race, who for the sake
Of conscience, made those western wilds their home;
How to their door the prowling savage stole,
Staining their hearthstone with the blood of babes;
And—as the Arab strikes his fragile tent,
Making the desert lonely—how they left
Their infant Zion with a mournful heart
To seek a safer home.

"Fain would I sit
Beside this ruined fort, and muse of them,
Mingling their features with my humble verse,
Whom many of the noblest of our land
Claim as their honored sires.

"On all who bear
Their name or lineage, may their mantle rest:—
That firmness for the truth, that calm content
With simple pleasures, that unswerving trust
In toil, adversity, and death, which cast
Such healthful leaven 'mid the elements
That peopled the new world." (1)

---

(1) The interest which may be awakened in the reader by the preceding paragraphs, in an attempt on the part of the compiler to definitely mark and emphasize certain of the honorable phases of a Huguenot heritage, may lead to further investigation and a more minute study of this most delightful and profitable subject of history. Therefore, in addition to the authorities and references already presented in the foot notes of this particular article, attention must be specifically directed to the work of the Huguenot Society of America, having its headquarters in New York City, and which will be further commented upon in the succeeding pages of this work; and, to the several publications of the Society, and, among them, a volume appearing in 1900 entitled, "Tercentenary Celebration of The Promulgation of the Edict of Nantes, April 13, 1598," which is replete with information and interesting items bearing upon The Edict of Nantes and history of the Protestant Reformation, as well as splendidly illustrated with portraits, a facsimile of the first and last pages of the Edict and other illustrative matter of a Huguenot flavor. This is a most valuable contribution to American literature of this character.

The occasion of the publication of the book by the Society was to record the events of a most interesting celebration held by it in New York City upon an anniversary of the date of the transmission of the Edict of Nantes, as signed and issued by Henry IV, King of France, in 1598. At this event an original poem was read by Étienne J. Jallade entitled, "Anniversaire De La Promulgation De L'Edit De Nantes," which, because of its pointedness and uniqueness, is reproduced here:

I.

"Dès l'aube, entendez-vous la trompette sonore?
Un nouveau Constantin rassemble ses sujets!
C'est un père, un ami, ses voeux sont pour la paix,
Et c'est par l'équité que sa voix la restaure.

II.

"Henri quatre en ce jour promet la tolérance.
Chez les proscrits d'hier l'espoir naît et grandit;
La conscience enfin s'affranchit par l'edit
Et vers un bord prospère il rallie la France.

III.

"Liberté! tu parais à la nouvelle agape
Comme un phénix revit et sort de sa prison.
Ceux qui te voient de loin planer à l'horizon
Savent-ils les dangers de ta première étape?

IV.

"Au long pélerinage on aime voir ta marche.
Par delà trois cents ans, contemplant ton labeur,
Liberté! ton réveil vient nous rappeler l'heur
Où la colombe au soir apparaissait vers l'arche.

V.

"Pour comprendre la joie, il faut au préalable:
Se souvenir des pleurs, des peines, des tourments,
Frémir au vent qui court sur des brandons fumants
Et voir en la rosée un agent secourable.

VI.

"Ce flambeau des aïeux qu'aucun temps ne consume
Vient luire à nos foyer au contact de la foi;
Et sa latente essence est la divine loi
Qui permet au progrès d'éclairer chaque brume.

VII.

"Vous qui lisez l'histoire, évoquez cette page,
Afin qu'elle soit lue et que l'enfant pieu,
Dans la fraternité, voie un don le son Dieu
Et qu'il puisse à ses fils en laisser l'héritage."

II.

THE HUGUENOTS IN AMERICA

NATURALLY the foremost to invite mention here are the ancestors of the Monnet Family in the United States, namely, ISAAC[1] MONNET, his brother, PIERRE[1] MONNET, and their families; nevertheless, it is most interesting to note the names of some others of the Huguenot emigrants to America, whose names have been perpetuated in renowned representatives, among their descendants, to the present day; and, likewise to catalogue the honorable names of others who do not bear Huguenot cognomens, but who are descendants of the Huguenot immigrants and have inherited the blood. (1)

Among the emigrants to America prior to the Revolution were Abraham Du Pont (South Carolina, 1694), founder of this prominent American family; Isaac De Turk (New York, 1709); Jean Bertolet (Pennsylvania, 1726); Nicholas De Pui (Depew) (Delaware River, 1725); Paul and Joseph Balliet (Lehigh Valley, 1738-49); Matthieu Morrett (Oley Valley, 1753); Peter Forney (Pennsylvania, 1733); Jean Jacques Bonnet (Pennsylvania, 1733); Daniel Ferrée (New York, 1708); Isaac Le Fèvre (New York, 1708); Abraham Du Bois (Pennsylvania, 1732); John Hay (New York); La Mothe (La Mott) (Pennsylvania, 1754); Jacques Cassart (Cassatt) (New Jersey, 1657); Pierre Monet (Monnet, Moné, Many, Manee), (Staten Island, circ. 1700); Isaac Monet (Monnet) (Maryland, circ. 1700); François L'Egaré (Massachusetts, 1691); François Mariette (Massachusetts, 1681); André Le Mercier (Massachusetts, 1715); Paix Caznau (Massachusetts, 1687); Henry Monyé (New York, 1701); David de Marest (New York, 1700); Benjamin de la Noy (New York); Paul Micou (Virginia); Daniel Crommelin (New York); Poncet Stelle (New York and New Jersey, before 1690); René Pyatt (Le Fleur) (New Jersey, about 1670) (2); Captain Francis Raynes (Rayn, Rayneau, Rayno, Raino) (Portsmouth, New Hampshire, before 1640); Benjamine Marion (South Carolina, 1685);

(1) Authority for the names here given and the Huguenot ancestry will be found in the works of the Bairds (*ante*); Mr. Fosdick (*ante*); Publications of the Huguenot Society of America, and *Memorials of the Huguenots in America*, Rev. A. Stapleton, and other sources.

(2) Poncet Stelle, Captain Francis Raynes, and René Pyatt are ancestors of the author.

PONCET STELLE, SIEUR DES LORIERES

EUGENIE LEGEREAU, HIS WIFE

HUGUENOT REFUGEES

William Le Conte (New York, 1690); Revere (Massachusetts); Rene Ravenel (South Carolina, 1686); Richard Dana (Massachusetts, 1680); Pierre Tourgée (Rhode Island, 1700); Maury (Virginia); Pierre Durand (New York, 1706); Louis Allaire, Pierre Boudouin (Bowdoin), Gabriel Bernon, François Bureau, Gabriel and Jacques Depont, André and Benjamine Faneuil, Henri Guionneau, Jacob Peloquin, and André Sigourney (the last ten, Massachusetts); Benjamin and John L'Hommedieu (New York, 1685); Pierre and Moise Chaillé (Maryland); Antoine Pintard (New Jersey); Jean Pelletreau (New York, 1686); Jacques Fontaine, Jacob Ammonet (Manakintown, Virginia, 1700); Jean and Pierre le Chevalier (Pennsylvania, 1693); Oliver de la Muce (Manakintown, Va.); Barthelemy Dupuy (Virginia, 1699); Jean Henri de la Motte (South Carolina, 1686); and thousands of others, whom it is not the purpose here to mention (1).

Huguenot portraits are rare among American descendants. Alas! none are known to exist of ISAAC[1] MONNET, the immigrant, or of his brother, PIERRE[1]. But in illustration of the style and fashion of the times there are reproduced here two cuts of Poncet Stelle and wife, Eugenie Legereau, Huguenot refugees who fled from France and settled in America, locating in New Jersey. These cuts are taken from oil paintings now in possession of a descendant, showing the style of costume, portraiture, effect and picture framing of Louis XIV model. They are typical of other Huguenot emigrants to our land at that period (2) and therefore serve to give some little conception of Huguenot personnel.

Not alone those prominent citizens who have borne, in unchanged spelling and pronunciation, the Huguenot names of their Protestant ancestors of that faith, have attained eminence and distinction in American history and life. The greater number of famous men and women of our Commonwealth have become possessed, both by blood and marriage, of

---

(1) The names given were selected as being ancestors of some of the more prominent American families, and which have been preserved to the present day and, further for the stimulation of research and study along this line.

(2) These portraits are kindly furnished by Miss Maud Burr Morris of Washington, D. C., who is the authoress of "The Life and Times of Pontius D. Stelle," a descendant of Poncet Stelle, *supra*, and she has this to say concerning them:

> "Poncet Stelle brought over with him two portraits of middle-aged persons, one of himself and one of his wife. He was born in the Island of Ré. They are paintings of a very high order, and, although much discolored by time, are in a good state of preservation, as are also the original frames of fine French workmanship of the time of Louis XIV.
>
> "In one of the portraits a bullet hole is plainly visible in one corner, and the following story is told in explanation: One day during the Revolutionary War a member of the family happened to be standing in the drawing room while wearing a scarlet cloth cloak, and was observed by a hot-headed but patriotic passer-by,

the heritage of the Huguenots. Hence, the Irish sobriquet, the Dutch cognomen and the Scotch appellation may at the present time successfully conceal every trace of either the French or the French Huguenot descent. And, in numerous cases, the present spelling and accepted usage of the old French patronymics as completely disguise and confuse their origin. It is a study bordering upon "confusion worse confounded." Hence, while a few of those to be named will be readily accepted as of Huguenot blood, yet in others the name counts for little in the statement.

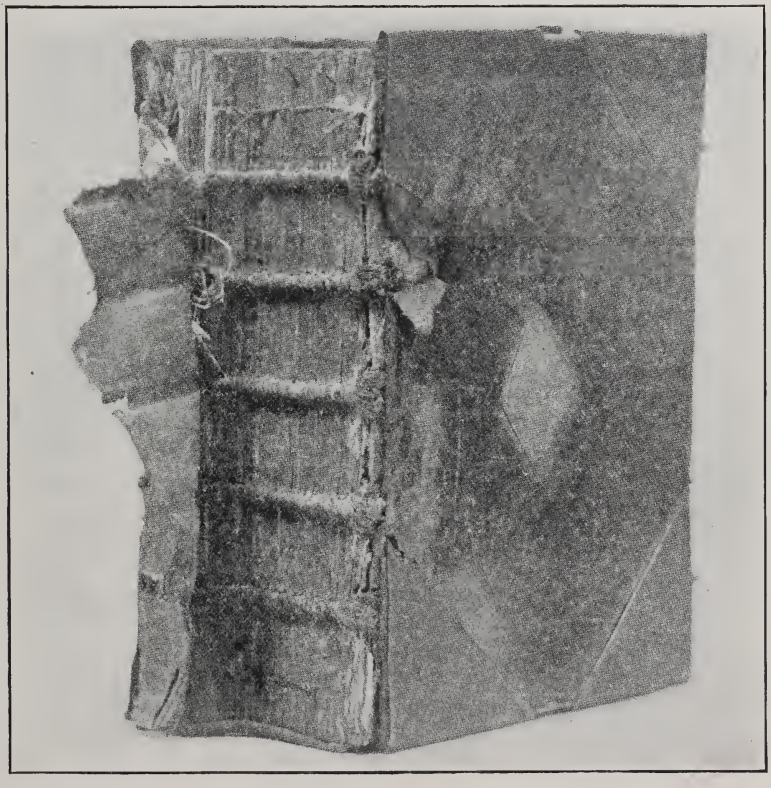
Some of those possessing Huguenot blood who have been both famous and notable in American history are Gabriel Bernon, of Boston and Newport; Paul Revere, enshrined in the heart of every patriot; Benjamin and Andrew Faneuil, of Boston, from whence Faneuil Hall, the "Cradle of Liberty," took its name; James Bowdoin, father and son, founders of Bowdoin College; the Danas, many prominent descendants of the emigrant Richard; John Jay, statesman and jurist; Alexander Hamilton, statesman and financier; the De Lancey and De Forest families; General Richard Montgomery, who fell at Quebec, 1775; Philip Freneau, poet, worthily named the "Laureate of the Revolution"; Henry David Thoreau, the great student of Nature; Matthew Vassar, benefactor of Vassar College; Thomas Hopkins Gallaudet, John and Stephen Gano, Thomas Blanchard, Stephen Girard, Gabriel Manigault, Hosea Ballou, John Greenleaf Whittier, Henry Wadsworth Longfellow; the Bayard, Du Pont and Benezett families; Michael Hillegas; Francis Marion, the "Swamp Fox" of the Revolution; Henry Laurens; John Sevier, "The Commonwealth Builder"; De la Fontaine family; Deborah Sampson, descendant of Bathsheba La Broche, named "The American Heroine" because she served as a Revolutionary soldier for nearly three years, her sex never being suspected; Isaac Backus, William Lloyd Garrison, William Eustis, Nathan Hale, Moore Fauntleroy, General William Moultrie, General Nathaniel Lyon, Hugh Swinton Legaré, Betsey Ross, to whom is credited the design for the first United States flag; General Arthur St. Clair, General Joseph Warren, Peter Reverdy and Reverdy Johnson, Elias Boudinot, General John Charles Fremont, Stephen Decatur, U. S. Senator

---

who mistook the cloak for the uniform of a British officer; he rashly fired at her through the window, but, fortunately, the bullet passed through the portrait instead of the person at whom it was aimed."

"PONCET STELLE in 1682 married Mademoiselle Egine or Eugenie Legereau in New York City, and in the archives of the little French church above mentioned, and now located in Twenty-second street in that city, is the first Register, containing the baptismal notices of three of their seven children in old and very quaint French."

For a further account of this Huguenot lineage of the Stelles, see article entitled, "Poncet Stelle, Sieur Des Lorieres, a Huguenot and Some of His New Jersey Descendants," by Orra Eugene Monnette, appearing in *The Grafton Magazine of History and Genealogy*, Vol. II, No. 3, February, 1910.



A HUGUENOT BIBLE

Robert La Follette, the Marchands, Le Contes and Ferrees, Admirals George Dewey and Winfield Scott Schley, and statesmen-presidents Tyler, Garfield and Theodore Roosevelt, who has done more than any American in all her history to secure a universal recognition among the nations of the power and supremacy of the United States, and many others.

These names will surely appeal to the honorable pride of the Huguenot descendant and urge his best exemplification of the virtues and achievements of his Huguenot ancestors.

Hon. Henry Cabot Lodge recently made a study of the names contained in Appleton's Encyclopedia of American Biography and discovered that among the men in America, prior to 1789, who were of sufficient distinction to be named in the Encyclopedia, there were 589 Huguenots, they holding fourth place in the list. This is a striking fact in attestation to the place which the Huguenot immigrants occupied in American colonization.

Perhaps no more striking evidence of the suggestions prompted by this theme can be offered than a complete list of the ancestors, under which the membership of the Huguenot Society of America has been qualified, from the date of its organization to the present time. Keep in mind that the qualification is based upon an accurate and known public record, exhibiting the positive fact that, in each case, the Huguenot ancestor had left France and actually settled in America. (1)

LIST OF HUGUENOT REFUGEES.

	Ambrose	
La Tremblade (2)	Arnaud, Arneau	New Rochelle
Dauphiné	Aymar, Eymar	New York
Touraine	Bacot	South Carolina
Saintonge	Ballet	New York
Norwich, England	Baret	Connecticut
Bordeaux	Bascom	Connecticut
Picardie	Baton, -tton	South Carolina
La Rochelle	Baudouin, -oin	Massachusetts
Languedoc	Bayard	New Amsterdam
Caen (Normandie)	Bayeux	New York
St. Martin, near La Rochelle	Belleville	New Amsterdam
	Belon	New York

(1) This list is taken from "*Proceedings of the Huguenot Society of America—May* 23, 1906, *to April* 13, 1909," Vol. 6, page 34, and the list is entitled "Family Names of Huguenot Refugees to America, Represented in the Membership of the Society with Names of Members Claiming Descent Through the Several Ancestral Lines."

(2) The names of present members are omitted from the list, but the place where the name—as Huguenot—is first found precedes the family name. The settlement in America follows it.

Abbeville	Benezet	Pennsylvania
	Benin-on	Virginia
Poitou	Benoist	
Wicres, near Lillie	Bentyn	Gowanus
La Rochelle	Bernon	Massachusetts
Bretagne	Berrien	Long Island
Picardie	Bertolet, -tholet	Pennsylvania
Lillie	Bevier, Beauvier, De B.	New Paltz
Nouvelle Le Conte	Blanchan, -çon, -jean -shan	Esopus
La Rochelle	Blanchard	New York
L'Ile de Ré	Bondecou, -tecou	New Amsterdam
	Bondurant	Virginia
	BONNE	
La Rochelle	Bonnefoy	New Rochelle
Poitou	Bonnet, -nett	New Rochelle
Marans en Saintonge	Boudinot	New Amsterdam
Pons en Saintonge	Bourisquot	Virginia
	Brashier	Maryland
Manheim	Broucard	New Amsterdam
	Bruyn (De)	New Oxford
England	Byssel, Bissel	Connecticut
Saintonge	Cantin, -tine	New Rochelle
Poitou	Carré	Narragansett
London	Cavalier	Virginia
Calais	Cazier	New Amsterdam
Languedoc	Cazneau	New Oxford
Saintonge	Chadaine, -deayne	New York
Poitou	Chaillé	Maryland
Pons en Saintonge	Chaillon	Virginia
Saintonge	Chardavoyne	New York
Tours	Chardon	South Carolina
St. Lô Normandie	Chevalier, Le Chevalier	Philadelphia
Picardie	Cloos	New Amsterdam
Paris	Colier, -lie, -lyer	New York
L'Ile de Ré	Colinot	New Amsterdam
Languedoc	Cordes	South Carolina
Netherlands	Cortelyou	Long Island
La Tremblade	Couillandeau	South Carolina
L'Ile de Ré	Coursier	Narragansett
Bermuda	Cousson	New York
Aunis	Coutant	New Rochelle
Picardie	Cresson	New Amsterdam
Picardie	Crommelin	New Amsterdam
Valenciennes	Cuvilye, -je	New York
Saintonge	Das	New Rochelle
Saintonge	D'Aubigne, -gny, -dabney	Virginia
Flanders	De Baun	Hackensack
Rouen	De Benneville	Pennsylvania
Rouen	De Camp	New Netherland

Anduze	De Cazenove	Virginia
England	De Cotele	Connecticut
	De Courcy	
Toulouse	D'Espard	New York
Avesnes	De Forest, de and de La	New Netherland
Vendôme	De Frouville	Virginia
	De Gray	
Normandie	De Harcourt	Pennsylvania
Franche Comté	De Kay, De Key	New Amsterdam
Saintonge	De La Fontaine	Virginia
Normandie	De La Grange	New Amsterdam
Picardie	De La Majanelle	Pennsylvania
Normandie	De La Mar, Lamar	Maryland
Caen	De La Maistre, Le Maistre, Le Maitre, etc.	Long Island
Saintonge	De la Montagne	New Netherland
Picardie	De Lancey	New York
Leyden	De La Noy, De La Noye, Delauney	Massachusetts
	De Lecheilles	Virginia
Tournai	De Lille	Massachusetts
Picardie	De Lorme	South Carolina
Normandie	De Mandeville	New Amsterdam
Beauchamp en Picardie	Demarest, Des, Du, De Marée, Desmarets	New Netherland
La Flandre	De Peyster	New Amsterdam
Comines, near Lille	De Pré	New Amsterdam
Chatillon sur Loire	De Rapalié, -je, -ye, -pelié and without De	Wallabout
Dauphiné	De Rességuier	
Landrecies	De Ruine, De Ruyns	Harlem
Lorraine	De Saussure	South Carolina
Bois Le Duc	De Sille	New Amsterdam
Aunis	De Vaus	New Amsterdam
La Rochelle	De Votion	Connecticut
Nantes	Dombois	
Artois	Doiau, Deyo, etc.	New Paltz
La Rochelle	Dominique	New York
Soubise en Saintonge	Doublet	New Amsterdam
Normandie	Drommeau	
Marennes	Du Bois (Jacques)	New York
Artois	Du Bois (Louis)	New Paltz
Canterbury	Du Bois (Pierre)	New York
Dieppe	Dubose	South Carolina
Sedan	De Cloux	New Amsterdam
Normandie	Dumont	Kingston, N. Y.
Rouen	Du Pont	Delaware
Saintonge	Du Puy, De Puy (Jean)	New Amsterdam
Champagne	Du Puy (Barthelemy)	Virginia
Paris	Du Puy (Nicholas)	New York
Saintonge	Durant	Connecticut

Picardie	Durie, Duryee	New Netherland
Amiens	Du Sauchoy	New Netherland
Languedoc	Dutée	Massachusetts
Leiden	Du Trieux, de Trieux	New Amsterdam
Normandie	Duval	Maryland
L'Ile de Ré	Erouard	New Rochelle
Languedoc	Fabrique	Connecticut
La Rochelle	Faneuil	Massachusetts
Touraine	Fauconnier	Staten Island
Dauphiné	Faure	New York
	Felle	New York
Normandie	Ferree	Pennsylvania
La Rochelle	Flandreau	New Rochelle
Magneux, near Vassy	Flournoy	Virginia
Soubise	Fouchereau	South Carolina
La Rochelle	Françoise	New York
	Freer	New Paltz
	Frisselle, Fraise	
L'Ile de Ré	Friguet	New Rochelle
Saintonge	Fumé	New York
Normandie	Gaillard or Gaylord	Connecticut
Mauzé	Gallaudet	New Rochelle
La Rochelle	Gaineau, Gerneaux, Gano	New Netherland
L'Ile de Ré	Garnier	New Amsterdam
Soubise	Gautier	New York
Saintonge	Germaine, -mon	New Oxford
Bergerac	Gilet, Gillett	Connecticut
La Rochelle	Giraud	New Rochelle
Lyonnais	Gitton	South Carolina
Arces	Gouin	New York
La Rochelle	Grasset, Greset	New York
Soubise	Guerry	New York
Moise	Guimar	New Paltz
St. Martin en Ré	Guion, -yon	New Rochelle
La Rochelle	Guitton	New York
	Harger	Stamford, Conn.
Calais	Hasbroque, -brouck, Asbroque,	New Paltz
	Hegeman (Walloon)	New Amsterdam
La Rochelle	Het	New Amsterdam
NORMANDIE	HILLAIRE (Hilleary)	MARYLAND
Charenton	Horry	South Carolina
Soubise	Jaudon	Pennsylvania
La Rochelle	Jay	New Amsterdam
Languedoc	Jearauld, -ould, Jerauld, Jeroe	Massachusetts
French Flanders	Jorise, -sse, -ice	Esopus
Normandie	Josselin	Massachusetts
L'Ile de Ré	Jouet	Narragansett
	Juillard	

Cardaillac (Guyenne)	Laborie	New Oxford
Bordeaux	Lanier	New York
Antilles	Lasty, Laty	New York
Villeneuve en Agenois	La Touche	New York
La Rochelle	La Tour (De La)	New York
Oise en Béarn	La Tourette (De La)	New York
La Rochelle	Laurens, Laurent	New York
St. Malo	Laurier	New Amsterdam
Champagne	Lavillon	Virginia
Bordeaux	Le Baron	Plymouth
Lille	Le Blanc	New Paltz
La Rochelle	Le Boutillier	New York
L'Ile de Ré	Le Brun	Narragansett
Rouen	Le Comte, Le Conte	New Rochelle
Picardie	Le Compte (Anthony)	Maryland
La Rochelle	L'Espenard	New Rochelle
Paris	L'Estrange, Streing	New Rochelle
Manheim	Le Febre	Esopus
Palatinat	Le Fevre	New Paltz
LORIÈRES	LEGEREAU	NEW YORK
La Rochelle	L'Hommedieu	Long Island
Paris	Le Mestre	New Rochelle
NORMANDIE	LE MOINE, MAWNEY	NARRAGANSETT
La Tremblade	Lequié, Lesquyer	New Netherland
L'Ile de Ré	Le Serrurier	South Carolina
Normandie	Le Sueur or Lozier	South Carolina
La Rochelle	Lucas	Rhode Island
SAINTONGE	MAGNY, Many, Maigny	NARRAGANSETT
Leyden	Mahieu (Walloon)	Massachusetts
	Malherbe	New York
Normandie	Mallet	New Oxford
La Rochelle	Manigault	South Carolina
Poitou	Marion	South Carolina
Guernsey Island	Marquand	Boston
Languedoc	Mascarenc	Boston
	Massé	Virginia
Guyenne	Maury	Virginia
L'Ile de Ré	Mazick, Masicq	South Carolina
	Melyn	
Moise en Saintonge	Mercereau, -sereau	Staten Island
Touraine	Mercier	South Carolina
La Rochelle	Mercier, Marcier	New Rochelle
Auvergne	Merle	Massachusetts
Picardie	Mesurole, Mizerol	New Netherland
Alsace	Michelet	Pennsylvania
England	Molines	Plymouth
POITOU	MONET	MARYLAND
	Mottet	
La Tremblade	Naudin	Philadelphia
Palatinate	Nicol	New Paltz
L'Ile de Ré	Pairan	Massachusetts

La Rochelle	Papin	New York
Poitou	Pardier, -dieu, Pardee	Connecticut
Artois	Parisis	New Netherland
Touraine	Pasquereau	New York
Lorraine	Péchin	Pennsylvania
Saintonge	Pelletreau	New York
Normandie	Pellier	New York
	Pengry	
Island of Jersey	Perrin, -ne	Staten Island
Aunis	Perroneau	South Carolina
Bermuda	Perrot, Perot	New York
L'Ile de Ré	Perrotau	Narragansett
Lyon	Peneo, -nneo, Pinneau	Plymouth
	Piaud	New York
La Rochelle	Pintard	New Jersey
Soubise	Poinset	South Carolina
Dieppe	Praa	New Netherland
Paris	Provoost, Prevot	New Amsterdam
Saintonge	Prioleau	South Carolina
Saintonge	Quantin (see Cantin, -e)	New Rochelle
	Quereau	New York
Poitou	Quintard	New York
Bretagne	Ravenel	South Carolina
	Renard	Virginia
La Rochelle	Renaud	Narragansett
	Renaudet	New York
HOLLAND	RENEAU, Reyneau, -naud	NEW ROCHELLE
Paris	Requa	New York
Blois	Revere	Massachusetts
	Rhinelander	New York
La Rochelle	Richard	New Netherland
Bergerac	Rivasson	New Rochelle
La Rochelle	Robard, Robert	New York
Lorraine	Rutan, Rutemps	New Paltz
Normandie	Sabin,	Massachusetts
Saintonge	Sansé	New York
Bretagne	St. Julien (de)	South Carolina
Marennes	Sauzeau	New York
Languedoc	Sée	Harlem
	Sequin, -guine	New Rochelle
Rochefort	Séjourne, Sigourney	Massachusetts
Bordeaux	Seleu, -lleu, Se Leu, Le Seu	Massachusetts
St. Maixent	Seul	Pennsylvania
Nieppe	Sohier	New Amsterdam
Pyrénées	Soulice	New Rochelle
	Soumain	New York
LORIÈRES	STELLE	NEW YORK
La Rochelle	Sycard, Sicard	New Rochelle
	Taine	

VICTORIA, QUEEN OF ENGLAND

A HUGUENOT DESCENDANT

Picardie	Testard	New York
	Thelaball	Virginia
Island of Jersey	Thorel	New York
Picardie	Tourneur	New Netherland
Montauban	Trabue	Virginia
Paris	Trico	New York
L'Ile de Ré	Valleau, Valeau, Valos	New Rochelle
Normandie	Vassall	Massachusetts
Normandie	Venable	Virginia
Artois	Vermeille	New Amsterdam
Languedoc	Ver Nooy	Kingston
Valenciennes	Vigne	New York
Bergerac	Villeponteux, -toux	New Rochelle
Soubise	Vincent	New York
Tournay	Vincent	New York
	Vintmaire	

The following dedication appears in the Library rooms of the Huguenot Society of America:

"Her Most Gracious Majesty
Queen Victoria
Herself
of Huguenot Descent.

From the peerage to the working class, the descendants of the Huguenot refugees are to this day found pervading the various ranks of English Society. The Queen of England herself is related to them, through her descent from Sophia Dorothea, grand-daughter of the Marquis D'Olbreuse, a Protestant nobleman of Poitou. The Marquis was one of the numerous French exiles who took refuge in Brandenburg on the Revocation of the Edict of Nantes. The Duke of Zell married his only daughter, whose issue was Sophia Dorothea, the wife of George Louis, Elector of Hanover, afterwards George I, of England. The son of Sophia Dorothea succeeded to the English throne as George II, and her daughter married Frederick William, afterwards King of Prussia; and thus Huguenot blood continues to run in the Royal Families of the two great Protestant States of the North.

God Save the Queen,
Bless the Prince of Wales and all the Royal Family
and keep alive the souvenir of the Huguenots."

III.

MONNET NAME, AS VARIOUSLY SPELLED

IN VIEW of the many diversified spellings of the Family name, in both public and private records and among different branches of the Family, this has proven a most interesting study and has received the most exhaustive research. The conclusions here presented may be accepted as justified by sufficient reasoning and as supported by convincing proof. Perhaps no family name has suffered more phonetic violence nor endured more orthographical variation. This subject will be treated with reference to its origin, its use in France and its appearance in America.

(a) Etymology. The name is *secondarily* from the French language. It is found in its first forms of "Monet" and "Monnet" as employed there, in no other language, and, so far as can be ascertained by an extensive correspondence and careful search of biographical and other reference works, no people of any other nationality than the French have borne the name. The name was *originally* taken from the Latin, but lost its primal ending of the letters "a" or "i" in the French. This is easily demonstrated by the fact that persons of Italian descent in France and Italian families at the present time in the United States bear the names "Monnetta," "Moneta," "Moneti" and "Monnetti."

There are several authorities upon the origin of the name. (1) In one Dictionary of the ancient French language (Rabelais), the etymology of *Monette* is defined as follows:

> "Je les appelle (les vielles femmes), non maunnets mais monettes, comme la Juno des Romanis, C'est un jeu de mots par confusion entre maunette malprope et moneta, monnaie."
>
> Which, translated is, "I call them (the old women), not *maunnets*, but *monettes*, as it were the Juno of the Romans. It is a play of words by confusion between maunette (squalid), and moneta (money)."

In another, in discussing the etymology of the word *Monette*, it says it is a perversion of the French for Monnaie, that this name is very

(1) Rabelais, Tome III, p. 88; Dict. of the French Language, Vol. 1, p. 607; Dict. of Biog. and Mythol., Thomas, p. 1747; Lipp. Pron. Biog. Dict., Vol. 2, p. 1747, and many others.

GODDESS JUNO, OF TEMPLE MONETA

CAPITOLIUM AT ROME

ancient, as it came from the Latin *Moneta,* and that this latter name was given it from the surname of "De Juno" at Rome. "Juno Moneta" was an appellation given to the Temple of Juno, dedicated to thrift, with this translation, "It is in this temple that one makes money." From Moneta comes "Le sens de monnaie," *i. e.,* "the idea of money."

In translating the various references to the etymology, all these lexicons trace the name Monette to the surname given to the Temple of Juno, called Moneta (1). It is designated by Rabelais as the temple of money, and also the temple wherein one prospers and makes money.

The various perverted appellations and spellings of the word "money," as used by the different orders of the French, all come from the name of this temple, according to these authorities, and it will be noted that the above authority says that the old women of the market place pronounced it Maunnetts, when it should have been Monettes. According to the earliest French etymology of the word, money, *i. e.* Monnaie, should be Monette or Moneta.

Smith's Dictionary of Greek and Roman Biography and Mythology, Vol. II, p. 1112 gives:

> "MONETA, a surname of Juno among the Romans, by which she was characterized as the protectress of money. Under this name she had a temple on the Capitoline in which there was at the same time the mint, just as the public treasury was in the Temple of Saturn. The temple had been vowed by the dictator L. Furius in a battle against the Aurunci, and was erected on the spot where the house of M. Manlius Capitolinus had stood. (Liv. IV, 7, 20; VI, 20; VII, 28; XLII, 1; Ov. *Fast.* I, 638; VI, 183.)
>
> MONETA signifies the *mint,* and such a surname cannot be surprising, as we learn from St. Augustin (De Civ. Dei, VII, 11) that Jupiter bore the surname of Pecuni; but some writers found such a meaning too plain, and Livius Andronicus, in the beginning of his translation of the Odyssey, used MONETA as a translation of MVÉMOSÚVÉ (*Gr.*), and thus made her the mother of the Muses or Camenae. (Comp. Hyzin. *Fab.* Praef.)
>
> Cicero (*de Div.* I, 45; II, 32) relates a mythological tale. During an earthquake, he says, a voice was heard issuing from the Temple of Juno on the Capitol admonishing (*monens*) that a pregnant sow should be sacrificed. A somewhat more probable reason for the name is given by Suidas (s. v. MOVÉTA), though he assigns it to too late a time. In the war with Pyrrhus and the Tarentines, he says, the Romans, being in want of money, prayed to Juno, and were told by the goddess that money would not be wanting to them so long as they would fight with the arms of justice, and, as the Romans by experience found the truth of the words of Juno, they called her Juno MONETA. Her festival was celebrated on the first of June. (Ov. *Fast.* VI, 183, etc.; Macrob. *Sat.* I, 12.)

(1) Smith's Dict. Greek & Roman Biog., see *post.*

There is one trace of the family, in which Monnaie was named, a small town, upon or near the Loire, eight miles north northeast of Tours, which has 1550 inhabitants (1).

In the Congressional Library at Washington, there is a three-volume work entitled *The Songs and Poems of the French*, written in French and donated on the title page in pencil by "J. Monnet." This is especially interesting because on the back is the private library paster of J. Monnet with the family coat of arms, which the Deputy National Librarian said no doubt indicated that it was the private coat of arms of the family of J. Monnet. These volumes are small, containing three hundred and fifty pages each. There is a profile medallion cut of the author, whose name is also Monnet, and beneath his picture are these three Latin words, "Mulcet, Movet, *MONET*," freely translated, "He pleases, he arouses the emotion, he instructs."

From these authorities and for other reasons, and, particularly from the names recorded in the London Naturalizations Post, it is clear that the original name was *Moneta*, Latin, becoming in the French *Monet* and Monnet, originally pronounced in French as though it were "Mo-náy" and "Món-nay."

In support of this, if the reader be not familiar with the French language, any book of French pronunciation will exhibit to him that the vowel "é," with acute accent, is pronounced as though it were "a" in the word "pay," that a nasal syllable, as "on," has no English equivalent, but is pronounced "on," with a strong nasal influence, and that a compound vowel, as "et" or "ey" is pronounced as the vowel "é" (*supra*); hence, "Monet" is pronounced as though it were Moné or Mo-náy, and "Monnet" as though it were Mónne or Món-nay, from which the many phonetic changes and orthographical variations arise, as hereafter given (2).

In this connection the following are in support of the derivation and relation of the name. The word "Money" in the Century Dictionary appears as:

"Money (mun′ i. N. Formerly also mony, monie); [M. E. moneye, mone, monoye; O. F. moneie, monoie, monnoye; F. Monnaie—Pr. Sp. moneda—Pg. moeda—It. moneta; L. Moneta, a mint.]"

The Standard Dictionary also gives, "OF. moneie, L. monetá, mint."

(b) Name in France. As employed there, but two forms have been in use, as a family name. A careful search of all sources of information

(1) "Monnaie, mòn-ná, a town of France, in Indre-et-Loire, 8 miles N. N. E. of Tours, pop. 1550."—Lippincott's Gazeteer, p. 1865.

(2) *The Pronunciation of* 10,000 *Proper Names*, by Mary Stuart-Mackey and Maryette Goodwin-Mackey (New York, 1901), p. 159, gives manet, mă-nā′, and p. 173, gives Monet, mō-nā′. The vowel "è," with grave accent is pronounced as though it were "e" in the word "let," *i. e.*, Monè, meaning Money.

has disclosed but two spellings, "Monet" and "Monnet," the latter being a variation from the former, as the first is much the older family name. That the two are the same family stock has been established to the complete satisfaction of the writer. It has been traced back for over three hundred years. All French biographical dictionaries, books of reference, etc., give it thus, either as "Monet" or "Monnet," of which Claude Monet, the celebrated painter, now living in Paris, and Jean Monnet, the noted author, Paris, 1765, are examples, as well as the names of many distinguished Frenchmen given in a succeeding chapter. It will also be noted that the records of all Huguenot immigrants of the name exhibit only the two spellings, except in case of Amonet, which is discussed in another place (*post*). Again, one of these two spellings of the name is employed without exception by all the families now living in France. All of which is strongly confirmatory of the fact.

(c) Its forms in America. As has been the case with many other ancestral names whose identity has been almost wholly lost, so when it came to its use in America it has suffered more violent variations. Still, keeping in mind that it was French and not pronounced as spelled, the final syllable in either case pronounced as "áy," or "è," and that names were used as they sounded phonetically and thus were sometimes entered in public records very erroneously, what at first is to be wondered at, is after all of easy and natural explanation.

As to its orthography in America, let us note first its spelling by the several branches of the Family known beyond question to descend from a common ancestor. Generally, in Ohio and Indiana, "Monnett"; one branch at Columbus, Ohio, "Monett"; another, the descendants of Samuel Monett of Chillicothe, both "Monett" and "Monette"; Southern families, "Monette"; some in California "Monnet"; elsewhere "Monnette"; in Virginia and Maryland, all of these variations: all of which conform more to individual taste (1) than planted upon any particular authority. Altogether the writer has come upon twenty-six, and possibly more, variations in his extended correspondence and research. The foregoing, however, are more easily accounted for.

Concerning the records of the name in official documents, required to be recorded and in records made *sua sponte* by officials, the variation is more marked. In Ohio, "Monett," "Monnet," "Monnett" and "Monnette"; in Virginia, "Monnett," "Monnet" and "Monett"; in Maryland, "Munnitt" and "Munnett"; (Cumberland, and Caroline County, incor-

(1) Dr. George Newman Monette states that his father, John Wesley Monette, added the final "e" to his father's spelling of the name, which was Monett. The father of the compiler added the final "e" to his father's spelling of the name, which was Monnett. There was no authority in either case, nor for doubling the final "t," originally.

rectly spelled by sound, although the name was frequently so pronounced in Ohio in recent years), "Monnett," "Monett," "Monete," "Money," "Monatt"; elsewhere, "Manet," "Manez," "Manee," "Monee," "Mannett," "Amonet," "Amonnet." As given later in more detail, note that Monee or Manee appears in New York Colonial records as "Munnet," which is most convincing of the common origin of the name.

In connection with the several last mentioned variations, special comment should be given. Records of Christ Church, Calvert County, Maryland, show conclusively that Monet, French pronunciation "Mónay," or "Món-nay" or "Monè" became "Money" in the records there. There are numerous records of Moneys all through Maryland whose descendants claim to be of French descent, and the given names, Isaac, Abraham, Samuel and William are common to all these. A correspondence with Hon. Hernando De Soto Money, United States Senator from Mississippi, discloses his claim that his name originated in de Mornay, French in any event, and probably correct; but Mr. Fosdick (*ante*) gives Money as the Huguenot Monnaye (London, 1618), which is supported by all the various authorities cited in support of the Latin origin. That they are closely allied is indisputable, as well as that the Maryland Money families are descendants of Monet or Monnet. It will also be noted that there are many of the name, Money, now in England, but of French origin (1).

Manez, Manee, Manet, Monee, Monat, Monie, etc., are easily accounted for upon the explanation of the phonetic spelling from French pronunciation of the name Monet, *i. e.* "Món-ay."

Again, consider the settlement of the Huguenot emigrants at Mannikintown, Virginia, bearing the name Amonnet, which appears in the old records there in four different ways, namely: Amonet, Ammonet, Amonnet and Ammonnet (2).

The writer has failed to discover any trace whatever of this particular name in any families now living in France. It does not appear in any old dictionaries or reference books. It does not appear in any public records, so far found. And, while the descendants of this family do not know of the connection themselves, beyond doubt they are unquestionably of the same parent stock as Monnet, and the name clearly originated in "à-Monet," as the French names, "de la Warr" became Delaware and "de la Noye" became Delano in English.

---

(1) *British Family Names*, by H. Barber (London, 1903), p. 199, gives the following: "Money, Norman-French, Monnaye, Muny; p. n. Mauny. Monnaie; location of name, Normandy.—*Huguenots in London*, 1618."

(2) Virginia Hist. Coll.; Huguenot Emigration to Virginia, Vol. V (Richmond, 1886), p. 60, and Virginia Hist. Mag., Vol. II, p. 289, *et. seq.*, giving Vestry Book of Parish of King William, where name Ammonet appears frequently. Dr. Wm. Minet (*post*) questions Amonet as being originally Monet.

In view of these points of both authority and reasoning, there can be little doubt that the family name originated as "Moneta" in Latin, and "Monet," varied to "Monnet" in French, and though almost unrecognizable in its many variations in America as being one and the same family name, yet those bearing the cognomen in the forms here given can without any doubt whatsoever accept the fact of a kinship from a common ancestry, not to exceed three hundred years removed.

However, a study of the names and evidences of "Minot" (1) and "Minet" (2), both clearly Huguenot, the former prominent in New England and the latter in old England, with later slight traces in America, can not identify them at the present day with "Monet" (3).

However, the writer is very much of the opinion that all these cognate names had a common origin, more probably "Moneta," as already discussed.

No more appropriate place can be found to insert a few words concerning the compilation of Hon. William Minet, to whom reference is had in the foot-note of the preceding page (*vide*). It is entitled:

> "SOME ACCVNT OF THE HVGVENOT FAMILY OF MINET FROM THEIR COMING OVT OF FRANCE AT THE REVOCATION OF THE EDICT OF NANTES MDCLXXXVI FOVNDED ON ISAAC MINET'S 'RELATION OF OVR FAMILY' BY WILLIAM MINET, M.A.-F.S.A. OF THE INNER TEMPLE."

It is, in a way, a valued pioneer in this field, and the reader desiring to enlarge his information upon the history and trend of Huguenot emigration cannot afford to omit a consultation of this work. The common ancestor therein being of similar name to the one herein, this in itself is a fact lending a specific interest. The first name "Isaac" is a common French name, and that ISAAC MINOT, ISAAC MINET and ISAAC[1] MONET should each have been a Huguenot refugee is unique, to say the least. An Isaac Manet has, similarly, been recorded.

---

(1) See *The Minot Family* (descendants of Elder George Minot of Dorchester, Mass., before 1634), by Samuel Shattuck (1847); *Id.*, by Joseph G. Minot (Boston, 1897).

(2) Dr. William Minet, M. A., F. S. A., Huguenot Society of London, and compiler of certain of its publications, and with whom the writer has had a pleasing correspondence, states that his family originated in Picardy, France, where he has traced it back as far as 1609. He is the author of a Genealogy which is intensely interesting in its Huguenot history and genealogical items.

(3) In support, further, of the foregoing deductions, the writer has the sanction of Rev. A. Stapleton, acknowledged authority and writer upon Huguenot Emigration, who says that Monet and Monnet are unquestionably Huguenot, that the pure forms of the name "Monet" and "Monnet" have been corrupted by both dropping and adding other letters and spelling phonetically, and that the variations "Monie," "Munnie" and "Money," etc., are identical with it. He further says that the name "Monnie" among the Refugees was common.

The Minet Genealogy is based upon some curious records written by the ancestor Isaac Minet, which are here reproduced, as quoted from the work:

ISAAC MINET'S OWN PERSONAL RECORD OF HIS FAMILY.

MEMORANDUM by me Isaac Minet; a relation of the family of my father Mr. Ambroise Minet.

My father Mr. Ambroise Minet was borne at Clermon in Boullenois, he had a brother Jacques Minet who was post mast^{r} at franc near Montreuille in Boulenois whose son James suceeded him in same imploy and whose grandson is now actually postmast^{r} there in 1717, he is also James and hath a brother.

S^{d} Jacques brother to my father had a son Ambroise who was kild, being cornet of horse in y^{e} french service and 4 daughters Mary, Anne, Suson, and Ester, who all four dyed in England.

My mother was M^{is} Susanna de Haffrengue, daughter of Peter Haffrengue, borne at a house called La Tresorery near Huitmille in the boullenois. She had two brothers, Daniel who dyed at Ardres, and Peter who maryed at St Vallery in Somme.

My father and mother lived at Calais and keept shopp of grocery druggs liquors etc^{ra}—my father was buryed at Calais out of y^{e} town being a protestant in y^{e} year 1675 aged 70 years.

My mother did come over to England & dyed at London in y^{e} yeare 1687 & was buryed in S^{t} martin churchyard, I then lived at London wth my brother Ambroise.

My father had six sons and three daughters (viz) Thomas, Ambroise, Daniel, Elizabeth, Suson, Isaac, Jacob, Stephen and Mary who all fled out of france for y^{e} sake of the protestant religion.

A cut of Isaac Minet appears in illustration on the opposite page.

ISAAC MINET, A HUGUENOT REFUGEE

IV.

ORIGIN OF THE AMERICAN FAMILY OF MONNET

THIS will be considered in its three aspects of nationality, religious affiliations and ancestral home.

(a) As to its nationality. The Monnet Family is undeniably of French origin. This is very evident from the name itself, as discussed in the preceding chapter, which would be sufficient evidence without other. It is a French name, and found in no other language, except as it originated in the Latin and has its counterpart in the Italian families of the present day.

Again, a careful consideration of the physical characteristics of the most typical representatives of the Monnet Family leads to the irresistible conclusion of its French origin. Certain members of the present generation have frequently been taken by others to be French, though two hundred years removed, and in their personal appearance exhibit those points of physiognomy which easily classify them as being of French descent. One in particular, from his name and countenance, was known to his school-mates as "Frenchy," a significant fact, as it is well known that college men have a recognized aptitude for emphasizing peculiarities. Another, similarly, was nick-named "Monie."

Further, the tradition in separate branches of the Family, having no particular intercourse with each other in recent years, is identical as to this French origin. This has been most strikingly proven in comparing the traditions of the Monnetts and the Monetts of Ohio and the Monettes of the South, who neither recognized nor suspected a relationship until it had been incontrovertibly established by the writer.

The mental and physical attributes of the members of the Family have shown in a remarkable degree the characteristics of their early French ancestry.

This has been a most interesting study and confirmation of the French origin. The same nervous energy, volatile spirit, strong sentimentality, aesthetic and artistic temperaments, violent emotions, sturdy patriotism, love of family and home, business thrift and commercial instinct, and many other qualities which have ever characterized and peculiarly marked a Frenchman, and more particularly the Huguenot, are to be found in the make-up of the members of the Monnet Family today, in more or less degree; but in many individual cases they are most positively exhibited.

And, lastly, records, both within and without the Family, private and public, credit the Family as being of French origin.

All of which is a full measure of proof, apart from the ancestral lines sufficiently proven and established in the succeeding pages of this work.

(b) A remarkable evidence of the Huguenot origin of the Family living within the borders of the United States, to say nothing of record and other authority, has been developed in a correspondence with those of the name now living in the Dominion of Canada or now living in the United States, but who came from Canada originally. This has been followed up with much care and exactitude. There are many bearing both the names Monnet and Monet, sometimes with the final "e" added, to be found in Canada at the present time. They live in the vicinity of both Montreal and Quebec and are scattered to other provinces and territories. At St. Jean, Province of Quebec, there lived one Monnette family for years, maintaining a hotel called "l'hotel Monnette," which is now kept by a daughter of the original owner, who is named M'elle Lea Monnette.

These Canadian families, some quite old there, and others of emigration within an hundred years, are, without exception, so far found by the writer, of the Roman Catholic faith. This is in line with the historical fact that Canada, as New France, was settled and maintained exclusively Catholic. In fact, the Huguenots were forbidden to emigrate there.

On the other hand, every one of the name appearing in the lineages given herein, representing the Family in the United States for the last two hundred years, belongs to some one of the Protestant faiths, with more or less close affiliation, membership in the Methodist, Episcopalian and Presbyterian Churches preponderating. And none of the Family within the United States has yet been discovered who ever became a Catholic. This is most convincing. The Catholic emigrant to America rarely became a Protestant.

Again, tradition in separate branches of the Family, having no intercourse with each other in recent years, is identical that the first emigrant ancestors of the name to America were Huguenot refugees who fled from France after the Revocation of the Edict of Nantes in 1685, went to England, and from the latter place to America very shortly afterwards (1).

Further, it may be noted that a peculiar religious zeal has been universally displayed among members of the Family; and the fact that

(1) The writer himself is able to trace this tradition, unaltered or unmodified, back to its repetition by his great-great-grandfather, which reaches back to 1750.

it has produced two of the great pioneer preachers has in it something confirmatory of the Protestant zeal thus inherited. Attention is called to the pointed fact that the given names, Abraham, Isaac, William (Guillaume), Thomas, John (Jean), Peter (Pierre) and Jacob, very common Huguenot names, and Jeremiah as well, appear in nearly every generation of the Family in America, and very frequently. It is historic that the Huguenots were close students of the Bible, and this in connection with the commonness of employing Bible names for baptismal names by all emigrants to America, for religious reasons, argues much in itself.

A contemporary biographer of John Wesley Monette (d. 1851), gives the statement that "He was born of Huguenot blood, in Staunton, Virginia." And this (1) Huguenot origin is emphasized in various publications containing reference to the name. The most noteworthy authority is a carefully prepared article appearing in a Centennial Biog. History of Crawford County, Ohio (1902), p. 572 (2).

Submitted to various authorities for their judgment upon its origin, such as Mr. P. Mirabel, Librarian of the Huguenot Society of America; Hon. R. S. Faber, F. S. A., of the Huguenot Society of London; Hon. Wm. Minet, M. A., F. S. A., compiler of Vol. III and Vol. XIII of the publications of the latter Society; Mr. Chas. E. Lart of Charmouth, Dorset, England, professional genealogist, and one very familiar with Huguenot research; Rev. A. Stapleton, an acknowledged authority, and others, the universal verdict, without exception, has been to classify the name as Huguenot.

In this connection, Mr. John O'Hart (3) has given the following: "Names of Huguenot families, naturalized in Great Britain and Ireland, commencing in 1681 and ending in 1712; but, in the reign of William and Mary, the largest number of foreign refugees were naturalized—1689 to 1701 * * * " and includes MONET, as well as Monier, Motte, Menet, Minet and Moyne, in a long list of names.

Also, Rev. Henry Barber (4), whose work is authoritative, gives the following names: Minett, Money, Minnitt, Mines, Mott, Mowat, Mowet, Mouat, Mynott, all cognate, as being Huguenot, and in a recent communication to the author advised that the forthcoming edition of his work, now being revised, would contain Monet and Monnet as also Huguenot.

---

(1) *John W. Monette, Historian of the Mississippi Valley*, by C. C. Forshey.

(2) Prepared by Francis Sylvester Monnett, who has for his authorities his father, Rev. Thomas Jefferson Monnett, who repeated his father, Rev. Jeremiah Crabb Monnett, upon the subject, and his uncle Abraham Monnett (d. 1881), with whom he had discussed the matter in his lifetime.

(3) *Irish Pedigrees* (London), in Part VI, Chapt. 1, in an admirable article upon the "Huguenots," pp. 450 to 498, inclusive.

(4) *British Family Names* (London, 1903, Second Edition).

(c) The ancestral home in France. After an extended search, everything points to the ancient Province of Poitou, France, as being the original home of the Monnet Family, now represented by the descendants in the United States. Certainly, there were families bearing the name living there in Huguenot times, and it was from this Province that great numbers of the refugees came who were naturalized in London and afterwards came to America. Mr. Lart, whose work will be commented upon herein later, and which fact will be further elaborated in the succeeding pages, says that THERE CAN BE NO DOUBT THAT PIERRE MONET, FATHER, AND SONS, PIERRE[1] MONET AND ISAAC[1] MONET, NATURALIZED IN LONDON IN 1688, CAME FROM POITOU.

A map of France showing its political divisions in the seventeenth century is here given (1).

As appears, the principal towns of the Province were Loudun, La Sossais, Roche sur yon, Châtellerault, Benet, Parthenay, Poitiers, Fontenay, Niort, Thorigne, Lusignan; while the smaller province of Aunis (smallest in France), immediately adjoining on the South, contained La Rochelle, which had a glorious history, was the birth-place and for years the citadel of the Huguenots, and which was the center of their influence and the chief place of embarcation at the times of their dispersions. Mr. Baird (2) gives accounts and names of many refugees from all the above-named towns of Poitou, stating generally, "The Province of Poitou sent many excellent Huguenot families to America." As hereafter noted, he records Sarah Monnie from Sossais and Jacob, Pierre and Matthiew Ammonet from Loudun. He makes the following interesting statement (3):

> "In the southern part of central Poitou there is a cluster of towns and villages, east and north of the town of Niort, where many of our Huguenot families, transplanted to America, had their origin. Most of these localities are now so insignificant as to find no place upon ordinary maps. But none of them were too obscure to be visited by the troops of Louis XIV, under the direction of the infamous Marillac, in the course of the spring and summer of the year 1681; and it is probable that this little district witnessed, at that period, as much of concentrated cruelty and misery as did any other part of France. The soldiers did not leave one

(1) Taken from *The Huguenot Emigration to America* (*ante*) by permission of the publishers.

(2) *The Huguenot Emigration to America* (*ante*), p. 49, *et seq.*

(3) *Id.* p. 54.

FRANCE IN HUGUENOT TIMES, SHOWING ANCIENT POITOU

parish to go to another so long as a single Protestant remained to be either converted or ruined. Houses were pillaged, women were insulted and tortured, men were beaten; and when driven or dragged to the churches those who could be persuaded to kneel before the priest or place their hands upon the Gospel were reported as converts. Multitudes of the wretched villagers might be seen flying from their homes toward La Rochelle or some other place of fancied security, or gathered in groups along the coast, waiting for some means of escape by sea.

"It is easy to perceive that the bewilderment and consternation produced by the visits of the soldiery may have resulted sometimes in insanity. Jean Migault relates that, in his wanderings, he frequently met a woman, with an infant in her arms and two little children at her side, hastening, crazed by fear, across the fields, under the impression that she was pursued by the dragoons."

It is a remarkable fact that there are families now living in the vicinities of both Châtellerault and Niort (the one now in the Province of Vienne and the other now in the Province of Deux-Sèvres, France) bearing the name "Monnet," and who possess the family tradition that their ancestors or relatives of their ancestors emigrated to America at the time of the Huguenot emigration.

In answer to an inquiry directed to the Receveur Des Postes & Telegraphes, Daiecand, the following reply came, which first opened the way for the succeeding discoveries. The letter is in French and a free translation is here given:

Châtellerault, Feb. 4, 1907.

Dear Sir:

In response to your letter of Jan. 18, I have the honor to inform you that there live in Châtellerault several families of the name "Monnet." Among them:—M. Auriox Monnet, 16 Rue Vielevert, Châtellerault; M. Emile Monnet, 41 Square Gambetta, Châtellerault. These families say themselves that their ancestors emigrated to America a very long time ago.

Accept, Monsieur, my kind respects.

Abraham Monnett (b. 1811, d. 1881), frequently asserted (1) that the family originally came from La Rochelle, but whether the tradition com-

(1) The writer has discussed this subject with Mrs. Thomas C. Hall of Bucyrus, Ohio, still living, who was born in France about 1820. Her maiden name was Julia Julliard, and she is a sister of Hon. A. D. Julliard, of mercantile fame, of New York City. She comes of a famous French family, cloth manufacturers, and is the seventh generation in descent of four brothers, who lived near the Swiss border. She came to America in 1830, and was personally acquainted with Abraham Monnett for years, with whom she frequently talked of their common French origin and heard him make the statement given in the text.

ing to him was that La Rochelle was the point of departure for England merely, and not the early home, is uncertain from the statement itself (1). But, fortunately, further proof has been adduced, and undoubtedly the recollection of La Rochelle was as the point of embarcation, for it was the chief meeting-place at which Huguenots assembled prior to emigration.

Acting upon the information given by the Receveur Des Postes & Telegraphes, Daiecand (*supra*), a correspondence was taken up with Hon. Emile Monnet-Piault upon the subject. Several interesting letters have been received from him, of which the following is most important and self-explanatory (translated freely from the French):

Saumer, Nov. 2nd, 1907.

Dear Cousin:

I have more than three weeks since received the letter in response to that which I had addressed to Monsieur, the Consular Agent of France at Cincinnati, of which you have been informed. Therefore, consider now the information I am able to give you.

About the month of May last I learned through the Receveur Des Postes & Telegraphes, Daiecand, at Châtellerault, in which I am native, that M. Orra E. Monnette had written to him for information upon the point of ascertaining if there did not still live within the Country some of the descendants of his family.

There were by chance in relations with said functionary those who knew that in my family "Monnet" appeared, and had given me information of your letter. I asked him to advise you that one of my ancestors had in fact left France about the year 1690.

Since then, these researches have interested me. I have to that end consulted the old papers of the family, and more, I recall quite well that there was an old man, my ancestor, of whom my grandmother told and often related to me (her mother was a Monnet), that, in her youth, her uncle, François Monnet, particularly, and his grandfather, had, upon several occasions, and about 1800 or 1809, made the journey from Châtellerault to Paris for the purpose of meeting one of their cousins, very old, who had made a passage from America, where he had been for a long time, and was then en route to Paris; but, unfortunately, for some reason my grandparents did not get to see him.

I am able to furnish you the proof of our relationship from the Registers which I possess, and which does not make it the object of any doubt.

---

(1) Mrs. Hall also made the statement to Mrs. Mary Monnett-Hull, in the latter's lifetime, for it appears in the Hull Papers, and to the writer as well, that she (Mrs. Hall) had read in some book, years ago, the nature and title of which she had forgotten, that the Monnet refugees had come across the waters in a ship named the Mayflower (supposedly after the first one of that name), and that mother Garfield's (Eliza Ballou) ancestor or some relative had come in the same ship, and that it was some time prior to 1713, which date seemed to cling particularly in her mind for some reason.

On this subject we have the Registers themselves mentioning the heritage or profile of our family, a heritage which has never been equaled elsewhere.

I boldly hope, Monsieur, that in the event (as I certainly wish it) you arrive at a realization of your project, you will kindly reserve for me a copy of your interesting book. * * *

My father, who lives at Poitiers, chief place of the department of Vienne, cradle of the Monnet Family, is the oldest of our line. In case you desire to place yourself in direct relation with my father, write him at the following address:—Monsieur A. Piault, 163 Grand Rue, Poitiers, Vienne. * * *

Please, my dear friend, to accept expression of my very distinguished sentiments, and believe me to have derived all return from it, if I have been able to be useful to you in something.

Cordially yours,

Emile Piault, Avocat,
21 Rue Beaurepaire,
Saumer, Maine et Loire.

At his suggestion, a correspondence was also had with his father, Monsieur A. Piault, and the following letter is also of interest (translated freely from the French):

Niort, April 26, 1908.

Dear Monsieur:

I am truly embarrassed on account of my long silence. Your letter, which I had not answered, has rested quietly among some papers and the chance has not come to me of answering sooner. I acknowledge my obligation and beg of you to receive my excuses upon the subject.

The name of your ancestors is very well known in Poitou, where still live many families of the name.

At Niort there still lives a Monnet Family, a family very honorable, of which the head was Mayor of the City for a number of years, and then Senator. He is dead and has left children who no longer live at Niort, but his widow was still residing there last year. (1)

This family, I believe, originated at Mougon, a village situated about ten kilometers from Niort. It is Catholic, but Mougon is included in a Huguenot Country (we call the country Huguenot, as a part of Poitou, the country of the plains, where the population, of liberal spirit, is composed of Protestants and Catholics, in proportions very nearly equal; yet the remainder of Poitou is a mountainous country). * * *

Her address is Madame Monnet, rue Vieille Rose à Niort. This lady will be able to give you information upon the genealogy of her family. Of the other Monnets, probably the parents, who lived at Mougon, I believe left those parts long ago.

I regret not to be able to give you more information. Believe me, dear Monsieur, to offer you my very best sentiments.

Gachet. (M. A. Piault).

(1) See account of Hon. Alfred Monnet, French Senator (*post*).

Following up this correspondence with a letter to Madame Monnet, it was gratifying to receive the succeeding most interesting and instructive communication (translated freely from the French):

Niort, June 12, 1908.

Monsieur:

I have read with interest the letter which you were kind enough to write me, and I am glad that I can give you exact information about our family.

The Monnet de Lorbeau family is originally from Mougon (Deux-Sèvres). The information that we have traces back to 1735, the birth date of our ancestor, Claude Jean Baptiste Monnet de Lorbeau. He married Mademoiselle Allain and they had twelve children, five boys and seven girls.

Of two boys (as of the girls) we trace the line of descendants to our day. We have not discovered the date of Elie François Epiphane's (born 1767) death. The same is true of Louis Marie Benjamin (born 1769), who was engaged as a volunteer at *St. Maixent* on the eleventh of August, 1793. Since this date no trace of him has been found. Perhaps he may have been in England.

To-day, bearing the name of Monnet de Lorbeau there exists only my nephew, Octave (son of my brother-in-law), a married man, sixty years old, whose children are dead, and my two grand-sons, who have been so unfortunate as to lose both father and mother; Jacques, the eldest, is 25 years old; he is now, and has been for some time, at Saigon (Cochin-China), where he has a good position in the Maritime Mail Steam Packets Department. The second, Pierre, has just finished his military service. Both, as my nephew, Octave, and the two sisters of my grandsons, worthily bear the family name.

Here in Poitou and especially in Niort, my husband, Mayor of this city, Deputy, then Senator, has left profound remembrances.

The name of Lorbeau, abandoned by several members of the family at the time of the Revolution of 1793, has been taken again by my son and my grandson. Monnet is always written with two "n"s. From time immemorial the family has been continuously very Catholic.

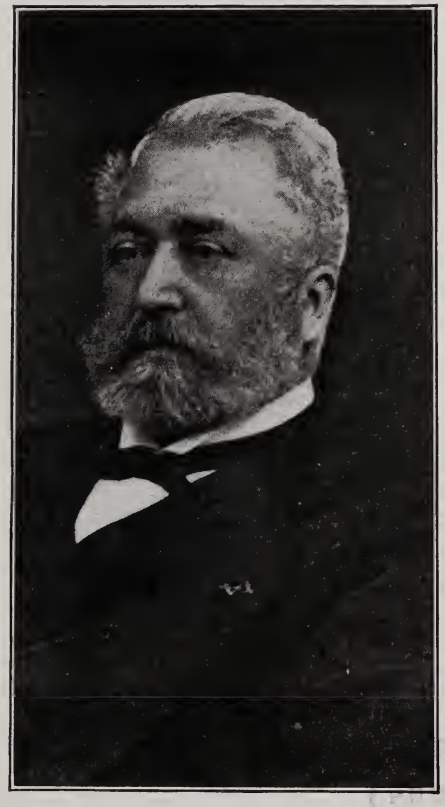
There, sir, is all I can tell you about our family. Receive the assurance of my highest regards.

Sincerely,

Emma Monnet.

Niort, rue Casse 69,
Deux-Sèvres.

Having occasion to correspond further with Madame Emma Monnet upon the question of the spelling of the name "Monnet" or "Monet," and making request for a photograph of her most distinguished husband, Hon. Alfred Monnet (now deceased), an answer came so graciously



HON. ALFRED MONNET (1820-1890)

FRENCH SENATEUR

acceding to the request that it is likewise inserted here (translated freely from the French):

Niort, 26 Oct., 1908.

Monsieur:

Upon my return to Niort I hasten to forward to you the photograph of my husband which you had asked of me in your last letter, and I also join with it the signet (stamp) (1) of our arms. Our family in Poitou has always spoken "Monnet" with two "n"s. The Monnets with one "n" are not known, neither to us nor to our kinship.

I am happy to convey to you the token which you asked of me and I assure you again, Monsieur, of my very kind regards.

Emma Monnet.
69 rue Casse,
Niort.

Other correspondence disclosed that Madame Monnet did not intend to convey the meaning that none of the name "Monet" existed in France, but, rather, that she was personally unacquainted with them.

Apropos of this statement, the writer, while in the city of Paris, France, in the summer of 1910, examined a current city directory, which disclosed the existence of several residents there at the present time; they were recorded of both the names MONNET and MONET (with the varied spellings) and of the name PILLOT, as follows:

MONET, bourrelier, boul. de la Gare, 193.
MONET, cours p. jeunes filles, boul. de Magenta, 49.
MONET, (H.) dentiste, r. de Flandre, 114.
MONET, eaux gazenses, r. Vandrezanne, 18.
MONET, mercerie, r. Theophile-Roussel, 4.
MONET, peinture et vitrerie, quai de Valmy 93.
MONET, (Mme.) teinturerie, boul. de Charonne, 18 bis.
MONET, vins, cité Industrielle, m 9.
MONET, (L) vins, r. Vandrezanne 32.
MONNET, beurre et oeufs, boul. de la Villette.
MONNET, bonneterie, r. de Bagnolet, 97.
MONNET, (E) café et tabac, av. Rapp. 36, et av. de la Bourdonnais, 45.
MONNET, et Moyne, chauffage et ventilation, r. Torricellei, 11 et r. Montmartre 148.
MONNET, coiffeur, r. Fremicourt, 49.
MONNET, cordonnier, r. Duranton, 23.
MONNET, (Mlles) conturieres, r. Croix-des-Petits-Champs, 38.
MONNET, (Mme) conturiere, r. Troyon.
MONNET, (Mlle) directrice de l'école maternelle, r. de Wattignies, 52.
MONNET, (Paul) éclairage au gazogène, r. Tronchet, 10.
MONNET, épicier, r. de Crussol, 8.
MONNET, épicier, r. Jean-Cottin, 6.
MONNET, (César) épicier, r. Lecourbe, 11 et r. de Staël, 1.

(1) See (*post*) under heading "Coats of Arms," for illustration of this signet.

MONNET, (Mlle) institution de jeunes filles, r. des Rasselins, 19.
MONNET, (Dr.) médecin-oculiste, boul. Raspail, 39.
MONNET, meunisier, r. Etex, 18.
MONNET, miroitier, r. Crozatier, 19.
MONNET, (E) ornements en zinc, r. de la Roquette, 62 et 64.
MONNET, (Vve) teinturerie, r. Lemercier, 82.
MONNET, vins, r. du Burrégo, 44.
MONNET, vins, r. des Boulets, 65.
MONNET, vins, r. Boursault, 40.
MONATTE, papetier, av. d'Italie, 162.
MONATTE, vins, av. du Pont-de-Flandre, 23.

Several of the names, Monnot, Monot and Monier, appear; Minet and Minot are common, also Minotte, Menet and Manet. Amonet, in any of its forms does *not* appear.

Several Pilet and Pillet; also, Pillot, Pilleaux, but no Pillo or Pilo or Pileaux.

The title is *Annuaire du Commerce Didot-Bottin* (113e Annee de Publication), Paris, 1910, Tomes I and II.

"Monnaies et medailles, Anciennes et modernes," comprising money tables, etc., p. 10.

It should be noted that this directory is restricted entirely to the names and places of business of tradespeople. It contains no names of the nobility or prominent families. These are found in other publications.

The final and conclusive proof of the origin of the Monnet Family in Ancient Poitou, in the light of the relationship of the first immigrants to America, PIERRE[1] and ISAAC[1] MONNET, rests in the following records:

Mr. Charles E. Lart, of Charmouth, Dorset, England, an eminent English genealogist, has made careful searches for the author and under date of December 23, 1908, reports that his special agent in Niort had found some of the old Mougon Registers at Niort. There exist four of the Eighteenth Century, 1759 to 1775, and a fifth which only comprises thirteen months, a period from March 28, 1677, to April 28, 1678. In these few months are found the following Monnet entries:

> "1 *Août*, 1677, Enterrement de *Louise Monnet*, veuve de François Niccollas, de la paroisse d' Aigounay—decedée le même jour."
>
> "19 *Sept.* 1677. Baptême de Jacques, fils de *Pierre Monnet* (who signs the acte) et de Jeanne Monnet de la paroisse d'Aigounay. Parrain Jacques Monnet; Marraine, Catherne Monnet, qui ont dit que l'enfant était né le 9 Sept. 1677."

Translating these entries, in short, as follows:

> "August 1st, 1677, interment of Louise Monnet, widow of François Niccollas, of the Parish of Aigounay; deceased the same day."
>
> "September 19, 1677, Baptism of Jacques, son of Pierre Monnet (who signs the act), and of Jeanne Monnet of the Parish of Aigounay. Godfather, Jacques Monnet; Godmother, Catharine Monnet, who say that the child was born September 9th, 1677."

Considering that all the Monnet entries in London and these two are of this district, near Niort, and the representatives of the names since and now living there, it is certain that in the lost Mougon Registers would appear the baptism and positive parentage of ISAAC[1] MONNET, and PIERRE[1] MONNET, the immigrants.

There are multiplied evidences of the existence and numerical extent of the Monnet families of that district about Niort before 1700. And, in the absence of discovering the coveted record, the one consolation is found in the fact that the search has been exhaustive.

Since the preparation and compilation of the preceding pages, some very interesting data have been discovered which throw most important light upon the contention that the American immigrant ancestor, ISAAC[1] MONNET, was born in the Province of Ancient Poitou, France.

These records, which will be included here, seem to establish this fact beyond question and further identify PIERRE MONNET, Catherine, his wife, and at least two ISAAC MONNETS and others of the family as being of Poitou in 1682, with those of the same name as appears in the "List of Denization of 1688," hereinafter quoted and commented upon. From these families undoubtedly sprang the immigrants.

The source of this recent information is given in courteous acknowledgement to Mr. Charles E. Lart, of Charmouth, Dorset, England (1):

> Charmouth, Dorset, 22 December, 1909.
>
> Dear Sir:
>
> *Monnet.*
>
> Have just had from my searcher in Poitiers a list of names which he has come across. You will notice that either of those marked with red lines may be the Isaac Monnet you are looking for.
>
> The list is of those converted to Roman Catholicism in 1682, but that does not vitiate the probability of the one or other being the person in question, as thousands of Protestants were forcibly converted by the dragonnades, who took the first opportunity of escaping.

(1) Letter received January 10, 1910.

My searcher in coming across the number of *Monnet* entries thought he had better take them all, while especially looking out for one of *Isaac* Monnet.

Both *Romans* and *Seporet* are in the neighborhood of Niort and Chef-Bontonne, Poitiers being the chief town of Poitou.

With best wishes for the New Year, believe me,

Yours truly,

C. E. Lart.

O. E. Monnette, Esq.,
Los Angeles, Cal., U. S. A.

The fact that these records disclose the persons named therein to have been in 1682 "Nouveaux Convertis," *i. e.* "New Converts" to the Catholic Apostolic and Roman faith does not in the least detract from or cast a cloud upon their distinction of having been French Protestant Refugees (as Mr. Lart correctly suggests), for the reason that any one familiar with the history of the Huguenot persecution of that time understands that it was a common subterfuge for a French Protestant to yield to the dragonnades and openly become new converts to the Catholic faith, with a mental reservation as to their real belief, and as soon as opportunity presented itself thereafter they usually fled the country and became exiles and refugees.

Just six years later, in 1688, we find Pierre Monnet, Catherine, his wife, their children, and among them ISAAC[1] MONNET, in the French settlement in London.

RÔLE DES NOUVEAUX CONVERTIS DE POITOU Á LA FOI CATHOLIQUE APOSTOLIQUE ET ROMAINE. (PUBLIÉ EN 1682.) BIBLIOTHÈQUE MUNICIPALE DE POITIERS: B. P. 272.

EXTRAIT.

NOMS DES COMMUNES.

AZAY-LE-BRULÉ
(Canton de St. Maixent, Deux-Sèvres.)

Suzanne Monnet, veuve de Bonnifet, âgée de 70 ans.

Pierre Monnet, laboureur, et Elizabeth Desrez, sa femme, âgée de 41 et 42 ans; Jeanne et Catherine, leurs enfants, âgée de 10 et 1 ans.

Hélié Monnet, journalier, veuf, âgé de 47 ans; Daniel, Jean, et Jacquette, ses enfants, âgée de 13, 10 et 7 ans.

François Monnet, journalier, et Suzanne Dupré, sa femme, âgée chacun de 50 ans; Magdeleine et Jeanne, âgée de 8 et 6 ans.

Suzanne Monnet, veuve.

CHERVEUX.
(Même Canton.)

Pierre Monnet, laboureur, Marie Mercier, sa femme, et 4 enfants en bas-âgé.

BRELOU.

Michel Monnet, âgé de 60 ans.

CITY OF POITIERS, FRANCE

ST. LABURNIN DE ST. MAIXENT.

Marie Monnet, âgé de 55 ans, femme d' Isaac Poyan, journalier.

ST. MARTIN DE ST. MAIXENT.

Etienne Monnet, laboureur, âgé de 50 ans.

SOUVIGNÉ.
(Même Canton.)

Pierre Monnet, laboureur, Anne Belot, sa femme; Judith, Pierre, André, et Antoine, leurs enfants âgée de 12, 10, 8 et 5 ans.

SOUVIGNÉ.
(Même Canton.)

Jacques Monnet, journalier, âgé de 60 ans.

ST. EANNE.
(Même Canton.)

Pierre Monnet, sisserand, 40 ans, Marie Richard, sa femme, et une fille âgé de 5 ans.
Marie Monnet, veuve de Pierre Marché, laboureur, âgé de 40 ans.
Jeanne Monnet, veuve de Jacques Bohier, laboureur, âgée de 62 ans.

SANXAY.
(Canton de Lusignan, Vienne.)

Pierre Monnet, laboureur, 40 ans, et Catherine, sa fille, 14 ans.

JAZENEUIL.
(Canton de Lasignan, Vienne.)

Pierre Monnet, 30 ans.

ST. ANDRÉ DE NIORT.
(Deux Sèvres.)

Françoise Monnet, fille d' Etienne, âgée de 18 ans.
Etienne Monet, droguiste, Marthe Marguin, sa femme, 50 et 49 ans; Etienne et Jacques, leurs enfants, 7 et 2 ans.
Françoise Monnet, femme de Jean Girard.

STE. PÉZENNE.
(Canton Niort, Deux Sèvres.)

Jeanne Monnet, fille de feu Jean Monnet et de feue Catherine Chantecaille, âgée de 26 ans.

MAZIÈRES-SUR-BIRONNE.
(Canton de Melle, Deux Sèvres.)

Pierre Monnet, laboureur, 60 ans; Louise Bertand, sa femme, 60 ans; Daniel, leur fils, 40 ans; Isabelle Duvert, sa femme, 35 ans; Pierre, Louise et Jean, leurs enfants, 12, 8, 5 ans.
Jacques Marquerteau, gendre der dit Pierre Monnet, 40 ans, Louise Monnet, sa femme, 35 ans; Daniel, Marie, leurs enfants, 12 et 9 ans; et enfin Daniel fils de feu Philippe Soulard et de feue Marie Monnet.

BEAUSSAIS.
(Canton de Celles, Deux Sèvres.)

Daniel Monnet, laboureur, et Jeanne Faucher, sa femme, âgée de 30 ans.
Jean Monnet, laboureur á bras, et Pierre, son fils.
Pierre Monnet, tailleur d' habits, et Magdeleine Bonnin sa femme, et Marie leur fille six mois.

PRAILLES.
(Même Canton.)

Pierre Monnet, tuilier, 28 ans; Marie Moreau, sa femme, 29 ans; Suzanne, Michel, Pierre, leurs enfants, 6, 4, 1 ans.
Marie Monnet, veuve de Pierre Pineau, 52 ans; Pierre son fils, 25 ans.
Daniel Monnet, tuilier, 72 ans; Daniel son fils 32 ans; Marie Redrin, sa femme, 30 ans; Hélène leur fille 3 ans.
Daniel Monnet, laboureur, 45 ans.

MOUGON.
(Même Canton.)

Marie Monnet, 18 ans, fille.

LA MOTHE ST. HÉRAYE.
(Chef lieu de Canton.)

Marguerite Bournier, femme de Jean Monnet, charpentier, âgé de 54 ans.
Paul Perreau, journalier, 35 ans, Marie Monnet, sa femme, et Louis leur fils de 6 ans.
Judith Monnet, 20 ans, fille de feu Pierre, et Jeanne Monnet sa seur, de même âgé.

ROMANS.
(Canton de St. Maixent.)

Abraham Monet, laboureur, 40 ans; Marie Nigault, sa femme, 30 ans; Louis, Abraham, Daniel, Marie, leurs enfants de 9, 8, 5, 3 ans.
Daniel Monnet, laboureur, 50 ans, Suzanne Grégoire, sa femme, 50 ans. Elizabeth Fleurier, leur bru 38 ans. François Monnet 4 ans, ifils de lu dite Fleurier et de Jean Monnet.
Louis Monnet, laboureur, 53 ans, Marie Papet, sa femme, 40 ans; Marie et ISAAC, 5 et 3 ans; Catherine et Marie, 17 et 16 ans.
Marie Goudeau, veuve de Michel Monnet, 49 ans; Françoise, sa fille, 9 ans.
Marie Sabourin, 15 ans, fille de Jacques et de Marie Monnet.

CHAVAGNÉ.
(Même Canton.)

Marie Monnet, veuve de Pierre Bouchard, drapier, âgée de 67 ans.
Jean Monnet, laboureur, 45 ans; Andrée Perrochault, sa femme, 40 ans; Jean, 4 ans, leur fils.
Pierre Monnet, laboureur, 52 ans; Marie, Eve, ses filles, 29, 26 ans.

VOUILLÉ.
(Canton de Prahecq, Deux Sèvres.)

Françoise Monnet, 40 ans.
Abraham Monnet, 26 ans; Jonas, son frère, 17 ans.

SEPORET.
(Canton de Lezay, Deux Sèvres.)

Jacques Monet, journalier, 52 ans; Perrette Collon, sa femme 53 ans; Françoise, Jean et Jeanne, 15, 12, 8, ans, leur enfants.
Jean MOINET, laboureur, 67 ans; Suzanne Bellivier, sa femme, 55 ans; Jean et Françoise Giraud, sa femme; ISAAC MOINET, 23 ans; et Mandrée Giraud, sa femme, 20 ans.

GOUX.
(Commune de *la* Conarde, Canton de la Mothe St. Hèraye.)
(Deux Sèvres.)

Jacques Monet, 45 ans, Marie Nocquet, sa femme, 30 ans; Magdeleine, Pierre, Jacques, Daniel, Marie, 10, 8, 5, 3, 7 ans.
Michel Nocquet, 31 ans, Marie Monnet, sa femme, 20 ans.

(Translated from the French.)

LIST OF NEW CONVERTS OF POITOU TO THE CATHOLIC, APOSTOLIC AND ROMAN FAITH.

(Published in 1682.)

MUNICIPAL LIBRARY OF POITIERS. B. P. 272.

EXTRACT.

NAMES OF THE PARISHES.

AZAY-LE-BRULÉ.

(Canton of St. Maixent, Deux Sèvres.)

Suzanne Monnet, widow of Bonnifet, aged 70 years.

Pierre Monnet, farm worker; Elizabeth Desrez, his wife, aged 41 and 42 years; Jeane and Catharine, their children, aged 10 and 1 years. (1)

Hélié Monnet, laborer, widower, aged 47 years; Daniel, Jean and Jacquette, his children, aged 13, 10 and 7 years.

Francis Monnet, laborer, and Suzanne Dupré, his wife, aged each 50 years; Magdeleine and Jeanne, aged 8 and 6 years.

Suzanne Monnet, widow.

CHERVEUX.

(Same Canton.)

Pierre Monnet, laborer; Marie Mercier, his wife, and four young children.

BRELOU.

Michel Monnet, age 60 years.

ST. LABURNIN DE ST. MAIXENT.

Marie Monnet, aged 55 years, wife of Isaac Poyan, laborer.

ST. MARTIN DE ST. MAIXENT.

Etienne Monnet, laborer, aged 50 years.

SOUVIGNÉ.

(Same Canton.)

Pierre Monnet, laborer, Anne Belot, his wife; Judith, Pierre, André and Antoine, their children, aged 12, 10, 8 and 5 years.

SOUVIGNÉ.

(Same Canton.)

Jacques Monnet, laborer, aged 60 years.

---

(1) Jean—John; Jeane—Jane; Hélié—Helen; Pierre—Peter; Francis—Frank, etc.

ST. EANNE.
(Same Canton).

Pierre Monnet, weaver, 40 years; Marie Richard, his wife, and a daughter aged 5 years.

Marie Monnet, widow of Pierre Marché, laborer, aged 40 years.

Jeanne Monnet, widow of Jacques Bohier, laborer, age 62 years.

SANXAY.
(Canton of Lasignan, Vienne.)

Pierre Monnet, laborer, 40 years; and Catherine, his daughter, age 14 years.

JAZENEUIL.
(Same Canton).

Pierre Monnet, age 30 years.

ST. ANDRÉ DE NIORT.
(Deux Sèvres.)

Françoise Monnet, daughter of Etienne, aged 18 years.

Etienne Monet, druggist, Marthe Marguin, his wife, ages 50 and 49 years. Etienne and Jacques, their children, ages 7 and 2 years.

Françoise Monnet, wife of Jean Girard.

STE. PEZENNE.
(Canton Niort, Deux Sèvres.)

Jeanne Monnet, daughter of the late Jean Monnet and of the late Catherine Chantecaille, aged 26 years.

MAZIÈRES-SUR-BIRONNE.
(Canton of Melle, Deux Sèvres.)

Pierre Monnet, laborer, 60 years, Louise Bertand, his wife, 60 years; Daniel, their son, 40 years; Isabelle Duvert, his wife, 35 years; Pierre, Louise and Jean, their children, 12, 8, 5 years. Jacquet Marquerteau, son-in-law of said Pierre Monnet, 40 years; Louise Monnet, his wife, 35 years; Daniel and Marie, their children, 12 and 9 years, and finally Daniel, son of the late Philippe Soulard and the late Marie Monnet.

BEAUSSAIS.
(Canton of Celles, Deux Sèvres.)

Daniel Monnet, farm worker and Jeanne Faucher, his wife, aged 30 years.

Jean Monnet, laborer by arm, *i. e.*, artisan, and Pierre, his son.

Pierre Monnet, tailor of clothes, and Magdeleine Bonnin, his wife; and Marie their six months old daughter.

PRAILLES.
(Same Canton).

Pierre Monnet, tailor 28 years; Marie Moreau, his wife, 29 years; Suzanne, Michel, Pierre, their children, 6, 4, 1 years.

Marie Monnet, widow of Pierra Pineau, 52 years; Pierre, her son, 25 years.

Daniel Monnet, tailor, 72 years; Daniel, his son, 32 years; Marie Redrin, his wife, 30 years; Hélène their daughter, 3 years.

Daniel Monnet, farm worker, 45 years.

MOUGON.
(Same Canton).

Marie Monnet. 18 years, daughter.

LA MOTHE ST. HÉRAYE.
(Chief Place of the Canton.)

Marguerite Bournier, wife of Jean Monnet, carpenter, age 54 years.

Paul Perreau, workman, 35 years; Marie Monnet, his wife; and Louis, their son, aged 6 years.

Judith Monnet, 20 years, daughter of late Pierre, and Jeanne Monnet, her sister of the same age.

ROMANS.
(Canton of St. Maixent.)

Abraham Monet, farm worker, 40 years; Marie Nigault, his wife, 30 years; Louis, Abraham, Daniel, Marie, their children, 9, 8, 5, 3, years.

Daniel Monnet, farm worker, 50 years; Suzanne Gregoire, his wife, 50 years; Elizabeth Fleurier, their daughter-in-law, 38 years; Francis Monnet, 4 years, son of said Fleurier and of Jean Monnet.

Louis Monnet, farm worker, 53 years, Marie Papet, his wife, 40 years, Marie and ISAAC, 5 and 3 years; Catherine and Marie, 17 and 16 years.

Marie Goudeau, widow of Michel Monnet, 49 years; Francoise, her daughter, 9 years.

Marie Sabourin, 15 years, daughter of Jacques and Marie Monnet.

CHAVAGNÉ.
(Same Canton).

Marie Monnet, widow of Pierre Bouchard, draper, aged 67 years.

Jean Monnet, farm worker, 45 years; Andrée Perrochault, his wife, 40 years; Jean, their son, 4 years.

Pierre Monnet, farm worker, 52 years; Marie, Eve, his daughters, 27 and 26 years.

VOUILLÉ.
(Canton of Prahecq, Deux Sèvres.)

Frances Monnet, 40 years.
Abraham Monnet, 26 years; Jonas, his brother, 17 years.

SEPORET.
(Canton of Lezay, Deux Sèvres.)

Jacques Monet, workman, 52 years, Perrette Collon, his wife, 53 years; Frances, Jean and Jeanne, 15, 12, 8 years, their children.
Jean MOINET, farm worker, 67 years; Suzanne Bellivier, his wife, 55 years; Jean, and Frances Giraud, his wife.
ISAAC MOINET, 23 years, and Mandrée Giraud, his wife, 20 years.

GOUX.
(Parish of the Conarde, Canton of Mothe St. Héraye, Deux Sèvres.)

Jacques Monet, 45 years; Marie Nocquet, his wife, 30 years; Magdeleine, Pierre, Jacques, Daniel, Marie, 10, 8, 5, 3, and 1 years.
Michel Nocquet, 31 years; Marie Monnet, his wife, 20 years.

As will be noted from the map appearing on page 59 (*ante*), "France in Huguenot Times," the towns of Poitiers, Niort, Châtellerault and Parthenay were not far distant from each other, and on the coast was La Rochelle, the point of embarcation of the fleeing refugees.

An examination of any modern map of France will show that this same territory is divided into provinces or political divisions and that the two, namely, Deux Sèvres and Vienne, are co-extensive with the territory immediately surrounding the old towns first above named, Parthenay being now the chief city of the former, and Poitiers of the latter. Then, the reader must bear in mind that the parishes and cantons of the foregoing records are church designations of the political divisions. This will localize the records. They all refer to parishes within a few miles of Poitiers and include the old towns of Niort, Châtellerault, Parthenay, etc., although La Rochelle is now to be found in the modern province of Charente Inferieure.

The repetition in these records of the names Pierre Monnet, Catherine Monnet, Abraham Monnet, et al., names to be found among the Huguenot emigrants and frequently repeated among American descendants, certainly argues forcibly for the origin of the Family in Ancient Poitou, with reference to the Revocation of the Edict of Nantes, and at the date of the record, 1682.

That among these records, do not, as far as may be positively identified, appear the names of Pierre Monnet (Monet) and wife, Catharine Pillot, and their children, ISAAC[1] MONNET and PIERRE[1] MONNET,

HARBOR AND FORTRESS OF LA ROCHELLE, FRANCE

et al., only enforces the belief that the missing evidences, of which these are a hint, are to be found in this particular locality, if at all in existence.

The writer is inclined to think that Pierre Monnet, of Sanxay, of the Canton of Lasignan, Vienne, aged 40 years in 1682, *i. e.,* born 1642, is the one sought. If so the daughter, Catharine, aged 14 years in 1682, *i. e.,* born in 1668, was a sister of Isaac[1] and Pierre[1] Monnet. The former to have taken the denization oath in 1688 (see *post*) must have been at least 16 years of age, and hence, born circ. 1670. Pierre[1] was born circ. 1683. Abraham and Louis Monnet, of Romans, were possibly of the same family.

All of which, taken in connection with the fact that the coat of arms of the Family (see *post*) was granted to PIERRE MONNET, of POITOU, in the year 1570, assures the investigator that, allowing for all the genealogical deductions which might be erroneous, he is at least upon a certain foundation. The Monnet Family in America were originally from Ancient Poitou, France.

While Mervin[7] Jeremiah Monnette was traveling in Europe during the spring and summer of 1908, he chanced to register at several hotels in Paris and London and, mistaking his name, a letter was forwarded to him, following from one hotel to another, which was intended for another Monnet. This induced a valuable correspondence, occasioned as it was, solely by the chance of a wrongly delivered letter, and the following very interesting communication recently came to the compiler, from the son of

Charles Monnet,
Ingénieur Chimiste (Ec Fse de Cannerie)
Société des Usines de Champlan
Bastia (Corse)

Beaurepaire (Isére), Oct. 7th, 1908.

Mr. Orra E. Monnette,
406 Merchants Trust Co. Building,
Los Angeles, Cal.

Dear Sir:

We duly received your note of 28th August and tender you our best thanks for having returned the letter which by error had been forwarded to you.

My Father who received the letter does not understand English and he was obliged to wait upon my returning from a journey in order to attend to the reply. Hence some delay, which kindly excuse.

I am pleased to give you all the particulars we possess about the genealogy of our family.

My Grandfather has already tried to find some details, but, unfortunately, the most interesting documents got burnt at the fire

of the civil state papers of Marcollin (Isére) at about the time of the French Revolution (1789).

It is said in our Family that our ancestors were some Maures coming from Spain during the invasions, and who probably settled down in France after the famous battle of Poitiers.

Afterwards we find our family in Marcollin (Isére) but we do not know how long they stayed there. In about 1750 they came to Beaurepaire (Isére).

My Grandfather, born in 1796, corporal of the Infantry, got his right arm taken away by a bullet at the battle of Essling.

He was taken back to France and got from the Emperor a perpetual rent for him and his descendants of 500 F (£20), the Medal of St. Heléne, and the title of "Chevalier."

We have still in our possession the document giving the rent, it is signed by the Duke of Cambacéris.

With regards to the title of "Chevalier," we had sometime ago an authenticated document, but this got lost lately.

Our Coat of Arms is that belonging to all "chevaliers" and you will easily find a sketch of it in any French book on that subject.

The rent granted by Napoleon I to my Grandfather is guaranteed by estates, formerly belonging to the Emperor. Consequently this rent will be perpetual.

My Grandfather had two brothers both in the army, one was a Captain of the Infantry and went to the Spanish War (Napoleon I).

The third brother was a very clever fencer, but he never got any further than sergeant owing to his numerous duels.

My Father himself had two brothers, both dead. My Father is known as one of the most prominent chemical engineers of the French industry. He discovered several dyeing stuffs (see Dictionnaire de Chimie de Wurtz) and Chemicals of every description.

This is about all I could tell you about our family.

I should add that our name has not always been Monnet, it was originally "Maure" but the alteration took place certainly over two centuries ago.

I doubt that these few particulars are of any interest to you, but still I should be extremely pleased to hear whether it is possible to deduce that we originally belonged to the same Family.

Yours very truly,

C. L. Monnet.

P. S. We are now in the country at Beaurepaire but our actual address is, 179 Route de Genas, Villeur-banne (Rhone).

In connection with the same travels, Mervin[7] Jeremiah Monnette took occasion to call upon Hon. Claude Monet, the celebrated French landscape painter.

Since returning home the writer has had an extended correspondence with his private secretary, Mr. Theodore E. Butler, and the following letters are self-explanatory:

14 Oct., '08. Giverny Par Vernon, Eure.

Dear Sir:

I enclose a translation of a letter from Mrs. Pascal Monet of Paris to whom I had sent one of your letters to Mr. Claude Monet as I did to his brother Monsieur Leon Monet of Maromme who writes me today referring me to this same Madam Pascal Monet, whom he had recently seen.

Sincerely,

T. E. Butler.

"The question seeming quite complicated to me I sought counsel of a friend, a distinguished Chartiste, as to the most direct method of research.

My knowledge of the Monet family history not going back further than four generations, even then inexact, my friend advised me to address myself to the Archiviste de Nancy and to the one at Avignon. Nancy, because our grandfather, the deputy of whom Victor Hugo speaks in "l'Histoire d'un Crime," always lived there, as did his father before him; and Avignon, because I had always heard my husband say that the Monet family originated there. We have, then, in our hands the means for procuring information for Mr. Monnette of Los Angeles.

It appears that no importance should be attached to the spelling of the name, each branch having decided perhaps comparatively recently, according to its taste; while formerly, in an official paper, it was apt to be spelled in three different ways.

All this is simple, but to consult the Archivistes will necessitate an active correspondence and considerable expense. Do you not think then that Mr. Monnette de Los Angeles should assure himself that his family really is as is ours, of Avignon origin, when he can put himself in correspondence with *Monsieur Duvernoy, Archiviste de Meurthect Moselle a'Nancy*, and with *Monsieur Duhamel, Archiviste de Vancluse a'Avignon.*

In any case I am at your entire disposition, and his, and shall in a short time get together a few items concerning the four generations I know of."

Rev. Peter E. Monnet of Cleveland, Ohio, Pastor of the Chiesa Evangelica Italiana Church, writes as follows:

Truly, I don't belong to the old Monnett stock that came to America from England, I don't know how long ago. I am here only since 1900.

Allow me to give you a hint. The origin of the Monnets is to be looked for in the "Hautes Alpes," or rather in the *Cottian* Alpes. Monnet is one of the most common family names among the Waldensians of today. I am myself a Waldense by birth; my cousin (the Knight Daniel Monnet) is the mayor of my birth-place (*Angrogna*, Waldensian Valleys, Italy). Another Monnet is also Mayor in another community. Some are professors, and a great many are little farmers, etc.

Certainly, the French and the Waldensian Monnets are of the same stock; and so are the English or American branches. We may add with certainty the Italian Monnetti, Monetti, Monetto, and perhaps Monneta and Moneta.

Sincerely yours,

P. E. Monnet.

All of which is quite pertinent to the subject. This in connection with the researches of Mr. Lart (*ante*), gives strong evidence of the ancestral home having been in ancient Poitou, and more probably at Niort.

However, the further proof is found in the evidence developed in connection with the coat of arms used by the Family of ISAAC[1] MONNET and PIERRE[1] MONNET prior to 1688, as fully discussed and completely established in a succeeding chapter.

V.

CANADIAN BRANCH OF THE FAMILY (1)

A LARGE number of the French families by the same name are now living in Montreal, Canada, and vicinity, many of whom are keeping up their native tongue.

Mr. Arthur Régis Monette, of No. 155 West 48th Street, New York City, is a descendant of the Canadian Branch. He was born in St. Janvier, County of Terrebonne, Canada. His father was Régis Monet, born in St. Therese County, Blainville, Canada. The latter married Olive Désjardins; issue: William, Damasse, Leon, Olivine, Régis (above).

Their grandfather was William Monet, who had children as follows: Régis, Octave, William.

Mr. Joseph Monette, attorney-at-law, and member of the Massachusetts State Legislature, living at Lawrence, Massachusetts, states that he belongs to the French Canadian Branch of the Monnet Family, his ancestors having settled in the Province of Quebec some two centuries ago, having originally come from Normandy.

A family of the name has lived for years at St. Jean, Province of Quebec, Canada, and conducted a hostelry known as "l'hotel Monnette."

Mr. J. C. Monnet, of No. 60 Highland Ave., Cambridge, Massachusetts, writes under date of March 31, 1906, as follows:

> I received your "Monnet" letter and am intensely interested, but fear you are not investigating my branch of the family at all. If you were, I would gladly help and take several copies also.
>
> My father and mother came direct from France 54 years ago. I went over myself to France, this last Summer, and learned a good deal about the families of each of them. They come from Gy and Estrelle, two small villages in the Haute-Saone, in Eastern France, and I found many Monnets there.

Miss Julia Belle Monette, a very estimable young lady, and schoolteacher in the public schools of the City of Los Angeles, California, gives the following data respecting her family: Her grandparents were Balón (possibly Boullanger) Monette, born about 1802 near St. Johns, New

(1) The scope of this work did not include the Canadian Family to the extent of giving genealogical lines complete, but this chapter is presented for its connection with the general subject, and in recognition of the aid given by the persons in question.—[Author.]

Brunswick, died in 1884, and wife, Marguerite Monette, born 1808, near St. Johns, New Brunswick, died in 1886. They had: Eustace Monette, born Sept. 16, 1837, St. Johns, New Brunswick, married at Chatfield, Minnesota, Jan. 15, 1865, to Alice Ann Hazelton, who was born Dec. 3, 1843, in St. Laurence, New York. They had: Clark Davenport, born Dec. 23, 1867; Gilbert Lafayette, born Jan. 29, 1869; Julia Belle and Jeannette (twins), born Oct. 20, 1872; Allie, born Jan. 9, 1874; George Oscar, born May 7, 1876; Eustace, born Sept. 26, 1879; William, born June 4, 1881; Mabelle Mae, born Feb. 4, 1885; all born at Chatfield, Minnesota.

Miss Monette furnishes the information that her family originally used the name as Mo-net, that she added the final "e," that the Christian names, Isaac and Abraham, were common to the older families in France; that they came to Canada as Catholic, although she herself is now a Methodist, and her mother was a descendant of a New England Puritan Family.

On account of the numerous families bearing the name, who have lived in Canada within recent years and are now represented there, and because of the pertinent fact as heretofore noted that each has been a loyal adherent to the Catholic Faith, the following genealogical and biographical items, taken from a Canadian publication entitled *Dictionnaire Genealogique des familles Canadiennes par Mgr. Cyprien Tanquay*, volume 6, p. 64, *et seq.*, are included here:

MONET—*Variations et surnoms*: Moinet — Moynet — Biscornet — Boismenu — Lamarche — Laverdure — St. Lévrard.

I.—MONET (7), Jean Paul, b 1646; s 21 nov. 1724, à Montréal.
BRUNEAU, Catherine, b 1655.

1678, (31 oct.) Pte-aux Trembles, M.[1]

I.—MONET (8), Jean, fils de Michel et de Marie Bretel, de Dompierre-sur Boutonne, diocèse de Poitiers, Poitou.
GLORY, Thérèse, b 1665. [Laurent I.]
Nicholas, b[1] 4 mars 1683; m 13 août 1708, à Jeanne VIAU, a Longueuil; s 24 Janvier 1748, à Montréal.—*Jean*, b[1] 24 mars 1685; m 1709, à Madeleine DRAPEAU; s 29 sept. 1737, à St-Francois, I. J.

1684, (10 avril) Pte-aux-Trembles, M.[9]

I.—MONET (1), Antoine, s 31 mars 1732, à la Longue-Pointe.[8]
HURTAUT, Françoise, b 1665; s[8] 29 nov. 1749.
Jean-Baptiste, b[9] 29 sept. et s[9] 10 oct. 1685.—*Marie-Françoise*, b[9] 10 nov. 1687; m[9] 26 nov. 1708, à Jean REIMER.—*Anne*, b[9] 12 avril 1691; m[9] 3 sept. 1708, à Jacques FISSEAU.—*Jean-Baptiste*, b[9] 18 mai 1695; m 9 avril 1720, à Marie-Louise BAU, à Boucherville.

1693, (5 nov.) Montréal.[8]

I.—MONET (2), Jean.
BADEL (3), Jeanne, b 1680; s[8] 22 sept. 1712. [ANDRÉ I.]
François, b[8] 13 juin 1696; m ler février 1718, à Geneviève GOUJON, à Lachine.[9]—*Louis*, b[8] 4 février 1700; m[9] 7 janvier

1723, à Marie GOUJON.—*Jean*, b[5] 19 avril 1702; 1°m[9] 6 nov. 1730, à Marie-Françoise-Elizabeth TROTIER; 2° m[8] 26 juin 1752, à Marie-Thérèse SARRAZIN; s[8] 31 août 1756.

1699.

I.—MONET (4), François, soldat.
DUMAS, Marie, b 1675. [René I.]
Marie-Judith, b 15 sept. 1700, à Laprairie[1]; 1° m[1] 27 juillet 1722, à Michel HARDY; 2° m[1] 11 février 1737, à François GOURNAIS.—*François*, b[1] 29 Mai 1702.—*Pierre*, b[1] 19 mars 1704; m[1] 16 janvier 1730, à Elisabeth CASSE.—*François*, b[1] 5 sept. 1706; m[1] 5 mai 1732, à Elisabeth DUMONTET; s 9 juin 1762, à St-Philippe.[2]—*Marie-Angélique*, b[1] 13 février 1709; 1° m[1] ler déc. 1730, à Jacques POISSANT; 2° m[2] 19 juin 1758, à Jean FROGE.—*Jean-Baptiste*, b[1] 10 mars 1711; m[1] 21 février 1735, à Elisabeth CUSSON.—*Jean*, b[1] 30 nov. 1715; m[1] 19 janvier 1739, à Marie-Agathe POISSANT.

1708, (13 août) Longueuil.[2]

II.—MONET (5), Nicolas, [Jean I.]
b 1683; s 24 janvier 1748, à Montréal.
VIAU, Jeanne, [Jacques I.]
b 1688; s[2] 18 mars 1726.
Nicolas, b[2] 16 août 1709; 1° m[2] 22 février 1745, à Marie-Joseph TESSIER; 2° m 22 février 1762, à Marie-Anne GOUYAU, à Chambly.—*Marie-Madeleine*, b[2] 22 mars et s[2] 14 juillet 1711.—*Joseph*, b 1713; m ler oct. 1736, à Marie-Joseph BOHEMIER, au Sault-au-Récollet.—*Jacques*, b[2] 29 avril et s[2] 23 juin 1714.—*Adrien*, b[2] 2 mai 1715; m[3] 6 nov. 1741, à Madeleine DANIEL.—*Marie-Louise*, b[2] 27 mai 1717; m[2] 22 février 1740, à Jacques TESSIER.—*Marie-Jeanne*, b[2] 7 dec. 1719; s 15 déc. 1788, à l'Hôpital Général, M.—*Louis*, b[2] 27 février 1722; s[2] 29 mars 1723.—*Jacques*, b[2] 25 et s[2] 30 juillet 1723.—*Jean-Baptiste*, b 1724; s[2] 15 janvier 1727.—*François*, b.... m 1745, à Marie-Anne CHAUDILLON.

1709.

II.—MONET (1), Jean, [Jean I.]
b 1685; s 29 sept. 1737, à St-Francois. I. J.
DRAPEAU, Madeleine, [Jean I.]
b 1693; s[1] 5 oct. 1737.
Jean-Baptiste, b[1] 19 nov. 1710; m 1735, à Marie-Joseph QUÉVILLON.—*Marguerite*, b et s 10 juillet 1712; à Montréal.—*Charles*, b[1] 21 février 1713; m[1] 25 janvier 1734, à Marie-Victoire CORON.—*Marie-Marguerite*, b[1] 27 juin 1714; m[1] 10 avril 1736, à Gilles LAUZON.—*Marie-Joseph*, b[1] 8 mars 1716.—*Angélique*, b 1717; m[1] 11 janvier 1737, à Augustin ASSELIN; s[1] 15 oct. 1737.—*Isabelle*, b 1726; 1° m 19 oct. 1744, à Michel LOISEL, à St-Vincent-de-Paul[5]; 2° m[5] 29 janvier 1748, à Jean-Baptiste MÉNARD; s 12 mai 1761, à Ste-Rose.—*Pierre*, b....; m 16 août 1751, à Charlotte DAUDELIN, à Vercheres.—*Marie-Véronique*, b[1] 4 nov. 1729; m[5] 21 février 1757, à Guillaume LEFORT.—*Marie-Anne*, b[1] 17 mars 1732.

1718, (ler février) Lachine.

II.—MONET, François, [Jean I.]
b 1696.
GOUJON, Geneviève, [Pierre I.]
b 1697.
Louis-François, b 25 nov. 1718, à Montréal; m 1741 à Félicité MADOR.—*Marie-Anne*, b[2] 6 sept. et s[2] 20 nov. 1720.—*Pierre*, b[2] 16 oct. 1721; s[2] 25 juillet 1722.—*Marie-Madeleine*, b[2] 21 mai 1723; m[2] 8 février 1751, à Louis-Gabriel LENOIR.—

Pierre-Gabriel, b[2] 4 janvier et s[2] 22 février 1725.—*Marie-Marguerite*, b[2] 4 janvier et s[2] 15 mai 1725.—*Genevieve*, b[2] 26 juin 1726; m[2] 10 janvier 1757, à Joseph PATOUELLE.—*Marguerite*, b[2] 14 et s[2] 31 janvier 1728.—*Jean-Baptiste*, b[2] 17 mars et s[2] 24 juillet 1729.—*Pierre-Gabriel*, b[2] 30 juin 1730; m 1751, à Marie-Angélique LEGAUT.

1720, (9 avril) Boucherville.[8]

II.—MONET, Jean-Bte, [Antoine I.]
b 1695.

BAU (2), Marie-Louise, [René II.]
b 1702.

Jean-Baptiste, b[8] 28 janvier 1721; m 1741, à Marie-Charlotte TESSIER-LAVIGNE.—*François*, b 9 mai 1722, à la Pte-aux Trembles, M.[5]—*Marie-Joseph*, b[5] 30 avril 1723; m 1752, à Pierre MIRON.—*Joseph*, b....; m 7 oct. 1748, à Marie-Anne MIGNERON, à Terrebonne.—*Jacques*, b 1727; s 3 janvier 1730, à la Longue-Pointe.[9]—*Marie-Louise*, b 1728; m[5] 23 juin 1749, à Jean LAPORTE.—*Jean-Baptiste*, b[9] 20 janvier 1731.—*Gabriel*, b 1734; m[5] 19 février 1759, à Marie-Charlotte CHAUDILLON.—*Madeleine*, b 1735; m[5] 6 avril 1761, à Pierre-François DENICOUR.

1723, (7 janvier) Lachine.

II.—MONET, Louis, [Jean I.]
b 1700.

GOUJON (1), Marie, [Pierre I.]
b 1699.

Francois, b 17 et s 24 nov. 1723, à Montréal.[8]—*Marie-Louise*, b[8] 8 février 1725; m[8] 9 janvier 1747, à Jean-Baptiste TESSEREAU; s[8] 25 février 1749.—*Geneviève*, b[8] ler mai 1726.—*Jean-Baptiste*, b[8] 23 et s[8] 25 sept. 1727.—*Pierre*, b[8] 2 nov. 1728; s[8] 29 sept. 1729.—*Marie-Jeanne*, b[8] 17 août 1730; m[8] 5 mars 1764, à Joseph MARTIN.—*Louis*, b 1731; s[8] 30 sept. 1747.—*Anonyme*, b[8] et s[8] 11 février 1735.—*Marie-Thérèse*, b[8] 18 février 1736.—*Joseph-Amable*, b[8] 17 sept. 1737; m[8] 14 février 1763, à Catherine SENÉCAL.—*François*, b[8] 9 oct. 1739; 1° m[8] 26 juillet 1766, à Marguerite HARDY; 2° m[8] 16 août 1774, à Marie-Louise GOUJON.

1730, (16 janvier) Laprairie.[9]

II.—MONET, (2), Pierre, [Francois I.]
b 1704.

CASSE, Elisabeth, [Jacques I.]
b 1705; veuve de Jean Dumontet-Lagrandeur.

Marie-Celeste, b[9] 18 mai 1731; s[9] 22 avril 1733.—*Constance*, b[9] 7 juin et s[9] 15 août 1732.—*Louis*, b[9] 25 août 1733.—*Marie-Anne*, b[9] 12 sept. 1734; 1° m à Louis VIGNON; 2° m[9] 27 oct. 1760, à François DUBOIS.—*Marie-Louise*, b[9] 26 février et s[9] ler mars 1736.—*Jacques*, b[9] 15 avril 1737.

1730, (6 nov.) Lachine.

II.—MONET, Jean, [Jean I.]
b. 1702; s 31 août 1756, à Montréal.[2]

1° TROTTIER, Marie Françoise, [Joseph III.]
b 1704; s[2] 27 juillet 1745.

Elisabeth, b 1732; m[2] 15 mai 1752, à Pierre-Joseph MARTIN.—*Veronique*, b[2] 21 et s[2] 26 déc. 1734.—*Jean-Baptiste*, b[2] 11 juin 1736; m[2] 18 avril 1757, à Marie-Céleste LEGAUT.—*Toussaint*, b[2] 2 nov. 1738.—*Pierre*, b[2] 2 oct. 1740.—*Marie-Charlotte*, b[2]

ler et s[2] 10 mars 1742.—*Joseph*, b[2] 10 mars 1744; m[2] 17 juin 1765, à Veronique PARANT.

1752, (26 juin).[2]

2° SARRAZIN, Marie-Thérèse, [Thomas III.]
b 1723; s[2] 16 oct 1756.

1732, (5 mai) Laprairie.[1]

II.—MONET (2), François, [François I.]
b 1706; s 9 juin 1762, à St-Philippe.[9]

DUMONTET, Elisabeth, [Jean II.]
b 1717; s[9] 23 février 1767.

Jean-Baptiste, b[1] 3 oct 1733; m[9] 13 février 1764, à Marie-Joseph LAMARRE.—*Marie-Anne*, b[1] 26 juillet 1735; m 31 mai 1756, à Jean-Michel LAMARRE, à St-Constant.[7]—*Marie-Catherine*, b[1] 11 février 1738; m[9] 19 avril 1762, à Pierre POISSANT.—*Marie-Charlotte*, b[1] ler mars 1740; 19 avril 1762, à Louis BAUDIN.—*Marie-Isabelle*, b[1] 24 mars 1742; m[9] 14 février 1763, à Joseph NORMANDIN.—*François*, b....; m[9] 16 février 1767, à Marie-Joseph SUPERNANT.—*Angélique*, b....; m[9] 7 nov. 1768, à Pierre NORMANDIN.—*François*, b[9] 15 juillet 1752.—*Joseph-Marie*, b[9] 29 juillet 1759.

1734, (25 janvier) St-François, I. J.[7]

III.—MONET (1), Charles, [Jean II.]
b 1713.

CORON, Marie-Victoire, [François II.]
b 1709.

Marie-Anne, b[7] 22 mai 1735; 1° m 25 février 1754, à Jacques GALARNEAU, à St-Vincent-de-Paul[9]; 2° m[9] 23 avril 1759, à Jean COLLERET.—*Marie-Victoire*, b 24 sept. 1736, à Nicolet; m[9] 20 oct. 1760, à ..... BONIFACE.—*Jean-Francois*, b[7] 10 juin et s[7] 21 juillet 1739.—*Charles*, b[7] 18 juin 1740.—*Françoise-Angélique*, b 1743; m[9] 9 janvier 1764, à Jacques PAQUET.—*Joseph*, b 1744; s[9] 14 janvier 1762.—*Louis et Amable*, b[9] 5 août 1746.—*Marie-Hélène*, b[9] 22 avril 1748; s[9] 23 mai 1749.—*Marie-Agnes*, b[9] 6 juillet 1749.

MONET Jean-Bte, b 1714; s 16 juin 1810, à l'Hôpital-Général, M.

1735, (21 février) Laprairie.[8]

II.—MONET (2), Jean-Bte, [François I.]
b 1711.

CUSSON, Elisabeth, [Ange II.]
b 1714.

Marie-Catherine, b[8] 13 nov. 1735.—*Marie-Judith*, b[8] 15 avril 1737; s[8] 25 mars 1743.—*Jean-Ambroise*, b[8] 28 janvier 1739; m 9 janvier 1769, à Anne ROBIDOU, à St-Constant.[9]—*Marie-Madeleine*, b[8] 16 juillet 1741; s[9] 6 sept. 1752.—*Ange*, b[8] ler mai 1744.—*Marie-Marguerite*, b[9] 17 janvier 1753.—*Marie-Louise*, b[9] 23 avril 1755.—*Marie-Joseph*, b[9] 21 février 1757; s 16 déc.

1735

III.—MONET (1), Jean-Bte, [Jean II.]
b 1710.

QUÉVILLON, Marie-Joseph.

Jean-Baptiste, b 11, à Lachenaye et s 28 janvier 1736, à St-François, I. J.[2]—*Marie-Geneviève-Amable*, b[2] 15 juin 1737.—*Marie*, b[2] et s[2] 25 juin 1740.—*Jean-François*, b 8 février 1742, à Terrebonne[1]; m 10 août 1767, à Marie-Charlotte HUNAUT, à St-Vincent-de-Paul.—*Marie-Agathe*, b[1] 14 juillet 1743; s[1] 12 janvier 1750.—*Adrien-Amable*, b[1] 19 nov. 1745; m 17 oct.

1768, à Madeleine POITEVIN, à St-Henri-de-Mascouche.—*Louis*, b[1] 25 août 1748; m[1] 29 sept. 1777, à Marie-Charlotte ST. JEAN.—*Michel*, b 27 sept. 1756, à Ste-Rose.

1736, (ler oct.) Sault-au-Récollet.[9]

III.—MONET (1), Joseph, [Nicolas II.]
b 1713.
BOHÉMIER (2), Marie-Joseph, [Jean II.]
b 1718.
Marie-Joseph, b[9] 26 août 1737; m[9] 26 février 1759, à Jean-Baptiste SANCOUR.—*Marie-Madeleine*, b[9] ler août 1739.—*Jean-François*, b[9] 13 juin et s[9] 29 août 1714.—*Joseph-Amable*, b[9] 14 juillet 1743.—*Pierre-Nicolas*, b[9] 6 mai 1746; s[9] 26 mars 1748.—*Marie-Angélique*, b[9] 5 oct. 1748.

1739, (19 janvier) Laprairie.[7]

II.—MONET (3), Jean, [François I.]
b 1715.
POISSANT, Marie-Agathe, [Jacques I.]
b 1720.
Marie-Agathe-Pélagie, b[7] 26 nov. 1739; m[7] 2 février 1761, à Joseph BRISSON.—*Marie-Elisabeth*, b[7] 6 juin et s[7] 9 sept. 1741.—*Jean-Baptiste*, b....; m 13 août 1770, à Marie-Catherine GERVAIS, à St-Constant.

1741.

III.—MONET (4), Jean-Bte, [Jean-Bte II.]
b 1721.
TESSIER, Marie-Charlotte, [Jean-Bte II.]
b 1718.
Marie-Joseph, b 1742; s 13 février 1815, à l'Hôtel-Dieu-M.—*Marie-Charlotte*, b 8 avril 1747, à la Longue-Pointe[9]; s[9] 11 août 1761.—*Jean-Baptiste*, b[9] 18 juillet 1748.—*Marie-Joseph*, b[9] 5 février 1750; s[9] ler déc. 1763.—*Marie*, b[9] 13 mars 1752.—*Marie-Anne*, b[9] 13 et s[9] 17 oct. 1753.—*Thérèse*, b[9] 13 oct. et s[9] 8 nov. 1753.—*Joseph*, b[9] 26 mars 1755.—*Marie-Marguerite*, b[9] 30 mai 1756.—*Jacques*, b[9] 29 mars 1758.—*Marie-Victoire*, b[9] ler et s[9] 17 sept. 1759.—*Marie-Elisabeth*, b[9] ler nov. 1760.—*Louis*, b[9] 29 août 1762.—*Marie-Monique*, b[9] 15 juillet 1764.—*Gabriel*, b[9] 21 oct. 1765.—*Marie-Victoire*, b[9] 11 avril 1767.—*Marie-Monique*, b[9] 13 juillet 1768.

1741, (6 nov.) Sault-au-Récollet.

III.—MONET (1), Adrien, [Nicolas II.]
b 1715.
DANIEL (5), Madeleine, [Jacques I.]
b 1720.
Joseph, b[1] 12 août 1742.—*André-Amable*, b[1] 11 oct. 1743; m 20 nov. 1780, à Marie-Joseph FAUVEL, au Détroit.—*Jean-Baptiste*, b[1] 11 juillet 1745.—*Marie-Joseph*, b[1] 18 mai 1747.—*Adrien*, b[1] 23 août 1748.—*Nicolas*, b 19 nov. 1753, à St-Vincent-de-Paul.

1741.

III.—MONET, Louis-François, [François II.]
b 1718.
MADOR, Félicité.
Marie-Geneviève, b 30 avril 1742, à Ste-Geneviève, M.[2]—*Michel*, b[2] 25 janvier 1745.—*Pierre*, b 30 juin 1747, à Montréal.—*François*, b[2] 27 déc. 1748.

1745, (22 février) Longueuil.[8]

III.—MONET, (1), Nicolas, [Nicolas II.]
b 1709.

1° TESSIER (2), Marie-Joseph, [Jean Bte II.]
b 1721.

Nicolas, b 1745; s 15 avril 1746, à Chambly.[7]—*Joseph*, b[7] 15 nov. 1748.—*Gabriel*, b[7] 29 mars et s[7] 25 juillet 1750.—*Marie-Joseph*, b[7] 28 juillet et s[7] ler août 1751.—*René*, b[7] 20 oct. 1752.—*Marie-Louise*, b[7] 25 août et s[7] 11 sept. 1754.—*Antoine*, b[7] 9 février 1756.—*Marie-Geneviève*, b[7] 24 déc 1757.—*Marie-Catherine*, b[7] 4 août 1759.—*Anonyme*, b[8] et s[8] 28 août 1760.

1762, (22 février).

2° GOUYAU, Marie-Anne, [Jean-Bte II.]
b 1721; veuve de Jean-Baptiste Paquet.

1745.

III.—MONET (1), François. [Nicolas II.]
CHAUDILLON, Marie-Anne, [Pierre II.]
b 1723.

Francois, b 1746; s 31 oct. 1751, à la Longue-Pointe.[8]—*Marie-Marguerite*, b[8] 7 juillet 1749.—*Marie-Louise*, b[8] 9 février 1751.—*Marie-Joseph*, b[8] 20 déc. 1752.—*Françoise*, b[8] 13 août 1754.

1748, (7 oct.) Terrebonne.

III.—MONET, Joseph, [Jean-Bte II.]
MIGNERON, Marie-Anne, [Noel III.]

Joseph, b 17 avril 1750, à Ste-Rose.[9]—*Jean-Baptiste*, b[9] ler mai et s[9] 26 août 1752.—*Jean-Marie*, b[9] 7 avril 1755; s[9] 29 février 1756.—*Jean-Marie*, b[9] 28 juin 1757.

1751, (16 août) Verchères.[1]

III.—MONET (1), Pierre, [Jean II.]
DAUDELIN, Charlotte, [Pierre III.]
b 1727; s[1] 23 mars 1760.

Marie-Charlotte, b[1] 20 juin et s 14 août 1755, à St-Ours.

1751.

III.—MONET, Pierre-Gabriel, [François II.]
b 1730.
LEGAUT (3), Marie-Angélique, [Pierre-Noel II.]
b 1726.

Pierre, b 20 mars et s 2 août 1752, à Lachine.[4]—*Charles-Amable*, b[4] 21 avril et s[4] ler août 1753.—*Joseph-Marie*, b[4] 2 oct. 1754.—*Angélique-Archange*, b[4] 17 août et s ler sept. 1756.—*Marie-Angélique*, b[4] 15 juillet 1757.—*Pierre-Noël*, b[4] 19 avril et s[4] 10 août 1759.—*Roland*, b[4] 11 août 1760; s[4] 30 juillet 1761.

1752, (12 juin) Montréal.

I.—MONET (1), Antoine, b 1726, caporal; fils d'Antoine et de Jeanne DeSales, de Gentieux, diocèse de Limoges, Limousin.
HUS, Marie-Marguerite, [Antoine I.]
b 1734.

1757, (18 avril) Montréal.[1]

III.—MONET, Jean-Bte, [Jean II.]
b 1736.
LEGAUT (2), Marie-Céleste, [Pierre Noel II.]
b 1739.

Marie-Céleste, b 1759; m[1] 15 février 1779, à Jean GROUX.—*Marie-Jeanne*, b 1760; m[1] 5 juillet 1779, à Antoine DENOYON.

1759, (19 février) Pte-aux-Trembles, M.
III.—MONET, Gabriel, [Jean-Bte II.]
b 1734.
CHAUDILLON, Marie-Charlotte, [Pierre]

1760.
MONET (3), Jean-Bte,
FONJAMY, Catherine, [Léonard I.]
b 1740; veuve de Joseph Chalifour.
Marie-Catherine, b 20 sept. 1761, à Quebec.
MONET, Jean-Bte.
1° HUNAUT, Marie.

1776, (5 février) Terrebonne.
2° Dubé, Geneviève, [Jean-Bte IV.]
b 1756.

1763, (14 février) Montréal.
III.—MONET, Joseph-Amable, [Louis II.]
b 1737.
SENÉCAL, Catherine, [André II.]
b 1729.

1764, (13 février) St-Philippe.[6]
III.—MONET, Jean-Bte, [François II.]
b 1733.
LAMARRE, Marie-Joseph, [Jean-Louis IV.]
Jean-Baptiste, b[6] 8 janvier 1765.

1765, (17 juin) Montréal.
III.—MONET, Joseph, [Jean II.]
b 1744.
PARANT, Véronique, [Pierre II.]
b 1743.

1766, (26 juillet) Montréal.[1]
III.—MONET, François, [Louis II.]
b 1739.
1° HARDY, Marguerite, [Jean-Bte III.]
b 1745.

1744, (16 août).[1]
2° GOUJON, Marie-Louise, [Pierre II.]
b 1751.

1767, (16 février) St-Philippe.
III.—MONET, François, [François II]
SUPERNANT, Marie-Joseph, [Joseph]

1767, (10 août) St-Vincent-De-Paul.
IV.—MONET, Jean-François, [Jean-Bte III.]
b 1742.
HUNEAU, Marie-Charlotte, [TOUSSAINT II.]
b 1730; veuve de François Cossal.

1768 (17 oct.) St-Henri-de-Mascouche.
IV.—MONET, Adrien-Amable, [Jean-Bte III]
b 1745.
POITEVIN, Madeleine, [Michel.]
b 1748.

1769, (9 janvier) St-Constant.
III.—MONET, Jean-Ambroise, [Jean-Bte II.]
b 1739.
ROBIDOU, Anne, [Jean-Bte III]

1770, (13 août) St-Constant.
III.—MONET, Jean-Bte, [Jean II.]
GERVAIS, Marie-Catherine, [Joseph.]

1777, (29 sept.) Terrebonne.
IV.—MONET, Louis, [Jean-Bte III.]
b 1748.
ST. JEAN, Marie-Charlotte, [Pierre.]

1780, (20 nov.) Détroit.[5]
IV.—MONET (1), André-Amable, [Adrien III.]
b 1743.
FAUVEL, Marie-Joseph, [Joseph-Amable III.]
b 1763.
Louis-Joseph, b[5] 9 oct. 1781.

In support of the foregoing deductions to the effect that the members of the Monnet Family who settled in Canada were universally of the Roman Catholic faith, and that ISAAC[1] and PIERRE[1] MONNET, who settled in the Colonies, and their descendants were of the Protestant faith, the following pointed statement of Joseph Louis Monnett is evidentiary:

Statement of Joseph Louis Monnett:

"I was born in Montreal, Canada, July 10, 1841, of my parents, Charles Monnette and his wife, Scholastic David; my grandparents were Joseph Monnette and wife, Scholastic Du Quet; they were born in France and were Roman Catholics and immigrated and settled in Canada in the eighteenth century. My great grandfather Du Quet died in 1846, when I was 5 years old; he was 100 years old at the time and a strong, powerful man, and was six feet tall.

"The family always spelled the name Monnette, but I have dropped the final *e* from my name since I have been in the United States. There are many, many families of the name in Canada, and have been for a great many years. They have spelled the name various ways, ranging from Monet to Monnet, with other variations. These families have been, and are all, Roman Catholic (1).

---

(1) "Academy of the Holy Names, Santa Monica, Cal., June 26, 1907.
Mr. M. J. Monnette,
Dear Sir:
Two months ago a picture in the Los Angeles Evening Express attracted my attention; it was that of M. J. Monnette. The name "Monnette" brought me back to the happy days of childhood. Are you from St. Jean, Canada? I am a Canadian. My father always stopped at Mr. Monnette's when he went to Montreal, passing through St. Jean—and I and my sister also stopped there, on our way home, at St. Georges d'Henryville.
If you come to Santa Monica, it would please me to see a countryman of mine, and perhaps a relative, in our little home in beautiful Santa Monica by the Sea.
With best wishes, I am,
Yours truly,
Sister M. Mathilde, Supr."

"I settled in California in 1874, and was naturalized at that time in Oakland, California, and have been a voter here since. I am now a resident of Los Angeles, California, and have been since 1882, and am living at 1812 Lyon Street, and have continued in the Roman Catholic faith.

"I have heard my father and grandfather both say that the Monnet Family in France were of the nobility; they were called Sieuers de Monnet and that it was a very old, honorable and distinguished family there. I never knew of one who was a "scalawag," but they have been very highly honored people and very proud of each other and their origin.

"My grandfather in Canada obtained military commission and when he died was a ranking officer in the militia.

"I am not married and have no children. I make this statement in the presence of Mr. Orra Eugene Monnette and Miss Lotta Boyle." (1)

---

(1) "Academy of the Holy Names, Santa Monica, Cal., Aug. 25, 1907.
Mr. Orra E. Monnette.

Kind Sir:

I owe you an apology for not having answered your letter of the 8th ult. before. I left Canada in 1863, and since that time had not heard of the family Monnette until I saw your father's name in one of the newspapers. After receiving your letter I wrote to my sister, wife of Senator T. A. Bernier, residing in St. Boniface, Manitoba, for information. Here is her answer:

"Depins vingt cinq ans que nous sommes partis de St. Jean, nous avons, perdu la famille Monnette de vue. Je m'en sins informeé—Je sais que Me. et Mme. Monnette sont morts depins longtemps, mais les enfants ont continué de tenir l'Hotel. Melle. Lea, leur fille, est celle qui tient la maison. En s'adressant à l'Hotel Monnette, St. Jean, P. Q., Canada, Mr. Monnette pourrait se renseigner."

I regret that this is all the information I could obtain, and I beg your pardon for having troubled you and your honored father. With best wishes for yourself and family, I remain,

Yours cordially,

Sister M. Mathilde, Supr."

Translation of the above French:

"(It is) about 25 years since we departed from St. John. We have lost track of the Monnette family. I am informed—I think that Monsieur and Madame Monnette are dead, for a long while, but their children still continue to run the Hotel. Mademoiselle Lea, their daughter, is she who runs the house. In addressing her by the Hotel Monnette, St. Jean, P. Q., Canada, Mr. Monnette will be able to communicate with her."

VI.

OTHER EMPLOYMENTS OF THE NAME

THESE relate to the use of the name Monnet, other than as the cognomen of members of the Family.

A most interesting account is given by several writers of the use of the appellation "Manatte" for the City of New York in early Colonial times. (1)

Mr. Baird says: "Strict laws were passed for the punishment of any Canadians who might attempt to leave the country for the purpose of removing to Orange or *Manatte*—as Albany and New York were still called by the French. * * * The Governor of Canada wrote home in 1683: 'There are at present over sixty of those miserable French deserters at Orange, *Manatte* and other *Dutch* places under English command.'" .

The United States Postal Guide gives the following postoffices in the United States bearing the name:

Monee, Will County, Illinois;
Moneta, Los Angeles County, California;
Moneta, O'Brien County, Iowa;
Monett, Chautauqua County, Kansas;
Monett, Barry County, Missouri;
Monetta, Edgefield County, South Carolina;
Monette, Craighead County, Arkansas;
Money, Leflore County, Mississippi;
Money, Gloucester County, Virginia;
Monie, Somerset County, Maryland;
Monie, Barnwell County, South Carolina;
Monnett, Crawford County, Ohio.

Of these, the following explanations are of interest: Dr. H. J. Raines, of Aiken, South Carolina, states that Monetta, Edgefield County, was so named from an Indian girl, one of the Cherokee tribe, who was buried in that vicinity. There is a striking coincidence in this and the tradition of Mrs. Susan (Kennedy) Monet (*post*).

---

(1) *The Huguenot Emigration to America* (*ante*), Vol. II, pp. 123-4; *Doc. rel. to Col. Hist. of N. Y.*, Vol. IX, p. 203; *Hist. Coll. N. Y.*, Vol. 1, sec. ser. 1841, p. 73; *Memorial Hist. of N. Y.*, by James Grant Wilson (N. Y., 1892), Vol. 1, p. 31; *Baird's Hist. of Rye* (N. Y., 1871), p. 134.

Monett, Barry County, Missouri, was founded and so named by Henry Monett, of railroad fame, who constructed the first railroad through the town.

Monnett, Crawford County, Ohio, was laid out and so named by Mervin[7] Jeremiah Monnette about 1894, as the C. S. & H. (now Pennsylvania) Railroad was being constructed through his 800 acre farm.

MONIE is the name of a section or rural district of Somerset County, Maryland, not a town. It used to be known as "Matoponie Hundred." It is an old Indian name and has been corrupted into its present form of "Monie." Princess Anne is the County seat.

An English war vessel in an early day bore the name Monnet.

The Memoirs of Monseignor de Salamon (French Revolution), 1790-1801, p. 33, contains the following:

> "The Abbe Sicard was the only one saved, and owed his escape to a watchmaker of the Rue des Augustins named *Monotte,* who was a notorious patriot and a great Revolutionist, but in his way a sort of a philanthropist as well. He threw himself in front of the assassins and, baring his breast, shouted, 'Kill me, but spare this man whose life is so necessary to suffering humanity.' The assassins, seeing the Abbe protected by so renowned a patriot, lowered their pikes and sabres and let him go, slightly wounding him. * * * * * "

In his *Tale of Two Cities,* p. 313, Charles Dickens introduces a character — Dr. Manette — who describes himself as follows: "I, Alexandre Manette, unfortunate physician, native of Beauvais, and afterwards resident of Paris, write this melancholy paper in my doleful cell in the Bastile, during the last month of the year 1767," etc.

In a *Glossary of Words, Phrases and Allusions,* by Nares, p. 577, appears, "+Monnets. Small deformed ears. 'Little ears denote a good understanding, but they must not be of those ears which being little, are withal deformed, which happens to men as well as Cattel, which for this reason they call Monnets, for such ears signifie nothing but mischiet and malice.'—*Saunders' Physiognomie,* 1653."

The *Century Dictionary* also gives: "Monetes n. m. pl. Groupe d'arachnides, araneides de la famille des therndutes, renfermant le guere moneta un Monètè."

Two towns in France: "Monnaie, mòn-ná, a town of France, in Indre-et-Loire, 8 miles N.N.E. of Tours, pop. 1550."—(*Lippincott's Gazeteer,* p. 1865.)

"Monnet-la-Ville, Com. du Jura, arr. de Soligny. Cont de Champagnole, 169 inhabitants."—(*La Grande Encyclopedie.*)

Brewer's *Dictionary of Phrase and Fable,* p. 853, gives: "Monnaie de Basoche—worthless coin; coin not current; counters; 'Brunmagem half-pennies.' Coins were at one time made and circulated by the lawyers of France, which had no currency beyond their own community."

In Paris, the name "Monnaie," which is equivalent to MONETA, is quite frequent, as, for instance, the "Place de la Monnaie," a sort of public square or promenade; and, as the "Rue de la Monnaie," a busy thoroughfare of the city.

Elsewhere in France the name, in many forms, has been perpetuated. "Monie" is similarly a nickname.

During the Civil War in the United States some Monnett, not now subject to identification, acquired the apparently well-deserved sobriquet of "Honest Monnie," which is filled with suggestiveness. If MONET be "money," let it always be hoped and believed to have been "honest money."

VII.

FRENCH CELEBRITIES

THE honors of those of the name who have been prominent in the history of France, and who at the present day are numbered among its most renowned citizens, are a very flattering tribute to the Family. A list, very far from complete, is here given (1), with the authority:

ALFRED MONNET.

French Senator, born at Mougon (Deux-Sèvres), December 17, 1820, *of an ancient family of Poitou;* Mayor of Niort, 1860-65; Consul General of Deux-Sèvres, 1868-70; again in 1877; elected to the Senate in 1871, 1876 and 1877, always by an immense popular vote; M. Monnet has published many brochures upon questions of administration and was decorated by the Legion of Honor (2).—(*Dictionaire Universel,* Vapereau, 1880; also, *Moniteur des Dates,* Oettinger.)

FRANÇOIS-JOSEPH MONE.

Philoque and economist, born at Mingolheim, May 12, 1796; died at Carlsrule, March 12, 1871.—(*Idem.*)

FRANÇOIS MONNET.

French Representative, born at Dijon, April 30, 1796; died at Paris, April 20, 1850.—(*Idem.*)

CLAUDE-AIMON MONET.

Lawyer, of the same family as Philibert (*post*), born at Bonneville, died at Orleans. Avocat at Parliament of Paris, professor of law, etc.—(*Idem.*)

PHILIBERT MONET.

Jesuit and Savant, born in 1566 at Bonneville; founded the College Thonon in 1597; was very valuable at St. François de Sales in the mission of Chablais; taught at the College of the Trinity and was a professor of moral theology. He died in 1643.—(*Biographie Universelle,* Michaud; *Phillips' Biog. Dict.*)

---

(1) Here, as elsewhere in this work, great care has been exercised to reproduce the name spelled exactly as it appears in print, record public or private, or as used by the person himself.

(2) M. Monnet is now dead, but his widow is still living at Niort. (See *post.*)

STON PUBLIC LIBRARY

JEAN MONNET (1710-1799)

FRENCH LITTÉRATEUR

JEAN MONNET or MONET.

French dramatic author and director, born 1710 at Condrieux, near Lyon; in 1743 and 1752 directeur of l'Opera Comique; 1745, directeur of Théâtre de Lyon; 1748 and 1766, leader of a French troupe at London. He published many works, among them, "Le choix seulement est donc de Monnet," "Memoires pour servir à la vie de Jean Monnet, écrits, pour lui-même, 1772, ornés du portrait de l'auteur au bas duquel on lit ces mots; *Mulcet, Movet, Monet;* il avait déjà pris pour inscription de son théâtre à Lyon cette divise, où il fait allusion à son nom." Freely translated, "Memoirs of the Life of Monnet, written by himself, ornamented by a portrait of the author, at the bottom of which these words appear, 'He pleases, he arouses the emotions, he instructs'; he had already taken this for an inscription upon his theater at Lyon, where he made allusion to his name." He died August 22, 1799.—(*Idem.*)

More concerning him, *post.*

COMTE MONET.

French General and author; Lieutenant General in the service of Pologne; fellow of the Academy of Nancy and of the Arcadiens of Rome; belongs to same family as Philibert Monet; born in 1703, a son of François Monet, controller of the Chamber of Counts of Savoy; was a Jesuit; received from Louis XVI the title of Count; author of several works; died about 1780.—(*Idem.*)

MARIETTE MOREAU MONNET.

Authoress, born at La Rochelle in 1752; wrote many poems; "Lettres de Jenny Blemmore, 1787," etc.; received a flattering letter of praise from Voltaire; died in 1798.—(*Idem.*)

ANTOINE-GRIMOALD MONNET.

Distinguished chemist, born in 1734 at Champeix in Auvergné and died at Paris May 23, 1817; member of Acadamies of Stockholm, Rouen and Turin, and published several works.—(*Idem.*)

LOUIS-CLAUDE MONNET.

Le Baron, noted French General, born at Mougon, near Niort (department of Deux-Sèvres), February 1, 1766; entered in the service of the Infantry in 1793; distinguished himself in the combat of Hugue (1795); in the army of Rhine, etc.; incurred disfavor of Napoleon, condemned to death; public opinion forced his rehabilitation and he was created chevalier de St. Louis in 1814. He died in Paris June 8, 1819. —(*Idem.*)

ANTOINE MONNOT.

French surgeon and anatomist, born 1765, died 1820.—(*Phillips Biog. Dict.*)

(UN AUTRE) MONNET.

Also distinguished as a French General, born in Central France about 1740; was a brave young soldier of the regiment of Bretagne; renowned for his talents and his courage; made captain, then general of a brigade; served in La Vendee; died at a very advanced age.—(*Biog. Univ.*)

MONNIER (DOM HILARION.)

Controversial savant, born at Toulouse in 1646.—(*Idem.*)

LOUIS GABRIEL MONNIER.

Engraver, born at Bensançon, 1733.—(*Idem.*)

JEAN-CHARLES MONNIER.

French General, born at Cavaillion, 1758, and in Battle of Marengo. —(*Idem.*)

SOPHIE DE RUFFEY MONNIER.

Marquise de Celebre, born at Pontartier, 1760; associated with Mirabeau.—(*Idem.*)

DOM JEAN-FRANÇOIS MONNIOTTE.

Mathematician, born in 1723 at Beson.—(*Idem.*)

BERNARD DE LA MONNOIE.

Jesuit and Savant, born at Dijon in 1641.—(*Idem.*)

PIERRE-ETIENNE MONNOT.

Sculptor, distinguished; born at Besançon about 1660.—(*Idem.*)

JACQUES FRANÇOIS CHARLES MONNOT.

Conventionnel, born about 1743 and as homme de Loi during the Revolution; a statesman.—(*Idem.*)

ANSELME FRANÇOIS MONNOYE.

Literateur, born at Paris about 1770 (1).—(*Idem.*)

EMILE MONNET-PIAULT.

Political writer, "Archives politiques du départment des Deux-Sèvres," 3 vols., published at Niort in 1889.—(*La Grande Encyclopaedia.*)

JEAN-BAPTISTE-PIERRE-ANTOINE MONET.

Chevalier de la Marck, author of many books.—(Catalogue of British Museum.)

CHARLES MONNET.

Author "The Four Seasons" (1763).—(*Idem.*)

D. N. ALEXANDRE MONNET.

Author "Essay on Character."—(*Idem.*)

---

(1) Other authorities upon all the foregoing are *Nouvelle Biographie Universelle*, Frères; *La Grande Encyclopedie; Grand Dictionnaire*, Larousse.

L. F. MONNET.

Mathematician and writer. Table de lignes trigonométriques naturelles à cinq décimales (Paris, 1885.)—(*Idem.*)

L. J. F. MONNET.

Author "Dissertations Upon Hysteria," etc. (Paris, 1808.)—(*Idem.*)

ABBÉ MONNET.

Author "Letters of a Mother to Her Son" (1776).—(*Idem.*)

LAWRENT MONNET.

Author, medical: "Treatment of Epilepsy" (1836).—(*Idem.*)

JACOBS MONET.

Author "La Belgique Poétique et Populaire de 1780 à 1830."—(*Idem.*)

EDOUARD MANET.

Was born in Paris, 1833, died there April 30, 1883. He was a genre painter and founder of the impressionist school.—(*Cyclopedia of Painters and Paintings,* Ed. by J. D. Champlin, Jr. [New York, 1887], Vol. 3, p. 137.)

CLAUDE MONET.

Born in Paris, 1840, and still living. Landscape painter of the impressionist school. Principal paintings: "Mouth of the Seine at Honfleur" (1865); "Camille Fontainebleau Forest" (1866); "Vessels Leaving La Havre" (1868); "La va Court" (1880). His paintings were exhibited in New York City in 1886.—(*Encyclopedia of Paintings and Painters,* Vol. 3, p. 284; Lib. of Congress, A. L. A. Portrait Index, p. 1018.) More concerning him, *post.*

HENRY MONET.

In 1892 wrote "La Martinique," with illustrations. This is a volume of 411 pages, tracing the pleasures and social customs of the inhabitants of the Island of Martinique, one of the West Indies, settled by the French in 1635, who are credited with having entirely extinguished the aborigines. The Island was taken back by the English in 1794, restored to the French in 1802, taken by the English in 1809, restored again to France in 1814, in whose possession it has ever since remained.

The work purports to give, further, the distressing results of a cyclone and earthquake and other disasters. The work is written in French and the closing sentence shows the romantic side:

"Oh! La Martinique! La Martinique avec ses vertus, ses femmes, ses voluptes, ses chants, et ses vides, ou y va on la quitte on y reviell forcement, Pauvre Martinique."

In this same connection, the following items are included, exactly in the same form and with authority, as received, although containing a repetition of one or two of the foregoing names:

(A)

Complete Biography of the Representatives of the People at the National Assembly, with their addresses in Paris, (1848) contains (p. 31):

COTE-D'OR. (10 Representatives.)

"MONNET," ancient notary at Dijon, well known for his liberal policies long before 1830. Friend of the Prior (of the Cote-d'or), who inspired in him republican principles; elected chief of a battalion in the National Guard of Dijon, he made an energetic opposition to the last government. Address, Paris, Monnet (cote d'or) rue de l'arcade 7.

(B.)

Also, B. M. 2098 f. Aubert de la Chenay-Desbois—Dictionary of the Nobility (Vol. 13).

MONET, en Picardy. Family of ROBE, related to the Houses of le Fevre of Caumartin and of Lattaignant, of whom it is spoken in the "Nobility of Picardy" (p. 532).

ANTOINE MONET, Ecuyer, Seigneur de Beaurepaire and of the Pont de Briques, Mayor of Boulogne, married Antoinette of Montpellé, of whom there was Marie, who married by contract of the 2nd of December, 1625, Marc de Foucault, second of the name; Ecuyer, Seigneur de Léloé, Captain of the Infantry, of whom there were children.

To this Family there belonged:

First—JACQUES MONET, Ecuyer, married with Susanne Foucault, daughter of said Marc Foucault and Marie Monet, above.

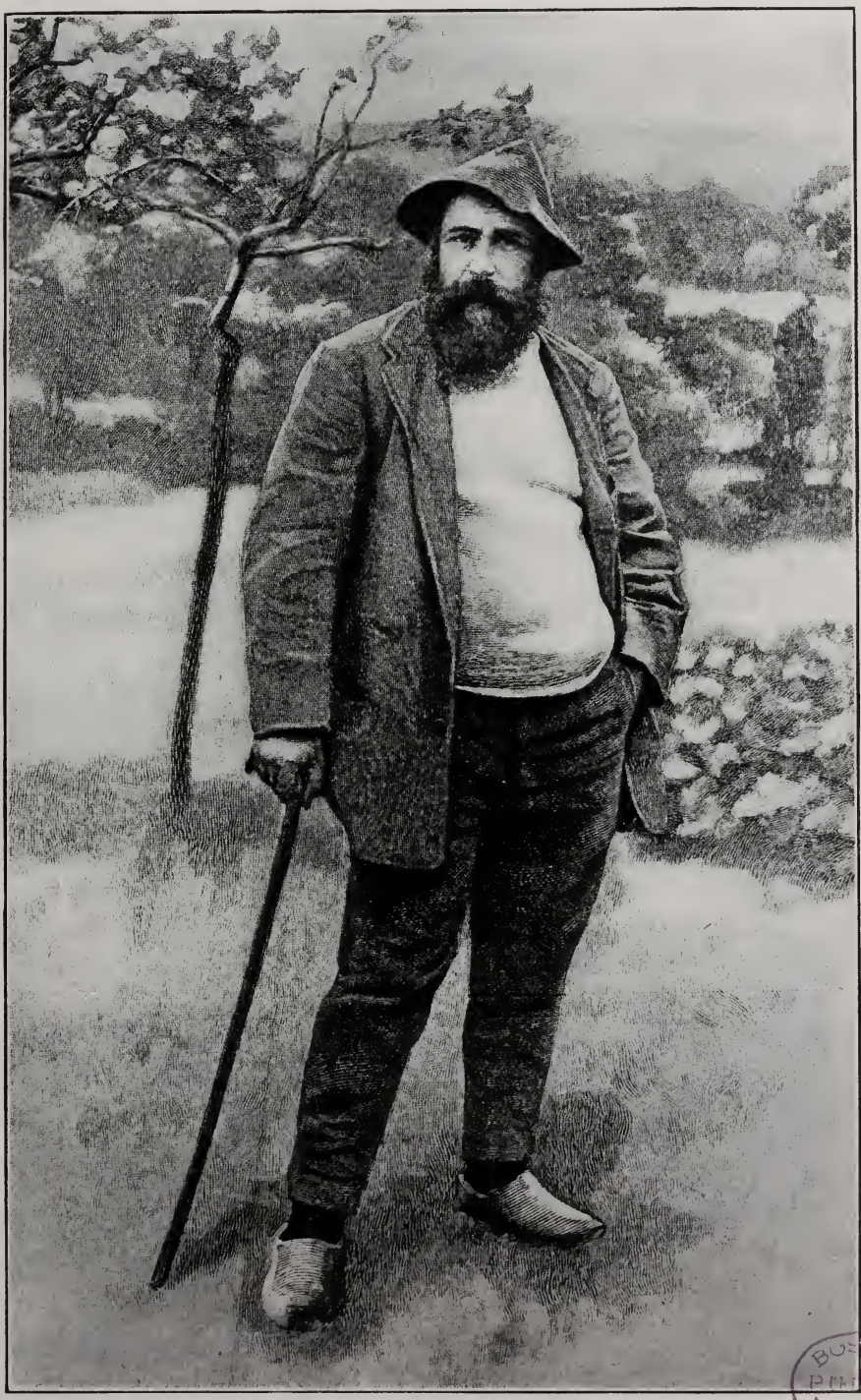
Second—PIERRE NAUD MONET, Seigneur de la Salle, President at Boulogne, who married Elizabeth de Lattaignant. Les armes: d'azur, au pal d'argent, chargé en chef d' une étoile de gueules, et en point d'un croissant du même, accosté de deux lions affrontés d'or, lampassés et armés de gueules. Supports: deux lions. Cimier: une étoile.

(C.)

Again, *Annuaire de la Noblesse de France,* 1861:

MONET—Family originally of Bonniville, of whom there were: PHILEBERT MONET, born in 1566, father a Jesuit, author of a great number of works, of which many remain in manuscript.

CLAUDE AIMON MONET, son of Jacques (avocat fiscal du Faucigny), studied in France and became professeur de droit at the University of Orleans.



CLAUDE MONET (1840 ——), NOTED IMPRESSIONIST PAINTER

BOSTON PUBLIC LIBRARY

LE COMTE MONET, lieutenant general in the service of Pologne, son of François Monet, intendant du Chablais and controleur of the chamber of accounts; born in 1703. He was governor of the Prince Czartoriski; gained the confidence of August III., and was created a Count by the King of Sardinia. He married a noble Suedoise, by whom he had two sons; the one was in 1781 *captaine* in the service of France; the other embraced ecclesiastical orders.

In June of 1908 Mervin[7] Jeremiah Monnette was in the city of Paris, France, and made an automobile trip out to the home of Hon. Claude Monet. He found him living in a beautiful scenic environment at Giverny, ideally adapted, in the landscape subjects present, to the true artist's skill. A beautiful chateau is his home. He is a man now nearly seventy years of age, a typical Frenchman of the strongly sentimental and artistic type. He was pleased to meet an American of the same name and Family and with true French courtesy and hospitality welcomed the caller. He asked that his sincerest good wishes be extended to the compiler of the "Monnet Family Genealogy," with the hope of its successful completion. Mr. Theodore E. Butler is his son-in-law, an American citizen, and holds the position of companion, interpreter and business counsellor to Monsieur Monet. He was present at the interview and likewise offered his felicitations to the caller and upon the enterprise.

The magazines current for the last ten years have contained several complete and delightful accounts of Hon. Claude Monet, universally accrediting to him the eminence of being the greatest painter of his time, of the Impressionist School. Of these articles two of the most noteworthy have appeared in the *Pall Mall Magazine* (1) and in *The Outlook* (2). From one is quoted the following:

> "No sketch of Monet or his art would be considered at all complete without a few words about his life. In this rapid survey the facts must necessarily be made as brief as possible. He was born in Paris, November 14, 1840. When Monet was a child the family moved to Havre. There was the usual opposition to an art career. Monet's earliest success was as a caricaturist; then followed Boudin's influence; the journey to Paris to enter a studio; the meeting Pissarno; the army life, with its two years' service in Algiers; the sickness and return to France and the reconciliation of his family to an art career. All of these facts have been fully discussed and need not be dwelt upon here.
>
> When Monet entered Gleyres's studio, in obedience to the wishes of his family, he met Bazille, Sisley, and Renoir. The teachings of academical art were irksome to these free spirits and

(1) Article, "Claude Monet—Impressionist," Vol. XXI, p. 209, for 1900; (2) Article, "Claude Monet, The Master of Impressionism," Vol. 80, p. 767, for 1905.

they soon rebelled. Bazille and Monet took a studio together. The former was a most talented artist, but he lost his life in the war which soon followed. The others entered that new art movement which was destined to enroll their names among the immortals.

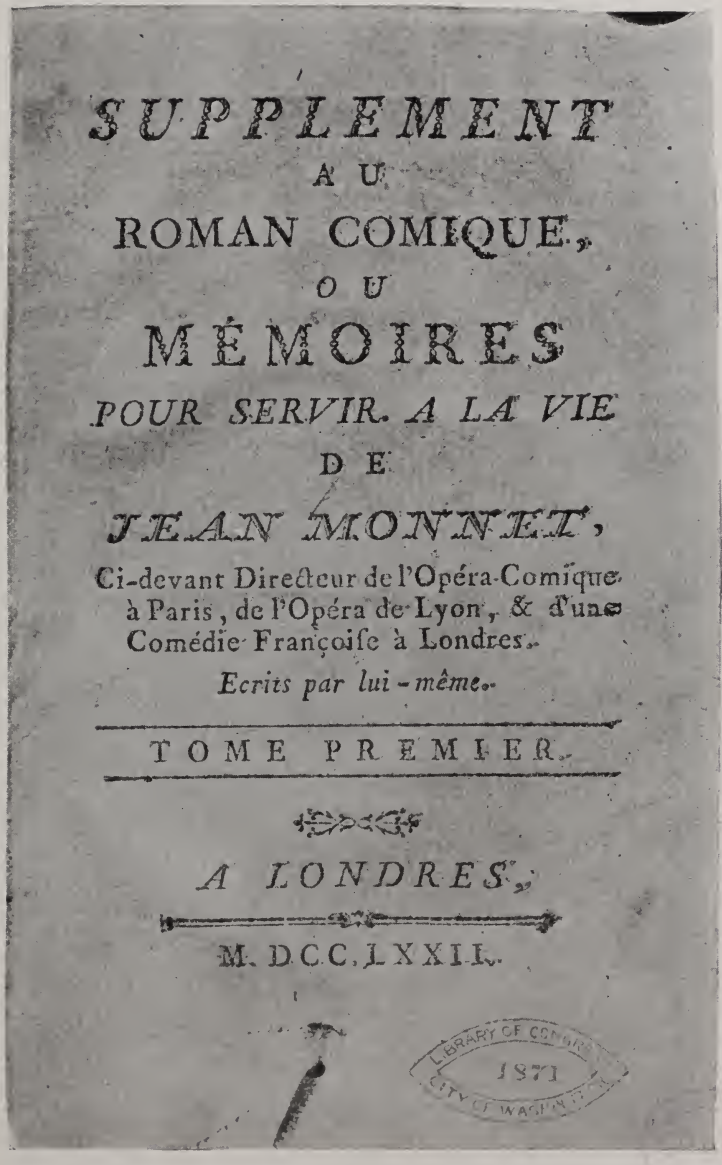
We know all about the history that followed, how each of the little group of *plein air* painters made his own way, guided by his own individuality. Monet has never swerved from the course entered in 1865, but has gone on with perseverance and steady courage through the succeeding years, his powers ripening and his style broadening and deepening until he has reaped the reward of his faithful work. He has lived not only to taste the sweets of success, but to see his influence felt all over the art world.

Perhaps no artist has felt more fully than Monet the bitter disappointments due to lack of appreciation. He has known what it is to have the iron enter his soul, to be misunderstood by his fellow men and ridiculed by the masses.

MANET once visited him when he was in a particularly despondent condition, and afterwards wrote to a friend that Monet was anxious to sell twenty of his pictures at 100 francs each. Manet, who had independent means of his own, pointed out that it was a good time to make an investment in good pictures at a ridiculously low price. The contrast between Monet's life then and now is remarkable. He has a large income and lives surrounded with every comfort. A just reward has come to him, as it so seldom does to the artist who follows a new path. His career has been one of unswerving devotion to his youthful aspiration. His love for nature and capacity for observation and improvement apparently have not decreased with his years.

Giverny, the home of the artist, is near the junction of the Epte and the Seine, where broad meadows lend an atmospheric effect to the surrounding landscapes. The village is a typical French hamlet, composed of a few straggling farm houses, united upon a narrow stream bounded by old grey walls. It stands back from the Seine and is most easily reached from Vernon, a station upon the railway which threads the valley. It was thither that the writer repaired one charming day in the summer of 1900. Monet had sent a carriage to Vernon, and the short drive to Giverny through the pink-tinted landscapes of this beautiful country which the artist has made famous soon brought the writer to his door. His appearance makes at once a favorable impression; he has a sturdy physique, a fine head and a flowing beard, and there are little distinctions in his dress that challenge attention. The shirt was ruffled at the neck, breast and wrist, and the trousers were buttoned close to the leg from the knee to the ankle.

The house looks out upon a superb garden, which is the joy of the artist. Here he lovingly tends his flowers and watches the changes from season to season. A large studio in the grounds, as well as one in the house, contains an attractive collection of impressions from the different countries he has visited. These pictures are valued by the artist for some association or effect, and if they



SUPPLEMENT
AU
ROMAN COMIQUE,
OU
MÉMOIRES
POUR SERVIR A LA VIE
DE
JEAN MONNET,
Ci-devant Directeur de l'Opéra-Comique à Paris, de l'Opéra de Lyon, & d'une Comédie Françoise à Londres.
Ecrits par lui-même.

TOME PREMIER.

A LONDRES,

M. DCC. LXXII.

LIBRARY OF CONGRESS
1871
CITY OF WASHINGTON

TITLE PAGE OF MEMOIRS, JEAN MONNET

are ever offered to the world they will be eagerly sought for by amateurs and dealers.

Giverny is often crowded by the admirers of Monet's work, just as in previous decades the little school of Fountainebleau was invaded by visitors from different parts of the world, drawn thither by the revolutionary work of the Barbizon painters. Monet does not much relish his hero-worship and keeps in seclusion as far as possible, reserving his strength for his life-work. He is probably one of the most ardent students of nature in his generation. No one else seems to have known how at the same time to see so much and to restrain the hand so well in recording what he sees. Many strive to imitate, but imitation will not produce a master; the effect of nature must first be seen and understood and then transcribed; a study of technique will never win the battle.

As we sat at lunch, surrounded by Mme. Monet and the children, in a beautiful room decorated with Japanese prints, and overlooking the garden, the writer could hardly restrain a mental comparison between the affluence and even touches of luxury which were everywhere evident, with the many years of conflict and struggle against indifference and ridicule."

The two cuts of Jean Monnet inserted in illustration upon the accompanying pages are taken from a volume of his poems and other works to be found in the Congressional Library at Washington, D. C. It is an old-style book of the XVIII Century. As a frontis-piece is the picture of the author.

In the front cover of the volume appears his library paster, possibly in imitation of his coat of arms. But note his celebrated motto, namely:

"MULCET, MOVET, MONET."

Freely translated, it is, "He pleases, he arouses the emotions, he instructs."

Referring to the literary productions of Jean Monnet (*supra*), two cuts are here presented, in illustration, one of the author himself and the other of the title page of his *Memoirs,* as appears from its recitals.

In a three volume set of old style books he is the editor of an anthology, of which the title page reads:

Anthologie Françoise
ou
Chansons Choisies
Depuis le 23e Siécle jusqu' à present.
Tantus amor Florum. Georg. IV.
Tome I.
M. DCC. LXV.

The same portrait of himself appears as a frontispiece in the first of these volumes. It is explained as follows in the language of the anthologist himself:

"Explication Des Figures:

1. Tome I. Le Portrait, qui s' offre d'abord, est celui du Sieur Monnet, Editeur de l'Ouvrage gravé en Medallion d' après M. Cochin. L'Inscription Latine, relative au Reçueil de Chansons, signifie: *Il amuse, il touche, il instruit.*"

(Freely translated):

"Explanation of the illustrations:

"1. Vol. I. The portrait, which is presented at first is that of Sieur Monnet, Editor of this Work, engraven in medallion form after M. Cochin.

"The inscription in Latin, relating to the collection of songs (poetry) signifies:

" 'It amuses, it arouses the emotions, it instructs.' "

The "Collection of Songs" consists of typical and choice poetical productions of every writer of that age. The editor makes an interesting statement on one page as to the origin of "Vaudeville," viz:

"C'est au regne de François I, ou bien près de son temps, que l'on fixe l'origine de VAUDEVILLE, Chanson vulgaire—*Cantilena di trivio*—que est la même chose que la *Passacaille* Espagnole—*Passacalla*—ainsi nommée chanson de ville ou des rues, par opposition a la *Villanelle*, Chanson paisanne."

A poem of Marie Stuart is included, which has in its thought the same sentiment towards *mea patria*, which must have expressed the feelings of the Huguenot refugees.

"X. De Marie Stuart, Reine d' Ecosse,
Adieu, plaisant pays de France,
O ma patrie,
La plus cherie,
Qui as nour—ri ma jeune enfance!
Adieu, France, adieu mes beaux jours.
La Nef qui de joint nos amours,
N'a cy de moi que la moi-tié:
Une part te reste, elle est tien-ne;
Je la fie à ton a-mi-tié,
Pour que de l'autre il te souvienne."

Attention is here again called to the discussion of the spelling of the name "Monnet" in France. Hon. Claude Monet and Jean Monnet are striking examples of the variation in the letters.

VIII.

FIRST IMMIGRANTS TO AMERICA

THE unbroken tradition has been handed down from generation to generation, and exists in separate branches of the Family, having had no social intercourse with each other in recent years, that the first immigrants to America were brothers, Huguenot refugees, who had left France after the Revocation of the Edict of Nantes in 1685 and settled in England, from which place they emigrated to America about 1700.

In partial confirmation of this a David Monnett, living in Central Ohio, while a young man, about 1860 or 1870, traced the genealogy of his branch back to one young man, beyond doubt ISAAC[1] MONNETT, of Maryland, from whom he found all his line to have sprung. He related this conclusion to different members of his family (1).

Unfortunately, he became discouraged for want of means to give permanency to his work, and in a fit of despondency, to which he was given, destroyed all the valuable data which he had collected (2).

However, the names of the first immigrants have been secured, thanks to the Huguenot Society of London, Camden Society of London and Prof. David A. C. Agnew, which have, in their several publications, preserved the records and made possible the establishment of the Monnet Lineage.

ISAAC[1] MONNET (or Monet) and PIERRE[1] MONNET (or Monet), brothers (in the light of the uniform tradition handed down concerning them, and if so, they were the children of Pierre Monnet and Catherine Pillot (or *Pillo*); but, possibly there were other brothers and sisters, who likewise emigrated, being the children of Pierre Monnet, Senior). ISAAC[1] MONNET, at least, and some of the others left France after the Revocation of the Edict of Nantes in 1685, settled in England, or remained there temporarily with his relatives, who had removed from France some years earlier. This family undoubtedly originated in Ancient Poitou. About 1700 the emigrants took ship for the New World, the objective point being the Huguenot settlement of New Rochelle (now

(1) It was repeated to the writer by Mrs. John Ross of Bucyrus, Ohio, quite an old lady, but possessing clear recollection and good memory.

(2) Many times has the writer longed for a mystic power which could conjure up the missing MSS.

Long Island, New York), PIERRE[1] (Peter) finally settling upon Staten Island, Richmond County, New York; and ISAAC[1], pushing farther, made his home in Calvert County, Maryland, in the vicinity of "The Cliffts," which may have reminded him of the rocky coast and Huguenot citadel of La Rochelle. There is very great reason to believe that ROBERT[1] MONEY, *i. e.*, "Mon-ét" (*so pronounced in French*), was another brother, who, on the line of march of his brother ISAAC[1], leaving their brother PIERRE[1] on Staten Island, dropped off in what is now Cecil County, Maryland, where his name appears and his descendants have since lived, while ISAAC[1] continued to Calvert County to make his abode there, and while this latter notion is purely speculative, yet it has its measure of probability. As to the JAMES MONAT, who settled in Ann Arundel County, Maryland, about the same time—he possibly was another brother, but there is much less reason for thinking so. He apparently had relatives and close associations in England, and the records indicate that he had been English for some time, yet undoubtedly of French parentage and possibly of closer and more positive relationship to PIERRE[1], ROBERT[1] and ISAAC[1] MONNET, than present facts lead us to claim.

(a)

The first record to which attention is now directed is found in the researches and compilations of Rev. David C. A. Agnew, who is beyond doubt the leading authority in his particular field, and who has rendered an incalculable service to posterity. His monumental work is entitled *Protestant Exiles From France in the Reign of Louis XIV; or, The Huguenot Refugees and Their Descendants in Great Britain and Ireland* (3 volumes, London and Edinburgh [1871], Second Edition.)

It contains a splendid and entertaining discussion of "the persecution which drove the Protestants from France, and its causes," in an "Historical Introduction."

The following quotations from the latter will serve to give a view of conditions in France which drove the first Monnets from France to England.

> The climax was the Revocation of the Edict of Nantes—that is, the repeal of the law of or treaty made by Henri IV.—a repeal which left Louis XIV. under the dominion of the fearful clause of his coronation oath on the extermination of heretics. Unqualified and exaggerated loyalty, without the menacing safeguards of a treaty, was thus no defense to the Protestants. The privileges of the edict had, during many years, been revoked one by one, first by explaining away the meaning of the phrases and clauses of that legal document, but latterly without any reason, and by the mere declaration of the King's pleasure. "I am above the edict," said

Louis XIV. So the "revocation" in 1685 was merely the destruction of the surviving sealing-wax, ink and parchment of 1598. (Vol. 1, page 5.)

Again:

In King Louis's view, to increase what heretics call "persecution" was only to make progress in zeal for universal salvation. So, after the Revocation all the temples were demolished and all the Protestant pastors were banished. The dragoons, commanded by gallant officers, were sent to butcher all the pastors that remained among their flocks, and to torture, ruin, and imprison those of the people who refused to be converted. Four years before the province of Poictou had been the scene of the first experiment of employing dragoons as missionaries. The Marquis de Louvois, having dragoons under him and being anxious to regain his former ascendancy over Louis, was eager "to mix the soldiers up" with the work of converting heretics. Their intervention was not only a contribution of physical force, but had also a legal effect, because resistance to his Majesty's troops was seditious. Before the introduction of the "booted missionaries" conversions had not made any perceptible change in the statistics of Protestantism. In 1676 Locke, who resided fourteen months in Montpeilier, made the following entry in his diary: "They tell me the number of Protestants within the last twenty or thirty years has manifestly increased here, and does daily, notwithstanding their loss every day of some privilege or other." The dragoons changed this to a great extent in 1681. At that date the refugees in considerable numbers came to England, of whose reception I shall speak in a subsequent Section. In 1685 the dragoons bore down with ten-fold violence upon the Protestants of France, stupefied by the tale or the memory of the former brutalities of the troopers, and deluded into a life of unguarded and unvigilant security by the lying promise of toleration embodied in the Edict of Revocation. Every Huguenot who desired to continue peaceably at his trade or worldly calling was forced to declare himself a proselyte to the Romish religion, or an inquirer, with a view to such conversion. In the eye of the law they all were converts from Protestantism and were styled New Converts or New Catholics.

Bishop Burnet, who was traveling on the Continent in 1685, has noted down some of his observations. He confirms what others have said to the effect that the numbers who succumbed under the menaces of the dragoons emboldened Louis to publish the edict repealing the Edict of Nantes. "A dismal consternation and feebleness ran through them all." "How weak and faulty soever they might be, here was one of the most violent persecutions that is to be found in history. In many respects it exceeded them all, both in the several inventions of cruelty and in its long continuance. I went over the greatest part of France while it was in its hottest rage from Marseilles to Montpellier, and from thence to Lyons, and so on to Geneva." Burnet mentions the promise contained in

the Edict of Revocation that "though all the public exercises of the religion were now suppressed, yet those of that persuasion who lived quietly should not be disturbed on that account." But how was that promise kept? "Not only the dragoons, but all the clergy and the bigots of France broke out into all the instances of rage and fury against such as did not change upon their being required in the king's name to be of his religion (for that was the style everywhere). I saw and knew so many instances of their injustice and violence that it exceeded what even could have been imagined; for all men set their thoughts on work to invent methods of cruelty. In all the towns through which I passed I heard the most dismal account of those things possible. . . . One in the streets could have known the new converts as they were passing by them by a cloudy dejection that appeared in their looks and deportment. Such as endeavored to make their escape, and were seized (for guards and secret agents were spread along the whole roads and frontier of France), were, if men, condemned to the galleys; and, if women, to monasteries. To complete this cruelty orders were given that such of the new converts as did not at their death receive the sacrament should be denied burial and that their bodies should be left where other dead carcases were cast out, to be devoured by wolves or dogs. This was executed in several places with the utmost barbarity, and it gave all people so much horror that it was let drop." (Vol. 1, p. 6).

And another:

"A few sentences in Lady Russell's Letters give an affecting view of those times:

I. November, 1685.—"I read a letter last night from my sister at Paris. She writes as everybody that has human affections must, and says that of 1,800,000 there is not more than 10,000 left in France; and they, I guess, will soon be converted by the dragoons or perish."

II. 15th January, 1686.—"The accounts from France are more and more astonishing; the perfecting the work is vigorously pursued, and by this time completed; 'tis thought all, without exception, having a day given them. . . . 'Tis enough to sink the strongest heart to read the accounts sent over. How the children are torn from their mothers and sent into monasteries, their mothers to another, the husband to prison or the galleys."

III. 5th October, 1687.—"I hear the French King, as a finishing stroke, is preparing an edict which all new converts shall sign—though so weak as to have signed before, yet they must now again—that they have been instructed, and are in their hearts convinced of the doctrine and practice of the Roman Church," etc.

Perhaps the last extract refers to the following form of declaration:

"I, ————, of the parish of ————, do certify unto all whom it may concern, that, having acknowledged the falseness of the Pretended Reformed, and the truth of the Catholic religion, of

my own free will, and without any compulsion, I have made profession of the Catholic, Apostolic and Roman religion in the church of ————."

The Protestant male prisoners were sent to the galleys among the criminal convicts. Their crimes were either refusing to be converted, and attempting to emigrate, or assisting their brethren to escape from France. In the galleys of Marseilles and Dunkirk, they not only had to suffer for the crime that brought them there, but were compelled to repeat the crime of refusing adoration to the Virgin, to images, to crucifixes, and to the consecrated wafer; and new vengeance fell unremittingly upon them.

Happily, three hundred thousand found refuge in England, in America, in Holland, in Switzerland, in Brandenburg, in Denmark, Sweden, and Russia. These (including the fugitives of 1681 and some others) are the famous French Refugees." (Vol. I, p. 7.)

A succinct and forceful account appears in the succeeding pages of the reception of the Refugees in England and the various steps taken by both Kings and Parliament to protect them, and, finally, to adopt them as citizens.

On pages 36 *et seq.* of the first volume appears a sub-division, *Naturalization, alias Denization, with Lists of Naturalized Denizens."* These "Lists containing names of persons born" *'in partibus transmarinus'* (in places beyond the sea, *i. e.*, in foreign countries), naturalized by royal letters-patent, Westminster."

In a second record farther along in this subject (*post*) will be given more in detail somewhat of these denization papers.

On page 48 appears the XVth List of Naturalized Denizens, under date of 21st March, 1 Ja. 11 (1688 N. S.). This will be given in its entirety in the second record (*post*) and there is a slight variation in several of the names. But here appear the names: ISAAC MONET, PETER MONET, CATHARINE, *wife,* and PETER, *son;* also that of RENATUS FLEURISSON. This latter is of importance, as his name appears in the second record as René Fleurisson and he is identical with René la Fleur, who emigrated to New York, married in 1677, Elizabeth Sheffield, and later settled in Piscataway, New Jersey, before 1700, where his name appears as "René Pyatt or Piatt," "Reynier Pyatt," "René La Fleur" and "Rene Florisson," with other variations. The fact is worth just this much, to show that in the company with Isaac[1] and Pierre[1] Monet, naturalized the same date, were other Huguenots who followed the same lines of emigration and who settled in America about the same time as Isaac[1] did.

Hence, in this record, is found the positive evidence of ISAAC MONET (or Monnet) and PIERRE MONET (or Monnet), French Protestants, having come from France to England and having been nat-

uralized in London on March 21st, 1688. The appearance of several records relative to Pierre Monnet, his wife Catharine and several children (*post*), in the French Churches of London, further confirms.

In Volume III. of the same authority is given an index and analysis of the Lists of Denizations, etc., covered in the first two volumes, and again, on p. 49 *et seq.* is given a repetition of the XVth List of 21st March, 4 Ja. II. (1688 N. S.), in which the names ISAAC MONET, PETER MONET, CATHARINE, *wife,* PETER, *son,* and Renatus Fleurisson again appear. But more of this will appear in the succeeding discussion of the second record to follow.

(b)

The second record to be considered is that preserved in a Publication of the Camden Society of London, entitled: *Lists of Foreign Protestants and Aliens, Resident in England* 1618-1688 (From Returns in the State Paper Office, edited by Wm. Durrant Cooper, F. S. A. and published in 1862).

This work purports to contain (quoting from the Introduction) "Lists, first, of the names of the French and other refugees who, in 1622, were resident in St. Martin's-le-Grand in London, or were engaged in the trades of cutlers (for which they made the metropolis famous, as it still remains), joiners, ceelers, carvers and tallow-chandlers; and also of the foreigners who were then resident in the principal places of refuge in England, viz.: Canterbury, Maidstone, the Cingue Ports, Norwich, and Colchester; and, secondly, *of those refugees who came into this country* (England) *between the years* 1678 *and* 1688, *during the troubles preceding and immediately following the Revocation of the Edict of Nantes, and to whom free letters of denization were granted by Charles II. and James II.*"

The following historical facts will be of interest for the reason that not every reader may be closely familiar with Huguenot history and emigration (quoting from page XVII of the Introduction):

"The remainder of the lists refers to the Protestants who fled from France during the years 1681-1688 in consequence of the troubles there.

"In the Correspondence of HENRY SAVILE (published by our Society in 1858) many references are made to the renewed persecutions of the Protestants in France. On 5th June, 1679, he told his brother, Viscount Halifax, that the French Protestants trembled for fear of some violent persecutions, and were ready to go to England in such vast numbers as would be of great advantage to the nation if, by ready naturalization, it could be made easy to them; the crowd and the number talking of nothing but the necessity of the King declaring himself Pro-

tector of the whole Protestant religion, and living in hopes of seeing that glorious day. On 22nd July, 1681, he pressed the matter yet more strongly on Secretary Sir Leoline Jenkins, and declared that with the hopes of naturalization a considerable number of wealthy people, ready with great sums, would come over, and he had prepared a body of men that would have brought the manufacture of *sail-cloth,* so much wanted in England. The Ministers warmly supported these proposals; a subscription, under Royal letters, was opened; and, after the report of a Committee to the King in Council, on 28th July, 1681, the following order for granting free letters of denization was agreed to by the Council:

> At the Court at Hampton Court, this 28th day of July, 1681, Present, the King's Most Excellent Majesty, in Council.

His Maty, by His Ordr in Councill of ye 21st of July instant, having been graciously pleased to referre a Memorial p'sented to his Myty in behalf of ye distressed Protestants abroad, to ye consideracõn of ye Rt Honble ye Lds Comtees of this Board for trade and plantacons, with direccõns to report their opinion thereupon; and their Lops having this day made their report to his Maty in Councill, His Matie, upon due consideracõn thereof had, was pleased to declare, that he holdes himselfe obliged in honour and conscience to comfort and support all such afflicted Protestants, who, by reason of ye rigours and severitys which are vsd towards them upon ye account of their religion, shall be forced to quitt their native country, and shall desire to shelter themselves under His Maty's Royall protection for ye preservacõn and free exercise of their religion. And in order hereunto His Matie was pleased further to declare, that he will grant unto every such distressed Protestant who shall come hither for refuge, and reside here, His Letters of Denization under the Greate Seale without any charge whatsoever, and likewise such further priviledges and imunitys as are consistent with the Laws, for the liberty and free exercise of their trades and handicrafts, and that His Matie will likewise recommend it to His Parliamt at their next meeting to passe an Act for ye Generall Naturalization of all such Protestants as shall come over as aforsd; and for ye further enlarging their Libertys and Franchises granted to them by His Matie as reasonably may be necessary for them; and for their encouragement His Matie is likewise pleased to grant unto them that they shall pay no greater dutyes in any case then His Maties naturall borne subjects, and that they shall have all the priviledges and imunityes that generally His Maty's native subjects have, for the introduction of their children into schooles and colledges.

And His Matie was likewise pleased to order, and it is hereby ordered accordingly, That all His Maties officers, both Civil and Military, doe give a kind reception to all such Protestants as shall arrive within any of His Maties Ports in this Kingdome, and to furnish them with free Passe Ports, and give them all assistance

and furtherance in their journeys to the places wch they shall desire to goe. And the Right Honble the Lords Commrs of His Maty's Treasury are to give orders to the Commrs of His Maties Customes to suffer the said Protestants to passe free with their goods and household stuffe, whether of a greater or a smaller value, together with their tooles and instruments belonging to their crafts or trades, and generally all what belongs to them that may be imported according to the Lawes now in force, without exacting anything from them.

And for the further relief and encouragemt of ye sd necessitous Protestants, His Matie hath been pleased to give order for a Generall brief through His Kingdome of England, Dominion of Wales, and Towne of Berwicke, for collecting ye charity of all well-disposed persons for the reliefe of the said Protestants who may stand in need thereof. And, to the end that when any such come over, being strangers, they may know where to addresse themselves to fitting persons to lay their requests and complaints before His Matie, His Matie was graciously pleased to appoint the Most Reverend Father in God His Grace the Lord Arch-Bishop of Canterbury, and the Rt Reverend Father in God the Lord Bishop of London, or either of them, to receive all the said requests and petitions, and to present the same to His Matie to the end such order may bee given therein as shall be necessary."

On pp. 40 and 42 appear the recitation of the substance of the orders and warrants issued in pursuance of the foregoing Royal deliverance:

"In pursuance of an order made by our late deare Brother King Charles of blessed memory, in Councell, the 28th day of July, 1681, in favour and for the relief and support of poore distressed Protestants, who, by reason of the rigours and severities which are used towards them upon account of their Religion, shall be forced to quit their native country, and shall desire to shelter themselves under our Royal Protection for the preservation and free exercise of their Religion, of which number are the persons hereafter named, as appears by sufficient certificate produced to one of our principall secretarys of State, and that they have received the Sacrament of the Lord's Supper according to the useage of the Church of England, our will and pleasure is that you prepare a Bill &c. containing our Grant for the making of"

(List of names follows * * *)

"being Alliens borne, free Denizens of this our kingdom of England, and that they have and enjoy all rights, priviledges, and immunityes as other free denizens do, provided they and every of them do live and continue with their familyes in this our realme of England or else where within our Dominions. And you are to insert in the sayd Bill a clause that all those of the sayd Persons above named who are of the age of 16 yeares and upwards do take the oaths of Allegiance and supremacy at some quarter Sessions within one yeare after the date hereof. And that those of the sayd persons who are under the age of 16 yeares do take the sayd oaths

within one yeare after they shall attaine the sayd Age, and that Certificate thereof be fyled in the petty bag office within 3 moneths after the taking of the sayd Oaths. And this sayd Denization to be forthwith passed under our Greate Seale, without any fees or other charges whatsoever to be payd by the sayd persons in the passing thereof. For which this shall be your warrant.

"Dated at Whitehall, the 5th day of March, 1685-6.

"To our Attorney or Sollicitor Generall."

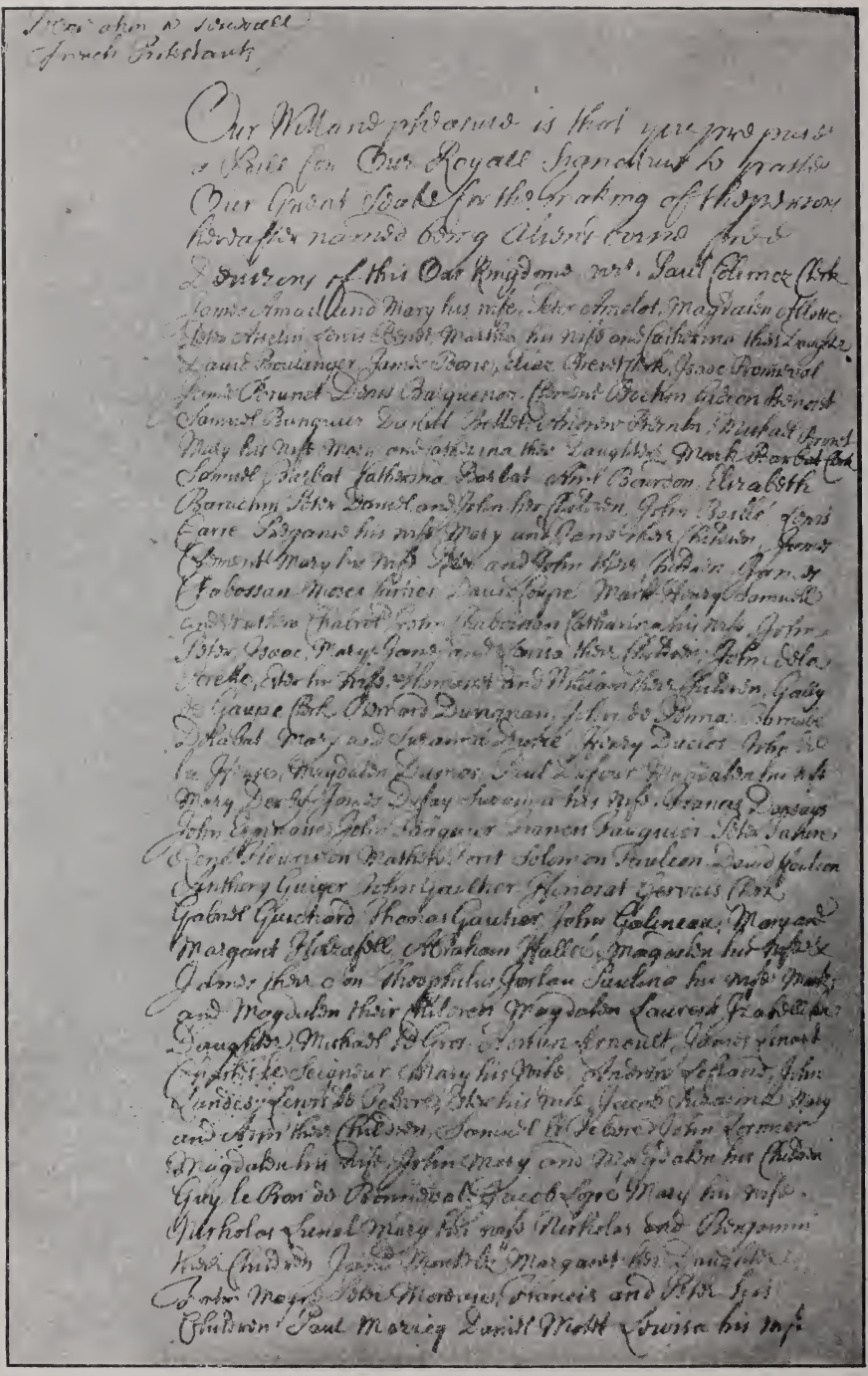
However, upon pp. 54 *et seq.* will be found the Letters of Denization, in which special interest is centered, and, although containing many names entirely foreign to the purposes of this work, all are given, both for their association and because of the clearly French and Huguenot accentuation. In capital letters appear the immigrants, ISAAC[1] and *Pierre Monnet* (or Monet).

"To our Attorney or Solicitor Generall.

Denization to severall *French Protestants.* Our will and pleasure is that you prepare a Bill for our Royall signature, to passe our great Seale, for the making of the persons hereafter named, being Aliens borne, free denizens of this our Kingdome, viz.:

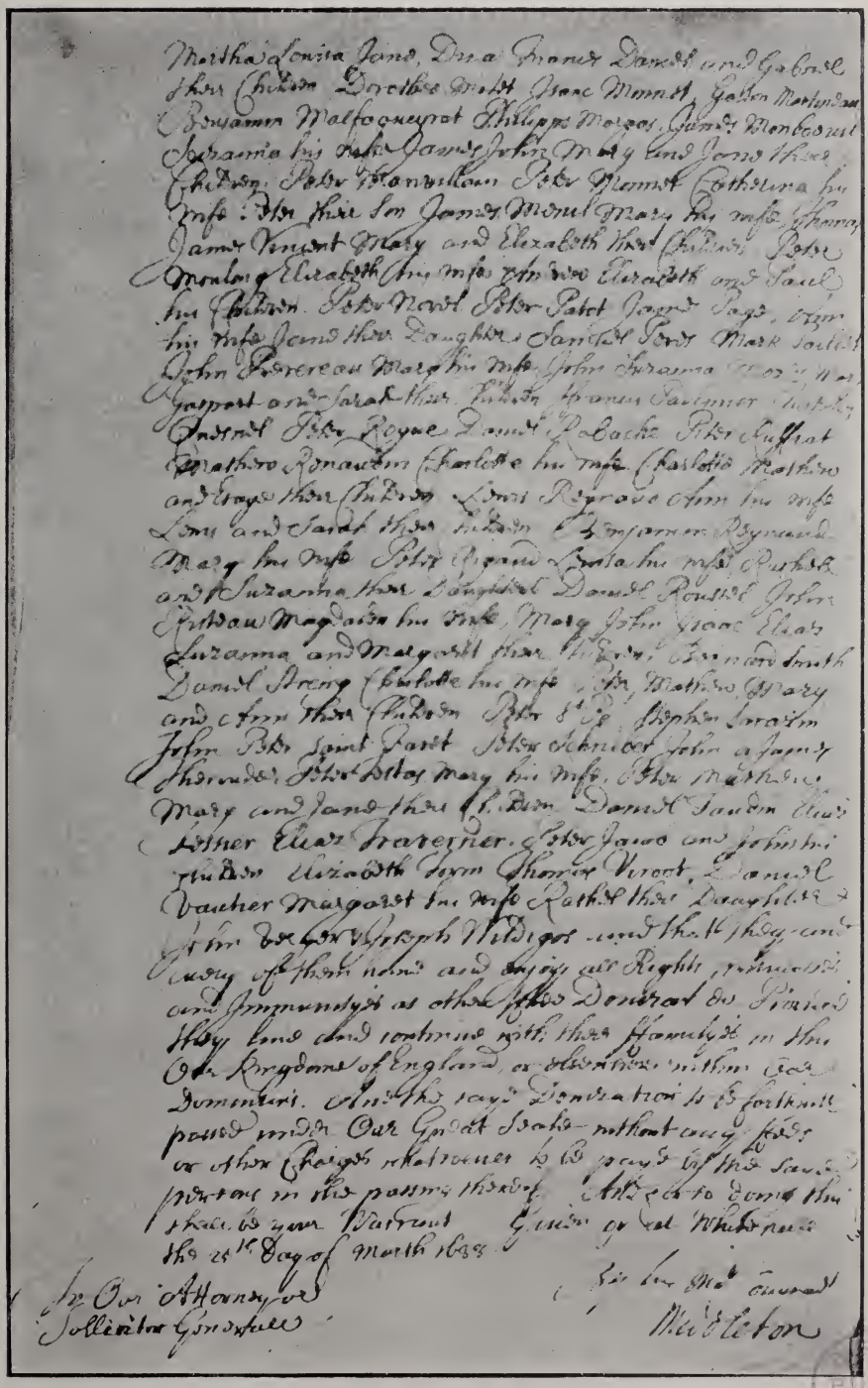
Paul Colimez, Clerk
James Amail and Mary his wife
Peter Amelot
Mag'lalen Allote
Peter Asselin
Lewis Benet, Martha his wife, and Catherina their daughter.
David Boulanger
James Berie
Eliaz Brevet, Clerk
Isaac Bonneval
James Brunet
Denis Barquenon
Clement Boetrin
Lewis Carré, Preganse his wife, Mary and Jane their children.
James Clement, Mary his wife, Peter and John their children.
James Chabossan
Moses Cartier
David Coupé
Mark-Henry, Samuell, and Mathew Chabrol.
John Chaboissan, Catherina his wife, John, Peter, Isaac, Mary-Jane, and Lewisa, their children.
Gally de Gaujae, Clerk
Bernard Duvignan
John de Penna
Gideon Benoist
Samuel Banquier
Daniel Bellet
Andrew Bernon
Michael Brunet, Mary his wife, Mary and Catherina their daughters.
Mark Barbat, Clerk
Samuel Barbat, Clerk
Catherin Barbat
Ann Bourdon
Elizabeth Barachin, Peter, Daniel and John, her children.
John Baillé
Honorat Gervais, Clerk
Gabriel Guichard
Thomas Gautier
John Galineau
Mary and Margaret Holzafell
Abraham Hallée, Magdalen his wife, and James their son.
Theophilus Jarlan, Paulina his wife, Mark and Magdalen their children.
Magdalen Laurent, Izabell her daughter.
Michael Le Gros
Adrian Lernoult
James Lenart

Barnabe Delabat
Mary and Suzanna Durie
Henry Duclos .
John de la Heuse
Magdlen Dumas
Paul Dufour, Magdalen, his wife.
Mary Derby
James Dufay, Suzanna his wife.
Francis Dansays
John Espinasse
John Fauquier
Francis Fauquier
Peter Fasure
RENE FLEURISSON
Mathew Forit
Solomon Faulcon
David Faulcon
Anthony Guiger
John Gaultier
Peter Moreau, Francis and Peter his children.
Paul Maricq
Daniel Motet, Lewisa his wife, Martha, Lewisa, Jane, Dina, Frances, Daniel, and Gabriel, their children.
Dorothée Motet
ISAAC MONNET
Gaston Martineau
Benjamin Malfaqueyrat
Phillips Margas
James Monboevil, Suzanna his wife, James, John, Mary, and Jane, their children.
Peter Manvillian
PETER MONNET, CATHERINA HIS WIFE, PETER THEIR SON.
James Menil, Mary his wife, Thomas, James, Vincent, Mary, and Elizabeth, their children.
Peter Moulong, Elizabeth his wife, Andrew, Elizabeth, and Paul, his children.
Peter Novel
Peter Patot
James Page, Ann his wife, Jane their daughter.
Samuel Peres
Mark Paillet
John Prerereau, Mary his wife, John, Suzanna, Moses, Mary, Gaspart, and Sarah, their children.
Charles le Seigneur, Mary his wife.
Andrew Lofland
John Landes
Lewis Le Febvre, Ester his wife, Jacob, Suzanna, Mary, and Ann, their children.
Samuel Le Febvre
John Lormier, Magdalen, his wife, John, Mary, and Magdalen, his children.
Guy le Bon de Bonneval
Jacob Lopé, Mary his wife.
Nicholas Lunel, Mary his wife, .Nicholas and Benjamin their children.
Jane Montelz, Margaret her daughter
Fortin Mayne
Francis Paulnier
Nicholas Quesnel
Peter Rogue
Daniel Rebache
Peter Ruffiat
Mathew Renaudin, Charlotte his wife, Charlotte, Mathew, and Esaye, their children.
Lewis Reynaud, Ann his wife, Lewis and Sarah their children.
Benjamin Regnaud, Mary his wife.
Peter Rigaud, Lewisa his wife, Rachell and Suzanna their daughters.
Daniel Roussel
John Risteau, Magdalen, his wife, Mary, John, Isaac, Eliaz, Suzanna, and Margaret, their children.
Bernard Smith
Daniel Streing, Charlotte his wife, Peter, Mathew, Mary, and Ann, their children.
Peter St. Pé.
Stephen Sarazin
John Peter Saint Faret
Peter Schrieber
John or James Theroude
Peter Testas, Mary his wife, Peter, Mathew, Mary, and Jane, their children.
Daniel Taudin
Eliaz Tessier



LETTERS OF DENIZATION, MARCH 25, 1688

(Opening page)



LETTERS OF DENIZATION, MARCH 25, 1688
ISAAC, PIERRE AND CATHERINE MONNET
(First five lines, *supra*)

Eliaz Traversier, Peter, Jacob, and John, his children.
Elizabeth Torin
Thomas Viroot
Daniel Vautier, Margaret, his wife, Rachel their daughter.
John Verger
Joseph Wildigos

And that they and every of them have and enjoy all rights, priviledges and immunityes, as other free Denizens do. Provided they live and continue with their familyes in this our kingdome of England, or elsewhere within our dominions. And the sayd Denization to be forthwith passed under our great seale, without any fees or other charges whatsoever to be payd by the sayd persons in the passing thereof. And for so doing this shall be your warrant. Given, etc. at Whitehall, the 25th day of March, 1688.

By his Maties command.
MIDDLETON."

(c)

The Publications of the Huguenot Society of London (1) include records of Huguenot emigrations, settlements and registers of baptisms, marriages, etc., relating particularly to the French Protestants emigrating from France and settling in England.

Among the records already printed are those of the French Church of La Patente, at Spitalsfields, and of the French Church of Threadneedle Street, at London, from which liberal quotations are made and will appear in the following sub-division. The only notations to be made here are that, independent of the two denization records presented in the foregoing, these church records exhibit further evidences of the location of the Monnet Family in England as being French Protestant refugees, particularly PIERRE MONNET, wife Catherine and several children, as well as an Abraham Monnet, very much earlier (in 1605), the importance of which cannot be overlooked, nor the positive record that these families originated in Ancient Poitou (*post*).

The ISAAC[1] MONNET, then of the foregoing denization (or Monet, as it will be noted upon examination that the names are used interchangeably in different authorities), is undoubtedly the ISAAC[1] who emigrated to the Colony of Maryland and became the ancestor of the American Family, as will be further discussed hereafter (*post*).

At the same time, there is very strong reason to believe that Pierre was the father of both ISAAC[1] and PETER[1] (Jr.), and that the latter

(1) This Society has its counterpart in the Huguenot Society of America, hereinafter described (see *post*), and was organized for the purpose of collecting and preserving Huguenot information and perpetuating Huguenot history, memorials and traditions. It is a stable organization of considerable membership and is performing a notable work. Its present officers are, among others, *President*, HON. WILLIAM MINET, F. S. A.; *Vice-President*, The Right Hon. The Earl of Radnor; *Treasurer*, Reginald St. Aubyn Roumieu, 10 Lancaster Place, Strand, W. C.; *Secretary*, Reginald S. Faber, F. S. A., 90 Regent's Park Road, N. W., *et al.*

was the emigrant to Staten Island, becoming the ancestor of the Manee Family there. This is also considered later (*post*).

It has been so frequently asserted upon the pages of this work that the MONNET FAMILY were of French Huguenot origin that, when the evidentiary record was discovered and reproduced here, the pleasure of the fact was more than doubly increased and the value of the deductions made the more positive.

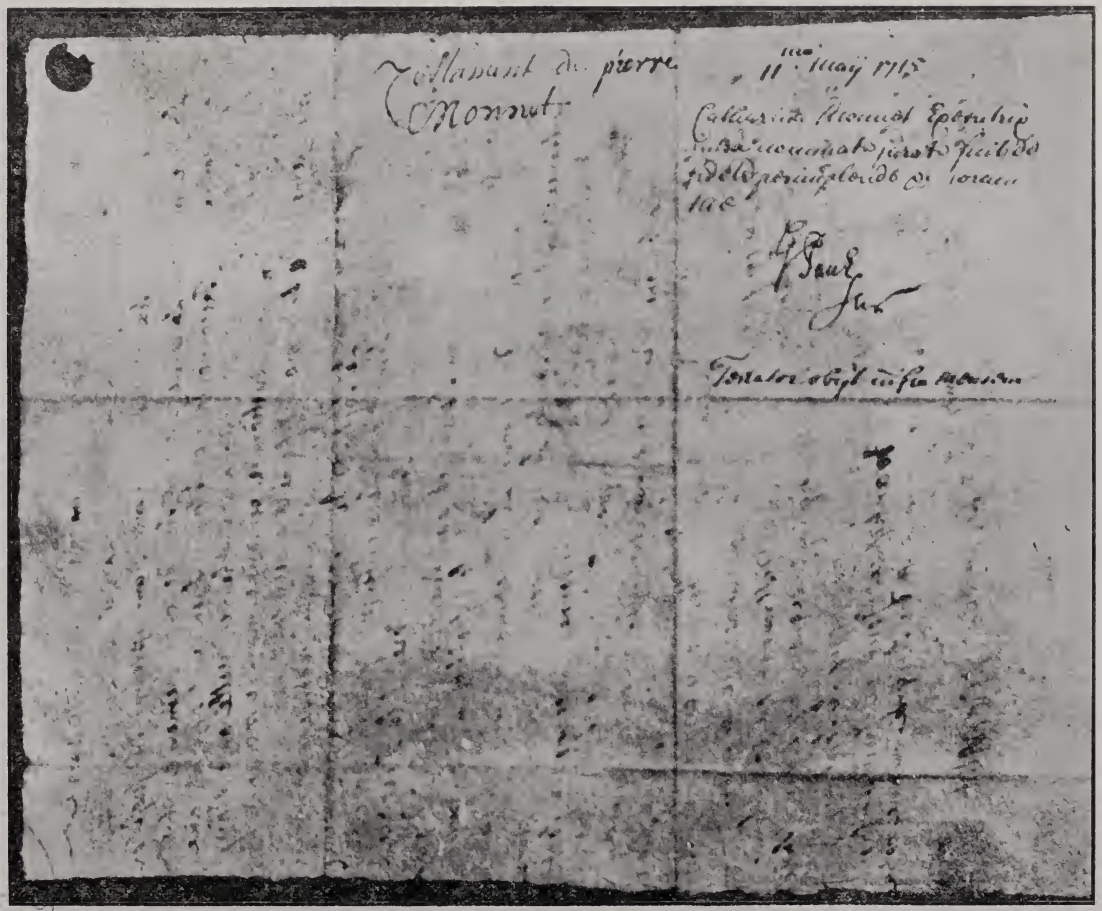
PIERRE MONNET, father of ISAAC[1] MONNET, immigrant of Calvert County, Maryland, and himself originally of ancient Poitou, France, and wife Catharine Pillot (or Pilleau), were clearly emigrants to London before 1688. The denization record of that date and the church records support this fact. But the proof of their French Protestant affiliation and their residence in London, as well as other points of interest, is conclusively established by the following record of the

WILL OF PIERRE (PETER) MONNET of LONDON.

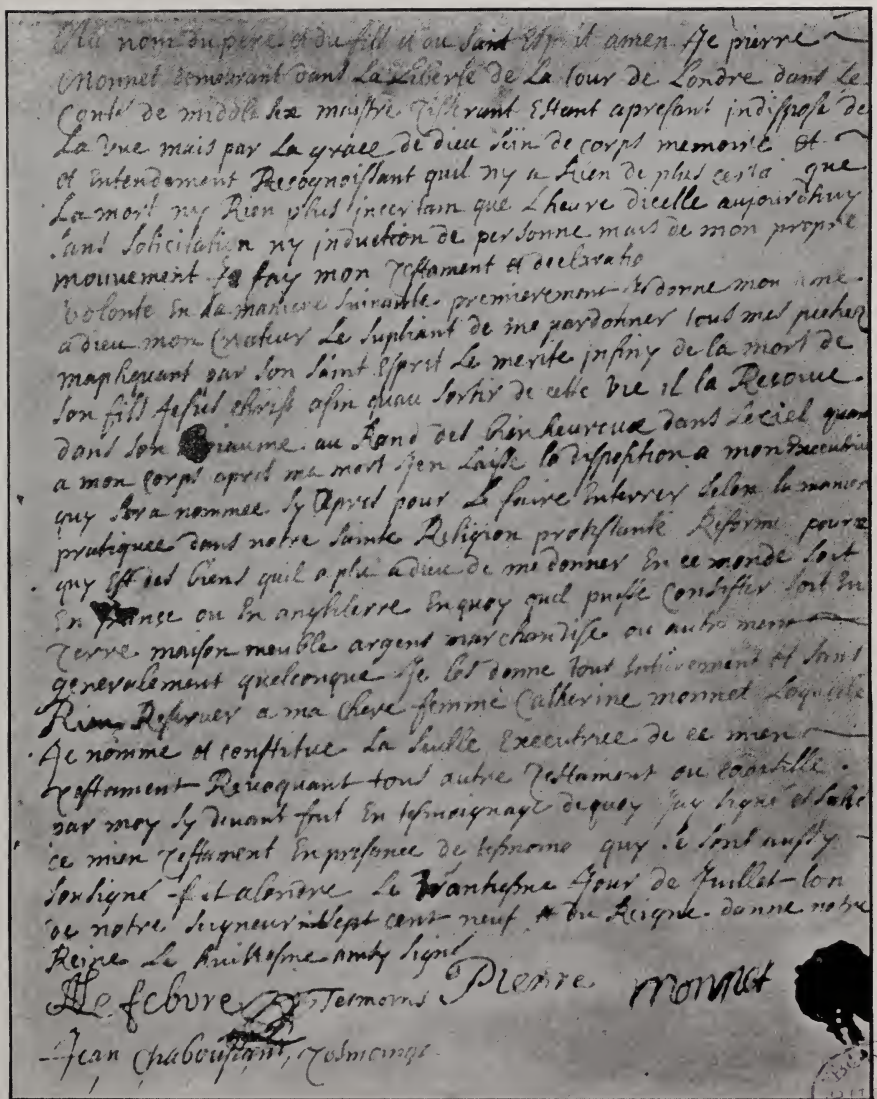
(Translated from the French):

"IN THE NAME OF THE FATHER and of the Son and of the Holy Ghost Amen.

I Peter Monnet living in the Liberty of the Tower of London in the County of Middlesex Master weaver being at the present Indisposed in my Sight But by the Grace of God sound in Body Memory and Understanding considering that nothing is more certain than Death nor nothing more uncertain than the hour thereof, without sollicitation or inducement of any person but of my own motion I this day make my Testament and Declaration of my last will in manner following. In the first place I give my soul to God my Creator beseeching him to pardon me all my sins, applying to me by his Holy Spirit the Infinite Merits of the death of his son Jesus Christ, That at the departure from this Life, hel receive it into his Kingdome among the Blessed in Heaven; as to my Body after my death, I leave the Disposall thereof to my Executrix hereafter named to be interred according to the manner vsed in our Holy Reformed Protestant Religion and as to what Goods it hath pleased God to give me in this world either in ffrance or England in whatsoever the same may consist wither in Land Houses moveables moneys merchandize or otherwise in generall whatsoever I give all the same entirely and without any exception to my dear wife Catherine Monnet whom I name and constitute sole executrix of this my will Revoking all other Wills or Codicills by me heretofore made. In Witness whereof I have signed and sealed this my Will in presence of the Witnesses who have also subscribed the same made at London the Thirtith day of July In the year of our Lord one thousand seven hundred and nine and in the eighth year



WILL OF PIERRE (PETER) MONNET, LONDON, 1715
(REVERSE, WITH ENDORSEMENTS IN ENGLISH)



WILL OF PIERRE (PETER) MONNET, LONDON, 1715

BOSTON PUBLIC LIBRARY

of the Reigne of Anne our Queen Thus signed Peter Monnet A: Le Febure, Witnes, John Chaboussant witnes. cum Substantialiter translat per Will; Browne Notorium Pub Proved at London 11 May 1715 by Catherine Monnet relict of said deceased and the executrix named in the will.
(Prerogative Court of Canterbury, Register Fagg, fo. 95)"

The foregoing was copied and translated from the original French in which it is recorded in Prerogative Court of Canterbury, Register Fagg, fo. 95.

The "Liberty of the Tower of London" was a generalization applied to a few courts under the shadow of the walls of the famous old Tower. They were not included in any particular parish. The people were at "liberty" to go to church where they pleased and doubtless poor blind Peter and his wife went to the French Church in Threadneedle Street, as likewise appears from the records of that church, referred to elsewhere in this work.

A photographic cut of the original will appears in illustration upon the accompanying pages.

IX.

OTHER HUGUENOT REFUGEES

S THERE are extended evidences of the emigration of other Huguenot Refugees of the name from France, these are, as far as discovered, with the authority for the same, included here for the direct bearing the records have upon the two spellings of the Family name and the abundant proof of its Huguenot origin. The families emigrating from Poitou will argue much, as well as the frequency of the given names, Jean (John), Pierre (Peter), Abraham, Isaac, *et al.*

Again, we are indebted to the Publications of both the Huguenot Societies of London and of America (1):

Indexes of names disclose, *Mony, Monye, Monyee,* as identical. Authority: Pub. of Hug. Soc. of London, Vol. I, Pt. 2.

Name, *Minet,* as Huguenot, frequent, in compilation by Dr. William Minet, M. A.-F. S. A.: Auth.: Pub. Hug. Soc. of London, Vol. III.

Monet—Le Sieur Thomas, Escuyor, Sr. de Contremont, agé de 65 ans dec à guisnes (Guinnes le 16e De Prez et A. Lernault). Auth.: *Idem.*

Mignot—Auth.: Pub. of Hug. Soc. of London, Vol. IV.

Monnie—Bap. 1590-1, Fév. 15—Jane, fille de Antoine Monnie, Leru. Joseph de Zwart, Jun Lombar-Annie Monnier, et Catharine des Mussieu. 1592, Oct. 29, Jan fils de Bastien Monnie.

1593, May 6, Jacques fils de Antoine Monie.

Monnie (Le Moine, by authors in brackets), Monies, Monnies, Monnye, Monye, prob. Le Moyne; Auth. Reg. of Walloon or Strangers' Church in Canterbury; Pub. of Hug. Soc. of London. Vol. V, Pt. 2.

Minet. Anne, femme de Antoine Lenier, dec. Mar. 5, 1698 age 48. Auth.: Reg. Con. Ch. of St. Patrick and St. Mary's, Dublin, Ire. Pub. of Hug. Soc. of London, Vol. VII.

Meunet, Seroys, "Born in Angewe the Mayne," age 15 years. In Eng. 4 years, July 1-1544; Auth.: Western Denization Roll, 36 Henry 8; Pub. of Hug. Soc. of London, Vol. VIII.

---

(1) The reader will understand that in French legal documents the female retains her parental name, which is often confusing, as frequently the French forgot to add "*sa femme*"—his wife. "T" in baptismal and marriage records stands for "*Temoine.*"—witness or sponsor; "*fille*" is daughter and "*fils*" is son. Also very frequently the place of abode or title of office becomes a part of the name, sometimes used to the exclusion of the proper name, which is very inexplicable to the American.

Names in Index: *Monet*, Abraham, Anne and Abraham, the reference being: 1605, Monet, Abraham, June 30.

Again, the name Moniee (Sibelle, femme de Jean), Moune, Cath; Monnè, Françoise; Monoie, Pierre; Monnoye, etc.; Reg. French Church, Threadneedle St., London; Pub. of Hug. Soc. of London, Vol. IX.

The following entries appear in Volume IX in the publications of the Huguenot Society of London, comprising the records of the French Church of Threadneedle Street, London:

"MONER, Judic, fille de Jean M., et de Sebille, sa femme. Tem. Daniel Farsy, Judic Veiez, Jacqueline Bouteler. Sept. 7, 1606." (Baptemes, p. 63.)

"MONET, ABRAHAM, FILS DE ABRAHAM M., ET D'ANNE, SA FEMME. TEM. NICOLLAS TIERI, JACQ' DURAST, MARGHERIT DU CLOUS, MARI DU FOUR. JUIN 30, 1605." (Baptêmes, p. 57.)

"MONIEE, Jean, fils de Jean M., et de Subile, sa femme. Tem. Samuel Wics, François Le Drue, Jeanne Pingar. Sept. 6, 1607." (Baptêmes, p. 66.)

"PILO, MARIE, FILLE DE MICHEL P., ET DE SA FEMME CATHERINNE MONEE. TEM. JAN CANDELIER, MARIE LERNOU. MAI 26, 1636." (Baptemes, p. 205.)

"BAGNET, (Becquenet) Marie, fille de Abraham B., et de Marie, sa femme. Tem. Estienne de La Ru, Fransoize Monne, Marie Allein. Dec. 20, 1612." (Baptemes, p. 87.)

"MORNET, Natanael, fils de Natanael M., et de Louise Cordier. Tem. Allard de Linselle et Jacqob Mornet, de leglyse flamenque Gonne Cordier, femme de Bartelemy de Lincelle, Barbe Gomer, femme de Jehan Tyfrey. Sept. 21, 1600." (Baptemes, p. 37.)

"PILLO, Jean, fils de Nicholas P. et de Marie, sa femme. Tem. Pierre Aerts, Anne, femme de Anto. Le Cocq. Dec. 9, 1632." (Baptemes, p. 180.)

"PILLOE, Mary, fille de Nicolas P. Tem. Henry Prouoie, Judich Drougee, Marie Collon. Juin 5, 1631." (Baptemes, p. 172.)

"PILO, CATTERINE, FILLE DE MICHEL P., ET DE SA FEMME PIERONNE DORÉ. Tem. Jacques Capon, Catterine Launde, Mai. 18, 1634." (Baptemes, p. 190.)

"PILO, Elye (or Ely), fils de Nicolas P., et de Marie Rousel. Tem. Judique de Bois, Marye Viles. Dec. 14, 1628." (Baptemes, p. 157.)

"PILO, Israel, fils de Michez P., et de sa femme. Tem. Jehan Canderliez, Jenne Ho. Avril 1, 1638." (Baptemes, p. 218.)

"PILO, Nicollas, et Mary Roussel, se sont presente pour estre marye. Mai. 11, 1626." (Mariages, p. 25.)

"PILOT, Dauid, fils de Nicolas P., et de ——. Tem. Pierre Patte, ancien, Barbe Drige. Nov. 17, 1639." (Baptemes, p. 227.)

"PILOT, Ester, fille de Nicolas P. Tem. Roger Inglebert, Marie Lanse, Marie Dambrin. Juil. 26, 1635." (Baptemes, p. 198.)

"PILOT, Jean, fils de Michel P., et de———. Tem. Jean Bourcq, et Elisabeth Plouuier, femme a Mathias du Bois. Août 25, 1639." (Baptemes, p. 226.)

"PILOT, Salomon, fils de Nicolas P., et de ———. Tem. Jean Grandelle, Jenne Bloqueaux, et Judith du Pont. Juil. 23, 1637." (Baptemes, p. 213.)

The following entries appear in Volume XIII. in the publications of the Huguenot Society of London, comprising the records of the French Church of Threadneedle Street, London:

"GOUDRIEL, Jacob, fils de Jacques G., et sa femme. Tem. Jacob Brenart, et Judicq Du Bois, femme de Simon Monner. Août 24, 1656." (Baptemes, p. 144.)

"FANIER, Jacques, fils de Martin F., et de Jeanne Linays, sa femme. Tem. Jacques Monie, et Marie du Bois, femme de Jacques Framerie. Mars. 26, 1671." (Baptemes, p. 199.)

"DU MONCHEAU, Ester, fille de Jacque du M., et Anne Monier (?). Tem. Daniel Sauuage, et le femme de Abraham le Poutre. Mars. 8, 1646." (Baptemes, p. 105.)

"PILLO, MICHE, FILS DE MICHE, ET DE CATERINE MONNET, NATIF DE LONDRES, ET MARIE AUERLAN, FILLE DE JEAN AUERLAN ET DE RUT DENIS, NATIUE DE CANTORBERY. AVRIL 5, 1662." (Annonces et Mariages, p. 43.)

"MONNET, PIERRE, FILS DE PIERRE M., ET DE CATERINE PILLE, SA FEMME. TEM. CLAUDE DROULE ET ANNE BETT. NOV. 25, 1683." (Baptemes, p. 264.)

"MONNET, SUZANNE, FILLE DE PIERRE M. ET CATTHERINE PILLE, SA FEMME. TEM. MICHEL BRUNET ET SUZANE CAINMAR. FEV. 8, 1685." (Baptemes, p. 274.)

"DE CARPENTERY, Jacques, fils de Guilliame de C., et ———, sa femme. Tem. Jacques Moullart, et Anne Monnie, femme de Jacques du Monceau. Juin 23, 1664." (Baptemes, p. 97.)

"DU MONCHEAU, Jaques, fils (de) Jaques du M., et Anne Monnie. Tem. Daniel Sauuge, Suzanne, femme de Pierre Barain. Nov. 7, 1647." (Baptemes, p. 111.)

"BRASSEUR, Pierre, fils de Leonard B. et de Judith de la Noy, sa femme. Tem. Estienne Franchomme, et Anne Monnie, femme de Jacques Monchaux. Sept. 19, 1652." (Baptemes, p. 128.)

"MONNIE, Simon, fils de Simon M. et Jeane Delduce. Tem. Jacque de Monceaux, Anne, femme de François Betterman. Nov. 24, 1662." (Baptemes, p. 166.)

"MONNIÉE, Judit, fille de Simon M., et Judit Dubois, sa femme. Tem. Lauren Dubois, et Marie, femme de Jaque Dumonchau. Mai. 10, 1657." (Baptemes, p. 147.)

"SY, Sara, fille de Abraham S. et Marie Viar, sa femme. Tem. Jean Tauernier, et Anne Monnier, femme de Jacques du Monchu. Août 15, 1658." (Baptemes, p. 151.)

"ST. LEGIER, Jaques, fils d'Abraham St. L. et Marie Feur. Tem. Jaques Monnier et Susane Pruro. Sept. 28, 1673." (Bapt. p. 208.)

"MONNIER, Simon, fils de feu Simon, natif de Norwich, & Judith, fille de Laurens de Bois, natifue de Londres, Juin 8, 1656." (Annonces et Mariages, p. 38.)

"DU BOIS, Simon, fils de Jacques Du B., et Marie de Herlié. sa femme. Tem. Simon Monnier, et Jeanne Harte, femme de Abra. Morilon. Juin 25, 1665." (Baptemes, p. 178.)

"PILAU, Jean, de Londres, fils de Michiel, and Susanne Houard, de Midelbourg, fille de Dauid Howard. Mai 27, 1660." (Annonces et Mariages, p. 42.)

"D'AUSSY, Jean, natif de Compiegne, fils de feu Jean d'A., & Marie du Bois, (et) Marie Pilau, natif de Londres, fille de Michel Pilau, & de Marie Haverland. Juin 18, 1684. Ils ont ete espousés le 9 Juill., 1684." (Annonces et Mariages, p. 65.)

"PILET, Anne, fille de Pierre P., et ma (sic) femme Gillet Marlier. Tem. Jean Drige, et Anne Col, vefue de Gosso. Terit. Oct. 14, 1649." (Baptemes, p. 118.)

"BAUDOUIN, Elizabeth, fille de Claude B. et Elizabeth Peze, sa femme. Tem. Rene Baudouin, et Marie Pilleau, femme de Monsr Piozet. Juin 17, 1685." (Baptemes, p. 277.)

"PILLO, Marie, fille d'Abraham P. et d'Elizabeth Bohent. Tem. Pierre Pilo, et Marie ....., femme de Baltazar Duhant. Mai 31, 1668." (Baptemes, p. 188.)

"PILLO, Pierre, fils de Dauid P. et Sara Straine. sa femme. Tem. Pierre Pillo, et Anne Kellin, femme de Hennerie Barne. Mars 1, 1674." (Baptemes, p. 210.)

"PILLO, Elisabet, fille de Elie P. et sa femme Susenne Semith. Tem. Pierre Pillo, et Elisabet, femme de Tousin Le Jeune. Ely Pillo nettant point membre de sect (sic) Eg(1)sie. Oct. 28, 1655." (Baptemes, p. 140.)

"PILLO, Ester, fille de Jean P., et sa femme Suzanne. Tem. Jacques de Gennes et Ester Hauar. Juin 23, 1661." (Baptemes, p. 160.)

"DIDIER, Ester, fille d'Isaac D. et d'Ester Pillo. Tem. Jean Drigué, et Ester Lescaillet, femme de Sr Jean Willow. Avril 20, 1662." (Baptemes, p. 164.)

"PILLO, Jenne, fille de Pierre P. et Gillet, sa femme. Tem. Anthoine Torebois, Jenne, femme de Pierre Bellon le jeune. Avril 2, 1654." (Baptemes, p. 134.)

"PILLO, Marie, fille de Pierre P. et Marie Decher sa femme. Tem. Gille Carpentie et Margerite Motee. Oct. 3, 1675." (Baptemes, p. 216.)

"PILLO, Susane, fille de Michel P. et de Marie Auerlan, sa femme. Tem. Jean Gros, et Jane Beth, femme ———. Juin 9, 1672." (Baptemes, p. 203.)

"PILLO, Pierre, natif de Londre, fils de Nicollas, et Gillette Marliere, fille de Marc Marliere, natifue de Vallencienne. Nanv. 17, 1647." (Annonces et Mariages, p. 29.)

"PILLO, Philipe, fils de Pierre P. et Marie Desquers, sa femme. Tem. Philipe le Febure, et Judith Gondry, femme de Guillaumé Housé. Juin 10, 1677." (Baptemes, p. 223.)

"PILLOT, Elisabeth, fille d'Abraham P. et ———, sa femme. Tem. Bartarsar Derheu, et Gilliet Matlier, femme de Pierre Pillot. Mai 29, 1670." (Baptemes, p. 196.)

"PILLOT, Isaac, fils de Pierre P. et Gillette Marlier, sa femme. Tem. Isaac Gurnier et Marie Pingart. Janv. 29, 1660." (Baptemes, p. 156.)

"PILLOT, Simon, fils de Jean P. et Marye Semith, sa femme. Tem. Simon Regnaucourt et Jenne Magino. Août 12, 1655." (Baptemes, p. 139.)

"PILLOT, Susenne, fille de Pierre P. et Gillet Marlier, sa femme. Tem. La Duesar et la femme de Sir Jorge (sic) Janv. 11, 1657." (Baptemes, p. 145.)

"MARLIER, Judit, fille de Jean M. et Rachel Desmare, sa femme. Tem. Thomas Pillot et Judit Lieé. Août 23, 1657." (Baptemes, p. 148.)

"DIDIER, Isaac, fils de Isac, natif de Norwish, et Ester Pillott, fille de Nicollas Pillott, natif de Londre. Mars 13, 1659." (Annonces et Mariages, p. 41.)

"PILO, Abraham, fils de Dauid P. et de Sara Stren, sa femme. Tem. Abraham Pilo et Anne Man. Fev. 25, 1672." (Baptemes, p. 202.)

"PILO, Isaac, fils de Abraham P. et de Elizabeth Bannam, sa femme. Tem. Pierre Pilo, et Marie du Bois, femme de Jacques Franbric. Avril 7, 1672." (Baptemes, p. 202.)

"PILO, Anne, fille de Miche P. et de Marie Auerlan, sa femme. Tem. Jean Crolé, et Anne Bett, femme de Esaie Lorie. Août 8, 1675." (Baptemes, p. 216.)

"PILO, Susane, fille de Dauid P. et de Sara Streune, sa femme. Tem. Abraham Polet et Marie Smith, femme d'Ellie Pilo. Juill. 18, 1669." (Baptemes, p. 192.)

"PILO, Dauid, fils de Dauid P. et de Marie, sa femme. Tem. Daniel Rape et Marie Docquemeny. Mars 11, 1677." (Baptemes, p. 222.)

"PILO, Debora, fille d'Elie P. et de Suzanne Smith, sa femme. Tem. Nicolas Margas, et Debora Jelsen, femme de Thomas Desbouuerie. Juin 26, 1653." (Baptemes, p. 131.)

"POLLE, Ester, fille d'Abraham P. et d'Ester Pilo. Tem. Jacques Pole, et Anne Wibaw, femme de Jacques Bourc. Fev. 19, 1673." (Baptemes, p. 206.)

"PILO, Susanne, fille de Jean P. et de Susanne Hour. Tem. Jonas Flamen et Lea Deuain. Fev. 5, 1665." (Baptemes, p. 177.)

"PILO, Jean, fils de Milhe (?) P. et de Marie a Vrelan, sa femme. Tem. Jean Drigué, et Marie Sperse, femme de Pierre Lanson. Fev. 10, 1667." (Baptemes, p. 184.)

"PILO, Pierre (et) Jean, tous deux files de Jean P. et de ——, sa femme. Tem. de Pierre ——. Pierre Lucas et vne Engloise, dont on ne Scayt point le nom; et de Jean —— Leonard Brasseur et aussi vne Engloise, dont aussi on ne scait le nom. Mars 28, 1669." (Baptemes, p. 191.)

"PILO, Judith, fille de Miche P. et Marie Auerlan, sa femme. Tem. Abraham de Lof, et Judith Lasson, femme d'Aron Lenard. Sept. 12, 1669." (Baptemes, p. 193.)

"PILO, Mari, fille de Miche P. et Mari Auerlan, sa femme. Tem. Miche Pilo, granper, et Ruto (?) Denis. Mars. 13, 1664." (Baptemes, p. 173.)

"PILO, Thomas, fils de Michel, natif de l'Isle en Flanders, et Catherine, fille de François Bracogny, native d'Arras. Dec. 4, 1652." Espouses en ceste Eglise, Decembre 29, 1652." (Annonces et Mariages, p. 34.)

"HOLLINS, Jacques, natif de Londres, fils de Phelippe H. & de Marguerite Broi, ses pere & mere, (et) Anne Web, natiue de Croydon, veuve de Thomas Pilo. Juin 10, 1674." (Annonces et Mariages, p. 53.)

"PILOT, Abraham, fils de Nicolas P., et Mari ————, sa femme. Tem. Jean Wilau et Jenne Ruffin. Fev. 8, 1646." (Bapt, p. 104.)

"PILOT, CATHERINE, FILLE DE ISRAEL P. ET JEANNE GONDRY, SA FEMME. TEM. THOMAS PILOT, ET JANNE FOSSE, FEMME DE JACQUES GONDRY. AVRIL 30, 1665." (Baptemes, p. 178.)

"PILOT, Dauid, le fils de Nicolas P. et sa femme Margerite. Tem. Baltazar Rapé, Marie Lemon. Juill 8, 1649." (Baptemes, p. 117.)

"PILOT, Gaspar fils de Jean P. et Marie Manvandaten. Tem. Gaspar Pilot et Janne Pety. Août 22, 1658." (Baptemes, p. 151.)

"PILOT, Jacques, fils de Nicolas P. et Marie du Quesne, sa femme. Tem. Jean Jurion, et Jenne Maurois, femme de Pierre du Quesne. Fev. 25, 1644." (Baptemes, p. 96.)

"PILOT, Jaque (fils de) Pierre P., et Gilet Marlier, sa femme. Tem. Nicolas Pilot, Rachel Marlier. Daniel Desmares. Janv. 9, 1648." (Baptemes, p. 112.)

"PILOT, Jean, fils de Pierre P. et Gilet Marlier, sa femme. Tem. Jean Marlier, et Marie de Point, femme de Jean le Cler. Oct. 5, 1651." (Baptemes, p. 125.)

"DAUSSY, Marie, fille de Jean D. et Marie Pilot, sa femme. Tem. François Pouset (et) Anne Dubois. Dec. 6, 1685." (Baptemes, p. 281.)

"PILOT, Michel, fils de Michel P. et de Catherine ———. Tem. Bartholome vanden Stienne, Marie Bariselle. Fev. 28, 1641." (Baptemes, p. 78.)

"POLET, Pierre, fils d'Abraham Polet, et d'Ester ———, sa femme. Tem. Pierre Pilot, et Jeanne Hart, femme de Dominique de le Planque. Nov. 24, 1667." (Baptemes, p. 186.)

"PILOU, Elizabeth, fille de Nicolas P. et sa femme Marie. Tem. Noe Bauvilen, et Elizabeth Bamme. Janv. 23, 1642." (Baptemes, p. 85.)

The following entries appear in Volume XVI. in the publications of the Huguenot Society of London, comprising the records of the French Church of Threadneedle Street, London:

"GERRARD, Tierry, fils de Tierry G., et d'Ester, sa femme. Jaques Cornar et Marie Monie, Nov. 25; ne le 8e dudit, 1711." (Baptemes, p. 317.)

"BERTRAND, Jenne, fille de Isaac B. et Marie, sa femme. Tem. Claude Bertrand et Marie Monier. Nov. 13, 1692." (Baptemes, p. 117.)

"DE LAUAUD, Pierre, fils de Jean de L. et Marthe, sa femme. Tem. Pierre Monier, Elizabeth Pilot. Nov. 7, 1697." (Baptemes, p. 168.)

"MONNET, JEAN, FILS DE PIERRE ET DE CATHERINE, SA FEMME. TEM. JEAN CHABOUCHANT ET CATHERINE OVARGUIN. NOV. 24, 1688." (Baptemes, p. 72.)

"DE LA TOUR, Heleine, fille de Anthoine de la T., ———, et Catherine, sa femme, dans ———, paroisse de Shordicth. Tem. Daniel Gamin et Heleine Monnet. Mai. 24, 1702." (Baptemes, p. 223.)

"MONNET, JEAN, FILS DE PIERRE M. ET CATHERINE PILLO, SA FEMME. TEM. JEAN CLERSON ET GRACE KEMPTON. AVRIL 25, 1686." (Baptemes, p. 45.)

"SAUZEAU, Jacob, fils de François S. et de Françoise Cellon, sa femme. Tem. Pierre Monnet et Suzanne Charain. Avril 24, 1687." (Baptemes, p. 54.)

"MONNET, SUSANE, FILLE DE PIERRE, ET CATHERINE PILLO, SA FEMME. TEM. JAQUES FRUSCHARD ET SUZANE CHASTAIN, SEPT. 4, 1687." (Baptemes, p. 58.)

"GUISON, Pierre, fils de Pierre G. et Marie Benard, sa femme. Tem. Pierre Monnet et Marie Bobin. Sept. 11, 1687." (Baptemes, p. 58.)

"DUMOTIER, Pierre, fils de Simon D. et Marie Despre, sa femme. Tem. Pierre Monnet (et) Rene Deslespaine. Oct. 7, 1688." (Baptemes, p. 71.)

"BRISON, Pierre, fils de Daniel B., Courtier, et Rachel, sa femme, dans Pearle Street, Paroisse de Stepney, Hameau de Spitlefeilds. Tem. Pierre Monnet, Marguerite Bouget. Janv. 5, 1701." (Baptemes, p. 203.)

"GRUYOR, Daniel, fils de Abraham G., *poor*, weauer, et Anne, sa femme, in Cocke Lane, in King Head Court, Stepney parish. Tem. Danielle Guufray et Marie Monniee. Juin 10, 1705." (Baptemes, p. 263.)

"DES MORTIERS, Jean, natif de la Tremblade, fils d'Elie Des Mortiers et d'Esther Croi; Jeanne Monnier, natiue de la Tremblade, fille de Martial Monnier et de Jeanne Renauld. Janv. 31, 1686." (Annonces et Mariages, p. 1.)

"Il y a promesse de Mariage entre Hervieu Adelinne, de Can en Basse Normandie, fils de Louis Adelinne et d'Adrianne Paisant, d've part; et de Susanne Martineau, de L'jle de Ray, fille de Jean Martineau et de Janne Monnier, d'autre part. Juin 1, 1712." (Annonces et Mariages, p. 40.)

"DAUSSY, Jean, fils de Jean D. et de Marie Pilau, sa femme. Tem. Anthoine Premont et Anne de Thun. Avril 10, 1687." (Baptemes, p. 54.)

"PILLEAU, Alexis Pierre, fils de Alexis P. et de Madeleine, sa femme. Tem. Le Sr Pierre Pezé, Ministre, et Damoiselle Marie Houssaye. Mars 13, 1692." (Baptemes, p. 111.)

"VASSAL, Catherine Louise, fille de Abraham V. et de Louise Quichet, sa femme. Tem. Jean Sabassan et Catherinne Pille. Fev. 3, 1689." (Baptemes, p. 75.)

"MARSILHAC, Catherine, fille de Henry M. et ———, sa femme. Tem. Jaques Soucisse et Catherine Pille. Mars 18, 1696." (Baptemes, p. 152.)

"SAUIGNAC, Elizabeth, fille de Jean S., et Françoise sa femme. Tem. Isaac Iday et Elizabeth Pille. Août. 14, 1692." (Baptemes, p. 342.)

"PILLE, François, fils de Jousin P. et Janne Gaute, sa femme. Tem. Jean Charpententier et Louise Mason. Oct. 14, 1696." (Baptemes, p. 158.)

"RABOTEAU, Louise, fille de Charles R. et Louise, sa femme. Tem. Alexis Pilleau, Elizabeth Pioset. Avril 1, 1697." (Baptemes, p. 164.)

"FLEURY, Isaac Françoise, fils de Daniel F. et Charlotte l'Abbé, sa femme. Tem. François Pinaut et Marie Pilleau. Janv. 15, 1693." (Baptemes, p. 119.)

"PILLET, Elizabeth, fille de Joachin P. et Jeanne, sa femme. Tem. Jaques Fruchard et Elizabeth Pain. Mars. 10, 1695." (Baptemes, p. 141.)

"MESTAYER, Joachin, fils de Pierre M. et de Magdelaine Dieulefit, sa femme. Tem. Joachim Pillet et Susanne le Febure. Fev. 27, 1687." (Baptemes, p. 52.)

"PILLO, Jacques, fils de Jacques P. weaver, et Ester, sa femme, dans Gun Street, Artilleriee Ground. Tem. Jacques Gumonet, Jeanne Varenne. Août. 11, 1700." (Baptemes, p. 197.)

"DAUSSY, Abraham Pierre, fils de Jean D. et Marie Pillo, sa femme. Tem. Pierre du Bois et Mad' Pousett. Janv. 20, 1689." (Baptemes, p. 75.)

"ARNAUD, Louis, fils de Jean A., et de Ester, sa femme. Tem. Louis Fontaine et Anne Pillot. Mars. 21, 1711." (Baptemes, p. 313.)

"PILLOT, Jacob, fils de Louis P., et d'Elizabeth, sa femme. Tem. Jacob Pillot et Anne Pillot. Fev. 1, 1712." (Baptemes, p. 320.)

"PILLOT, Charle, fils de Jaques P., et d'Ester, sa femme. Tem. Des dits pere et mere. Août. 1 (sic), 1714." (Baptemes, p. 336.)

"PILLOT, Jeanne, fille de Jaques P., et Ester, sa femme. Tem. Jaques Pillot et Elizabeth Pillot. Dec. 7, 1707." (Baptemes, p. 287.)

"PILLOT, Jean, fils de Jaques P., et Ester sa femme. Tem. Le pere et Renee Oliver. Dec. 12, 1708." (Baptemes, p. 296.)

"PILLOT, Ester, fille de Jaques P., et d'Ester, sa femme. Tem. Ses dits pere et mere. Juill 6, 1712." (Baptemes, p. 323.)

"PILLOT, Jaques Gaspard, fils de Gaspard P. et de Elizabeth Delepine, sa femme. Tem. Jaques Marche et Renee Pillot. Juill 15, 1688." (Baptemes, p. 68.)

"LE GRAND, Judith, fille de Pierre le G. et Suzanne, sa femme. Tem. Gaspard Pillot, Judith Micou. Mars. 21, 1697." (Baptemes, p. 163.)

"PILOT, Elizabeth, fille de Jaques P., weaver, et Ester, sa femme, dans Gun Street, Artillerie Ground, Towr Liberty. Tem. Louis Pillot et Elizabeth Flante. Oct. 4, 1702." (Baptemes, p. 228.)

"PILOT, Ester, fille de Jacques P., weuer, et Ester, sa femme, in Pellam Street, ouer against the Rising Son, Stepney parish. Tem. Jean Hante et Charlot Pilot. Avril 9, 1704." (Baptemes, p. 248.)

"GRUGEON, Izaac, filz de Abraham G., et Anne, sa femme. Tem. Izaac Gurgeon et Elizabeth Pilot. Janv. 11, 1708." (Baptemes, p. 288.)

"PILOT, Ester, fille de Jaques P. et Ester, sa femme. Ouurier en soye dans la rue du Canon, paroisse de la Tour. Tem. Gaspart Pilot et Renée Pilot. Mai. 14, 1699." (Baptemes, p. 183.)

"PILOT, Gaspar, natif de Mauzé en Aunix, fils de Gaspar Pilot et de Jeanne Joussat; Elizabeth De l'Epine natiue de Niort, fille de André de l'Epine et de Marguerite Charpentier. Août 3. ——— Donné billet pour se marier dans l'Eglise Angloise Oct. 5, 1687." (Annonces et Mariages, p. 6.)

"RUFFY, Jaques, fils de Jaques R., weaver, et Sussane, sa femme, dans Quaker Street, paroisse de Stepney, Spitle feilds hameau. Tem. Nicolas Pilou, Madelene Ravenelle. Dec. 6, 1700." (Baptemes, p. 202.)

The following entries appear in Volume XI. in the publications of the Huguenot Society of London, comprising the records of the La Patente, Church, Spitalfields:

"MOINNET, 27 Nov. Louise, ff. de Louis Moinnet, n. de Ste Soulinne en Haut Poiteau, dem. a present en les Tentes et de Susanne Sabourin, n. de Touché, par. de Ste Blaesinne; pr. par Daniel Sabourin, son oncle, et Louise Metayer, sa tante. Née le 19e. P. Ricotier, min. (1708)." (Page 62.)

"MORET, 3 Nov. Pierre, f. de Pierre Moret & de Catherine Pill, de Niort en Poitou; pr par le Sr Pierre Monet et Elizabeth Pille. Ne 21 Oct. Mettayer, min. (sig. Pierre Monnet) 1689." (Page 3.)

"DOUSSET, 18 Nov. Isaac, f. d'Isaac Dousset, oiure, et de Marie Quintard, de Lusignan en Poitou, dem. a Chardiche. P. Abraham Quintard. M. Madelaine Monet. Ne le 5e, J. Louis Mallide, min. (1701.)" (Page 32.)

"TRAVERS, 11 Juin. Marie Anne, ff de Jean Travers et de Marie Monet. P. David Carierou. M. Annie Carierou. Née le 21e. Led. pere dem. dans de marché de Spittlefields. Lion, min. (1703)." (Page 37.)

"HAUCHECORNE. 6 Oct. Jane ff. de Daniel Hauchecorne et Anne, sa femme. P. Led. pere. M. Jane Monier. Nee 15 Sep. Philip Van Swinden, D.D., min. 1776." (Page 161.)

"MOUNET, 1 Fev. Jean, f. de Phillipes Mounet (Monnet) et d'Anne Recegaire, dem. aux Spitlefilds. P. Jean Mounet. M. Madelaine Louise. Ne 29 Jan. J. Jambelin, min. 1719." (Page 88.)

"MONNET, 7 Août. Alexandre, f. de Phillippe Monnet et d'Anne Receguere. P. Alexandre Receguere. M. Jeanne Girard. Ne 29 Juil. Balguerie de Chautard, min. 1720." (Page 91.)

"MONNET, 12 Fev. Jeanne, ff. de Jean Monnet et de Anne Guelbos. P. Jacques Bordel. M. Jeanne Roullet. Nee 24 Jan. M. Colombe, min. 1721." (Page 92.)

"MONNET, 3 Mars. Anne, ff. de Phillippe Monnet, n. de Touche en Poitou, et d'Anne Resequere. P. Gabriel Fabre. M. Madeleine Reseguere. Nee 17 Fev. J. Jembelin, min. 1723." (Page 95.)

"CHARLES. 14 Fev. Jacques, f. de Jacques Charles, orig. de La Motte en Haut Poitou, et de Marie Reseguer. P. Charles Charles. M. Anne Monnet. Ne le 3e J. Jembelin, min. 1725." (Page 99.)

"AVRART. 15 Fev. Anne, ff. de Phillipe Avrart, orig. de St. Maisan en Poitou, et Anne Morell, de Pouzange en Bas Poitou; pr. par Louis Tallineau et Anne Monnet. Nee 31 Jan. Balguerie de Chautard, min. 1730." (Page 107.)

"MONNET. 21 Août. Anthoine, f. d'Anthoine Monnet, n. du Poitoux, et Jeanne Monnet. P. Led. pere. M. Lad. mere. Ne le 1e. Sam Tavan, min. 1757." (Page 144.)

"MOUNET-GUILLEBAUT. 6 Juin. Jean Mounet, f. de feu Jean Mounet er de Marie Brousard, de Sainte Blandine en Poitou, et Anne Guillebeaut (sig. Guilbau), ff. de Jacque Guillebaut et Françoise Delaterriere, de Monchant en Poitou, apresent dem te en St Jean Strit, Stepeny. P. Philippe Mounet, Françoise Terriere. Jean Jembelin, min. 1715." (Mariages, p. 188.)

"MONNET-GUILLET. 25 Nov. Louis Monnet, homme veuf, dem. aux Spittlefilds,—et Jeanne Guillet, veuve d'un nomme Foisseau, demte en Soho, par. de Ste Anne. R. Quillel (?Guillet) Led. mariage celebré apres la publication de leur annonces dans cette église comme aussy dans celle de Leterfilds (sic) et du Tabernacle, comme il paroit par un certificat desd. église, datte le 25e. J. Jem belin, min. 1716." (Mariages, p. 190.)

"BROSSARD. 2 Fev. Ellenne, ff. de Pierre Brossard, menzier en Montmouth Street, Stepeney, et de Madelaine Vincett, sa femme. P. Abraham Quintard. M. Ellenne Mounet. Nee le 17e. T. Baignoux, min. 1702." (Baptemes, p. 33.)

"DUPON. 13 Fev. Philippe, f. de Jean Dupon et Marie Facquet, dem. en Wille Strit, Stepeny; pr. par Philippe Mounet et Anne Resigay. Ne 3 Jan. Jembelin, min. 1715." (Page 81.)

"MOUNET. 3 Juin. Rachel, ff. de Jean Mounet et de Anne Guillebau, dem. en la par. de Stepney; pr. par Phillipe Mounet et Rachel Le Grout. J. Forent, min. 1716." (Page 83.)

"MOUNET. 22 Juin. Anne, ff. de Jean Mounet et d'Anne Guilbeau, dem. aux Spitlefilds. P. Jean Guilbeau. M. Anne Guilbeau. Nee 29 Mai. M. Collombe, min. 1718." (Page 87.)

"SORNET-DE LA TOUCHE. 30 Sep. Michel Sornet, f. de Michel Sornet et de Susanne Mounet, de St Maixant en Poitou,—et Françoise De la Touche, veufve de Jacques Sabourin, n. de Darthmouth, dem. tous aux Spittlefields. Louis Maynot, Daniel Sabourin, Jacque De la Touche, Ester De la Touche. J. Jembelin, min. 1716." (Pages 189-190.)

"MOUNET-RESSEGAIRE. 2 Juin. Philippe Mounet, n. de Mongon en Poitou, f. de feu Jean Mounet et de deffte Marie Brus-

sart,—et Anne Ressegaire, n. de Londre, ff. d'Alexandre Ressegaire et le Madelaine Louis. Alexandre Ressegaire, Jean Mounet, Madelaine Louis. M. Colombe, min. 1718." (Mariages p. 191.)

"MARCHE. 17 Jan. Philippes, f. du Sr Jaques Marche & de Renne de L'Espine, de la province de Poictou; pr. par le Sr Philippes Brau (sig) (Braule), et Made Catherine Pile. Ne 10 Jan. Benjamin de Daillon, min. 1692." (Page 6.)

"FOUACHE. 26 Sept. Jacque, f. de Jacque Fouche, n. de Homfleur sur Seine en Normandie, et Anne Pilet, sa femme, n. de Luneray en Normandie. P. Monsr Pierre Neelz. M. Marie Fouache. Ne le 7e. Jembelin, min. 1714." (Page 80.)

"PILOT. 25 Jan. Jacob, f. de Gaspard Pilot, et d'Elizabeth de Lespine, de Niort; pr. par Mr Jacob Liege et Mde Catherine Pill. Ne le 12. Bardon, min. 1691." (Page 5.)

"LE JAULLE. 26 Dec. Jacob, f. de Robert Le Jaulle (sig. le Jolle), et de Ester Pillet; pr. par Machelart Therode et Dame Marye Gouin. Mettayer, min. (sig. Mackelart Theroude) 1692." (Page 8.)

"LE JAUNE. 14 Dec. Anne, ff. de Robert le Jaune (sic) et d'Ester Pillett. P. Andre Alexandre. M. Anne Laveyne (sig. Lauaine). Nee le 13e. Souchet, min. (sig. Robert le Golle [sic]) 1693." (Page 10.)

"PILLOT. 17 Avril. Anne Alizabeth, ff. de Sr Gaspard Pillot, me ouever, et d'Elizabeth De le Pine; pr. par Sr Daniel Bernard, anc. de cette église, et Damlle Anne Bruand. Nee le 7. Mattayer, min, 1692." (Baptemes, p. 7.)

"PILLOT. 27 Mai. Jacques, f. de Caspard Pillot et d'Elizabeth de l'Espine, de Mauze; pr. par Jaques Pillot et Marie Groud. Benjamin de Daillon, min. (sig. Pillot & Grou.) 1694." (Page 11.)

"PILLOT. 22 Nov. Charles, f. de Charles Pillot et de Anne Bruant, de Moze en Aunis. P. Noel Bouquet. M. Charlote Pillot. Ne le 16e. J. Louis Mallide, min. 1694." (Page 13.)

"PILLOT. 6 Dec. Pierre, f. de Gaspard Pillot, oiure, et de Elizabeth Delespine, de la province de Poictou; pr. par Pierre Campard et Françoise Preuost (sig. Prevots.) Ne 20 Nov. T. Baignoux, min. 1696." (Baptemes, p. 17.)

"PILLOT. 10 Avril. Elizabeth, ff. de Gaspard Pillot et de Elizabeth de l'Epine, oueure, de Mozai en Aunis, dem. en Wille Street. P. Mr. Mercier. M. Madame Renné Marchel (sig. Marché). Née le 2e. J. Louis Mallide, min. 1701." (Page 30.)

"PILLOT. 13 Mai. Gaspart, f. de Jacob Pillot et Elizabeth Court, dem. a Brick Laine, aux Spittlefields. P. Jean Louvel M. Elizabet Dawn. Ne 14 Avril. J. D. Cregut, min. 1716." (Baptemes, p. 83.)

"HELOT. 20 Jan. Adrian, f. d'Abraham Helot, n. de Londre, et de Ester Pillot, n. de Londre. P. Adrian Helot. M. Madelaine Helot. Ne le 7e. Balguerie de Chautard, min. 1740." (Baptemes, p. 122.)

"HELLOT. 15 Fev. Marie, ff. de Abraham Hellot, n. de Londre et de Esther Pillot, aussy n. de Londre. P. Led. pere. M. Marie Hellot. Nee le 3e. Balguerie de Chautard, min. 1741." (Baptemes, p. 124.)

"HELLOT. 4 Juil. Ester, ff. de Abraham Hellot, n. de Londre, et de Ester Pillot; pr. par lesd. pere et mere. Nee 17 Juin. J. B. G. Bourger, min. 1742." (Baptemes, p. 125.)

"HELLOT. 29 Jan. Marie, ff. d'Abraham Hellot, n. de Londre, et d'Ester Pillot, aussy n. de Londre; pr. par lesd pere et mere. Nee le 8e. Balguerie de Chautard, min. 1744." (Baptemes, p. 128.)

"HELLOT. 30 Oct. Elizabeth, ff. d'Abraham Hellot, n. de Londres, et de Ester Pillot, aussy de Londres; pr. par lesd. pere et mere. Nee le 24e. Balguerie de Chautard, min. 1748." (Baptemes, p. 134.)

"PILOT. 16 Avril. Gaspard Pilot et de Elizabeth de l'Espine, de Mauze en Aulnix, dem. a present en ——— Street au coin de Perle Street. P. Jean Burjaud. M. Françoise Desnoyers. Ne le 5e. J. Louis Mallide, min. moderateur, 1699." (Baptemes, p. 24.)

"HELLOT. 6 Sept. Abraham, f. d'Abraham Hellot et d'Esther Pilot, de Londre. P. Led. pere. M. Lad. mere. Ne le 18 Septembre dernier (sic). Balguerie de Chautard, min. 1745." (Baptemes, p. 131.)

"HELOT. 29 Dec. Abraham, f. d'Abraham Helot et d'Esther Pilot, tous deux natifs de Londres. P. Adrian Helot. M. Marie Madeleine Helot. Ne le 16e. Pierre Vincent, min. 1751." (Baptemes, p. 138.)

"HELOT. 23 Dec. Marie, ff. d'Abraham Helot et d'Esther Pilot, natifs de Londres. P. Adrian Helot. M. Marie Helot. Nee le 14e. J. Dulpessis, min. 1753." (Baptemes, p. 140.)

"HELLOT. 1 Mars. Marie, ff. d'Abraham Hellot et d'Ester Pilote. P. Led. pere. M. Marie Hellot. Nee 16 Fev. Jean Manuel, min. 1747." (Baptemes, p. 132.)

"JOUSE. 18 Mars. Isaac, f. de Jean Jouse, de Castel Morrau en Dienne (sic), woiur, et Anne Pilou, du Bleuille, dem en Gre Eygle Street, Stepney; pr. par Isaac Gardien et Ester Pilou. Ne le 3e. A. P. Fleury, min. 1705." (Baptemes, p. 44.)

Mr. P. Mirabel, Librarian of the Huguenot Society of America, marshalls some authorities, as follows, which include a few repetitions:

ANTOINE, fils de Antoine Monnet, DU POITOU, et de Jeanne Monnet baptise le 21 aout 1757.—Auth.: Publications of Hug. Soc. of London.

PIERRE MONET ET CATHARINE, SA FEMME, PETER, SON FILS, NATURALISES A LONDRES LE 21 MARS 1688.—Auth.: Agnew, Vol. I., p. 48.

ISAAC MONET, NATURALISE LE MEME JOUR ET LA MEME DATE.

PIERRE, FILS DE PIERRE MONET ET DE CATHARINE PILLE, BAPTISE LE 25 NOVEMBRE 1683.—Auth.: Pub. of Hug. Soc. of London, Vol. XIII., p. 274.

SUSANNE MONET, FILLE DE PIERRE ET DE CATHARINE, BAPTISEE LE 8 FEVRIER 1685.—Auth.: *Id.*, p. 274.

SUSSANNE MONNET, FILLE DE PIERRE ET DE CATHARINE, BAPTISEE LE 4 SEPTEMBRE 1687.—Auth.: *Id.*, Vol. 16, p. 58.

JEAN MONNET, fils de Pierre et de Catharine, baptise le 24 Nov. 1688.—Auth.: Id. p. 72.

SENCE MONEY (Monies in Register X), fille de defunt Guilluime Money, epousa le 12 Septembre 1688 Isaac Le Blond.—Registers of French Church, Threadneedle Street, London, Volume 16, p. 16.

A gentleman of New York gave me some time ago the pedigree of one of his friends:

MONE, Huguenot, Officer in French army, came to this country in 1725 or 1726. Settled in New Rochelle.

ESTHER MONE, daughter of above, born in France January 6th, 1714, died in America July 6, 1799, married Samuel Fleming.

ELIZABETH FLEMING (daughter of above), born April 10, 1837—married John Sherrerd.

SAMUEL SHERRERD, son, married Ann Maxwell, Nov. 28, 1793.

JOHN MAXWELL SHERRERD, son, married May 19, 1818, Sarah Browne.

"But, I have no authority for that."

1702, ELLENE MONNET, witness to baptism. Auth.: Pub. of Hug. Soc. of London, Vol. XX, p. 33.

Marriage June 2, 1718, PHILLIPE MOUNET, born DE MOUGON (1) EN POITOU, fils de feŭ Jean Moŭnet et de diffte Marie Brussart et Anne Ressegaire, born de Londre, fille de Alexandre Ressegaire et de Madelain Louis, Lem., Allexandre Ressignere, Jean Moŭnet, Madelaine Louis; M. Colombe Min.; Auth.: Reg. Church La Patente—Spittalfields; Pub. of Hug. Soc. of London, Vol. XI., p. 191.

ABRAHAM AMOUNET, son of René Amoŭnet and Estér dŭ Pré, both of London were married 1743. Auth.: Id. p. 128.

MONNET, PILLO, Michi, fils de Miché et de Catharine Monnet natif de Londrès et Marie Aurleau, fille de Jean Aurleau, et de Rut Denis, natif de Cantorbery, married April 5, 1662. Auth.: Pub. of Hug. Soc. of London, Vol. XIII.

DANIEL MINET, an officer of the Walloon and Hug. Church at Canterberry, Eng., 1763. Id. Vol. XV. (This contains a most interesting account of the escape from Calais.)

SARAH MONIE—femme du dit Jacques Benôit—South Carolina. Auth.: The Hug. Em. to Amer.—Baird; Vol. II, p. 50.

JACOB, PIERRE AND MATTHIEU AMMONET, chief de famille à Loudun 1634. (La France Protestante.) Jacob Ammonet was one of the settlers at Manikintown, Va.—Id. Vol. II. p. 51.

MONNET—MOUNET JEAN, fils de Pierre et de Catharine sa femme. Baptism 1688. Tem., Jean Chabouchant et Cath. Ovargŭin, Nov. 24.

1702, DANIEL GAMIN, et HELENIE MONNET—(wit) (Note, the above may have been Gamiris, wife.)

---

(1) This becomes important, when one remembers the statement of M. Gachet. (See letter, *ante*, p. 63.)

1686, MONNET, JEAN, fils de Pierre Monnet et Cath. Pillo, sa femme. Tem., Jean Clerson et Grace Kempton, Avne 25. (Note—The above couple appears in another place—prior to this.)

1687, PIERRE MONNET & Suzanne Chatainop wit. to Bap.

1687, SUSANE MONNET, fille de Pierre Monnet et Cath. Pille, sa femme. Tem., Jacques Fruschard et Susane Chastain.

1688, JEAN MONNET, fils de Pierre et de Cath. sa femme—Nov. 24.

1701, PIERRE MONNET, sponsor.

1713, PIERRE LARCHA et ÈLENNE MONET; Wit. Auth. (for last ten entries): Reg. French Church of Threadneedle St., London; Pub. of Hug. Soc. of London, Vol. XVI.

ABROISE MINET, was in 1672 witness to baptism; Reg. of Bap. of Ref. settled at Thorney, Cambridgeshire, Eng., 1654-1727; Pub. of Hug. Soc. of London, Vol. XVII.

BAPTISMS:

1 Feb., 1719, JEAN, son of Phillipes M. and Anne Recegaire. Godfather, Jean M.

7 Aug., 1720, ALEXANDRE, son of Phillippe M. and Anne Recequere.

12 Feb., 1721, JEANNE, dau. of Jean M. and Anne Guelbos.

3 Mar., 1723, ANNE, dau. of Phillippe M. of *Touché in Poitou* and Anne Resequere.

14 Feb., 1725, ANNE M., mentioned as godmother.

15 Feb., 1730, do.

21 Aug., 1757, ANTHOINE, son of Anthoine M. and Jeane M.

3 June, 1716, RACHEL, dau. of Jean M. and Anne Guillebau; presented by Phillippe M.

22 June, 1718, ANNE, dau. of Jean M. and Anne Guillbau.

22 Feb., 1702, ELLENNE M. mentioned as a godmother.

13 Feb., 1715, PHILLIPPE M. mentioned as a godfather.

MARRIAGES:

6 June, 1715, JEAN M., son of Jean M. and Marie Broussard of Sainte Blandine in Poitou, married Anne Guillebeaut, dau. of Jacque G. and Françoise Delaterriere of Monchart in Poitou.

25 Nov., 1716, LOUIS M., Widower, married Jeanne Guillet, widow of Foiseau.

30 Sept., 1716, SUSANNE M. mentioned as wife of Michel Sonnet of St. Maixant in Poitou.

2 June, 1715, PHILIPPE M. of Mougon in Poitou, son of Jean M. and Marie Brussart, married Anne Resseguire. Jean M. was a witness.

The foregoing fifteen entries are from the Registers of "La Patente," Spittalfields, London, printed by the Hug. Soc. of London.

Lists containing names of persons born "In partibus trans marinis, naturalized by royal letters-patent, Westminster:

PETER MONIER—Mar. 34, Car. II (1682), p. 38.

JOHN MONNERAT—Mar. 8, 34 Car. (1682).

Several short lists. June and July Car. II, 1682.

FRANCIS AMONNET (of the City of Paris), merchant; Jane Crommelin his wife, Francis, Adrian, Susan, Jane, and Martha, their children; Matthew Amonnet, p. 42.

XV.—21st March, 4 Ja. II (1688 N. S.).

PETER MONET, CATHERINE, wife, PETER, son; p. 48.

ISAAC.

Protestant Exiles from France in the Reign of Louis XIV, by David A. C. Agnew, London, 1871, 2 Ed.

CANTERBURY.

(Dom. James I., Vol. 131, Art. 100.)

The Catalogue of the names of the Artisans, Strangers, Denisons, and English, borne of the Wallon congregation of *Canterbury*.

Strangers: Among the list of names are:

English Borne:

Abraham Monnier.

John do.

James do.

Ref: Camden Soc. Pub.

List of Foreign Protestants and Aliens in London 1618-1688, pp. 9-10.

A most interesting document is on record at Boston, in the Suffolk Registry of Deeds (Lib. 14, Fol. 212). It is "Letters Patent of Denization," in Latin, and contains a long list of Huguenot refugees naturalized there July 20, 1688. It was recorded at the request of that famous emigrant, Gabriel Bernon, whose name appears in the document. Among the names are:

"et Isaaco filio Suo Ambrosio et Isaaco Minett * * * * et Francisco Morett * * * * Mariae Mannett * * * * *" (New Eng. Hist. Gen. Reg., Vol. XXXV, p. 248, *et seq.*) (1)

ETIENNE MONET, admitted member of the Threadneedle Street Church, London, June 26, 1757. (Letter Dr. Wm. Minet.)

MONET, ANTHONY, fils de Anthony and Ann, b. Aug. 15, 1792, bap. St. Leonard, Shereditch, Oct. 2, 1794. Limming P. Guilleband.

---

(1) In this connection, it is proper to record here that excepting Minot, Minett or Miner and Minor, after an exhaustive search in all New England no trace of Monet or Monnet has been found. The following records appear, but are to be explained upon the ground of mis-spelling of Minet or Minot, as the latter has been a large family in New England, or else that they are of some of the refugees above given, although, of course, all come from the same ancestral origin in France: "James Grayham married Mary Monett, April 6, 1758 (Rec. Brattle St. Church, Boston, p. 249); George Monat married Elizabeth Yeats, both of Boston, April 7, 1740 (Rec. Kings Chapel Church, p. 12); Jonathan Davenport married Hannah Maner, Dec. 1, 1680; John Money married Jane Pope, April 2, 1698, and Elizabeth Monet, died Aug., 1765 (Dorchester Vital Rec. pp. 24, 102 and 257); Minar, Miner, Minord and Minot (Suffolk Co. Deeds, Boston); John Money, of Boston, mariner, gave power of attorney to friend Widow Mary Maine of Boston to collect debts, June 16, 1697. (Id. Vol. 14, p. 364.)

MONET, ANN, d. of Antony and Ann, b. Aug. 6, 1789, bap. St. Leonard, Sher., Sept. 6, 1789. G. Limming. (Id. with note that Shereditch was one of the East London parishes, where the Huguenots were mainly settled.)

GEORGE MONNET, his wife and three children; Nicholas, his wife and six children; Augustine Monnet and four sons, fled from France, took refuge in Holland, 1708-1713. They were from Lille in France. Auth.: Bulletin de la Commission des Églises Wallonnes, Vol. 5, p. 889.

Index of names (Baird, *supra*) discloses: Magni; Jacques and Jean Many (Magni); Mariette; Charlotte Mariette, wife of Louis Thibou, and François Manette; Mawney (la Moine); Susanne Menou; Jacques and Pierre le Monie; Henry de Money; Jacques, Marie and Pierre Monier; Sarah Monie; Jean Henri la Motte; Françoise Mounart; Louis and Pierre Mounier; Thomas Mousset, and Jacob Ammonet; Huguenot refugees to America.

Daniel Monnie et sa fem. Témoignagé de Leyde, 1692. Madelaine Monnie, natif de Dieppe 26 Oct. 1685. Elizabeth Monnet de Crecy en Champagne 26 Mar. 1710. Jacques le Moinie et Judith la fem. Témoignagé de Rotterdam Aoûst 1692.

Marie Monier Témoignagé de Canterbury, 27 juin 1703. Gabrielle Veuve de Jaques le Monnet (no date). (1)

MONET FAMILY.

The earliest immigrant of the Monett or Monnet Family in London was Jacques Monett, haberdasher, born in Valentia: Dutchoven 1571, ward of Langbourne Parish, Saint Nicholas, Acons, London.

Michael Monnett, merchant, came to London 1569, ward of Billings pt. Par: of St. Botolph. in 1571.

Return of aliens in London (first published).

Parish of St. Nicholas Acons.

Barbara Vandalon, widow, denison,[1] seargeant,[2] borne in Hanserdam,[3] hath VJ children, hath been XV yeares in this warde. Garrat Guste of Hanserdam,[3] stone cutter, soiourner, hath been ij monthes in this warde. Christian Waulter, tayler, & Ellen his wiffe, borne in Cleveland,[4] hath been in London xj yeares, & in this warde vj monthes; & a servant borne in Cleveland. Jakes[5] Monett, habber-

(1) "Dear Sir:

"I have come across one or two further Monnets and variants, some of which, I think, are new. They occur on three slips of paper which go with the 'Lure des Témoignagés' of the Threadneedle Street Church, to which I have already referred; some of them occur in that book, but others do not. I am at work writing this book for our Huguenot Society. and a troublesome task I find it. There is always something fresh turning up, but I thought you would be glad to have anything I come on which fits in or may do, with your researches.

"The slips of paper contain other names, and are in an early 17th century hand, say about 1620. Marked 'Monet Family.'

"Yours very truly,

"William Minet.

"Fountain Court, Temple, E. C., January 22, 1909."

disher, soiourner,[5] borne in Phalentia,[6] & hath been in this warde vj monethes. Douche, 13.[7]

Extracted from "Returns of Aliens in the City & Suburbs of London from the reign of Henry VIII. to that of James I." R. E. G. Kirk, Ernest F. Kirk, Aberdeen, 1900. Being Publications of the Huguenot Society of London, Vol. X, Part I, p. 415.

I have extracted the whole of this entry, as it is an interesting one. St. Nicolas Acon, in Langbourne ward, Lombard Street, in the City of London, was a church destroyed in the great fire (1666) and never rebuilt. A part of its old burial ground still remains in Nicholas Lane. The origin of the name Acon is unknown.

NOTES.

1. Denizen. The foreigners at this date would be divided into three classes:

(a) Naturalized, or full citizens.

(b) Denizens, an intermediate class, formed of those who had obtained permission to reside here, but who, probably owing to the expense of naturalization, had not become full citizens.

(c) Sojourners, transient or temporary residents who might or might not become Denizens later.

2. Seargeant. Most of the foreigners were connected with the weaving trades and this word is probably the equivalent of the more modern form "sargeur," silk weaver.

3. Hanserdam—Amsterdam.

4. Cleveland. No doubt Cleve, close to the Rhine, now in Rhenish Prussia.

5. Jakes—Jacques.

6. Phalentia. All the foreign names in this entry are Anglicised, having no doubt been taken down by an English clerk, ignorant of foreign geography. The statement at the end of the entry that the persons named in it were "Douche," makes it certain I think, that Phalentia is the attempt of this clerk to reproduce Valenciennes. This town was in Flanders—and in those times Flanders would have been confounded with Holland, and the people all called Dutch.

7. Douche—Dutch. The number 13 purports to sum up the number of persons contained in the entry, but is an error, as only 12 names are given.

In the same volume, page 444, being part of the same Return of 1571, under the entries relating to the parish of St. Botolph, is the following:

Michaell Monnett, merchaunt, hath byn in England & in this warde ij yeares, & hath a maide named Marye Midledowk, of the Douche nacion bothe. Douche 2.

Bapteme,—David, fils de Mr Jaques Durand et d'Eleonore Monnie sou Epouse, ne a la Nouvelle York le 15 d'Octobre, L'au de groce Mille Sept. Ceut Septaute et trois, ayant ete Baptize en l'Eglise françoise le Demanche 17. d'Octobre de la meme amee,

en l'Exercice de l'apres midy, par Msr Abraham Keteetas Ministre du St. Evangile, et ayant ete presents au St. Sacrement du Bapteme, par le St Pierre Conrad et Catherine Bamard ses Parain et Maraine.

Abraham Keteltas.

J. Dirand
Peter Conrad.

Coll. Hug. Soc. of America, Vol. 1, p. 315.
Also see, Histoire Ecclesiastique
Des
Eglisés Reformées
Au Royaume De France
Edition Nouvelle Avec Commentaire
par feu G. Baum et
par Ed. Cunitz
Tome Troisème
(Paris, 1889) p. 439 (360) (408) (337).

Enumeration des martyrs de la foi et de leurs towriments Grasse.

Philippes Roquemoure & Monet de Rossignol, tués hors la ville allous à Groillières.

(Indes—Monet de Rossignol, huguenot tué à Grosse, III, 365.)

Registers of the Prot. Church at London, 1566-1582, p. 60 (1581 or 1582) C. E. Lart.

290 Mathuerin Becheau et Lucresse Monie, espouzée le 3e d'Octobre.

Again note, Les Refugiés François Daus Le Pays De Vaud, Et Particulièrement à vevéy.

Par
Jules Cleavarmes
Lousame
George Bridel Editeur
1674 Droits reserves, pp. 42-43.

Ôutre ces nous, nous avons encore dans les listes des galerieus protestants ceux de Louis et P. Berouger, Jacques Blanc et P. Richard, tous du Dauphine, jetes aux galeres en 1686; Nicolas Monnet, en 1687.

The Register Booke of Saynte Dionis Backchurch, Parish in London, England, contains the following:

1650 Aug. 8th, Susan Minet, daughter of Andrew Minet, born.

1650 August 15th, James Minett, son of Andrew, born.

1683 April 12, Elizabeth Minett, daughter of Andrew, buried in Churchyard.

1725 Nov. 9th, Anne Minett, daughter of Daniel & Anna Miria Minett born.

1728 Oct. 23rd, Anna Maria Minett, daughter of Daniel & Anna Maria, christened.

1728 Oct. 25th, Anna Maria Minett, daughter of Daniel & a merchant, christened.

1743 Nov. 23rd, Anna Maria Minett, late wife of Daniel Minett buried in N. Isle (1).

1729 Oct. 6th, Peter Monneret a natural child (buried in ye vault).

1729 July 29th, Peter Monneret a natural child (buried). (2)

1745 Nov. 22nd, Mary Magdalen Manuret, from Budge Row buried (3).

1747 Feb. 23rd, Mary Munorett, buried.

The Register Book of Marriages, Parish of St. George, Hanover Square, in the County of Middlesex, England, shows the following:

1770 May 22nd, Martin Manney & Margaret Minett, married.

1749 July 17th, Benjamin Minett of St. Nicholas, Deptford Co., Kent. B. and Mary Veale of St. Margarets, Westminster S. L., married.

1762 Dec. 30th, Robert Monitt B. & Elizabeth Carpenter, S. L. Bp. married.

1770 March 27th, Daniel Monneratt B. & Sarah Ballanated S. (married).

Register of Baptisms and Marriages of St. George's Chapel, May Fair, contain the following:

1752 March 23rd, John Galloway & Sibella Monet of St. Andrews, Hollborn, married.

Parish St. James Clackenwell from 1551:

1699 May 6th, Jane, daughter of Ambrose Monet, buried.

Christ's Church, Newgate, London, 1538-1754:

1753 Jan. 30th, Mathew Minit, buried, a prisoner.

Register of St. Heln's Bishopgate, London:

1795 Aug. 17th, John Mennett, a Batchelor, of this parish and Lydia Jackson Du Roveray, of this parish, spinster, of this parish married.

Marriage Licenses issued by Vicar-General of the Archbishop Canterbury:

1663 Nov. 10th, John Minet of St. Dunstan's in the East London, merchant, Bachelor aboit 27 & Mary Jupe of St. Michael's Crooked Lane London, married.

Taken from "Calender of State Papers, Colonial Series, 1574-1660." Preserved in the State Paper Department, Her Majesty's Public Record Office. Vol. I., 1574-1660, Original Vol. No. 5:

April 20th, 1630, No. 87, Petition of General De Caen to the Privy Council, Capt. Kirke and his company will neither give up the beaver skins, for which the petitioners has offered the highest price, nor the keys of the warehouse

---

(1) Taken from all the Christenges, Burial & Weddings of the Parish of St. Peters upon Cornhill.

(2) Taken from the Parish Register of St. Mary Aldermay, London, 1558-1754.

(3) Taken from the Parish Register of St. Atholin, Budge Row, London, Eng., 1538-1754.

to the Lord Mayor, as may appear by this certificate annexed.

Prays that they may be speedily delivered to him or his assigns and Capt. Kirke and Company condemned to pay all cost and damages.

Annexed Affidavits:

No. 111, Affidavit of Josua Mainet public Notary he applied to Mistress Kirke widow of Jarvis Kirke, to Capt. David Kirke, her son to, Wil. Beverley, and Robert Cjarlton, merchants, adventurers, of Canada, but cannot obtain the Keys of the Warehouse wherein are the beaver skins.

Taken from the "Suffolk, Mass. Deeds, Liber 2, Folio 295."

Be it known that on the Twentieth of May 1656, before me Josua Mainet, Notary, & tabelius publick, dwelling in the Cittie of London, admited and sworn appeared Mr. William Bradock, merchant, of London, &c. (1).

(Last above items taken from Harlien Society, London Publication.)

THE BATTLE ABBEY ROLL.

MOUET; "for Monet or Monei, from Monnay, Normandy. "WILLIAM DE MONAY was a benefactor to Bliburgh, Suffolk, before the time of Henry II. (Mon II, 593). ROBERT DE MONEI held a fief from Bigot, Earl of Norfolk, in 1165. (Liber Niger)"—

The Norman People. The fee held by William was at Brigg In Yorkshire, "HENRI DE MONNAIE witnesses the original grant of the Manor of Allerton, probably about 1190; and a family of the name—MONET OF HADLESBY continued in the country in the seventeenth century;"—Thoresby's Leeds. ROBERT MONAY was of Oxfordshire in the time of Edward I.—Rotuli Hundredorium.

WILLIAM DE MONY is entered in the Testa de Nevill as holding part of a knight's fee at Clinton, in that County of Guy. Fitz Robert and Bardolt Fitz Roger; and WALTER DE MUNET as holding by serjeanty at MUNET, in Staffordshire." (Norman Lineages, Murray, London, 1889, Vol. II, p. 320.)

With all of which accumulating evidence the last doubt, if any, is removed as to the Huguenot origin of Monnet or Monet, Pillot or Pillo.

Supplementary to the foregoing, the following families in America should be noted:

MONETTE.—Family of James Stockton and Eliza Slemmer, his wife.

Third child, "James T. C. Stockton was born in Baltimore on November 3, 1829. He was married at Bay St. Louis, Hancock County, Mississippi, to Miss Elodie Monette, daughter of Judge Julius Caesar Monette, a native of Lyons, France, born May 9th, 1803, and Louise Martelli, his wife, born at Baton Rouge, La., July 2, 1803. The marriage ceremony was performed by Rev. Father Berteux on June 1, 1853. Mr. Stockton was a good accountant and was em-

(1) Josua Mainet appears in several other transactions as Notary.

ployed as collector for a time at the New Canal office and as a clerk on a steamboat running on the Alabama River between New Orleans and Montgomery." Three children: Louise Monette, born in New Orleans, July 7, 1854; Eliza, born at Lewisburg St. Tammany Parish, Louisiana, July 10, 1857, and James T., born at Bay St. Louis, January 31, 1864. He was married to Mary Elizabeth Parker in Ponchatoula, Louisiana, December 1, 1888, by Rev. Kouhe. The latter had two children: James T., born May 9, 1890; Ruth, born January 13, 1892. Miss Parker was born September 18, 1869. James T. S. Stockton died at New Orleans, September 5, 1863. (*Life and Times of Cardinal Gibbons*, by John T. Reily (1892), Vol. 2, pp. 544-5.)

MOINET.—"Mary E. Barr, b. July 13, 1837, m. Eugene Moinet, May 5, 1860, and lives near Maximo, Stark County, Ohio. Eugene Moinet was born April 11, 1855. They had issue: 1, Charles Alexander; 2, Frank Louis; 3, Celestine; 4, Margaret Magdaline; 5, William Joseph; 6, Mary Elizabeth, and 7, John Eugene. Frank L. lived at Lorain, Ohio; Margaret m. Edward A. Gueittar, Canton, Ohio; William J. lived at Alliance, Ohio, and John E. at Canton, same state. Mary E. m. Morris R. Dawling and lived at Wellsville, Columbiana County, Ohio." (*Hist. of Barr Family*, by Rev. Wm. B. Barr [1901], p. 19.)

From the foregoing civil and ecclesiastical records, as well as from other evidence to be discussed elsewhere herein, the following deductions are certainly justifiable concerning the families of Monnet (or Monet) and Pillot (or Pillo) as being of ancient Poitou, France, and later of London, England, in the XVIIth Century. These were the Huguenot ancestors of ISAAC[1] MONNET and PIERRE[1] MONNET, settlers in Maryland and New York respectively.

(a) MONNET FAMILY.

1. PIERRE MONNET of Ancient Poitou, France (probably son of Pierre, son of Abraham, son of Abraham, son of Pierre Monnet, receiving grant of arms in 1570), was born about 1640 or 1645 and died in London in 1715, then quite old and blind. This is learned from his will of record at that date (*ante*). He married CATHARINE PILLOT, probably daughter of either Israel, Jean or Thomas Pillot, all the sons of MICHAEL PILLOT and CATHARINE MONNET; but the more likely his wife was Catherine, daughter of Israel Pillot.

Children of PIERRE and CATHARINE (Pillot) MONNET:

2. I. ISAAC, b. conjecturally, about 1670, emigrant to America, naturalized in London 1688, settled in Calvert County, Colony of Maryland, about 1700.
3. II. ROBERT, emigrant to Cecil County, Maryland.

III. Thomas.

IV. Abraham.

V. William and probably others, older children unrecorded in London.

(Following are recorded in London):

4. VI. PIERRE, baptized Nov. 25, 1683, naturalized in London, 1688, emigrant to America, settled on Staten Island, in the Colony of New York, about 1700.

VII. Susanne, baptized Feb. 8, 1685.

VIII. Jean, baptized April 25, 1686.

IX. Susanne, baptized Sept. 4, 1687.

X. Jean, baptized Nov. 24, 1688, and probably others.

It is, therefore, with the descendants of (2) ISAAC, (3) ROBERT and (4) PIERRE (Peter) MONNET that the genealogy of the Family in America is vitally concerned.

(b) PILLOT FAMILY.

The records are uncertain as to the dates, as they are evidently all transcriptions, and hence identification is likewise indefinite. It seems very probable that the first known PILLOT was named NICHOLAS, as his son Pierre is called "native of London" and "son of Nicholas." Hence,

1. NICHOLAS PILLOT, from ancient Poitou, is the head of this line of ancestry, some of whose descendants became Huguenots, fled from France to London and before the close of the Seventeenth Century were recorded in the French Church in Threadneedle Street. He had, at least, three sons: (1) MICHAEL, (2) NICHOLAS and (3) PIERRE.

Many of the name Pillot were clearly of ancient Poitou before 1600. When any of them removed from France cannot be positively ascertained, as even some names may appear in the records duplicated and confused, while neither the date of the record nor the date of the entry of it would enlighten on that point. In law it is a maxim that, that which can be made certain, is certain; but, in Genealogy, exactness is difficult to attain.

(1) MICHAEL PILLOT, b. about 1614, had before 1634 married (1) Pieronne Doré, and had children by her, at least:

I. Catharine, bapt. May 18, 1634.

He married (2) Catharine Monnet about 1635, she being undoubtedly of the Monnet line just given above, and perhaps, his own relative, which was not uncommon. They had children:

II. Marie, bapt. May 26, 1636.

III. Israel, bapt. Apr. 1, 1638, who married Jeanne Goudry, and they had at least one daughter, Catharine, bapt. Apr. 30, 1665. She may have been the one who married Pierre Monnet, possibly her own cousin. The fact that she would

apparently be too young is not pertinent here, for no reliance can be placed on dates. The baptism may have taken place several years after birth or after its entry, or, as was frequently the case, girls were espoused as early as eleven years of age.

IV. Jean, bapt. Aug. 25, 1639; married Susanne Howard, dau. of David, May 27, 1660. They had at least, Esther, bapt. June 23, 1661.

V. Michael, bapt. Feb. 28, 1641; married April 5, 1662, Marie Auerlan, daughter of Jean Auerlan. They had, at least, Susanne, bapt. June 9, 1672; Anne, bapt. Aug. 8, 1675; Jean, bapt. Feb. 10, 1667; Judith, bapt. Sept. 12, 1669; Marie, bapt. March 13, 1664.

VI. Abraham, b. about 1643; married Elizabeth Bohent, and they had, at least, Marie, bapt. May 31, 1668; Elizabeth, bapt. May 29, 1670; Isaac, bapt. April 7, 1672.

VII. Thomas, b. ———; married Catharine, daughter of François Brocogny, Dec. 29, 1652 (1662).

VIII. Pierre, b. ———.

IX. Isaac, b. ———, and others (1).

The first names of Michael Pillot's children are significant as they remind one strongly of the Monnet given names similarly appearing at the time and continued in use to the present day.

(2) NICHOLAS PILLOT, older brother of Michael and Pierre, was born about 1605. He married Marie or Mary Roussel, May 11, 1626. They had children, at least:

I. Ely- (Ely), bapt. Dec. 14, 1628; married Susanne Semith, before 1655, and had Elizabeth, bapt. Oct. 28, 1655; Deborah, bapt. June 26, 1653.

II. Mary, bapt. June 5, 1631.

III. Jean, bapt. Dec. 9, 1632; married Mary Semith before 1655, and had Simon, bapt. Aug. 12, 1651.

IV. Marie, bapt. Dec. 9, 1632.

V. Esther, bapt. July 26, 1635.

VI. Solomon, bapt. July 23, 1637.

VII. David, bapt. Nov. 17, 1639; married Sarah Straine and had Pierre, bapt. March 1, 1674; Abraham, bapt. Feb. 25, 1672.

VIII. Abraham, bapt. Feb. 8, 1646.

IX. Elizabeth, bapt. Jan. 23, 1642.

---

(1) The writer does not assert the absolute certainty of these deductions, but that they appear the more probable. He is willing to have any one else present any superior solution.

(3) PIERRE PILLOT, another brother of Michael, married Gillette Marlier, Nov. 17, 1647, and had:

I. Anne, bapt. Oct. 14, 1649.
II. Jeane, bapt. April 2, 1654.
III. Isaac, bapt. Jan. 29, 1660.
IV. Susanne, bapt. Jan. 11, 1657.
V. Jacques, bapt. Jan. 9, 1648.
VI. Jean, bapt. Oct. 5, 1651.

X.

FRAGMENTA GENEALOGICA

LA FAMILLE DE MONET, MONNET, ETC.

THE author is very greatly indebted to Honorable Charles F. La Serre, now of the United States Consulate at Lisbon, Portugal, and formerly a resident of Baltimore, a member of the old Northwest Genealogical Society, of the Maryland Historical Society, a prominent genealogist and a compiler of "La Serre Evidences," for material assistance and collaboration upon the origin of the Monnet Family. Being commissioned to make searches in France, Mr. La Serre gathered together quite a number of items which are both pertinent and suggestive. The results of his work are included here in a separate chapter, with an introduction in his own words, which at the same time are a valuable analysis of what he has discovered upon the subject.

"These fragments of genealogical data are contributed to the Monnet Genealogy in the same spirit as that expressed by a noted genealogist who said, in writing the genealogy of a certain family whose records and titles proving the existence, filiations and the community of origin of the various branches, were not sufficient to establish in a literal manner their junction to the primitive trunk; that he believed all the fragments should be brought together, 'as much to guarantee through all changes to come the only evidence which will be able, perhaps, one day to complete the blanks in its genealogy as to prove the age and character of nobility of this family.'

"The Family of MONET or MONNET bears a proud record of ancient nobility, and has given to France and to other nations a long line of soldiers and statesmen, churchmen and men of letters. Noted French genealogists who have compiled the genealogy of this family assert that it is originally from the province of Béarn, in France, where it has existed for several centuries. This patronymic, like hosts of others, has experienced slight changes in spelling, as the family migrated from one part of France to another and finally abroad, changed often to suit the pronunciation of the locality in which they settled.

"As will be seen from the pedigree obtained from *Nobiliaire Universel de France,* by M. de Saint-Allais, this branch of the family, by their

adherence to Roman Catholicism, was able to remain in France, while many of their kinsmen and compatriots, the very flower of French citizenship, were compelled to flee from the fury of religious persecution in the sixteenth and seventeenth centuries, to become exiles in a foreign land. The records of England amply testify to this fact. Many by the name of Monet, Monnet, Monnett, etc., have their names recorded in the lists of refugee Protestants and aliens of that period and in the records of the French Protestant Churches established there. In one of these lists it is shown where denization was granted to ISAAC[1] MONNET, who is founder of the American branch of this family.

CHAS. F. LA SERRE.

Lisbon, Portugal,
December 15, 1908."

MISCELLANEOUS NOTES.

Pierre de Willecot, Esquire, Seigneur de Priez, married, October 8, 1585, demoiselle Antoinette Monet, daughter of Gilbert Monet, Seigneiur de Zuensticq, and of Dame Apolline Le Grand.

(Extract from the article on de Willecot de Rincquesen. Livre d'Or de la Noblesse, par de Magny. Vol. III, p. 447.—Translation.)

Jean-Claude Morel, Baron de Foucaucourt, so named in a decision of the Parliament of Paris, rendered March 9, 1776, born April 1, 1727, died August 10, 1817. He married April 28, 1760, demoiselle Marie-Charlotte-Pelagie de Monet de Bazentin.

(Extract from the article on Morel of Cambrésis, Artois, Picardie. Livre d'Or de la Noblesse. Vol. IV., p. 322.—Translation.)

Jean Monet or Monnet, *literateur française*, born about 1710 at Condrieux, died in 1785 at Paris. Placed very young with the Duchess de Berry, who took him into her friendship. He led after the death of his protectress an adventurous life, which he has recounted in the *Supplement au Roman Comique de Scarron ou memoires pour servir a la vie de Jean Monet* (London and Paris, 1772, 2 Vols.) He was twice reappointed director of *l'Opéra-Comique* (1743-55-57). He has published *Anthologie française ou Chansons choisies* (choice songs) from the fifteenth century to the present time. (Paris, 1765; 3 Vols.—Translated.) (1)

(Extracted from *Dictionaire Universel Des Littératures*, par G. Vaperau, p. 1422. Published 1876.)

Louis-Claude, Baron de Monnet, French General, born at Mougon (Deux Sevres) Jan. 1, 1776, died at Paris June 8, 1819. Captain of volunteers in 1793, he served four years in Vendée and took possession of Charette in the forest of Grallard. He was made envoy afterwards to Switzerland, then to Italy, where he was named Brigadier-General upon the battle field of Verona (1799). In 1803 he obtained the command of Flessingue, which he was unable to defend against the English in 1809; summoned before a council of inquest, he was condemned; he was rehabilitated under Louis XVIII. and created a baron; however, he had no further military services.

(Extract from *La Grande Encyclopédie*, Vol. 24, p. 148.—Translation.)

(1) The above is certainly a splendid evidence of the different spelling of the name.

Monnet-la-Ville. A commune of the department of Jura, arrondisment of Soligny, canton of Champagnole; 169 inhabitants (1).

(Extract from *La Grande Encyclopédie*, Vol. 24, p. 148.)

Anne de la Pasture, married by contract, June 2, 1627, to Géraud de la Fresnoye, Chevalier, Seigneur of Bertenlaire, son of Daniel de la Fresnoye, Esq., Seigneur of La Fresnoye and of Judith Monet.

Jean de la Pasture, second of the name, Esquire, Seigneur of La Pasture, of Wirwignes and of La Billarderie, married by contract October 21, 1579, Jean du Bois. Their children were:

1st. Michael.

2nd. Anne de la Pasture, married by contract Nov. 9, 1608, to Jacques Monet, Esq., Seigneur of Wawres, who transacted with Michael de la Pasture, his brother-in-law, May 26, 1612, regarding the estate left by Jean de la Pasture, father of his wife.

(Extracted from DeCourcelles Paris de France, Vol. II.—Translated.)

In "*Bibliotheque Héraldique de la France*," by Joannis Guigard, are listed the following two books:

"*Origine et pratique des Armoiries à la Gaulloise, qui est la première partie du formulaire des arts, en françoise et en latin, par Philibert Monet, de la compagnie de Jésus.*—Lyon, 1631 (2).

L'Origine et vraye practique de l'Art du Blason, avec le Dictionnaire armorial; ou explication des termes latins de l'art, L. R. P. P. M. D. L. C. D. J. (le Révérend Père Philibert Monet, de la compagnie de Jésus.)—Lyon, 1659.

Ouvrage ou l'imagination a plus part que la science.

MAISON
DE MONET DE LA MARK

Seigneurs et Barons de Saint-Martin, de Pontac, de Sombrun, de Bazentin, etc.

Cette maison n'a cessé d'occuper un rang distingué dans l'ordre de la Noblesse de la Province de Béarn, dont elle est originaire, et où elle possédait depuis plusieurs siècles, un nombre de Fiefs et de Seigneuries qui attestent son importance et qui la plaçaient au nombre des Barons de cette province, avec tous les droits et privilèges attachés à ce titre.

Les services qu'elle a rendus au Prince et au Pays, dans l'exercice des charges et emplois militaires, sont constatés de la manière la plus honorable par plusieurs lettres-patentes de nos Rois et par deverses commissions dans lesquelles la plupart de ses membres sont signalés comme Capitaines et Gouverneurs de places fortes, Guidons de la Gendarmerie du Royaume de Navarre sous le Roi Henri IV., Mestres de camps de Dragons, Pages et Gentilshommes ordinaires de la Chambre du Roi.

Elle s'est dividée en plusieurs branches qui se sont répandues en diverses Provinces de France, telles que Picardie, Flandres et Champagne, sous les noms distinctif des Seigneuries qui leur étaient propres, d'Ast, de Saint-Martin, de la Marck, de Sombrun, de Bazentin, de Bouscat, de Lorgues et de Salles.

Elle a formé des alliances avec les maisons les plus illustres et les plus anciennes de France, telles que celles de Béarn-la-Caze, de Caussade, de Cassagnet-Tilladet-Fimarcon, de Durfort, de Castelbajac, d'Armagnac, de Fécamps, de Lyonne, d'Hauteclocque, de Wasservas (maison des plus considérables des Pays-Bas), de Navailles-Mirepoix, etc.

---

(1) One of the best evidences of the ancient residence of a family in any country is to find towns or properties named after them.

(2) Ce livre a reparu sous le titre suivant.

Lors des guerres de Religion qui ont désolé les Provinces Méridionales de la France, cette famille a subi des persécutions et des désastres dans ses propriétés, qui l'ont forcée à se réfugier en Espagne, apres l'incendie et le pillage de ses Domaines, Châteaux et Manoirs, la confiscation de tous ses biens et la destruction de ses chartiers, titres et papiers; dans sa retraite en Espagne, cette maison s'empressa de faire constater par les autorités de ce Royaume don état et ses droits comme Noble d'origine, et, à cet effet, il fut dressé. le 5 octobre 1632, une enquête par l'Official de Tarbes, en conséquence d'une lettre du 12 septembre de la même anée, écrite a l'Evêque de ce Diocese, par les inquisiteurs du Royaume d'Aragon. Le résultat de ladite enquête fut: "que la Noblesse de la maison de Monet remontait à plus haute anciennete et qu'elle jouissait dans la province de Béarn, de tous les droits, priviléges et prérogatives des autres maisons nobles du pays; qu'elle possédait encore des droits considérables et des cens dans la ville de Pontac, qu'elle avait sa sépulture dans l'église paroissiale et collégiale dudit Pontac, avec droit de séance dans le shoeur de ladite église; que cette famille avait été persécutée par la reine de Navarre, qui soutenait le parti des hérétiques qui avaient brûlé les châteaux et manoirs de la maison de Monet, ainsi que tous ses papiers et meubles." Il intervint un arrêt de la cour du roi d'Aragon, en date du 17 mars 1654, qui porte que les descendans de noble Dominique de Monet jouiront des priviléges des autres Nobles dudit Royaume d'Aragon; la destruction bien constatée des titres et papiers de cette maison nous force de ne commencer sa généalogie qu'a:

I. Laurent de Monet, Écuyer, qui fut pere de:

II. Bernard de Monet, Écuyer, Capitaine du Château de Lourdes, en 1547, aous le régne d'Henri d'Albret, deuxiéme du nom, Roi de Navarre; il éqousa Marie de Cassagnet, d'une des plus illustres maisons d'Armagnac, connue depuis sous les noms de Marquis de Tilladet et de Fimarcon; de ce mariage sont issus:

1.° Étienne 1er, dont l'article suivra;

2.° Dominique de Monet, qui se réfugia en Espagne avec son frere Étienne, a cause de la persécution de Jeanne, Reine de Navarre; il s'y maria. Un arrêt de la Cour du Roi d'Aragon, rendu le 17 mars 1654, porte que les descendans de noble Dominique de Monet jouiront des priviléges des autres Nobles se son Royaume;

III. Étienne de Monet, premier du nom, Écuyer. La Reine de Navarre Jeanne d'Albret, ayant embrassé avec ardeur le Calvinisme, et se trouvant par son veuvage, en 1562, maîtress absolue de son Gouverment, fit peser sur les Catholiques de son Royaume des persécutions telle, que la plupart d'entre eux furent obligés de chercher un asile en Espagne; Étienne de Monet fut de ce nombre, et il obtint un arrêt de la cour du roi d'Aragon qui le reconnaît comme ancien gentilhomme; mais à la morte de la Reine Jeanne, il rentra dans ses propriétés; il épousa, par contrat du 17 août 1549, Marguerite de Béarn de la Caze, de laquelle il laissa le fils qui suit:

IV. Pierre de Monet, premier du nom, Écuyer, Seigneur de la Marck (aliàs la Marque), Baron de Saint-Martin, Seigneur d'Asr, et de Sombrun, servait avec les autres Gentilshommes de la province de Bigorre et celle de Béarn, dans les armées d'Henri III., Roi de Navarre (depuis, Roi de France, sous le nom d'Henri IV.), il eut l'honneur de porter le Guidon des gendarms de ce Prince, a la bataille d'Ivry, gagnée par Henri IV., le 14 mars 1590; l'affaire fut sanglante, Pierre de la Marck y fut tué, et Henri Pot de Rhodes, qui portait la Cornette blanche du Roi, y reçut un coup de feu qui le rendit aveugle et le força de s'écarter, ce qui fit croire a l'armée que la bataille était perdue; mais le Roi se porta bientôt dans tous les rangs et y fit renaître la confiance et la valeur; c'est a l'occasion de cette bataille que ce Prince avait dit à ses troupes: "Si vous

perdez vos Enseignes, raillezvous à mon Panache blanc; vous le trouverez toujours dans le chemin de l'honneur et de la gloire." Pierre de Monet avait épousé, en 1582, Mademoiselle Jeanne de Caussade, d'une des plus illustres et anciennes Maisons de la Guienne; de ce mariage vinrent les enfants qui suivent:

1.° Étienne II, dont l'article viendra;

2.° Joseph de Monet, Chevalier, Seigneur d'Ast, de Saint-Martin et de Sombrun, Gentilhomme de la Chambre du Roi; il obtint a raison de ses services militaires une pension du Roi, par brevet du 3 juin 1621 et un don de 3000 livres, le 4 août 1622, toujours en considération de ses services; le Grand Prévôt de France lui permit et à quatre des siens de porter des armes à feu, par lettres du 12 mai 1623. Ramond Caussade, son oncle maternel, lui fut un acte de donation sous la date du 29 mars 1628, il fut déchargé de la taxe des francs fiefs, par jugement du 2 juillet 1660 (on déchargeait de cette taxe les familles dont l'origine était chevaleresque), il mourut le 20 juin 1678; et avait épousé, le 6 janvier 1633, Françoise-de Médrano et de Jeanne de Cassagnet-Tilladet; de son mariage sont issus:

(A) Antoine de Monet, Chevalier, Seigneur de Sombrun; il obtint, le 13 décembre 1694, un arrêt qui le maintient, lui et toute sa postéritié, née et à naître, en légitime mariage, dans sa noblesse d'ancienne extraction et dans les priviléges dont jouissent les autres nobles du royaume; il est dit dans cet arrêt que la noblesse de la Maison Monet est publiquement reconnue dans la province de Guyenne. Il épousa, le 11 février 1662, Marie de Cours, fille de Jean de Cours, Seigneur de Saint-Gervasy, et de Montlezun; de ce mariage sont issus:

(a) Marc de Monet, Lieutenant au régiment de Clérembaut, qui fut tué au siége de Coni;

(b) Louis de Monet, Lieutenant au régiment de Piémont:

(B) Phillipe de Monet;

(C) Joseph de Monet, qui embrassa l'état ecclésiastique;

(D) Pierre de Monet;

(E) Jeanne de Monet, Religieuse à Tarbes;

(F) Marie de Monet, femme de Louis de Durfort, Baron de Castelbajac, de laquelle il eut postéritié.

V. Étienne de Monet de la Marck, troiséme du nom, Chevalier, Baron de Saint-Martin, obtint du Roi Louis XIII., en considération de ses services, une pension de 2000 livres, par brevet du 30 juin 1621, avec lettres d'abolition a l'occasion de la mort de trois personnes qu'il avait tuées au service du Roi, dans une rencontre en Béarn. Il mourut en 1682 et avait épouse, le 17 mai 1622, Marie de la Marque, fille de Guillaume de la Marque, aliàs de la Marck, Seigneur de Brétauche, et de demoiselle Claude de Paron. De ce mariage sont issus les enfants qui suivent:

1.° Henri de Monet, Chevalier, Baron de Saint-Martin, qui épousa: 1.° Catherine de Mirepoix-Nevailles, de laquelle il n'eut pas d'enfants; 2.° le 5 juin 1634, Marguerite de Germenaud, qui le fit père de:

(A) Gilles-Laurent de Monet, Chevalier, Baron de Saint-Martin, qui fut maintenu dans sa noblesse d'ancienne extraction par jugement de l'intendant de Bordeaux du 25 septembre 1711; il mourut le 24 juillet 1736 et avait épousé, le 5 décembre 1685, Aimée de Laur, issue des premiers Barons du Béarn, et laissa pour fils:

(a) Louis de Monet, Baron de Saint-Martin, qui vivait en 1736;

(B) Jean-Jacques de Monet de Saint-Martin, Écuyer, mort en 1676;
(C) N....de Monet, Écuyer, Seigneur de Barlest, Lieutenant au régiment de Rambures en 1673;
(D) Joseph de Monet, dit le Chevalier de Saint-Martin, qui fut maintenu dans sa noblesse d'ancienne extraction par jugement de M. Lamoignon, Intendant de Bordeaux, le 25 septembre 1711. Il avait épousé Louise d'Asson, qui mourut le 29 juillet 1736;
(E) Louis de Monet, ecclésiastique;
(F) Marie de Monet, Religieuse de l'order de Sainte Claire;
(G) Paule de Monet, mariée, en 1674, à M. Vives de Bauregard, Lieutenant de cavalerie;

2.° Phillipe, premier du nom, dont l'article suivra;
3.° Ramond-Jean de Monet, Seigneur de Bouscat, qui épousa, le 11 mars 1639, Jacquette d'Armagnac, fille de Jean-Jacques d'Armagnac de Laredan, Seigneur de Horgues; de ce mariage sont issus:
(A) Jean-Jacques de Monet, Seigneur de Horgues;
(B) Louis de Monet, Seigneur d'Ainé, né le 28 novembre 1696, maintenu dans sa noblesse d'ancienne extraction, par jugement de l'Intendant de Bordeaux, du 25 septembre 1711;
(C) Paul de Monet.

VI. Phillipe de Monet de la Marck, premier du nom, Chevalier, Baron de Saint-Martin, de Bazentin et du fief de Hochequets, né le 25 mai 1628, servit avec distinction dans la guerres de son temps, fut Major du régiment d'Herbouville, en 1654, époque à laquelle le Roi, par lettres du 25 février, lui concède la paie d'un soldat en chaque compagnie dudit régiment, à toutes les montres ou revues qui en seraient faites. Il fut nommé, par commission du Roi, du 14 avril 1680, Commandant et Gouverneur des villes et château de Dinant; il obtint, le 18 mars 1685, des Bourguemestres de cette ville, un certificat qui atteste que, pendant les cinq années qu'il avait commandé dans cette place, il avait fait constamment observer la plus exacte discipline. Il fut fait Chevalier de l'Ordre royal et militaire de Saint-Louis, le 1er. février 1694. Il avait épousé, le 14 juin 1656, Catherine de Fécamp, fille d'Alexandre de Fécamp, Seigneur de Fromental, Lieutenant-Colonel au régiment d'Hocquincourt; de ce mariage sont issus:

1.° Phillipe II, dont l'article suivra;
2.° Alexandre de Monet, *dit* le Chevalier de Saint-Martin, Lieutenant au régiment de Feuquiéres, puis Commandant d'un bataillon du régiment du Roi; il mourut le 27 mai 1692:

VII. Phillipe de Monet de la Marck, deuxiéme du nom, Chevalier, Baron de Saint-Martin, Seigneur de Bazentin et du Hamel, Capitaine au régiment de Rambures, en 1672, en suite au régiment de Fequieres, où il servit pendant dix-huit ans; il épousa, le 17 juin 1697, Magdeline de Lyonne, fille de Henri de Lyonne, Comte de Seron, Maréchal des camps et armées du Roi, et de Françoise de Selvois; de ce mariage est issu:

VIII. Phillipe-Jacques de Monet de la Marck, Chevalier, Baron de Saint-Martin, Seigneur de Bazentin, né le 16 février 1702, Lieutenant au régiment de Conty, infanterie, en 1720. Il épousa, le 27 janvier 1727, Marie-Françoise de Fontaines de Chassignolles, fille de Charles de Fontaines et de Marie de Parthenay de Berny, petite-fille de François de Parthenay, Commandant du château de Péronne, et de Françoise Saquespée. De ce mariage il laissa les enfants qui suivent:

1.° Louis-Phillipe de Monet, dont l'article viendra:

2.° Jean-Antoine-Bernard de Monet, né le 20 novembre 1730, Lieutenant au régiment Laval, par brevet du 15 novembre 1746. Il était premier Lieutenant de son régiment, dit alors Cambis; au siége de Berg-op-Zoom, il fut commandé pour un détachement, et fut fait prisonnier et conduit a Bréda, où il mourut de ses fatigues;

3.° Phillipe Françoise de Monet, *dit* le Chevalier de Bazentin, naquit et fut baptisé le 30 janvier 1740. Il fut pourvu d'une charge d'Enseigne au régiment de Cambis, par brevet du 29 juillet 1753, il a été Capitaine au même régiment, puis Major de la place de Péronne; il fait les guerres d'Amerique, il est mort sans postéritié;

4.° Jean-Baptiste-Pierre-Antoine de Monet de la Marck né le 1er. août 1744; savant naturliste auteur de la *Flore française* et de divers ouvrages fort estimés, il fut Membre de l'Académie française, puis de l'Institut; il a laissé des enfans;

5.° Marie-Anne-Françoise de Monet, née le 9 mars 1728, baptisée le lendemain. Elle fut mariée, par contrat du 17 novembre 1750, à Messire Claude-Joseph-Barnabé de Witasse, Chevalier, Capitaine de cavalerie à la suite des chevaulégers de la garde du Roi, fils du feu Messire Jean Jacques de Vitasse, Chevalier, Seigneur de Vermandovillers, Omissy, Vilcomte, Gaucourt, etc., et de Dame Marie-Jeanne de Fontaines, sa veuve, ledit futur, frère de Messire Louis-Jacques de Witasse de Gaucourt, et de Marie-Jeanne de Witasse, mariée à M. de Fay; et cousin de Nicolas de Witasse, Chevalier, Seigneur de Bussu, Dompierre, Soiecourt, etc., et de M. de Ville, Chevalier, Seigneur de Wauvillé. Ils vivaient l'un et l'autre en 1757;

6.° Marie Charlotte de Monet née le 8 décembre 1790, baptisée le lendemain, Religeuse aux Dames du Moncelle a Pont-Sainte-Maxence;

7.° Marie-Louise de Monet, née et baptisée le 23 juin 1732, Religieuse aux Dames de l'Annonciade;

8.° Charlotte-Françoise de Monet, *dite* Mademoiselle de Bazentin, née le 3 et baptisée le 6 décembre 1734, vivante en 1757;

9.° Marie-Charlotte-Pélagie de Monet, *dite* Mademoiselle de Saint-Martin, née le 18 et baptisée le 19 avril 1736, en la paroisse de Martinpuis;

10.° Marie-Charlotte-Pélagie, la jeune, née et baptisée le 18 septembre 1737, morte jeune.

IX. Louis-Phillipe de Monet de la Marck, Chevalier, Seigneur de Bazentin, etc., né le 27 janvier 1729, fut Page de la Chambre du Roi (S. M. Louis XV.), en 1740, ensuite Officier dans le régiment de Mortemart en 1741; il fut fait Lieutenant en second en la première compagnie dudit regiment de Mortemart, par brevet du 6 octobre de la même année; et fut fait Lieutenant au régiment du Comte de Laval, par brevet du 22 août 1743, Capitaine audit régiment, par commission du 18 janvier 1746. Il était Chevalier de l'Ordre Royal et Militaire de Saint-Louis, et avait épousé, par contrat du 18 février 1757, Demoiselle Catherine-Élisabeth-Julie-de Wasservas, d'une illustre Maison d'Allemagne, qui avait été élevée au titre de Baron de L'Empire, et dont une branche s'est établie en Artois et y possédait la terre et Seigneurie d'Haplincourt; elle était fille de Messire Phillipe-François de Wasservas, et de Dame Catherine de Linart; cette famille a formé des alliances aves les Maisons de Bethencourt, de Saint-Waast- d'Honnecourt, de Beaufort, de Lannoy, etc., etc. De ce mariage sont issus:

1.° Phillipe-Adrien dont l'article viendra;

2.° Louis-Jean-Baptiste de Monet de la Marck, né le 1er. février 1767, mort en 1836, laissant postérité.

3.° Louis-Phillipe de Monet de la Marck, Mestre-de-Camp de Dragons, mort en 1806, épousa, 1.° N.... de Rilliard; 2.° N.... de Bédé, de laquelle il laissa postérité;

4.° Catherine-Phillipe-Julie de Monet de la Marck, qui épousa: 1.° Henri-Évard, Baron de Wasservas, Seigneur d'Haplincourt; 2.° le 2 février 1796, François-Louis-Joseph, Comte de Hauteclocque, Chevalier, d'une Maison des plus anciennes de l'Artois, dont postérité.

X. Phillipe-Adrien de Monet, Chevalier de la Marck, né le 26 janvier 1766, fut reçu, en vertu de ses preuves de Noblesse, au Collége Royal de la Flèche en l'année 1775; il épousa, le 7 août 1799, Marie-Françoise-Cécile Le Carlier de Ronchères, fille de Messire Charles Le Carlier, Écuyer, Seigneur de Ronchères et de Colligy, Chevalier de Saint-Louis, dont les armes étaient; parti: au 1er, d'argent, au lion de sable, armé et lampassé de gueules; au 2e, de sable, a la roue d'or. De ce mariage est issus:

XI. Ambroise-Adolphe-François-Phillipe, Baron de Monet de la Marck, né a Soissons, le 16 juillet 1801.

Armes: écartlé; au 1er et 4e, d'azur, au lion d'or; au 2e et 3e, d'or, a trois colonnes de sable; au chef de gueules chargé de trois roses d'argent.

Couronne de Marquis.

Supports: deux lions."

This Coat of Arms appears in illustration upon a subsequent page.

As elsewhere in this work, the original French has been preserved where of special significance and important bearing, all thereafter followed by a free translation in English, though worked out at more expense and elaboration; for the convenience of the reader this has been deemed fully justifiable.

Hence, the foregoing account in the original French is now to be elucidated by a free translation, in English, continuing and repeating the pertinent history of the famous

HOUSE
of Monet of La Marck,
Seigneurs and Barons of Saint-Martin,
of Sombrun, of Pontac, of Bazentin, etc.†

This house has never ceased to occupy a distinguished rank in the order of the nobility of the Province Béarn, where it is originally from, and where it possessed for several centuries a number of Fiefs and Seigneuries (1) which testify to its importance and which place it among the number of the Barons of this province, with all the rights and privileges attached to this title.

The services which it has rendered to the Prince and to the Country, in the exercise of military duties and employment, are set forth in the most honorable manner by several letters-patent from our Kings and by various commissions in which the greater part of its members are styled Captains and Governors of fortified places, Guidons of the gendarmerie (2) of the Kingdom of Navarre under King Henry IV, Masters of camps of Dragoons, Pages and Gentlemen in ordinary of the Chamber of the King.

---

†Numbers in parenthesis allude to notes of translator.

(1) Seigneurie: a lordship.

(2) Guidon of the gendarmerie: a flag used to direct the movements of a body of infantry, usually carried by an officer.

It is divided into several branches, which are found in different provinces of France, such as Picardie, Flandres and Champagne, under the distinctive names of their seigneuries; d'Ast, de Saint-Martin, de la Marck, de Sombrun, de Bazentin, de Bouscat, de Lourgues and de Salles.

It has formed alliances with the most ancient and illustrious houses of France, such as those of Béarn-la-Caze, de Caussade, de Cassagnet-Tilladet-Fimarcon, de Durfort, de Castelbajac, d'Armagnac, de Fécamps, de Lyonne, d'Hauteclocque, de Wasservas (one of the most considerable houses of Pays-Bas [1]), de Naivilles-Mirepoix, etc.

At the time of the Religious Wars which desolated the Southern Provinces of France this family suffered persecutions and disasters in its properties, which forced it to take refuge in Spain after the burning and pillage of its Domains, Castles and Manors, the confiscation of all its goods and the destruction of its charters, titles and papers; during its retirement in Spain this family hastened to have recognized its state and its rights of noble origin, and to this effect there was drawn up, October 5, 1632, an inquiry by the Official of Tarbes, in consequence of a letter written to the Bishop of this Diocese by the inquisitors of the Kingdom of Aragon. The result of the said inquiry was: "that the Nobility of the house of Monet traced its origin to the highest and oldest nobility and that it enjoyed in the Province of Béarn all the rights, privileges and prerogatives of the other noble houses of the country; that it still possessed many rights and quit-rents in the village of Pontac; that it had its family vault in the parish and collegiate church of Pontac, with the right of sitting in the choir of the said church; that this family had been persecuted by the queen of Navarre, who supports the Heretic Party, which had burned the castles and manors of the house of Monet, as well as all of its papers and furniture." There followed a judgment of the court of the King of Aragon, under date of March 17, 1654, which decided that the descendants of Noble Dominique de Monet should enjoy the privileges of the other Nobles of the said Kingdom of Aragon. The well known destruction of the papers of this house compels us to begin its genealogy only with:

I. Laurent de Monet, Esquire, who was father of:

II. Bernard de Monet, Esquire, Captain of the Château of Lourdes in 1547 under the reign of Henry d'Albret, second of the name, King of Navarre; he married Marie de Cassagnet, of one of the most illustrious houses of Armagnac, known since under the names of Marquis Tilladet and de Fimarçon; of this marriage, the issue are:

1. Étienne I., of whom the following article:
2. Dominique de Monet, who fled to Spain with his brother, Étienne, on account of the persecution of Jeanne, Queen of Navarre; he married. A judgment of the court of the King of Aragon, rendered March 17, 1654, sets forth that the descendants of Noble Dominique de Monet should enjoy the privileges of other nobles of his Kingdom.

III. Étienne de Monet, first of the name, Esquire. The Queen of Navarre, Jean d'Albret, having ardently embraced Calvinism, and finding herself through her widowhood in 1562 absolute mistress of her Government, carried on such persecutions against the Catholics of her kingdom that the greater part of them were obliged to seek exile in Spain; Étienne de Monet was of this number, and he obtained a judgment from the court of the King of Aragon which recognized him to be of noble origin; but at the death of Queen Jeanne, he regained his properties. He espoused, by contract

(1) Pays-Bas: Holland.

August 17, 1549, Marguerite de Béarn de la Caze. Of this marriage there was one son of whom the following article:

IV. Pierre de Monet, first of the name, Esquire, Seigneur of la Marck (otherwise la Marque), Baron of Saint-Martin, Seigneur of Ast and of Sombrun, served with other gentlemen of the Province of Bigorre, and that of Béarn, in the armies of Henry III., King of Navarre (afterwards King of France under the name of Henry IV). He had the honor of carrying the Guidon of gendarmes of that Prince in the battle of Ivry, won by Henry IV. March 14, 1590; the affair was bloody, Pierre de la Marck was killed there and Henri Pôt de Rhodes, who carried the white cornet of the king and received a stroke of fire which blinded him and compelled him to fly, which made the army think the battle was lost; but the King carried himself quickly through all the ranks and caused confidence and courage to spring up again; it was during this battle that this Prince said to his troops: "If you lose your flags, rally to my white plume; you will always find it on the road to honor and glory." Pierre de Monet married, in 1582, Mademoiselle Jean de Caussade, of one of the most illustrious and old houses of Guienne; from this marriage sprang the following children:

1. Étienne II., of whom an article will follow;
2. Joseph de Monet, Chevalier, Seigneur of Ast, of Saint-Martin and of Sombrun, Gentleman of the King's Chamber; he obtained for his military services a pension from the King by brevet of June 3, 1621, and a gift of 3000 livres August 4, 1622, always in consideration of his services; the Grand Prevost of France permitted him and four of his to carry fire-arms; by letters of May 12, 1623, Ramond de Caussade, his maternal uncle, gave him a deed of gift under date of March 29, 1628; he was freed from the tax of free fiefs by judgment of July 2, 1660 (this tax was remitted to those families whose origin was noble); he died the 20th of June, 1678; he had married January 6, 1633, Françoise de Médrano, daughter of Antoine, Baron de Médrano, and of Jeanne de Cassagnet-Tilladet; of this marriage there were issue:
   - (A) Antoine de Monet, Chevalier, Seigneur de Sombrun; he obtained, the 13th of December, 1694, a decree which maintained him and all his posterity, born and to be born, in legitimate marriage, in the nobility of ancient extraction and in the privileges which the other nobles of the kingdom enjoyed; in this decree it is said that the nobility of the House of Monet is publicly recognized in the Province of Guienne. He married February 11, 1662, Marie de Cours, daughter of Jean de Cours, Seigneur of Saint-Gervasy and of Montelzun; of this marriage there were issue:
     - (a) Marc de Monet, Lieutenant in the regiment of Clérembaut, who was killed at the siege of Coni;
     - (b) Louis de Monet, Lieutenant in the regiment of Piedmont;
   - (B) Joseph de Monet, who embraced the ecclesiastical state;
   - (C) Pierre de Monet;
   - (D) Joseph de Monet, who embraced the ecclesiastical state;
   - (E) Jeanne de Monet, a nun at Tarbes;
   - (F) Marie de Monet, the wife of Louis de Dufort, Baron of Castelbajac, of whom he had issue.

V. Étienne de Monet de la Marck, second of the name, Chevalier, Baron de Saint-Martin, obtained from King Louis XIII., in consideration of his services, a pension of 2000 livres by brevet of June 30,

1621, with letters of pardon in the occasion of the death of three persons whom he killed in the service of the king during an encounter in Béarn. He died in 1642 and had married May 17, 1622 (4) Marie de la Marque, daughter of Guillaume de la Marque, otherwise de la Marck, Seigneur de Brétauche, and of Demoiselle Claude de Paron. Of this marriage there were issued the following children:

1. Henri de Monet, Chevalier, Baron de Saint-Martin, who married [1] Catherine de Mirepoix-Navailles, of whom he had no children; [2] June 5, 1634, Marguerite de Germenaud, who made him father of:
   - (A) Gilles-Laurent de Monet, Chevalier, Baron de Saint-Martin, who was maintained in his nobility of ancient extraction by decree of the Intendant of Bordeaux, September 25, 1711; he died July 24, 1736, and had married, December 5, 1685, Aimée de Laur, issue of the first Barons of Béarn, and left the following son:
     - (a) Louis de Monet, Baron de Saint-Martin, who was alive in 1736;
   - (B) Jean Jacques de Monet de Saint-Martin, Esquire, died in 1676;
   - (C) N.... de Monet, Esquire, Seigneur de Barlest, Lieutenant in the regiment of Rambures in 1673;
   - (D) Joseph de Monet, called the Chevalier of Saint-Martin, who was maintained in his nobility of ancient extraction by decree of M. de Lamoignon, Intendant of Bordeaux, September 25, 1711. He had married Louise d'Asson, who died July 29, 1736;
   - (E) Louis de Monet, ecclesiastic;
   - (F) Marie de Monet, Nun of the order of Saint-Claire;
   - (G) Paule de Monet, married 1674 to Monsieur Vivés de Beauregard, Lieutenant of cavalry;
2. Phillipe, first of the name, of whom the following article;
3. Ramond-Jean Monet, Seigneur of Bouscat, who married, March 11, 1639, Jacquette d'Armagnac, daughter of Jean-Jacques d'Armagnac de Laredan, Seigneur de Horgues; of this marriage are issue:
   - (A) Jean Jacques de Monet, Seigneur de Horgues;
   - (B) Louis de Monet, Seigneur d'Ainé, born November 28, 1696, maintained in his nobility of ancient extraction, by decree of the Intendant of Bordeaux, September 25, 1711;
   - (C) Paul de Monet.

VI. Phillipe de Monet de la Marck, first of the name, Chevalier, Baron of Saint Martin, of Bazentin and of the fief Hochequets, born May 25, 1628, served with distinction in the wars of his time, was Major of the regiment of Herbouville, in 1654, at which time the king by letters patent granted him the pay of a soldier in each company of the said regiment at all of the mounts or reviews he would make. He was named by commission of the king, April 14, 1680, Commandant and Governor of the Town and Castle of Dinant; he obtained, March 18, 1685, from the Burgomasters of this town, a certificate which attested that he had constantly observed the most exact discipline. He was made Chevalier of the Royal and Military Order of Saint-Louis February 1, 1694. He had married, June 14, 1656, Catherine de Fécamp, daughter of Alexandre de Fécamp, Seigneur of Fromental, Lieutenant Colonel in the regiment of Hocquincourt; of this marriage are issued:

1. Phillipe, of whom an article follows;
2. Alexandre de Monet, called the Chevalier of Saint-Martin, Lieutenant of the regiment of Feuquiérs, afterwards Commandant of a battalion of the regiment of the King; he died May 27, 1692;

VII. Phillipe de Monet de la Marck, second of the name, Chevalier, Baron of Saint-Martin, Seigneur of Bazentin and of Hamel, Captain in the regiment of Rambures in 1672, afterwards in the regiment of Feuquiérs, where he served for eighteen years; he married, June 17, 1697, Magdeleine de Lyonne, daughter of Henri de Lyonne, Count of Seron, Marshall of the camps and armies of the king, and of Françoise de Selvois. Of this marriage the issue was:

VIII. Phillipe-Jacques de Monet de la Marck, Chevalier, Baron de Saint-Martin, Seigneur de Bazentin, born February 16, 1702; Lieutenant of the Regiment of Conty, infantry, in 1720. He married, January 27, 1727, Marie-Françoise de Fontaines de Chassignolles, daughter of Charles de Fontaines and of Marie de Parthenay de Berny, granddaughter de François de Parthenay, governor of the Château of Péronne, and of Françoise Saquespée. From this marriage, he left the children who follow:

1. Louis-Phillipe de Monet, of whom the following article;
2. Jean-Antoine-Bernard de Monet, born Nov. 20, 1730, Lieutenant in the regiment of Laval by brevet of November 15, 1746. He was first Lieutenant of his regiment, called then Cambis; at the siege of Berg-op-Zoon, he was *commandé* for a detachment, and was made prisoner and conducted to Bréda, where he died of fatigue;
3. Phillipe François de Monet, called the Chevalier of Bazentin, was born and baptized January 30, 1740. He was made an Ensign in the regiment of Cambis by brevet of July 29, 1753; he was Captain in the same regiment, afterwards Major of the place of Péronne; he went to the wars in America and died without posterity;
4. Jean-Baptiste-Pierre-Antoine de Monet de la Marck, born August 1, 1744; distinguished naturalist, author of the *Flore française* and of various highly estimated works. He was a member of the French Academy, later of the Institute. He left children;
5. Marie-Anne-Françoise de Monet, born March 9, 1728, baptised the following day. She married by contract of the 17th of November, 1750, to Messire Claude-Joseph-Barnabé de Witasse, Chevalier, Captain of Cavalry in the train of the light cavalry of the king's guard, son of the late Messire Jean-Jacques de Witasse, Chevalier, Seigneur of Vermandovillers, Omissy, Vilcomte, Gaucourt, etc., and of Dame Marie-Jeanne de Fontaines, his widow, brother of Messire Louis-Jacques de Witasse de Gaucourt, and of Marie-Jeanne de Witasse, wife of Monsieur de Fay; and cousin of Nicolas de Witasse, Chevalier, Seigneur of Bussu, Dompierre, Soiecourt, etc., and of Monsieur de Ville, Chevalier, Seigneur of Wauvillé. They were both alive in 1757;
6. Marie-Charlotte de Monet, born December 8, 1790, baptized the next day, a nun of the Dames du Moncelle at Pont-Sainte-Maxence;
7. Marie-Louise de Monet, born and baptized June 23, 1732, a nun of the Dames de l'Annonciade;
8. Charlotte-Françoise de Monet, called Mademoiselle de Bazentin, born the 3rd, and baptized the 6th of December, 1734, living in 1757;
9. Marie-Charlotte-Pélagie, the youngest, born and baptized September 18, 1737.

IX. Louis-Phillipe de Monet de la Marck, Chevalier, Seigneur of Bazentin, etc., born January 27, 1729; was page of the King's Chamber for his Majesty Louis XV. in 1740, then an officer in the regiment of Mortemart in 1741; he was made Lieutenant in the first company of the said regiment of Mortemart by brevet of January 7, 1742. He was named

Ensign of the said regiment by brevet of October 6, the same year, Captain of the said regiment by commission of January 18, 1746. He was Chevalier of the Royal and Military Order of Saint-Louis, and had married by contract February 18, 1757, Demoiselle Catherine-Élisabeth-Julie de Wasservas, of an illustrious German house which had been elevated to the title of Baron of the Empire, and of which a branch is established in Artois, and possessed the land and Seigneurie of Haplincourt; she was daughter of Messire Phillipe-François de Wasservas, and of Dame Catherine de Linart; this family has formed alliances with the Houses of Bethencourt, de Saint-Wass-d'Honecourt, de Beaufort, de Lannoy, etc., etc.; of this marriage the issue were:

1. Phillipe-Adrien, of whom an article will follow:
2. Louise-Jean-Baptiste de Monet de la Marck, born February 1, 1767, died in 1836, leaving posterity;
3. Louis-Phillipe de Monet de la Marck, Master-of-Camp of dragoons, died in 1806, married, [1] N.... de Rillard; [2] N.... Bédé, of whom he left issue;
4. Catherine-Phillipe-Julie de Monet de la Marck, who married [1] Henri-Évard, Baron de Wasservas, Seigneur of Haplincourt; [2] February 2, 1796, François-Louis-Joseph, Count de Hauteclocque, Chevalier of one of the most ancient Houses of Artois; there were children of this marriage:

X. Phillipe Adrien de Monet, Chevalier de la Marck, born January 26, 1766, was received in virtue of his proofs of Nobility in the Royal College of La Flèche in the year 1775; he married, August 7, 1799, Marie-Françoise-Cécile Le Carlier of Ronchères, daughter of Messire Charles Le Carlier, Esquire, Seigneur of Ronchères and of Colligy, Chevalier of Saint-Louis, and whose arms were: parti: in the first argent, a lion sable, armed and lampassé gules; in the second, sable, a wheel or. Of this marriage the issue is:

XI. Ambroise-Adolphe-François-Phillipe, Baron of Monet de la Marck, born at Soissons, July 16, 1801.

Arms: Quarterly: 1 and 4, azure, a lion or; 2 and 3, or, three columns sable; a chief gules charged with three roses argent.

Crown of a Marquis.

Supports: two lions.

GENEALOGY OF THE SEIGNEURS OF MONNET.

The House of Monnet took its name from a Town situated in the Bailiwick of Poligny, near the River Ain, where it had a chateau of which one can still see the ruins. At the beginning of the fourteenth century these Seigneurs took indiscriminately the name of Monnet, or of Montsaugeon, one of their estates, adjacent to Monnet, which was in the tenure of the chateau of Montrivel, belonging to the House of Chalon. This last name is generally given to them in deeds.

I. Roger, Vicomte de Monnet, was alive at the end of the eleventh century, when he confirmed to the Monks of Cluny the permission which had been granted to them by Étienne, Count de Bourgogne, to have a place in their house of Braçon for the sale of their salt. He had a son, Hughes (1), (2).

---

(1) Taken from the Genealogical History of the Ancient Sires de Salins, in the County of Bourgogne, issue of the Counts of Macon and of Bourgogne. By J. B. Guillaume. Published 1756.

(2) The following letter is self-explanatory:

New York, May 20, 1909.

Mr. Orra E. Monnette, Los Angeles, California.

Dear Mr. Monnette:

I am sending you herewith genealogical data compiled from a very old history of the House of Salins, published in the year 1756.

II. Hughes, Sire de Monnet, consented to the donation made by his father to the Church of Cluny. He had two sons:

1st—Guy, who continued the line;

2nd—Willaume de Monnet, who witnessed the ratification by Gaucher de Salins, II. of the name, of the treaty made between Humbert, Sire de Salins, his son and the religious society of Saint Begnigne of Dijon.

III. Guy, Sire de Monnet, Seigneur of Montsaugeon, Nay and Doucye, contributed very liberally to the foundation of the Abbey of Balerne, situated in the midst of his estates. He endowed it with what it possessed at Poligny, Glanne and Doucye, and a certain quantity of salt from his share in the salt springs of Salins. He is regarded as the founder of this monastery. He left the following children:

1st—Roger, who continues the posterity;

2nd—Rodolphe, who founded the branch of Seigneurs of Nay, reported hereafter.

3rd—Gaucher, who was a witness of the agreement made between Roger, his brother, and the Abbey of Balerne about the year 1184.

IV. Roger, II. of the name, Sire de Monnet, Montsaugeon, Doucye, Mont, transacted with the Monks of Balerne about the year 1184, and declared that he had no claims upon the goods or dependents of this Abbey, founded by his predecessors, with the exception of those he exercised upon the inhabitants of the Village of Mont who owed guard in the Fortress of Monnet when the Seigneur went on a military enterprise. When the Seigneur returned from his expedition, he entered by one of the gates of the chateau and they were bound to go out by another. This agreement was made at the Court of Gerard, County of Viehne, Lordship of Salins before several chevaliers. The Seigneur of Monnet subjected himself to the excommunication of the Church and permitted the Count to seize his lands if he refused to maintain or infringed the agreement and did not repair his wrong after a delay of fourteen days. Humbert, Hughes and Guy, his sons, gave their consent to this agreement, which was concluded in the presence of Rodolphe and Gaucher de Monnet, their uncles; of Gaucher de Voiteur; Roland and Aymé de Vertamboz; Hughes, son of Fromond de Salins; Alberic de Binant; Guy de la Baume; Hughes, son of Rodolphe de la Rochette; Humbert de Chaffant and Gauthier, his brother. The same Roger declared to his vassals assembled before the Church of Monnet that if he caused damage to the Abbey of Balerne, he would be obliged to repay it and make all good as before. There were present at this declaration Hughes de Monnet, Chevalier; Gaucher, son of Guy de Monnet; Guillaume, son of Aymé d'Exparte; Lam-

---

I feel that I am truly fortunate in making this find for you, as I have never seen this name catalogued in any manner, in all of the many researches I have made.

The writer of this history has for his authority the records of several old noble families, but principally the records of old monasteries in France, which are by far the most reliable source of information for records of this character.

I am sure that you will be pleased with this quaint old record of the ancient family of Monnet. To my mind it is far more valuable to you than the one I previously submitted.

I trust that you will find this record entirely satisfactory, and that I have not taken too much for granted in going ahead as I have done. The book from which this is compiled is in the Bibliotheque National at Paris.

With best wishes, I am,

Most cordially yours.

CHAS. F. LA SERRE.

bert de Blatterans, Chevalier; Guy de Saint Louthain; Humbert de la Rochette; Ponce de Siroz, Chevalier; Guillaume Passequoy, and Ardouin, his son; Girard d'Arbois, Chevalier; Humbert, Prevost de Monnet, and several others. In the year 1189, being attacked by a dangerous malady, and being sorry for the ills he had caused this Abbey, and which seemed to be a source of great worry to him, he renewed before Gaucher, Sire de Salins, who had come to see him in his chateau of Monnet, the treaties which he had previously made with them, in the presence of Count Gerard and of Theodoric, Archbishop of Besçancon, treaties which he had so badly fulfilled. He confirmed at the same time the properties he had given, among which was the Lake of Nerlay. He exhorted his sons not to go against, in time to come, his pious intentions and those of his predecessors. The witnesses of this promise were Rodolphe de Monnet, Josse de Neublans, Pierre de Molprey, Humbert Prevost de Monnet, Guy de Saint Louthain, Bernard de Monnet, Pierre, Guy and Humbert. The four last were monks of the Abbey of Balerne. Gaucher, Sire de Salins, was his security. He was witness about this time of the immunity from toll accorded to this Abbey by Guillaume, Count de Vienne and de Mâcon, and of the privileges which were given to them in the year 1199 by Otton, Count Palatin de Bourgogne. This Roger de Monnet had espoused Petronille, who made him the father of:

1st—Humbert, who follows;

2nd—Hughes, mentioned in the treaties made with the Abbey of Balerne in 1184 and 1189.

3rd—Guy, who approved the same acts, but this did not prevent him from afterwards troubling this Abbey in its possessions. He made peace with them in 1210 and swore upon the relics which reposed in the Chapel of Bracon, in the presence of Gaucher, Sire de Salins; Pierre, Abbot of Balerne; the Prior of Arbois; Pierre de Molprey; Hughes (called Ferrol) de Marigny, Chevalier, and Pierre de Miege, surnamed le Blanc.

V. Humbert, Sire de Monnet, terminated in 1202 his difference with the monks of Balerne, of whom he detained property unjustly. He renounced his claims and engaged to maintain their rights with all his power. To prevent a similar violence, they stipulated in the agreement to the effect that if the Seigneur de Monnet seized anew that which he had made restitution of, they would hurl excommunication upon his person and hold his land under interdict if the things he retained amounted to the sum of six sous. He attached his seal in 1209. The agreement was made at Montagu between the Abbey of Baume and that of Balerne, in the presence of Etienne, Count de Bourgogne, Raimbaud de Voiteur, Renaud de Saint-Martin, Hughes de Champagnole, George de Neufchatel, Hughes de Doubs, and Humbert de Pra. He promised in the year 1216 to render the homage he owed to the Abbot of Balerne on account of the fiefs he held of him and to reiterate the word he had given not to trouble this Abbey.

In the year 1240 he made a treaty with the Regular Canons of Grandvaux, by which he abandoned his pretentions against them, with the exception of certain heritages which he ought to adjudge to the party whose right seemed better established. He is represented on horse on his seal attached to this treaty, holding in the left hand a shield. One is not able to distinguish what is carried in the right hand because this part of the seal is broken. He made a donation in the year 1228, with the consent of his wife and children, to the Abbey of Balerne, of the part which he had in the tithes of the Parish of Connoz and of the mill of Lascére, for the indemnification of the injury he had done them, and for the foundation of his anniversary. He left the following children:

1st—Hughes, who continues the descent;

2nd—Guyette, wife of Pierre, called Elevace de Salins, Gentleman.

VI. Hughes, Sire de Monnet, Montsaugeon, etc., is named in the agreement that Humbert, his father, made with the Abbey of Balerne in the year 1216, with Gaucher, Sire de Salins, as mediator, and also named in the treaty made in 1224 with the Canons of Grandvaux in the presence of Pierre, Prior of Bonlieu; Jean de Monnet; Robert, Seigneur de Borney; Hughes de Champagnole, and others. He was witness, in the month of November, 1238, of the confirmation made to the Abbey of the Miroir by Agnes, Dame de Cuseau, of the gifts so liberally made by Hughes, Seigneur de Cuseau. He procured, in the year 1252, Jean, Count de Bourgogne, to guarantee the agreement before made between his father Humbert de Monnet and the Abbey of Balerne. In the year 1257 he confirmed to this monastery all the donations made by his predecessors and those of his vassals, designating each particular one, and in this had the approval of Guillaume his son. This same year he permitted the inhabitants of Montsous-Monnet to grind in the mills of Balerne, and ordered that those who cultivated heritages near the properties of this Abbey were to pay to this Society the half of the tithe. He had of Alix, his wife:

1st —Guillaume, who follows;

2nd—Simon, a Monk of the Monastery of Baume;

3rd—Guyot, a Monk of the same Monastery;

4th, 5th, 6th, 7th and 8th—Guye, Guillemette, Jacquette, Simonne, Huguette, Nuns in the Abbey of Chateauchalon, named with their brothers in the gift made to the Church of Bonlieu by Alix, their mother, in 1280.

VII. Guillaume, Sire de Monnet and de Montsaugeon, Vicomte de Salins, approved in 1257 the gifts his ancestors had made to the Abbey of Balerne. Vauchier, Sire de Andelot, reserved the fidelity which he owed to this Seigneur in the homage he made in the month of May, 1259, to Jean, Count de Bourgogne, for his forest of Myon, and of that which he possessed at Deservillers and Eternoz. The same Guillaume de Monnet was recognized in the month of August, 1268, as liegeman of Perrin de Chalon, called Bouvier, reserving the fidelity he owed to Hugon, Count de Vienne, and Sire de Pagny. He consented, in the year 1280 to the donation of the oven of Charisie, made at the Chartreuse of Bonlieu by Alix, his mother, who had already obtained the approbation of Humbert, Seigneur de Clervaux, Seigneur Suzerain. Alix, not having a seal, requested her son to affix his to this Act. He relinquished in September of the same year in favor of Otton, Count Palatin of Bourgogne, the moiety of the Vicomte de Salins and of his dependencies, as much in fiefs as in fiefs dependent for seven hundred livres. The other half had been given in marriage to his only daughter. His children were:

1st —N.... de Monnet, Vicomte de Salins, father of Simon de Monnet, Chevalier, mentioned in a title of the House of Chalon of the year 1273; he died without posterity and disposed of his property in favor of Richard, his uncle.

2nd—Richard, who continues the descent;

3rd—Jean de Monnet, a Monk of Baume, Prior of Sarmette, who sealed the agreement made the year 1320 between the Monks of Balerne and his father. He was present the year following at the agreement of marriage of Jean de Montsaugeon, his nephew. He was Abbot of Baume in 1333, and is named in this style in the will of Renaud de Saint Louthain, Gentleman. He was Executor for the will of his brother Richard in the year 1340.

VIII. Richard de Monet, Chevalier, Sire of Monnet, Vicomte de Salins, Seigneur de Montsaugeon, Belmanoy, Mont, Saint Didier,

Charcey, la Charme, Pelion, Marigny, Doucye, Cray, Crotenay, and of the strong House of Montets near Navilley. He rendered homage in the year 1272 to Jean Chalon, Sire d'Arlay, for the land of Montsaugeon, and of Crotenay, for two hundred livres which he had received from those estates, reserving the fidelity which he had sworn to the King of England. By the same Act he agreed to leave a forfeit in the hands of the Seigneur of Crotenay for the payment of as much as the sum of two hundred livres, in case that the heirs of Hughes, Count Palatine de Bourgogne, or the children of Countess Isabelle de Courtenay should claim any right in the chateau of Montsaugeon. He leased in 1273 to Laure de Commercy, Countess de Bourgogne, for sixty livres, the fief of Andelot that Vauchier, Sire d' Andelot, held of him on the condition that he would be able to have it again on payment of the sum, and that Simon de Monnet Chevalier, his nephew, who had given his consent to this alienation would participate in the same privilege. He renewed in April, 1276, the homage of Montsaugeon and Crotenay toward the Seigneur d'Arlay, reserving, as he had done in the year 1272, the fidelity promised to the King of England. He gave, in the same year, to the Abbey of Balerne, for the repose of the souls of his ancestors the fief that Dame Julie, daughter of Richard de Siroz, Chevalier, held of him at Champagnole, Siroz and Miege, and recognized this Dame as among the vassals of the Abbots of Balerne. He is named Vicomte de Salins and Sire de Montsaugeon in a Charter of the Chamber of Counts of Dole, in 1279. Renaud de Bourgogne, Count de Montbeliard, advised him in 1304 to take back from Jean de Chalon, Sire d'Arlay, the fiefs he had ceded to this Seigneur, who was his uncle.

He was Executor of the will of Etiennette, widow of Humbert Monnet, Chevalier, in 1318; he was witness the same year of the agreement between Hughes de Chalon, Sire d'Arlay, and Huguenin de Champuns, Canon of Lausanne, and of another made by the same Seigneur in the following year with Pierre de Granson, Seigneur de Belmont, in regard to the chateau of Franchestel. In 1320 he transacted by the mediation of Hughes de Chalon with the Monks of Balerne, regarding the heritages which he claimed belonged to him in the Chatellenie de Chatelneuf, which he relinquished for the sum of two hundred livres turnois. He sealed with his seal the documents which related to this subject and affixed that of Jean de Monet, his brother, Prior of Sarmette.

In the year 1321 he concluded a marriage of Jean, his son, with Guyette, daughter of Jean de Thoraise, Seigneur of Thoraise and of Renaude d'Oiselet, with the consent of Etienne, Sire d'Oiselet, Etevent d'Oiselet, Gentlemen, his sons, of Eudes, and Huguenin de Thoraise, brothers, Seigneurs de Torpes, uncles of Guyette. The agreement was made at the Chateau of Thoraise on the Tuesday before the Feast of the Saint Hilaire, in presence of Jean de Montsaugeon, his brother, Monk of Baume; Jean de Chantrans, Thierry de Vezet, Chevaliers, and Richard d'Ebernoz, Esquire. Two years after he renewed the fief rents for his lands of Montsaugeon and Crotenay, between Beatrix de Viennois, who was guardian of Jean de Chalon, his son, in presence of Guillaume Galois, Jean de Nant, Chevaliers; Jean d'Yvory, Clerc, and Perrin de Siroz, Esquire.

Guyette de Thoraise, wife of Jean de Montsaugeon, his son, asked him, in 1327, to be Executor of her will. He did not take any other title than that of Richard de Montsaugeon, Chevalier, in a Charter of Jean de Chalon, Sire d'Arlay, in favor of the Abbey of Billon, in the year 1331. He was present in 1332 at the division made between Poincard and Guillaume de Thoraise, brothers. In the year following he was witness of the relinquishment of the fiefs of William de Nant, and of Huguenin, called Galois, Esquires, from the Seigneur d'Arlay, and of the Act by which Jean de Coublans made himself vassal of this Seigneur for one hundred livres which he

received. He assisted, in the year 1334, at the homage of the lands of Montrivel, Champagnole and Saint Germain, rendered to the Dauphin de Viennois by Jean de Chalon.

Richard de Monnet attained a very old age. Desiring to dispose of the wealth he enjoyed, and loving peace while he lived, he willed to his spouse, and to his sons after his death, in their division according to his testament, of the rich seigneuries which belonged to him. He assigned to Marguerite, his wife, for her dower, the enjoyment of the chateau of Montsaugeon, Bellamoy, the strong House of Montets, near Navilley; that which he had acquired at Saint Didier, of the Dame of Montrivel; that which Jean de Navilley, Chevalier, had at the Mont; and ten livres of rent from the salt springs of Salins. He confirmed to Marguerite, his daughter, the possession of one thousand livres which he had given her at her marriage. Guillaume, Prior of Grandval, and Hughes, Grand Chamberlain of Baume, his sons, had each one hundred foudéez of rent-land for life. Vautier, his youngest son, was apportioned with forty florins of rent, of which thirty were assigned upon the land of Saint Didier, and the balance upon the share of Jean de Monnet, his brother. The lands of Charcey, la Charme, Pelion, and five hundred livres, making the half of one thousand that the Dauphin de Dunnois owed to him, formed the share of Jeanne, his youngest daughter, in case she would make an alliance according to her state. Jean, his eldest son, was made heir to the chateau of Monnet, on the land of this name, also of Marigny and of Doucye, with the fiefs and fiefs dependent which are in the Vicomté of Salins; also of the properties situated in the territory of this town, and after the death of Marguerite, his mother, in the chateau of Montsaugeon, and the lands of Belmanoy and de Cray. Estard, his second son, was to have the ownership of his lands beyond Joux, and after the death of his mother those of the strong House of Montets and of the seigneuries of Mont and of Saint Didier. Guillaume de Vertamboz, Esquire, who had served this Seigneur, and who had lost a horse in his suite, had a legacy of twenty livres. The Abbeys of Corneul, Bellevaux, Sainte Marie, Billion and Balerne, received evidences of his liberality during the last years of his life. He founded on his last anniversary, for which he entailed from his mills of Billery-Sous-Montsaugeon, a quit-rent of twenty sous, for the Abbey of Montsaugeon. That of Baume, in which he wished to be interred, had a gift of thirty livres for his burial rights. This Act was passed in the Chapel of the Chateau of Montsaugeon, on February 12th, 1340; and the executing of his will was committed to Phillipe de Vienne, Seigneur de Pymont; Jean de Montsaugeon, Abbot of Baume; Visin and Amey de Montagu, licensees-in-law; Jean de Monnet, Esquire, and Marguerite, wife of the testator. The children of Richard de Monnet were:

1st—Jean, who continues the line;

2nd—Estrad de Monnet, Chevalier, Seigneur of the strong House of Montets, and of the lands of Joux, took the name of Montsaugeon, under which he witnessed, in 1340, the relinquishment of a fief of twenty lvres of rent of the salt springs, by Jean de Faverney, Chevalier, in favor of Jean de Chalon, Sire d'Arlay. He was alive in 1402;

3rd—Guillaume de Monnet, Monk of the Abbey of Saint Oyan and Joux, and Prior of Grandval;

4th—Hughes de Monnet, Monk and Grand Chamberlain of the Abbey of Baume;

5th—Vautier de Monnet, destined for the Church;

6th—Marguerite, wife of Pancras de Thoraise;

7th—Jeanne, married in the year 1342 to Etienne Seigneur de Corent, la Motte, and Lyonnieres.

IX. Jean de Monnet, Chevalier, Sire of Monnet, Crotenay, Mont, Etc., Vicomte de Salins, was promised in marriage, by his father,

in the year 1321, to Guyette, daughter of Jean de Thoraise, Chevalier, when he arrived at a nubial age. He contracted a second alliance with Jeanne de Vaudrey about the end of 1334, and made his will conjointly with her in 1358, making his heir his son Richard, of the first marriage, naming as substitute his son Jean, of the second marriage. He destined his sons Guy and Pancras, also of the second marriage, to the Church. He lived yet in 1361, when he obtained a mandate from Marguerite, Countess of Flanders and Bourgogne, for the jurisdiction of his Vicomté of Salins, and not to be troubled if he seized the inheritance of bastards who died at Salins during the time he exercised justice.

X. Richard de Monnet, II. of the name, Chevalier, Seigneur of Monnet, Montjoy, Crotenay, Pupillin, Vicomte de Salins, dropped the ancient name of his House to take that of Montsaugeon, under which his descendants are known. He was made heir by the will of his mother in 1327, and that of his father in 1358. He married Guillemette de Beaufort, daughter of Etienne de Beaufort, Chevalier.

His children were:

1st—Etienne, who continues the descent;
2nd—Jean de Montsaugeon, Monk of Cluny.

XI. Etienne de Montsaugeon.

BRANCH OF THE SEIGNEURS OF NAY.

IV. Rodolphe de Monnet, Chevalier, second son of Guy, Sire de Monnet, had as his inheritance the Seigneurie of Nay.

His children were:

1st—Guy, who follows:
2nd—Jean, who founded the Branch of the Seigneurs of Beauregard;
3rd—Willaume;
4th—Humbert.

V. Guy de Monnet, Seigneur of Nay, made his will in the year 1231. He donated to the Church of Balerne, for the burning of a lamp before an altar of the Holy Virgin. He married Gilette, daughter of Illiette, Dame de Chateaurenaud. He had two sons, Jean and Poinçard.

VI. Jean de Monnet, Seigneur of Nay, donated in the year 1257 to the Abbey of Balerne. He had a son, who follows:

VII. Humbert de Monnet, Chevalier, Sire de Nay, was alive in the year 1253 and had died before the year 1318, when his widow made her will. His children were:

1st—Richard, a Monk of the Order of Saint François;
2nd—Jean, who continues the line;
3rd and 4th—Guillaume and Gerard de Monnet;
5th—Richard;
6th—Marguerite;
7th—Agnes.

VIII. Jean de Monnet, Gentleman, was the father of:

1st—Humbert;
2nd—Nicole;
3rd, 4th and 5th—Marguerite, Guyette and Etiennette, who were nuns.

IX. Humbert de Monnet, Gentleman, who died before the year 1360. He had by his marriage with N.... de Bracon:

1st—Jacques;
2nd—Alix, a nun.

BRANCH OF THE SEIGNEURS OF BEAUREGARD.

V. Jean de Monnet, second son of Rodolphe, was Seigneur of Beauregard and Charisie. He married Alix, by whom he had:

1st—Odon;
2nd and 3rd—Amedée and Gauchier de Monnet.

The Arms of the House of Monnet represented in the seal of Richard de Monnet, Vicomte de Salins, in the year 1276, are:

Azur, a neuf besants d'argent.

Nicolas Monnet, de Triaux de Neron en Dauphiné. Condamné par le parlem de Grenoble, 19 Juillet, 1687. Mort a la peine.

—*La France Protestante*,"

(par MM. Eugene et Emile Haag, 2ne Edition, Tome 6, Paris, 1888.)

XI.

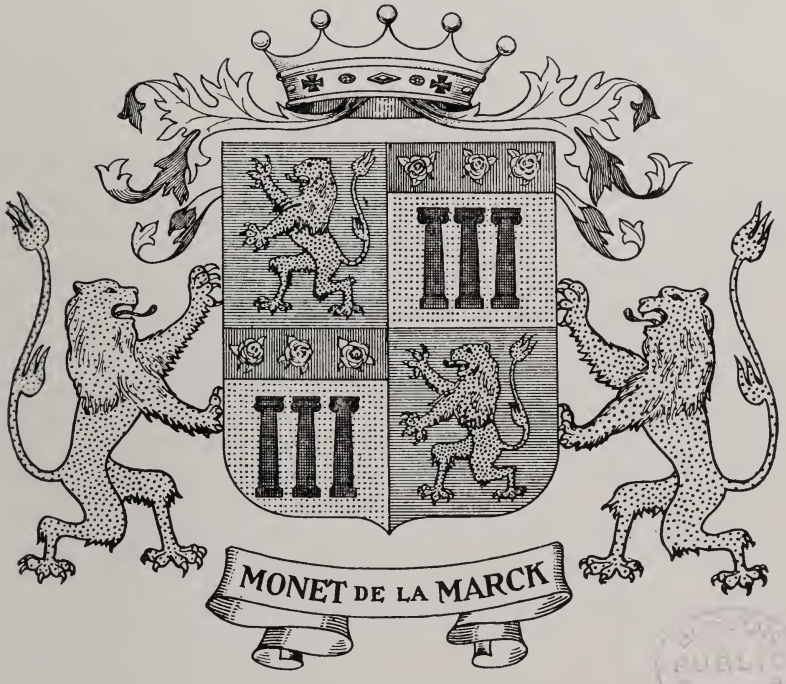
COATS OF ARMS AND MOTTOES

(A) COATS OF ARMS.

STUDENT of the somewhat technical Art of Heraldry, which is referable to the ancient orders of nobility, will find that it is both exact and scientific; that is to say, that it has been developed along certain specified lines and is regular in all its parts. The average person, not a student, particularly an American, who fails to understand the orders of nobility and aristocracy of the Old World, and who is inclined to look upon such things as being part of snobbery, feels he has little time to investigate and consider this most ancient and most honorable field of family evidences. Therefore, a few words here upon the subject generally, will not be out of place:

Heraldry is the science of armorial bearings. In a very remote period of history both nations and individuals distinguished themselves by particular emblems or ensigns or devices, usually appertaining to the actual shield carried by the warrior in battle, or the standard elevated in front of the army, or the triumphal designation of victorious conquest. But it was not until the middle of the Twelfth Century that armorial bearings properly existed, as such, and from that time on the science became enlarged and more defined. At the same time it became still more restricted to the armorial shield of the ostensible warrior and devices properly connected or associated therewith. The Crusades largely developed the idea and originated the fleurs-de-lis of France and the lions of England, which countries may rightly be said to have always given the custom the more careful observance. "The transmission of arms from father to son seems to have been fully recognized in the Thirteenth Century, and in the practice then introduced of embroidering the family insignia on the surcoat, worn over the hauberk or coat of mail, originated the expression, 'coat of arms.'"

From crudeness it developed to perfection, and from the fancy and choice of the individual, who as a knight wore his heraldic devices to particularize both himself and his achievements, it attained the dignity and preciseness of royal edict or sovereign grant. Thus the usage of arms became systematized. At first every knight assumed what arms he pleased, but in more modern times it was always necessary to obtain



COAT OF ARMS
HOUSE OF MONET OF LA MARCK

a formal appointment and designation of them. In England the jurisdiction is confined to the Heralds' College; in Scotland to the Lyon Court, and in Ireland to the College of Arms. The French have carried to far greater perfection the old-time tournament where the knight announced his appearance by means of a *herald,* who had to *blazon* (*"emblazonment of arms"*), *i. e.,* to blow the trumpet, and proclaim and explain the bearing of his shield or coat of arms. And it harmonized and embellished the rites and practices of the Order of Chivalry. Hence, it is a well defined system there at the present time, and the heraldic authorities are both legislative and judicial in their exercise of heraldic prerogatives. The jurisdiction is exercised by a "Herald Judge of Arms," who is a public official and registrar.

A coat of arms is composed of charges depicted on an escutcheon representing the old knightly shield, which approaches a triangular form, flattened and shortened, with the point always downward. On this in its surface, called the field, are set forth the tinctures and figures of the arms. They are distinguished apart by these tinctures, which are represented in both the colors of the field and the charges therein. Describing in technical language the emblazonment of a shield, the *tincture* of the field is first recited. These are either metals, *gold*—termed *or*, and *silver—argent;* or colors—red, blue, black, green and purple, known as *gules, azure, sable, vert and purpure.* In *uncolored* representations these features are presented by dots and lines, thus: *or,* by dots; *argent,* field left plain; *gules,* by perpendicular, and *azure* by horizontal lines; *sable,* by both sets of these lines crossing each other; and *vert* and *purpure,* by opposite diagonal lines inclined across the field from an upper to lower corner. Other variations exist in special instances (1).

The field is variously charged in lines and divisions, with objects, animate and inanimate, plants, flowers, stars, etc., with multiplied positions and designations.

> "Beside the heraldic devices depicted on the shield, there are the following borne external to it: the helmet, the mantling, the wreath, the crest, the motto and scroll, the supporters and the coronet."

Of these all are apparent in the Monnet Coat of Arms except the supporters and coronet. (See frontispiece illustration.)

(1) To those unfamiliar with heraldic terms an explanation is due: "In olden times the shield was decorated with different metals, colors and furs; these were called tinctures, which, when they were not shown in their natural colors, were signified by a series of lines or dots. Anything represented in the full colors of nature is blazoned proper or ppr., but metals, colors and furs are distinguished apart as follows: *or*, gold or yellow; *sable* (*sa.*), black; *vert*, green; *purpure* (*purp.*), purple; *azure* (*az.*), blue; *argent* (*arg.*), silver or white; and *gules*, (*gu.*), red."—*The Writing Table of the Twentieth Century.* Mathews (1900), p. 4.

Much has been written *pro* and *con* concerning the right of Americans to deploy or display the coats of arms with which their ancestors were legitimately invested. Strictly speaking there is no *American Heraldry*. But it is just as sensible to "point with pride" to the ancestral escutcheon and endow it with present worth of sentiment as it is to record other facts of an historical character. If they afford pleasure to one to emblazon them on his carriage or to nail them to the vestibule entrance as a door plate, they serve as strong a purpose in the daily life as any other inspiration to either deeds of valor or sentimental aspirations or obligations of common duty (1).

No more important feature of this compilation will be found in these pages than that revolving around the search for the correct coat of arms and motto which the first immigrant, ISAAC[1] MONNET was entitled to bear when he left his family home in France. Sufficient appears on the succeeding pages to show that the ancestry of the family was among the French nobility and various branches were granted and bore coats of arms, etc.

Referring to the printed authorities upon the subject, the following coats of arms of the family were discovered:

> MONET, Seigneur de la Salle: "d'azur, au pal d'argent, chargé d'une étoile en chef, & d'un croissant en pointe de gueules le pal accoté de deux lions affrontés d'or." (Armorial des Principales Maisons et Families Du Royaume Particulierement De Celles De Paris et De L'Isle De France, Tome 2, p. 21, No. 174. Under cut upon p. 22 appears "Monet Boulonnois.")

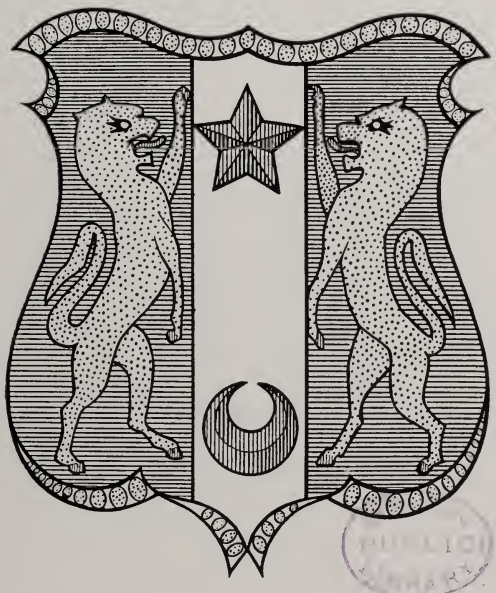
This appears in illustration on the opposite page.

> MONET: "Pic, D'azur au pal d'arg, Ch. en chef d'une étoile de gu., et en p. d'un croiss. de même, et accosté de deux lions affr. d'or, arm et lamp. de gu." (Armorial Général Précédé D'un Dictionnaire Des Termes Du Blason Par J. B. Rietstap, Tome II—Deuxême Edition, 1887, p. 244.)

> MONET, Prov. rhén: "De gu. à un rocher d'arz., iss. d'une mer du même et supp. une Couleuvre nouée en fasce au nat., cour. d'or C.: un vol de sa. L.: d'arg. et sa." (*Id.* p. 244.)

---

(1) If anyone interested should desire, consult the greatest work on the subject, namely: *"The Art of Heraldry"* (English), by Arthur Charles Fox-Davies; also *Armorial Généra par* (French), J. B. Rietstap; *The Americana*, Vol. VIII, subject *Heraldry; New International Encyclopaedia*, Vol. IX, p. 790.



COAT OF ARMS
MONET, SEIGNEUR DE LA SALLE

MONET, de la Marck de Bazentin-France: "Ec: aux 1 et 4 de gu. au lion d'or; aux 2 et 3 d'azur à trois tours d'or, maçonnées de sa., acc. de trois étoiles d'arg., rangées en chef." (*Id.*, p. 244.)

MONET (du): "Dauphiné D'azur à la bande d'or acc. de six bes, du même, rangés en orle." (*Id.*, p. 244.)

MONETA (Comtes), Milan: "D'azur au lion d'or lamp, d'arg., tenant de sa patte sen. une bourse du sec. C.: une aigle de sa." (*Id.*, p. 244.)

MONNET, et de Montsaugeon (Sires de)—Franche-Comte (Vicomtes de Salins dés le 11e siècle M. et.): "D'azur à neuf bes d'arg. 3, 3, 2 et 1. Adage: DÉBORDEMENT DE MONNET." (*Id.*, p. 244.)

MONNET, Franche-Comté: "D'azur au chev. d'or acc. en chef de deux étoiles du même et en p. d'une rose tigée et feuillée d'arg." (*Id.* p. 244.)

MONET, de la Marck (*supra*) described, (without illustration): "Écartelé, aux 1 et 4 d'azur, au lion d'or aux 2 et 3 d' or, à trois colonnes de sable; au chef de guelles, chargé de trois roses d'argent." (Gourdon de Genonillac, H. Reçueil d'armoires des Maisons nobles de France, Paris, 1860, p. 333.)

MONNET de Mannay, en Orléanais: "d'azur au chevron d'or accompagné en chef de 2 étoiles d'or, et en pointe d'un croissant d'argent, No. 435." (Victor Bouton, Traité Des Armories, p. 276.)

MONET, Pierre Naud, Seigneur de la Salle, President at Bologne, who married Elizabeth de Lattaignant. Les Arms: d'azur, au pal d'argent, chargé en chef d'une étoile de gueules, et en point d'un croissant du même, accosté de deux affrontés d'or, lampassés et armés de gueules. Supports, deux lions. Cimier: une étoile.

Also, there has already been presented the coats of arms appearing in connection with the records furnished by Mr. Chas. F. La Serre (pp. 170 and 177 *ante*), which are repeated here so as to be in a position of comparison with the others in this specified title:

Arms: Quarterly: 1 and 4, azure, a lion or; 2 and 3, or three columns sable; a chief gules charged with three roses argent.

Crown of a Marquis.
Supports: two lions.

And, second, the Arms of the House of Monnet, represented in the seal of RICHARD de MONNET, Vicomte de Salins, in the year 1276, which were:

Azur, à neuf besants d'argent.

Still further note the illustration appearing on the opposite page, which comprises the coat of arms of Hon. Alfred Monnet, deceased husband of Madame Emma Monnet of Poitiers, France. This was taken from a signet.

PILLOT COAT OF ARMS.

In view of the ancestral connection in France, the PILLOT coat of arms will likewise interest.

It must be remembered that the name PILLOT has suffered the similar variations of the name MONET. PILLOT is pronounced in French as though it were spelled PILLEAU, *i. e.,* "peel-o"—Pillo or Pilo; hence, when the registrars came to write the name in London it became Pillo or Pilo instead of its correct form of Pillot.

There is also some reason for believing that it is synonymous with Pilet, and certainly Pilot is one and the same.

The following are taken from *Armorial Genera par* J. B. Reitstap, Vol. II, pp. 439 and 440.

1. "PILLOT marquis de Chantrans-*bourg*. D'Azur à trois fers de lance d'arg., les pointes en bas.

Cimier: Un saggittaire de carn., tort. d'arg., et d'azur, brandissant une lance d'arg. (tort.—tortillé and carn.—carnation.)

Cri: HAUT LA LANCE PILLOT!

Devise: "VIRTUS ET FIDES."

2. "PILLOT de Chenecy marquis de Coligny-Châtillon (Comtes du St. Empire) *bourg. Franche-Comté, Bresse* Ec, :Aux 1 et 4 d'azur à trois fers de lance d'arg., les pointes en bas (Pillot); Aux 2 et 3 de gu. a l'aigle d'arg. bq. m. et cour. d'azur (Coligny). Sur le tout d'or a l'aigle ép de sa. (Empire.)

Cimier: L'aigle, issant.

Supports: Deux limiers assis d'arg., coll. de gu."

Translating from the French quite freely, number one, given above, is the correct PILLOT coat of arms, which the father of CATHERINE

COAT OF ARMS
HON. ALFRED MONNET
(In Signet)

PILLOT, wife of PIERRE MONNET (or Monet), of ancient Poitou, France, and of London, 1688, was entitled to bear; and the description in English is as follows:

Arms: Azure, with three lance (spear) heads argent, the points in the lower part of the field.

Crest: An archer (Saggitarius) proper, carnation, (*i. e., au naturel*—flesh-colored) twisted, argent and azure, brandishing a lance (or spear), argent.

Battle Cry: HIGH, THE LANCE, PILLOT!

Motto: VIRTUE AND FAITH.

This is given in illustration on a subsequent page.

3. PILET—*Neufchâtel.* D'or à une colonne de sa., soutenue d'un tertre de sin.

4. PILLET—*Lorr.* (An. 9 Nov. 1583) D'or au chev. d'azur, acc. en chef de deux pl. d'aut. de gu. et en p. d'une tête de More, tort. d'arg.

5. PILLET du Drigant,—Bret.. De gu à trois javelots d'or, acc. en chef d'une colombe du même.

6. PILLET—Will (Comtes)—*Savoie, France.* Ec: aux 1 et 4 d'arg. a un frêne arr. de sin.; au chef d'azur, soutenu d'une divise d'or et ch. de trois étoiles du champ (*de Fraisne*); aux 2 et 3 d'or à une pie de sa: au chef d'azur, ch. d'une étoile d'or (PILLET). S.: un griffon er un lévrier. (*Armorial Genera,* Vol. II, pp. 439 and 440.)

7. PILLE (du)—Marche. De gu. au chev. d'or, acc. en chef de deux croiss. d'arg. et en p. d'un globe cintre d'or.

8. PILOT—Brynneck-Francfort s/M. (Barons, 21 juin 1877.) Coupé: au 1 d'or à l'aigle de sa., cour, du champ; au 2 d'azur au chev. de gu., acc. de trois fleurs-de-lis d'or cq. cour.

C.: l'aigle du, iss.

L.: de gu., d'or et de sa.

9. PILLOTTE—*Forez.* D'arg. à trois palmes de gu.

Of course there was no way of identifying any of the preceding coats of arms, etc., as being either the one or another to which ISAAC[1] and PIERRE[1] MONNET, the immigrants, were entitled. The author was finally indebted to the very valuable assistance and wise suggestion of Hon. John Matthews, Chancery Lane, London W. C., England, who

is the author of the *"American Armoury and Blue Book"* (1), and who was able, through his agents in Paris, to obtain and identify the correct coat of arms, etc., which ISAAC[1] and PIERRE[1] MONNET, the immigrants, were entitled to bear, and to which the descendants of each of them have a rightful claim. A report of the result of these searches follows, submitted under the title, "Famille Monet, *alias* Monnet," in the original French:

ACTES DE NOTARIÉTÉ HERALDIQUE
BUREAU
de la
GRANDE MAÎTRISE DE PARIS.
NOUS SOUSSIGNÉS:

Nöe de la Roche-Lambert, genealogiste, demeurant 68 rue Mouton-Duvernet, à Paris, d'une part.

E. Lambert de Montoison, héraut-juge d'armes professionnel, demeurant, 15, rue Trezel, à Paris, d'autre part.

Et assistés de M. Leboeuf de Guyonville Paleographe à Paris.

Nous nous sommes transportés au Cabinet des Titres, à Paris.

ou étant, nous nous sommes, fait délivrer par Le Conservateur les documents relatifs à la Famille Monnet, dont nous avons extrait ce qui suit:

NOTICE HISTORIQUE sur la FAMILLE MONNET.

La Famille Monnet ou Monet (en latin Moneia) originaire du Poitou, s'est repandue dans, la Touraine, le Maine et l'Onjou.

Une branche a émigré au Canada et une autre (professant la religion reformée) est allé se fixer plus tard dans le "Maryland."

Les documents que l'on recontre sur cette famille sont assez rares, la plupart ayant eté détruits pendant les guerres de religion.

Le plus ancien que l'on recontre est:

"Hugo de Moneia, habitator parochiae de Crotella (Crotelles haute Vienne) Anno domine 1130."

Nous trouvons plustard une charte latine portant mention de:

"Carolus de Moneia, dominus Pertuisus inferiore Msslus fecit et 800 donnatus benedictus deus agris. Augustus, anno dne 1321." (Bibliotheque de Tours Mss 1224)

(1) Published in 1908. The ISAAC[1] MONNET cost of arms has been supplied to him and will appear in a forthcoming edition of his valuable work.

BOSTON PUBLIC LIBRARY

COAT OF ARMS
PILLOT FAMILY

Les archives administratives (Vol. II, p. 552 année 1138 à 1421) contiennent la mention suivante que nous donnous dans sa brieveté et qui nous paraît être une devise ou legende adoptée par la famille:

"Monetae debilis denarius falsa fortis, fiorenus regalis ad scutum francus auri leones."

Les Archives de la Haute Vienne (Liasse B. 277, année 1363 à 1441) mentionnent:

"Terre des Pratz, près la Condadille et du Ruisseau de Valoigne (paroisse de St. Paul-St. Laurent).

"Vente faite par Pierre Monnet à Jean Dupont, bourgeois, d'un pré et bois, situés audict terroir pour le prix de dix deniers d'or, appelés guyaneis et cinq sols six deniers de pots de vin et sçauoir que lesdictz préz et lois—chargés d'une rente de cinq sols dus à la Confrérie des paouvres a vestirs."

En 1521 Jehan Monnet habitant le lieu de Beugnon, adopta pour armoiries:

"D'azur au lion rampant d'or."

(This appears in colors, blue and gold, in original document, and is reproduced in a cut accompanying the translation hereof.)

La famille Monnet adopta de bonne heure la religion dite reformée, propagée par Jean Calvin (vers 1540).

En 1572 elle etait representée par:

Pierre Monnet, lequel, partisan du roi de Navarre, fut massacré à Paris le jour de la Saint Barthelemy (24 Aoûst 1572).

Ses Armoiries etaient:

"D'azur à la bande d'or, écartelé: d'or, au lion rampant de gueules."

(This appears in colors, red, blue and gold, in original document, and is reproduced in a cut accompanying the translation hereof.)

Il eut plusieurs enfants qui continuerent la branche protestante.

La branche restée catholique etait à la fin du XVIe siecle, representée par:

Michel Monnet, qui de Marie Bretel, de Dompierre sur Boutonne (diocése de Poitiers) eut pour enfant:

Jean Monnet, auteur de la branche qui se fixa au Canada.

Son descendant, François Monnet, de Louvigny en Poitou, ecuyer pensionnaire du Roy en 1770, ancien enseigne

des troupes du Canada, revint en France et presenta et fit recevoir ses lettre de Noblesse dans l'election de Chateau-Gontier (40 L K 4 2420, Vol. 3, p. 60).

Pierre Monnet, et ses fils Isaac et Pierre, appartenait à la branche cadette, et les fils vinrent s'etablir à Staten Island (New York) et à Maryland, entre 1689 et 1700).

Il est evident que deux branches de cette famille ont fait souche au Canada et dans le Maryland et leur descendance ne peut etre etablié que par les états civils de ces deux pays et que la branche restée en France y à fait également souche; nous retrouvons en effet les Monnet de la Marck et de Bazentin, qui ont poussé des rameaux en Bigorre, en Picardie et dans L'ile de France.

Suivant les documents visés par d' "Hozier" qui reposent au Cabinet des Titres, cette branche aurait pour auteur:

"Etienne de Monnet, époux de Damoiselle Marie de la Marck, fille de Noble, haut et puissant seigneur Guillaume de la Marck-de-Bazentin et de Damoiselle Claude de Penos."

Cette branche sequalifait; seigneurs de la Marck et de St. Martin en Bigorre, elle s'est partagée en plusieurs rameaux, dont l'un, qui avait pour auteur Jacques Monnet de Bazentin en Artois se reclamait issue du sang des "de la Marck" sortis des anciens ducs de Bouillon, les armes de cette branche etaient:

"De gueules au lion d'or (armoiries des Monnet du Poitou) écartelé de trois tours d'or maçonnées de sable, accostées de trois étoiles d'argent, rangées en chef," sur azur.

Notre opinion est que les "Monnet de la Marck" pourraient bien être connèxes avec les "Monnet," du Poitou.

Quoi qu'il en soit, nous donnons les armoiries des Monnet ou Monet, celles qu'elles étaient adoptées par la branche protestante et nous ferons remarquer que les documents a notre disposition étant tres laconiques, nous ne pouvons faire une preuve plus grande de la parenté des deux branches.

Il serait possible de retraiver des documents plus explicites dans les archives departementales du Poitou, du Maine et de l'Anjou.

Pour Extrait—Delivre à Paris le 11 Novembre 1908.

Lambert de Montoison."

This document is of such a formal nature, exhibits its own authenticity to such an extent and possesses such a degree of uniqueness, that the

TRANSFÉRÉ
15, Rue Trézel, 15

ACTES DE NOTARIÉTÉ HÉRALDIQUE

G.de MAITRISE PARIS
VINGT LIVRES

BUREAU
DE LA
Grande Maîtrise de Paris

NOUS SOUSSIGNES :

Noë de la Roche-Lambert, *généalogiste, demeurant 85, rue Mouton-Duvernet, à Paris, d'une part;*

E. Lambert de Montoison, *héraut-juge d'armes professionnel, demeurant, 15, rue Trézel à Paris, d'autre part.* 15. R. Trezel

Et assistés de M. Leboeuf de Guyonvelle paleographe à Paris.

Nous nous sommes transportés au Cabinet des Titres, à Paris.

où étant, nous nous sommes fait délivrer par le Conservateur les documents relatifs à la Famille Monnet.

dont nous avons EXTRAIT *ce qui suit :*

Notice Historique sur la Famille Monnet

* * * * * * * * * * * * * * *

documents plus explicites dans ces archives départementales du Poitou, du Maine et de l'Anjou. »

Pour Extrait — Délivré à Paris
le 11 Novembre 1908
Lambert de Montoison.

JUGE D'ARMES

FAC SIMILE "NOTICE HISTORIQUE SUR LA FAMILLE MONNET"
(Opening and closing statements)

opening page, closing signatures and seals appear in illustration on page 195.

"NOTARIAL HERALDIC ACT

office of the

GRAND MAITRISE OF PARIS.

We, undersigned,

NOE de la ROCHE LAMBERT, genealogist living at Rue Mouton, Duvernet, Paris, on one part,

E. LAMBERT de MONTOISON, professional Herald-Judge of Arms, living at 15 Rue de Trezel, Paris, on another part,

And assisted by M. Leboeuf de Guyonville, Paleographe at Paris,

Having conveyed ourselves to the Office of Titles in Paris, where being, we made deliver unto us by the "Conservateur" the documents relating to the Monnet family from which we extracted as follows:

HISTORIC NOTICE OF MONNET FAMILY.

The Monnet or Monet Family (in Latin, Moneia) originally came from Poitou and spread into Touraine, Le Maine and Anjou.

A branch emigrated to Canada and another (professing the reformed religion) settled later in Maryland.

The documents dealing with this family are rather rare, the majority having been destroyed during the Religious Wars.

The most ancient which is found is "Hugo de Moneia," habitator parochiae de Crotella (crotelles haute Vienne), A. D. 1130.

We later find a Latin charter giving or bearing mention of "Carolus de Moneia, dominus Pertuisus inferiore, Msslus, fecit et 800 donnatus, benedictus deus agris. Augustus, anno dne 1321.

(Library of Tours, Mss. 1224.)

The administrative archives (Vol. II, p. 552, year 1138 to 1421), contain the following mention which we give in its briefness, and which we believe to be a motto or device or legend adopted by the family, "Monetae debilis denarius falsa fortis, fiorenus regalis ad scutum francus auri leones."

The Archives of the Haute Vienne (Bundle B 277, year 1363 to 1441) mention:

Land of Pratz near the Condadille and the stream of Valoigne (parish of St. Paul-St. Laurent).

Sale made by PIERRE MONNET to jean Dupont, bourgeois of a meadow & wood situated on the said land for the price of ten golden deniers, called guyaneis & 5 sols six deniers of pots of wine, and knowing that the said wood & lands charged of a rental of five sols due to the confrerie of the poor to clothe.

In 1521 jehan Monnet living at the place de Beugnon adopted for armories

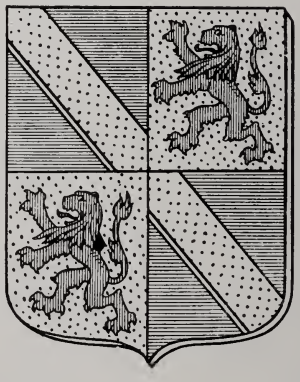
"Azure, lion rampant of gold."

The Monnet family early adopted the reformed religion, propagated by Calvin (about 1540).

In 1572 it was represented by PIERRE MONNET, who being a partisan of the King of Navarre, was massacred in Paris the day of the St. Bartholomew (Aug. 24, 1572).

His armories were:

"Azure, with golden band, quartered of gold, with lion rampant of gules."



He had several children who continued the Protestant branch. The branch which had remained Catholic was at the end of the XVI century represented by Michel Monnet, who from Marie Bretel, of Dompierre sur Boutonne (diocese of Poitiers) had, as his child, Jean Monnet, author of the branch that settled in Canada. His descendant, François Monnet from Louvigney in Poitou, equerry, pensioner of the King in 1770 and ex-ensign of troops in Canada, came back to France and presented and had granted his letters of Nobility in the election of Chateau Gontier (40 L K 4, 2420, Vol. 3, page 60).

PIERRE MONNET and his sons, ISAAC and PIERRE, belonged to the junior branch; and these sons settled in Staten Island (New York) and in Maryland between 1689-1700.

It is evident that two branches of this family have had issue in Canada and in Maryland and their descendants can only be traced by the registers of those two countries.

and that the branch which remained in France equally had issue. We find as a fact the Monnets de la Marck et de Brazentin had ramifications in Bigorre, in Picardy, and in L'ile de France. According to the documents signed by "Hozier" and which are at the Office of Titles, this branch would have for author, Etienne de Monnet, husband of Damoiselle Marie de la Marck, daughter of Noble high and powerful Lord Guilliame de la Marck de Bazentin and of Damoiselle Claude de Penos. This branch qualifies itself of Lords de la Marck, and of St. Martin en Bigorre, and it separated in several branches, of which one had for author Jacques Monnet de Bazentin in Artois, who claimed himself "issued of blood of de la Marck," issued from the ancient dukes of Bouillon. The Arms of this branch were:

"De gueles of lion gold (armories of the Monnet of Poitou) quartered by three towers of gold masoned of sable accosted by three stars silver, ranged in chef on azure."

Our opinion is that the Monnet de la Marck could most likely be connected with the Monnet of Poitou. Whatever it be, we give the armories of the Monnet or Monet such as was adopted by the Protestant branch, and we shall remark that the documents at our disposal here being very scarce, we cannot give a greater proof of the relationship of the two branches. It would be possible to find documents more explicit in the Archives of the country of Poitou, du Maine, and Anjou.

For extract, delivered in Paris, 11 November, 1908.

Signed,

Lambert de Montoison."

COAT OF ARMS OF ISAAC[1] AND PIERRE[1] MONNET.

Hon. John Matthews (*ante*) procured for the compiler the authenticated MONNET Coat of Arms, which includes the helmet, crest and mantling. The document is in colors and bears the seals and signatures of the certifying officials and exhibits the authority of its origin and grant. Hence no doubts concerning it need be entertained. A plate copy of the original appears on a subsequent page. With the exception of the seals and certification marks the statements of the certificate are repeated here in the original French:

"ESCU DES ARMOIRIES
dont demande la réception à la GRANDE MAISTRISE et l'enregistrement à l'ARMORIAL GÉNÉRAL
MONET
qui relève les armoiries concédées à ses ancestres les Monet alia Monnet originaires du Poitou.
Telles quelles sont ici peintes et figurées après avoir été reçues et enregistrées dans le registre côté Franc.
en conséquence de l'Ordonnance rendue par Messieurs les COMMISSAIRES GÉNÉRAUX députés sur le fait des Armoiries.
Présentées au Bureau de la Maistrise particulière de la province de Poitou. Reçues par Ordonnance rendue 1e.. de l'an 1570 pour Pierre Monnet.

Généralité de Tours Registre protestants Folio 60 No. 2420, T. III.

En foi de quoi le présent Brebet a été délivré par nous Lambert de Montoison còntinuateur de D'Hozier, conseiller du Roy, Jugé d'Arms et Garde de l'Armorial Général.

À Paris, le 11e du mois de Novembre de l'an 1908.

Lambert de Montoison,
Heraut Jugé d'armes."

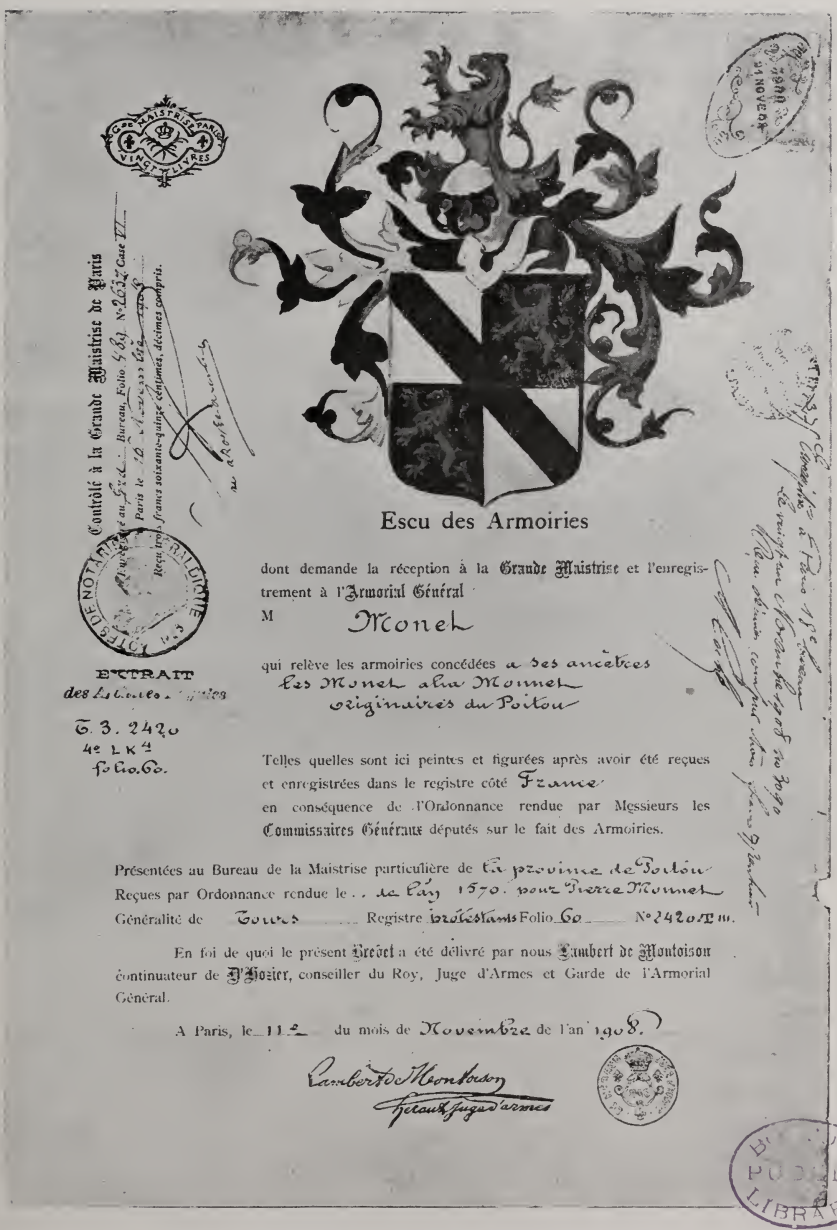
"Contrôlé à la Grande Maistrise de Paris.
Enregistré au Grd.. Bureau, Folio 489, No. 2637, Case VI.
à Paris le 16 Novembre 1908.
Reçu trois francs soixante-quinze centimes, decimes compris.
A. R. de à Royal Archives."

"Extrait
des Archives Royales,
T. 3, 2420
40 L K4
Folio 60."

317 Enregistré a Paris 18e bureau le vingt un Novembre 1908, No. 3090.
Reçu de'cimes compris trois francs 7 centimes.
M. Cochs."

A free translation into English of the statements of the certificate is as follows:

The various seals, stamps and imprints affixed are not repeated here. They show the payment of certification fees, the enrollment references,


Escu des Armoiries
dont demande la réception à la Grande Maistrise et l'enregistrement à l'Armorial Général
M Monet
qui relève les armoiries concédées a ses ancêtres
Les Monet alia Monnet
originaires du Poitou
Telles quelles sont ici peintes et figurées après avoir été reçues et enregistrées dans le registre côté Frane
en conséquence de l'Ordonnance rendue par Messieurs les Commissaires Généraux députés sur le fait des Armoiries.
Présentées au Bureau de la Maistrise particulière de la province de Poitou
Reçues par Ordonnance rendue le . . de May 1570. pour Pierre Monnet
Généralité de Tours Registre protestants Folio 60 N° 2420 T III.
En foi de quoi le présent Brevet a été délivré par nous Lambert de Montoison continuateur de D'Hozier, conseiller du Roy, Juge d'Armes et Garde de l'Armorial Général.
A Paris, le 11e du mois de Novembre de l'an 1908.
Lambert de Montoison
Juge d'armes
EXTRAIT
T. 3. 2420
4e LK4
fo 60.
Contrôlé à la Grande Maistrise de Paris
Reçu trois francs soixante-quinze centimes, dixièmes compris.
PUBLIC LIBRARY

MONNET COAT OF ARMS
(CERTIFIED)

under the signature of other officers, and the final evidentiary statement, "Extrait des Archives Royales," *i. e.*, "Taken from the Royal Archives."

Certificate as supplied by the French heraldic authorities to Orra Eugene Monnette.

> "Sketch (or presentation) of the Coat of Arms, of which Monsieur Monet asks the acknowledgement from the Grande Maistrise and the enrollment from the General Book of Heraldry, who restores (or would use again and extol) the coat of arms, granted to his ancestors, the Monets or Monnets, natives of (ancient) Poitou.
>
> Just as they are, they are here colored and drawn, and as they were after having been received and enrolled in the register proper of France, on account of an Ordinance established (or enacted) by Monsieuers, the General Commissioners duly deputized (or authorized) in the matter of coats of arms.
>
> Presented to the Bureau by the special Maistrise of the Province of (ancient) Poitou; received by ordinance enacted by the ——— of the year 1570, in behalf of PIERRE MONNET. Department of Tours, Protestant Register, Folio 60, No. 2420, Tome (or Vol.) 3.
>
> In proof of which, the present patent (or warrant, or certificate) has been delivered by us, Lambert de Montoison, successor of D'Hozier, Counsellor of the King, Judge of Armes, and Guard of the General Book of Heraldry.
>
> At Paris, at the 11th of the month of November of the year 1908.
>
> (Signature) LAMBERT MONTOISON,
> Herald Judge of Arms."

This definitely and incontrovertibly establishes the Coat of Arms of PIERRE MONNET of ancient Poitou in 1570, and while the lineage from him to Isaac and Pierre Monnet is not of record in tabulated or even genealogical form, the deductions made are very reasonable; certainly sufficient to identify these as being the correct arms of the immigrants to the United States, and particularly does this appear when compared with the descriptions and illustrations of other Monnet arms. One can but note the repetition of a "lion rampant gules."

The proper description in English, making a free translation from the French and elaborating some of the details of the Coat of Arms, etc.,

entitled to be borne by the descendants of ISAAC[1] MONNET and PIERRE[1] MONNET, as granted to their ancestors, is as follows:

Arms: Quarterly, 1st and 4th, azure, a bend, or; 2nd and 3rd, or, a lion rampant, gules.

Crest: A demi lion rampant, gules (which, as in every case, is placed upon a wreath of the colors, but this does not appear in the illustration *frontis-piece*, being hidden by the mantling.)

Mantling: Upon and above the escutcheon is placed a helmet, argent, one befitting the wearer's degree, and with latticed visor, or, and around the neck a chain with locket, or; together with mantling on sinister (left) azure and or, and on dexter (right), gules and or, tinted and interspersed with green, all colors lined and blended.

Supporters: Dexter, a lion rampant, gules; sinister, the same.

Motto: FLORENS SUO ORBE MONET (as further explained).

As will be seen from the foregoing pages, the entire escutcheon is possibly not complete without the "supporters," that is, a "lion rampant gules," one upon the right and one upon the left of the shield, supporting it. Further, to make the same complete the motto should appear beneath upon any form of scroll, which is, of course, arbitrary.

(B) MOTTO.

Mottoes, always an allusion to the family or arms, were used to extol and emphasize the virtues, achievements, distinctions, noble characteristics, guiding inspirations, etc., of the shield bearer. Originally it was his war cry. The following is self-explanatory. The reader will note and make comparison with Jean Monnet's inscription, placed over his theatre (*ante*), "Movet, Mulcet, MONET."

"FLORENS SUO ORBE MONET"

(which freely translated, is) "MONET, SHINING BY ITS OWN LIGHT" (Chassant, A. & Tausin H. Dict. *des devices hist. et heraldique*, Paris, 1878, p. 465.)

It could be also translated thus:

"The Monet Family distinguished in its own orbit"; or

"Flourishing in its own house"; or

"Prosperous in its own sphere." The meaning being that the Monet Family is independent of outside help or influence and is able, alone, to protect its own interests.

It was the design of the compiler to make this a special illustrative feature of this work. The accurate printing of these coats of arms in colors is extremely difficult and expensive; therefore, special attention is directed to the frontis-piece, which is the proper emblazonment of the MONNET COAT OF ARMS, escutcheon, helmet, mantling, crest and motto.

Before concluding this Chapter, consider the Latin Motto of the Monnet (or Monet) Family of the year 1138 (vide *ante,* pp. 193 and 197), namely:

Monetae Debilis Denarius Falsa Fortis, Fiorenus Regalis ad Scutum Francus Auri Leones.

Which, freely translated from the Latin, is:

"The crude (unpretentious) denarius (small silver coin) of the mint (MONETA, *i. e.,* Temple of Juno—MONET, having the idea of the stamp or impress of genuineness) *is* all powerful as against a counterfeit (*falsa*).

The royal (most distinguished) insignia *is,* lions of gold to be borne upon the shield."

The reader will, of course, immediately note how this, in itself, supports the origin of the name "Monnet," as discussed in a previous Chapter (p. 44), and the quite pointed confirmation of the use of the heraldic "lion" in the Monnet Coat of Arms. THIS WAS IN THE YEAR 1138.

XII.

EVIDENCES OF SETTLEMENT IN NEW YORK

First.

S TO the first immigrants. Referring to the naturalization in London, March 25, 1688, of the Huguenot refugees from ancient Poitou (1), namely:

PIERRE MONNET (or Monet) and CATHARINE, his wife, and their son, PIERRE[1] (Peter) and ISAAC[1] MONNET (or Monet) (2);

There is sufficient reason for believing that PIERRE MONNET and CATHARINE PILLOT were the parents, and PIERRE[1] and ISAAC[1] were two of their children, and, as the law required, each was old enough when letters of denization were issued to take an accountable oath, *i. e.*, above twelve years.

PIERRE[1] MONNET, undoubtedly the son (since the father died in London, 1715), came to America with his brother and settled upon Staten Island (Richmond County), New York, ISAAC[1] presumably stopping there only temporarily, and then going on to Calvert County, Maryland (*post*). The name Monet in Staten Island, having been spelled as it sounded, phonetically, *i. e.*, Mónay, became Monee, Manez or Manee, as used there at the present day, and Pierre Monnet is the immigrant ancestor of a large number of widely scattered descendants who have known nothing, prior to the investigations of the writer, of a kinship, now established beyond question, with the descendants of Isaac Monnet of Maryland.

Second.

Concerning the Huguenot settlement on Staten Island, generally:

> New York was, at an early day, an asylum for the French Protestants, or Huguenots. As early as 1656 they were already numerous in that State, ranking in number and wealth next to the Dutch. New Rochelle, situated near the

(1) See (*ante*), pp. 113 and 121.

(2) Again the attention of the reader is called to the fact that the name is spelled both ways in different authorities. The exact spelling of the record, by the person, etc., will be preserved throughout this volume. The author has used "Monnet" Family for his title rather than "Monet" owing to the fact that it first appears in Maryland as "Monnett"; the latter is the more common spelling of the name, substantiated by the investigations of Mr. Lart; see (*ante*), pp. 68 *et seq.*

shore of Long Island Sound, was settled solely by Huguenots from Rochelle in France. "The emigrants purchased of John Pell 6000 acres of land. One venerable Huguenot, it is related, would go daily to the shore, when, directing his eyes towards (the direction) where he supposed France was situated, would sing one of Marot's hymns, and send to heaven his early morning devotions. Others joined him in these praises of their God and remembrances of their beloved native clime, from which they had been banished by the merciless fires of persecution." (1)

Third.

As to the Manee Family of Staten Island. It will exhibit the almost wonderful working out of this relationship to Monnett when a full explanation of the line of search and discovery is set forth (2).

The author's attention was first directed to a Revolutionary record of Anges Monett (3), who in *"New York in the Revolution"* appears as an enlisted man in the Orange County Militia. An extended search in Orange County and elsewhere in New York records failed to reveal anything else concerning him. And, there being no evidence then of any Monnett ever having been in New York Colony, the service of Anges Monett in the Revolution, presumably between 1774 and 1783, was most mystifying.

However, the greater surprise was the discovery later of a record of Abraham *Munnet* (4), who in *Report, State Historian*, Col. Ser. Vol. II, p. 499, appears as an ensign in 1738 in Capt. Thos. Van Pelt's Company, of Richmond County (Staten Island) Militia, Richard Stillwell, Colonel (5). This was sufficient to attract immediate attention for two reasons, namely: (a) here was that early phonetic spelling of the name, as "Munnett," so prevalent in early Maryland records and so common in pronunciation among Ohio families even in recent times, and (b) here was the christian name Abraham, so very common to all generations of the Monnet Family. It gave renewed zest to an eager pursuit. The records and all data of Richmond County, N. Y., were investigated, with the result of securing the items concerning the Manee Family, which was

(1) Weiss' *Hist. of French Prot. Ref.*, Vol. II, p. 304. Also, *Thirty Thousand Names of Immigrants* by Rupp (see *post*), p. 6.

(2) In this connection acknowledgement is given to Miss Catharine M. Hardie, of the Lenox Library, New York City, who has given most valuable assistance.

(3) See (*post*).

(4) See (*post.*)

(5) *New York Gen. and Biog. Record*, Vol. XXXIX, p. 140.

at first cast aside as being too remote; but, the data increasing in pointedness, and bearing so directly upon that in hand, the conclusion became irresistible as to the relationship, and it is now satisfactorily proven.

Fourth.

What some records show:

MANEE—originally written Manez (*idem.*, as in *Clute's Annals.*)

JAMES MANEE (1) "The progenitor of the Manee Family on Staten Island was PETER MANEE, who, on his emigration, obtained a patent for the land on which he settled on the Island. His son, Abram, was united in marriage to a Miss Johnson. Their children were Peter, Abram, William, ISAAC, Jacob, Deborah (who became Mrs. Edward Wier) and Ann, who never married. William Manee, who was born in 1788 and died in 1828, married Elizabeth Prier, of Westfield Township, and had children: *Lydia* (Mrs. Louis Androuvatt), *Susan* (Mrs. Charles Androuvatt), *Elizabeth* (Mrs. Abraham Labourett), *Catharine* (Mrs. Israel La Forge), *Lany* (Mrs. James Totten), *Mary* (Mrs. Cornelius Cole), *Elsie* (Mrs. John Latourett), and three sons, *William*, married to Elizabeth Bedell; *James M.*, and *Abram*, whose wife was Emeline Latourett. James M. was born Feb. 14, 1819, at Woodrow, Westfield Township, and removed with his parents to Pleasant Plains when but eight years old. His attention having been early directed to farming, this employment was continued until 1844, when he embarked in oyster planting near his home at Prince's Bay. Finding this both a genial and lucrative pursuit, his capital has never been directed in other channels. Mr. Manee was on the 11th day of December, 1839, married to Catharine, daughter of Nicholas La Forge of Staten Island. Their children are: Ellen, now a resident of Indiana; Mary Jane, wife of Francis A. Legget, and Nicholas, deceased. Mr. Manee, as a Whig and later as a Republican, was formerly active in the arena of politics. Aside from the assessor of the Township he has declined all proffers of official position. He is identified with the Bethel Methodist Episcopal Church, in which he filled the office of steward and is still a zealous worker."

Again, MANEE (2):

"Originally written Manez. This is a Westfield Family concerning which the notices in either County or Church records are exceedingly meagre. We have found but few shreds of its history.

Peter and Mary Brooks, his wife, had a daughter, baptized Aug. 8, 1725.

Abraham and Anna Jansen, his wife, had a son, Abraham, baptized May 26, 1723.

---

(1) *History of Richmond County, N. Y.*, by R M. Boyles (New York, 1887), p. 553.

(2) *Annals of Staten Island. From Its Discovery to the Present Time.* by J. J. Clute (New York, 1877), p. 403.

Abraham and Sarah du Chesne had a daughter Sarah, baptized March 30, 1740.

Abraham had a son ISAAC, baptized May 15, 1790.

Peter and Mary Pryor were married January 4th, 1804.

Abraham and Mary Woglom were married Oct. 8, 1808.

ISAAC made his will May 14, 1794, proved July 8, 1794, in which he speaks of his brothers Abraham and Peter, and his sister Hannah Prior. His will is dated on the day of his death, at which time he was 46 years old."

Further, ABRAHAM MANEE (1):

"He resided in Westfield, but does not appear to have been a land owner. He served in Captain Jones' Company of Staten Island Militia, and after the war went to Nova Scotia, thence to St. John, New Brunswick, when we lose all trace of him.

MANEE (David), lived near Fresh Kill and was in the employ of the British Government throughout the war. He went to Canada, but what part is not known.

MANEE (William). He served in Captain Jones' Company of Staten Island Militia. It is believed that he was lost at sea on the way to Nova Scotia. He was a man highly respected by his neighbors."

Also, MANEE (2):

"This name was originally Manez. The family is especially identified with Westfield. Regarding it the records are very meager. Peter Manee and Mary Brooks had a daughter, baptized August 8, 1725. Abraham and Anne Jansen had a son, Abraham, baptized May 20th, 1723. Abraham and Sarah du Chesne had a daughter, Sarah, baptized March 30, 1740. Abraham had a son, Isaac, baptized May 15, 1790. Peter and Mary Pryor were married January 4, 1804. William and Elizabeth Prier were married in April, 1808. Abraham and Mary Woglom were married Oct. 8, 1808. Isaac made his will May 14, 1794, in which he speaks of his brothers, Abraham and Peter, and his sister Hannah Prior. His will is dated on the day of his death, at which time he was forty-six years old. The family is largely represented in the town of Westfield at the present time."

And, further, MANEE (3):

"This name was originally written Manez. The family is especially identified with Westfield. Regarding it the records are very meager. Peter Manee and Mary Brooks had a daughter, baptized August 8, 1725. Abraham and Anna Jansen had a son, Abraham, baptized May 20, 1723. Abraham and Sarah de Chesne had a daughter Sarah, baptized March 30th, 1740. Abraham had a son

---

(1) *Memorial History of Staten Island*, by Ira K. Morris, 2 Vols. (New York, 1898), Vol. I, p. 349.

(2) *Idem*, Vol. II, p. 103.

(3) *Memorial History of Staten Island*, by Ira K. Morris (West New Brighton, 1900), Vol. I, p. 103.

Isaac, baptized May 15, 1790. Peter and Mary Prior were married January 4, 1804. William and Elizabeth Prier were married in April, 1808. Abraham and Mary Woglom were married Oct. 8, 1808. Isaac made his will May 14, 1794, proved July 18, 1794, in which he speaks of his brothers, Abraham and Peter, and his sister Hannah Prior. His will is dated on the day of his death, at which time he was forty-six years old. The family is largely represented in the town of Westfield at the present time." (1)

The following is both interesting and important, as it further identifies ABRAHAM MANEE, and under a more diversified spelling (2):

"March ye 21 day 1728-9.

Recorded for ABRAHAM MANNET, his eare mark for his cretures Is a half pene one the under side of the left Eare and a Nick under the half pene one the same Eare."

"MANEZ (Abraham).

Register Baek Van de K (?) Namen der Kinderen dewelck gedopt bennen on Staten Eylandt 1696.

1740 den 30 en Maark.

Sara. (child of) ABRAHAM MANEZ
Sarah de Chesne."

Also note (same authority, p. 64):

"1723 de 26en Mey,
Abraham, (son of) Abraham Manez and Anna Jansen.
(Witnesses), Pieter Manez (3), Elizabeth Sweem."
(p. 79).

"1729 den 20 en April. Petrus, (son of) Abraham Manez and Sara du Chene, 1730 den 25en Octobr.
Antje, (son of *idem.*)"
(p. 80.)

"1732, den 4en Juny, Maria;
1736, den 4en April, Catherine;
1738, den 26en Maart, Rachel, (all three children of) Abraham Manez and Sarah du Chene."
(p. 128.)

"A° 1719 den 18en October.
(Witness) Abraham Manez."
(p. 22.)

"Whereas at ye generall Town Meeting being held the first day of April in ye year 1699." etc.
PETER MANEE (with others chosen) Surveyor of ye high Way."
(p. 154.)

"Census of Staten Island in the year 1706:
45—Mary Money
Albert Money
PETER MONEY
John Money
Henery Money
24—Mary Money."

---

(1) These accounts show little variation in the main points, but are given for their general worth.

(2) *Historical and Genealogical Miscellany*, by J. E. Stillwell (New York, 1903); Richmond County Records, Vol. I, pp. 42, 57.

(3) It should be kept in mind that these records are in Dutch, which further accounts for the variation of Monet to Manez and other spellings.

A PETER MONE appears (p. 10) in a law suit as a witness at date 1681 (?) which is apparently difficult to account for. He clearly could not have been the Pierre Monet, naturalized in London, 1688, if the date is correct, and must have been some older member of the Family or the date is erroneous. It must be a typographic error of the copyist.

Index of Names (*idem.* auth.) gives:

Money, Manez, Mony, Mone, Many, Manne, Manee, Mannet, Manart, Mooney, all as synonymous.

The most significant of the foregoing entries, apart from dates, is the appearance of the name of the child, CATHARINE, as daughter of Abraham Maney and Sarah du Chene, which undoubtedly had its origin in Abraham's grandmother, CATHARINE PILLOT.

> "MANNEY—Gabriel Manney, born about 1740; died 1808; married Mary ——; lived at Manny's Corners about two miles from Amsterdam, N. Y. He had children: Benjamin, married —— de Graeff; Deborah, married —— Stewart; Gabriel, Jr., born 1771, who married Elizabeth Peels, and had children: Henry, Mary, John, James, Pells, Abram.
>
> What was the ancestry of this Gabriel Manny, Sr., and his connection, if any, with the line of Wines Manney, or Joseph and Maria Manney of Schenectady?"

The New York Gen. & Biog. Record gives many items of importance in considering the name Manee:

> Vol. II, p. 197, New York Marriage License: "Sept. 1, 1758. Wines Manny and Altie Vandembergh." (Also, see Vol. 33, p. 252.)
>
> Vol. II, p. 128, Records of the Reformed Dutch Church in New York: "Sept. 26, 1696. Ju Croi, Mariner, j. m. Uyt Engeelant, en Elizabeth Portel, Wed'e Van John MONE, beyde woonende aehier."
>
> Vol. 12, p. 194 (*Id.*): Marriage of "Benjamin Roumage & Margariet MANEY, August 17, 1717."
>
> Vol. 13, p. 168 (*Id.*) Baptism, "July 3, 1695, Ouders (parents), Thomas MAN, MONES; Kinders (children), Niesja Thomas, Lysbeth, Niesje; Getuygen (witnesses), Domingo Polus en Dorothea Brasella, Daniel Franzen en Isabel Frans."
>
> Vol. 15, p. 163 (*Id.*): Baptism, "Feb. 3, 1706, Ouders (parents), John Vinsang, Jur. r Lea de Vow; Kinder (child), Anna; Getuygen (witnesses), Levi Finsang, Johannis Dykman, Anna Finsang, L. V. van James MANNY."
>
> Vol. 16, p. 33 (*Id.*): Baptism, "Apr. 6, 1707, Ouders (parents), James Manney, Finsang; Kinder (children), Anna, Fransoa; Getuygen (witnesses), Jeremiah MANEY, Elizabeth Mainerd."
>
> Vol. 16, p. 34 (*Id.*): Baptism, "Apr. 30, 1707, Ouders (parents), Jeremiah MANEY, Margreta Finsang; Kinder (child), Jermias; Getuygen (witnesses), Franzoa Finsang, Magdalena MANEY."
>
> Vol. 16, p. 117 (*Id.*): Baptism, "May 29, 1709, Ouders (parents), Jeremias MANEY, Margreta Fincang; Kinder (child), Anna Magdalena; Getuygen, Daniel Odee, Anna Fincang, huys or, van Jaemes MANNY."
>
> Vol. 22, p. 145 (*Id.*): Baptism, "Nov. 3, 1734, Ouders (parents), Francis MANNY, Annatje Kip; Kinder (child), Jeremias; Getuygen (witnesses), Petrus Kip & Anna Magdalena MANNY j. d."

Vol. 23, p. 19 (*Id.*): Baptism, "May 28, 1736, Ouders (parents), Francis MANNY, Hanna Kip; Kinder (child), Petrus; Getuygen (witnesses), Daniel Myner, Immetje Van Dyk, h. v. van Petrus Kip."

Vol. 23, p. 75 (*Id.*): Baptism, "Juny 19, 1737, Ouders (parents), Francis MANY, Anna Kip; Kinder (children), Anna, Magdalena; Getuygen (witnesses), Richard Kip, Sara Kip, j. d."

Vol. 23, p. 134 (*Id.*): Baptism, "Nov. 19, 1738, Ouders (parents), Francis MANY, Annatje Kip; Kinder (children), Anna, Magdalena; Getuygen (witnesses), Richard Kip, Sara Kip, j. d."

Vol. 39, p. 195 (*Id.*): Baptism, "Mar. 10, 1771, Ouders (parents), Samuel Wenthwort, Francis MANY; Kinder (child), Mary; Getuygen (witnesses), Francis MANY, Maria Exeen, wede van Hugh Wentworth."

Vol. 36, p. 273 (*Id.*): Baptism, "Oct. 18, 1719, Ouders (parents), Willem Sweem, Marya Lageler; Kinder (child), Johannes; Getuygen (witnesses), ABRAHAM MANEY, Maria Sweem."

Vol. 37, p. 30, Records of the Reformed Dutch Church of Port Richmond, Staten Island, New York: Baptism, "May 26, 1723; Parents, ABRAHAM MANEY, Anna Jansen; Child, Abraham; Witnesses, PETER MANEY, Elizabet Sweem."

Vol. 37, p. 32 (*Id.*): Baptism, "Apr. 28, 1725; Parents, Teunis Coevert, Femmetje Van der Schure; Child, Femmetje; Witnesses, Henry Janszen, Marie MANEY."

Vol. 37, p. 127 (*Id.*): Baptism, "Apr. 20, 1729; Parents, ABRAHAM MANEY, Sarah du Chine; Child, Petrus."

Vol. 37, p. 129 (*Id.*): Baptism, "Oct. 25, 1730; Parents, ABRAHAM MANEY, Sarah du Chene; Child, Antje."

Vol. 37, p. 190 (*Id.*): Baptism, "June 4, 1732; Parents, ABRAHAM MANEY, Sara du Chesne; Child, Maria."

Vol. 37, p. 196 (*Id.*): Baptism, "Mar. 26, 1738; Parents, ABRAHAM MANEY, Sara du Chesne; Child, Rachel."

Vol. 37, p. 195 (*Id.*): Baptism, "Apr. 4, 1736; Parents, ABRAHAM MANEY, Sara du Chesne; Child, Catharine."

Vol. 37, p. 285 (*Id.*): Baptism, "Mar. 30, 1740; Parents, ABRAHAM MANEY, Sara du Chesne; Child, Catharine."

Vol. 7, p. 62, Records of the First and Second Presbyterian Churches, New York City: Baptism, "Nov. 11, Elizabeth, Daughter of Leon'd Deklyn & Margaret MANNY, his wife; Born Sept. 14, 1767."

Vol. 10, p. 128 (*Id.*): Baptism, "May 29th, Judith, Daughter of JOHN MONAT (indexed as *Monet*) & Jane Quereau, his wife; born May 16th, 1774."

Vol. 11, p. 83 (*Id.*): Marriage, "Sept. 24, 1756, Daniel Erpuar, Clockmaker, & Anne MANEY."

Vol. 11, p. 85 (*Id.*): Marriage, "Jan. 14, 1759, PETER MANEY, Carpenter & Lucy Jamine."

Vol. 11, p. 122 (*Id.*): Marriage, "Sept. 24, 1763, Leonard De Klyn & Margaret MANEY."

Vol. 14, p. 120 (*Id.*): Marriage, "Aug. 4, 1765, Edmond MANEY to Martha Thomas."

Vol. 10, p. 42, Ancient Families of New York: "MANNY, Francis (see Francis Onanrie), 1734-1747." "Onanrie, Francis (see Francis MANNY), 1734-1747."

Vol. 30, pp. 39 and 40: Dumont Family, Contract of Marriage (translated from the French) between Pierre (Peter) Traverrier and Marie (Mary) Arnand, Jan. 4, 1688, signed as a witness by

Jacques MANY at Frenchtown in Narragansett. On page 40 appears named "Jacques MANY, elder."

Also, Report of State Historian, State of New York, 1897 (3 vols.), contains some additional data bearing upon the name Manee.

Vol. 1, p. 549: "ABRAHAM MANI" (indexed as "MANEY"). "Richmond Co. Militia, List of the South Country, James Polleon, Captain, 1715 (among other names), private, ABRA: MANI."

Vol. 1, p. 616 (*Id.*): "List of Militia Officers for Richmond County, 1738, ABRAHAM MANEY, Ensign."

Vol. 2, p. 499 (*Id.*): "Feb. 17, 1738-39, Capt. Thos. Vanpelt's Co., Richmond Co. Militia, Richard Stillwell, Colonel of Regiment; ABRAHAM MONNET, Ensign."

Vol. 1, p. 594 (*Id.*): "A List of ye inhabitants of ye South Ward in ye Beat of Capt. Mathew Clarkson, JAMES MANNA."

Vol. 1, p. 870 (*Id.*): "A Size Roll of Capt. John Peter Smith's (Orange County) Company, etc., James MANNY, age 19; Trade, farmer; Capt. Bull's Co. enlisted with Gill Bradner, date Apr. 17, 1758."

Vol. 2, p. 613 (*Id.*): "Muster Roll of the Men Raised and Pass'd in the County of Orange for Captain James Lowell's Co. Apr. 19, 1760, Barney MANNEY."

The latter was probably the father of Anges Monett (already referred to *post*), whose military record has been furnished complete from the records at Albany, New York, as follows:

> "Name and mark on an assignment of a land bounty right made by members of a class of which John Owen was head, Major Hetfield's regiment of militia (Orange County), dated January 13, 1783."

In the same connection, a marriage record at Trenton, N. J., confirms the foregoing (1):

> "ABRAHAM MONEE, Staten Island, and Anna Mary Nicholas, Essex, Feb. 19, 1744."

Essex County was not a great distance from Staten Island and this record furnishes proof that in 1744, ABRAHAM MANEE, so-called, of Staten Island, was likewise known as MONEE, *i. e.*, Mone, from Monet.

In the Surrogate's Office in New York City there is a will of record of Abigail MONETTE, of date ——, 1821.

In connection with all of the foregoing the following is also of importance:

James MANY and John MANY were members of the French Church in New York City, September 24th, 1724 (2).

---

(1) *New Jersey Archives*, Vol. XXII, *Marriage Records*, 1665-1800, p. 265.

(2) Papers relating to the city of New York, *O'Callaghan's Doc. Hist.* (Albany, N. Y., 1850), Vol. 3, p. 283.

Also from the same authority (1):

"New York, Aprill ye 10th, 1738. A list of ye Inhabitants of ye South Ward of ye beat of Capt. Mathew Clarkson—36—James MANNA."

And further relative to a Jean (John) MANET, being items extracted from his will (2):

MANET, Jean Baptiste Nadand, native of Limoges, France, about 23 years old, son of Jacques Nadand and Marie Rose MANET, resident of the Island of St. Domingo. Legal heirs Uncle MANET, "my property and goods of whatever kind." Executor Hilaire Gobert, M. D. Witnesses: Joseph Marcadier, Francois Laurence and Baptiste Viensse. Recorded ut supra, p. 603. (1225-1796. Sept. br. 28 Oct. br. 13 French).

The reader will note in all of the foregoing the frequency of the names *Peter*, *Abraham*, *Isaac*, *James* and *John*, which carry their own significance.

Among those of the name MANEE still living in Richmond County (Staten Island), New York, and vicinity may be noted: E. Stewart Manee, 3 East William St., New York City; John Manee, Johnson Ave., Tottenville, Richmond Co., N. Y.; Wilbur Manee, Beach Ave., Tottenville, Richmond Co., N. Y.

The following extracts from correspondence had by the above E. Stewart Manee with known relatives of his further argues for the contention here made:

Statement of Alfred R. Manee:

"Staten Island must have been the starting point for the Manees in this country, as I have been told that there are quite a few down there. My great-grandfather raised his family down there and my grandfather learned the house-building trade and settled in South Brooklyn, in the vicinity of which is now Greenwood cemetery. There he established a large business, and raised a family of six boys and one girl. My grandfather died in Philadelphia a few years ago at the age of 98, and his wife just previous. I have two cousins living in the City, Hartie and George Manee. The Manee Family were the original French Huguenots and after being driven from France on account of their religious belief they settled here in America. Father's name was George Manee, and grandfather's name Abraham Manee."

Statement of William Manee:

"Mildred says her grandfather Peter Manee was buried at Woodson, and there is no stone to mark his grave. My grandfather's

(1) Vol. 4, p. 145.

(2) *Calendar of Wills*, (comp. and ed.) by Berthold Fernow (New York, 1896), p. 279.

name was William Manee, also buried at Woodson, but have no record of his death."

Statement of Fernando B. Manee:

"I have no record of Manee Family, but asked my wife's mother, who is now an old lady eighty-four years of age, and she said that she remembered Peter Manee, and that his wife's name was Sally. They had a family of seven children, whose names were as follows: Betsy Manee, who married Benj. Joline; Fannie Manee, who married Abram J. Wood; Belicha (Bealie) Manee, who married Richard Sleight; William Manee, our grandfather; James Manee; Henry Manee, who was Samanthe Manee's father; and Peter Manee. My mother-in-law did not know much about Peter, but just recalled that there was such a one and thinks that he died very young. All the rest she knew very well. Of course, these are not arranged according to age, as she did not know that. I understand that our great-grandparents were not buried in Bethel, but at Woodrow."

Statement of Helen J. (Manee) de Follett:

"I well remember my mother telling me the original name was Monnette, that our ancestors were French Huguenots and came here at the breaking out of the Protestant Revolution, at which time also my great-grandfather on my mother's side came. I do not remember much of my father's family, as I was an infant when my mother moved from Staten Island to New York City. In my early married life I renewed the acquaintance of some cousins living at Pleasant Plains, L. I. I often heard my mother speak of Peter Manee. Perhaps we might claim kinship; my father had a sister, Aunt Debby we used to call her, she married one Edward Wier; there were brothers, one Abraham, I think, but I will not be positive. I would say my father's name was Isaac, and I was born at Woodrow. I am the last of the family, our generation."

MANEE in Federal Census 1790: The volume of the Federal Census of 1790 for the State of New York (page 60) shows the following inhabitants to have then been in Westfield Town, Richmond County (Staten Island): (1)

Mannee, Elizabeth (Widow.)
4 Free white females, including head of families.
Peter Monee,
Isaac Monee.
Abraham Monee.

---

(1) The reader who desires more information concerning the Huguenot settlement of Staten Island and Old Richmond County, N. Y., should consult the two authorities, again noted here, with suggestive points:

Morris's Memorial History of Staten Island, N. Y., Ira K. Morris Memorial Publishing Company, 132 Masson Street, New York. Page 46, *Story of the Huguenots* (fine); (Old Deed) and a unique inscription on stone.

History of Richmond County, New York, Bayles (1887), p. 92, "*Arrival of Huguenots.*" Copy of original deed for French Church 1698; p. 133, Court of Sessions, Richmond County, March 4, 1712; Process issued—vs. "Peter Bibout for beating Mr. MONY (MANEE) and his wife."

Relative to the foregoing items surrounding the settlement of Pierre[1] Monnet (or Monet) on Staten Island, the following statement under date of June 24, 1908, of a descendant is important:

"Running backward my line is,
Elias Stewart Manee, Staten Island, 1866;
Elias Price Manee, Staten Island, 1828, 1907;
William Cole Manee, Staten Island, 1803, 1871;
Peter Manee (Pierre Manez), France, England—1834;
Long Island carpet weaver (textile work);
French—strong Protestants.

Yours faithfully,
E. STEWART MANEE."

The following record is from the Secretary State's Office in Trenton, New Jersey:

"Marriage License, Feb. 19, 1744—Abraham MONEE and John Butler, "both of Staten Island," yeomen, given bond for Abraham Monee to marry Anna Mary Nicholas of Elizabethtown, widow.

Witness, Thomas Bartow.
his
Sig. Abraham A M Monee."
mark

(In Vol. M., marked License of Marriages, 1735-1767.)

The final and conclusive evidence that PIERRE[1] MONNET (or Monet), brother of ISAAC[1] MONNET, settled on Staten Island, Richmond County, New York, and that the name there became "Many," "Manez," or "Manee," is to be found in the following record, which is the last will of the first settler, "Manee," on Staten Island.

(Authority: New York Historical Society—Colonial Collections, 1893; Abstracts of Wills, Vol. II, 1708-1728, with appendix, where at p. 121 is reprinted from the original record, Liber 8, p. 271.)

WILL OF PETER MANETT (Pierre[1] Monet).

"PETER MANETT." In the name of God, Amen: I, Peter Manett, of Staten Island, yeoman. I leave to my wife, Mary, all houses, lands and goods, during her life, and after her decease, to my eldest son, Abraham, and he shall pay to his three brothers, Peter, John, and Isaac, £50, when of age.

If my son, Abraham, die without issue, then my house and lands, where I *now* dwell, and the tract of lands in the woods, which is mentioned (though yet undivided) in a Patent, jointly with my neighbor, Anthony Tice, are to go to my second son, Peter, he paying to the rest £75.

I make Captain James Poillon, and Mr. John Latourette, executors.

Dated, June 19th, 1707. Witnesses: J. Billop, Anthony Tyce, Tyce Willimse. Proved, April 8, 1712."

The names of PETER MANETT'S children, Peter, Abraham, John and ISAAC, are very pertinent.

In a will of Thomas Jones (*Idem.* auth. as *supra,* p. 127), occurs a reference under date of February 2, 1713, to "all my land situate at the east end of the Great Plains, and northward up MANETTO HILL, so called, containing in quantity, more or less," etc.

All of which certainly sustain the deductions of this Chapter.

XIII.

EVIDENCES OF SETTLEMENT IN MARYLAND

IT IS difficult for people living at this date to enter, even by imagination, into the spirit of the times affecting the discovery and colonization of North America. The conception of the New World was very indefinite and the notions prevailing concerning the "Promised Land" very crude, and to us almost ludicrous. Map makers obtained certain lines of longitude and latitude, received reports of explorers as to coast line indentations, bays, rivers and land configurations, and had the written accounts of navigators, with crude drawings, from which to construct their various maps, which grew into perfection of certainty and completeness as the field of discovery and knowledge of the country was widened and more closely traveled. By the close of the Seventeenth Century it cannot be said that much positive knowledge of either the geography or topography of the eastern borders of America had been gained, and certainly not of the regions very far distant inland. One can try to imagine just how much actual information and correct understanding the immigrants ISAAC[1] and PIERRE[1] MONNET had as they embarked for the future home land of their exile. An old map, discovered in a bookshop, covered with dust of time inherently showing its age, though without other date or identification than its own recitals of:

"Virginia, Maryland, Pennsilvania
East & West
New Jersey,
Sold by,
Jno. Mount & Thos. Page,
Tower Hill."

was clearly of this period, *i. e.*, approximately 1700. It appears in illustration on the opposite page, and one can well conceive how little after all it conveyed of the real conditions to be met with by the fearless and intrepid pioneer.

In consideration, then, of the theme of this sub-division:

First.

A few items of Maryland colonial history. Any account of the founding and early history of the Colony of Maryland must consist

MARYLAND IN EARLY COLONIAL DAYS

(APPROXIMATELY OF THE YEAR 1700)

largely of the acts and careers of the Lords Baltimore. George Calvert, son of a wealthy Yorkshire farmer of Flemish descent, was born about 1580 (1).

He was a great favorite of King James I, who knighted him in 1617 and appointed him as Secretary of State in 1619. In 1624 he made an open confession of the Roman Catholic faith. Just prior to his death King James raised Calvert to the Irish peerage as Baron Baltimore. In March, 1623, he granted the great southwestern promontory in Newfoundland to George Calvert, to be held by him and his heirs forever. The government was to be a "palatinate," *i. e.,* local administration concentrated in the hands of a local ruler, as in a county, a county ruler; they were made exceptionally strong to serve as buffers for the rest of the Kingdom, and they were called "palatinates" or "counties palatinate," implying that within their boundaries the ruler had quasi-regal rights as complete as those which the king had in his palace. Calvert's province in Newfoundland, which was called Avalon, was to be modeled after the palatinate of Durham, and the powers granted to its lord proprietor were perhaps the most extensive ever bestowed by the English Crown upon any subject. This venture was a failure and subsequently abandoned. But in April, 1632, Lord Baltimore was to receive a charter from the King for the province which was named Maryland, after King Charles' most Catholic Queen, Henriette Marie. It was drawn by Baltimore himself and was a copy of the Avalon charter. But before receiving it he died, and in June, 1632, it was issued to his eldest son, Cecilius Calvert, second Baron of Baltimore. This course of events determined three vital points in the life of the Colony of Maryland, namely: (a) that it was to be a Catholic Colony; (b) possess the "palatinate" form of government, and (c) be dominated by the Calvert personality for years to come.

Cecilius Calvert was born in 1606. In 1624 he married Lady Anne Arundel. He laid the foundation of the settlement of the new colony, but never saw the Maryland shores. The founding of Maryland was a new departure in the methods of colonization, for it was distinctly a new type of colonial government. Maryland was settled at St. Mary's, March, 1634. Lord Baltimore's younger brothers, Leonard and George Calvert, headed the company of emigrants, the majority of whom were Protestants; but the leaders and authorities were all Catholic. Concerning the "palatinate" form of government, the Governor of Maryland was Lord Baltimore's chief minister and the head of the civil administration of the Colony. Next, subordinate to the Governor, was the Secretary; next,

(1) *Old Virginia and Her Neighbors*, John Fiske, Vol. I, p. 242, *et seq.*, as authority for this and succeeding statements.

the Surveyor-General. Then there was a Lieutenant-Commander of militia, known as a master general of the muster. In each county there was a sheriff, and all of these officers were paid by fees. There was popular representation, as a primary assembly, later abandoned. The upper house was the governor and his council. Then a lower house was added. At a later date the county was the unit of representation.

In this short review the most important point is the great event of the year 1649, the passage on April 21 of the Act Concerning Religion. This famous statute, commonly known as the "Toleration Act," was drawn by Cecilius Calvert himself and passed the Assembly exactly as it came from him, without amendment (1). "For the age it was a wonderful exhibition of religious toleration. To be sure, a statute which threatens Unitarians with death leaves something to be desired in the way of toleration, even though it fines a man ten shillings for calling his neighbor a Calvinist in a reproachful manner. Nevertheless, it certainly reflects great credit upon Lord Baltimore. To be ruler over a country wherein no person professing to believe in Jesus Christ should be molested in the name of religion was a worthy ambition and one from which Baltimore's contemporaries in Massachusetts and elsewhere might have learned valuable lessons."

At first, we may have wondered why the first immigrant, ISAAC[1] MONNET (or Monet), should have settled in a Catholic colony, himself a Huguenot refugee with sufficient reason to remember bitterly, and possibly with much malice and resentment, an unrelenting persecution which had driven himself and parents from his own loved country. But this liberal policy, inaugurated by Lord Baltimore and continued by his successors, is the interesting solution. Well can the following language be approved:

> The passage of this act is one of the proud boasts of Maryland, and its exact execution until the government was overthrown, and from its restoration until the Protestant Revolution, forms one of her greatest glories. In the North the Puritans drove the Episcopalians from their borders and bound the peaceful Friend to the whipping-post, bored his tongue, slit his ears, or condemned him to die upon the gallows. In Virginia the Catholic and the Puritan were alike disfranchised and banished by the Episcopalians; and even Rhode Island, founded by the mild and gentle Roger Williams, denied to Catholics a participation in the political rights that were enjoyed in that community by all others. Only in Maryland was there true toleration and liberty of conscience. The Catholic and the Protestant, the Puritan, the Episcopalian, the Presbyterian

(1) See exact copy of Act in Fiske (*ante*), p. 288, which every Huguenot descendant should read to get the full import of the spirit of toleration evidenced here in a Catholic Colony.

> and the Friend there joined hands in peace and fellowship, worshiping God according to the dictates of their conscience—for there was none to "molest or discountenance" them. Whoever dared to stigmatize his fellow man as "heretic, schismatic, idolater, Puritan, Independent, Presbyterian, Popish Priest, Jesuit, Jesuited Papist, Lutheran, Calvinist, Anabaptist, Brownist, Antinomian, Barrowist, Roundhead, Separatist," or any other name or term in a reproachful manner relating to matter of religion, was subject to a fine of ten shillings sterling, one-half to be paid to the party insulted, and in default thereof to be publicly whipped and imprisoned until he should make ample satisfaction to the party offended, etc. (1)

The Protestant Revolution, commencing in 1689 and which resulted in the establishment of the Episcopal as the State Church of Maryland in 1692, could have no effect upon the incoming French Protestant, for while the change eliminated the old policy of liberality and toleration, yet "in a Colony which was established by Catholics and grew up to power and happiness under the government of a Catholic the Catholic inhabitant was the *only* victim of religious intolerance." (2) And in this connection it should be noted that the Monnet Family was Episcopalian, in both Maryland and Virginia. Hence it can be seen readily why a Huguenot should have first settled in Maryland and continued his residence there, even after the changes of colonial policies.

Second.

As to the fact of settlement. The important basis of this first settlement of a Monnet in Maryland is found in that, of the several branches of the Family, to be especially noted in Division B of this Volume, namely, "Genealogy," and which may be differentiated as the Monnetts and Monetts of Ohio, the Monettes of the South and the Monnets of Indiana and California, they have each been traced back to Calvert County, Maryland, where they reach to a common ancestor, and where today are living several families of the name, who likewise trace back to the same ancestor. This is incontrovertible.

Again, to relate a few additional items of Maryland Colonial history. The first governor, Leonard Calvert, died in 1647, and was succeeded by Thomas Greene. Phillip Calvert became Governor in 1658. He was superseded by his nephew Charles Calvert in 1662. In 1654 Calvert County was founded, taking its name from the Calverts. Charles Calvert continued to act as Governor until the death of his father, Cecilius Calvert, in 1675, when he became himself the lord proprietor. He died February 20th, 1714. In 1676 while he was in England his son Cecil was nominal governor, and in 1684, being again in England, he appointed

(1) *History of Maryland*, by James McSherry, p. 51.

(2) *History of Maryland*, McMahon, p. 246; *Id. McSherry*, p. 77.

his son, Benedict Leonard Calvert, as nominal governor, and upon his death the latter became lord proprietor, which he was for one year, dying in 1715, when his son Charles became lord proprietor. The latter two had abandoned the Catholic faith and adopted Protestantism. Charles Calvert died in 1751, when his son, Frederick, last of the Lords of Baltimore, became lord proprietor of Maryland, and so continued until his death in 1771.

Hence, it will be hereafter noted, that the first immigrant, Isaac[1] Monnet (or Monet) appeared in Maryland under the rule and during the time of Charles Calvert, the third Lord Baltimore.

Third.

ISAAC[1] MONNETT. The absolute proof of the settlement of ISAAC[1] MONNET (or Monet, and as the name appears as "Monnett" it will be so used in this Chapter), naturalized in London March 25, 1688, is found in the original Rent Roll of Lord Baltimore, now in possession of the Maryland Historical Society (1). This Rent Roll appears in two different forms (2).

(a) "Rent Rolls with the earliest and latest dates of the Land Grants in the different Counties.
Calvert, 1651-1723, (et al.).

* * * * * * *

5 volumes, thick small folio,

* * * * * * *

and (b) "Rent Rolls of
- Calvert, 1707, (et al.)

* * * * * * *

14 volumes, sm. folio."

And, as appears from the illustration given upon the opposite page, a fac-simile of the original entry, in which we are most interested, has

(1) Baltimore, Maryland.

(2) Printed references to the same in "Calvert Papers," p. 82, the full title of which is "*The Calvert Papers, Number One, with an account of their recovery, and presentation to the Society, Dec.* 10, 1888, *together with a Calendar of the Papers recovered, and selections from the Papers.*"

This contains a most interesting account, in an address by Col. Albert Richie in presenting them to the Society, and one by Mr. Mendes Cohen concerning them, of a search finally crowned with success for two large chests marked "Calvert Papers," first seen in the British Museum, among some débris, in 1839, then afterwards to disappear completely, and at last located again, purchased by the Society and received June 11, 1888, a period of forty-nine years, and being all-important upon the facts of Colonial Maryland history.

300	... 6 ...	Agreement Surveyd 4th 2Decr 1668 for James Shacklady & Richd Hammond near the Clifts m Tho Woods Posses 2dly Battson for the orphans of James Martin 150a Jno Hance Bonr Horce 50a Polor Sonall 50a & Isaac Monnett 50a

The Rent Roll of Calvert County upon Hundreds of the Clifts

(APPROXIMATELY OF THE YEAR 1707)

been secured, and it furnishes the positive proof desired of the location of the first immigrant, ISAAC[1] MONNETT. It is as follows:

> "The Rent Roll of Calvert County, uper Hundreds of the Clifts.
>
> 300/ ..... b...../ Agreement, surveyed 4th December, 1668 for James Shacklady & Rich'd Hammond (1) near the Clifts in the Woods Possessors, Ed'wd Battson for the orphans of James Martin 150 a: Jno. Hance, Benj'n Hance 50 a: Peter Sewall, 50 a: & ISAAC MONNETT 50 a."

From which can be definitely established that ISAAC[1] MONNETT was living in Calvert County, Maryland, as early as 1707, and as the Rent Roll covers a period from 1668 to 1723, and this copy happens to be for the year 1707 only, it may be assumed that ISAAC[1] MONNETT had been in Calvert several years before that date. In fact, other records indirectly trace him there as early as 1700, which, in connection with the settlement of PIERRE[1] MONNET, in Staten Island before or about 1700, and the fact of their naturalization in London in 1688, gives us sufficient reason for assuming their coming and settlement in America about 1700, all of which conforms to the tradition that the "sojourn in England was of very short duration."

Fourth.

THE MONAT FAMILY. Another settlement in Maryland, about 1700, has more or less important bearing upon the foregoing. This refers to JAMES MONAT, probably the first immigrant who settled in Anne Arundel County. And, while a definite connection between Monat and Monet has not been proven by any record authority, yet there is little doubt of it from all indirect evidence. In all probability, James Monat was a brother of ISAAC[1] MONNETT, the first in Calvert County.

The most important record identifying James Monat as a resident of Anne Arundel County is in London, as follows:

> "Will of William Nicholson of Anne Arundel County, (Maryland) merchant 25 September 1719, sworn to (in Maryland) 19 October 1719, certified by Notary Public at Annapolis, 23 November 1719, proved at London, 5 February 1719 by William Hunt, one of the executors (power reserved to grant probate to Elianor Foster, Ann Nicholson and Elizabeth Nicholson, the other executors). Another probate granted to Elianor Foster 8 July 1720. To my son

(1) Note this survey (*post*).

William, one thousand acres in Baltimore Co., called Poplar Neck and two lots in London town Ann Arundel Co., which I purchased from Thomas Holland and Mehitable Parepoint. To my son Joseph, three tracts of land, viz 't Batchellor's Delight (about two hundred and ninety-eight acres), Clark's Directions (about seven hundred and two acres), both in Ann Arundell Co., and Lockwood's Adventure (four hundred acres) in Baltimore Co., as also one lot in Londontown (Ann Arundell Co.) taken up by Capt. Richard Jones, deceased. I give my part of a tract of land called Nicholson's Manor, in Baltimore Co., containing about four thousand two hundred acres, to my sons, Benjamin, Samuel and Edward (equally). Certain lands, and stocks of negroes, cattle, &c. to be sold. Other bequests to sons. My will and desire is that my sisters, Mrs. Elinor Foster, Mrs. Ann Nicholson and Mrs. Eliza Nicholson take care and have the tuition of my children until they respectively come to age. And in case of death of any two of my said sisters, my will is that Mr. William Hunt (merchant in London) have the care and tuition of my said children. And I so appoint my said sisters and Mr. William Hunt executors of my estate in Great Britain and my friends *Mr. James Monat,* Mr. Stephen Warman, James Nicholson and John Beale, executors of my estate in Maryland. Shaller, 37."

Genealogical Gleanings in England, by Waters, Vol. II, p. 1059.

N. E. Hist. and Gen. Reg., Vol. 49, p. 403-4.

From the wills on record in the Land Commissioner's Office, in Annapolis, Maryland, the following is taken:

(Liber 3 D. D. No. 1. Folio 946, extracts).

"In the name of God Amen, I, James Monat, of Ann Arundell County in the province of Maryland, Gentleman. I Committ my Soul into the Hands of My Blessed Maker, Trusting in his Mercies and the Merits of my Dear Redeemer for the Reserection and Redempsion of all my sins.

I give to Alexander Carvill, Sen. all my Wearing apparell with my Watch Silver Shoe Buckles and Knee Buckles and my Gold Sleve Buttons.

I give to my Godson Stephen Watkins 10 pounds sterling.

It is my will that Benjamin Pound shall be maintained out of my estate during his natural life.

I give my beloved kinsman Capt. William Strachan or his heirs, the survivors of them, the sum of three hundred pounds sterling.

Lastly I give unto my nephew Doctor James Anderson of Kent County, all my real estate and personal estate and appoint him sole executor of this my last will. Dated 12th March, 1763.

Witnesses, James Dick, J. Monat, seal
Thomas Galloway,
John Jacobs Probated 21st March, 1763."

Again, from the Anne Arundel County Records, at Annapolis, Maryland, the following:

(Liber R. C. W. No. 2, Folio 20) (extracts):

"Indenture 10th Aug. 1722, Between James Monat, Stephen Warman, John Beale, and James Nicholson of Ann Arendell County Maryland, of the one part, and William Chapman of same place, of the other part. Witnesseth that James Monat, Stephen Warman, J. Beale, J. Nicholson, as by the last Will of William Nicholson dated 25th Sept. 1719 were appointed executors, and in consideration of 80 pounds paid by William Chapman, they sell land called Mitchels Choice, lying on South River containing 102 acres.

Witnesses, G. Gassoway, J. MONETE, seal
Samuel Peele Stephen Warman, seal
J. Beale,
J. Nicholson, seal"

In this case, note spelling, *"Monete."*

(Liber R. D. No. 2, Folio 198.) (Extracts.)

"Be it known to all men whom it may concern, that I Patrick Sympson, of the County of Ann Arundell, Md. Marriner, for the sum of 137 pounds money of Maryland paid by James Monat, of Ann Arundell County, merchant, do sell unto said James Monatt all soch goods and Household stuff, and Implements contained in the schedule, being in London Town. Dated 17th Feb. 1734-5.

Witnesses, Wm. Chapman, P. Sympson, seal."
James Dick.

Schedule mentions as follows:

"4 feather beds, 7 pillows, 2 Rugs, 10 pairs sheets, 7 Table Cloths, 1 Quilt, 3 pairs Blankets, 2 servents, old Clock, Bed and covering, 2 doz. Huckaback and Diaper Napkins, 2 pairs Glass *Scocas*, 2 pairs Bed Curtains, 2 Looking Glasses, 1 Chest of Drawers, 1 Desk, 15 Leather Chairs, 1 Eight Day Clock, 2 Dron Pots, Brass Kettle, frying Pan, old Chocolate Pott, A large Pott, 4 Brass Candlesticks, 2 Iron Spits, 1 pair Spit Racks, 3 pairs of End Irons, 2 Fenders, 1 Pestel and Mortar, Warming Pan, 2 boxes Irons, and Heders, 15 Pewter Dishes, 1 Cullender ditto, 2 Silver Tankerds, 1 Silver Mug, 1 Silver Tea Pot. 7 Silver Spoonsy, 7 silver Tea Spoons, Strainer and Tongs ditto, 1 Silver Salver, 1 Silver Salts, 1 lot of China Cups, and 2 Saucers, 1 lot of China Cups, and 2 smaller Cups, 3 Oval Tables, 2 pairs of Tongs, 2 Fire Shovels, 1 Iron Spade, 5 Trunks, 4 lot of new Smith Tools, according to Invoice

sent from New Castle, (A full list of the Smith Tools is given, it consists of files, hammers, anvil, vice, and other tools used by Blacksmith.)

Annapolis Deeds:

(Liber B. T. No. 4, Folio 375. From 1759-1762.) (Extracts.)

"Indenture made 30th Oct. 1761 Between James Monat of Ann Arundell Co. Md. Gent. of the one part, and William Strachan, Mariner, of the other part. Witneseth that James Monat for and in consideration of the Friendship and affection he beareth to the said William Strachan, and the sum of five shillings sterling money paid by said William Strachan, sells tract of land in Baltimore County, called Musgraves Forrest, containing 200 acres.

Witneses, Reverdy Ghisselin, William Stewart. J. Monat, seal"

In further elucidation of this James Monat lineage, we have a record of All Hallow's Parish, Anne Arundel County, Maryland, which gives the following important data:

"Sarah, wife of James Monat, buried June 18, 1731."

"James Monat & Sarah Bateman, married Feb. 20, 1706."

Fifth.

Several other records of the name, with diversified spelling, which are pendant without any place of identification.

(a) MONET—from deeds recorded in Baltimore, for Baltimore City and County, Maryland:

(Liber W. G. No. 54, Folio 718.) (Extracts):

"Indenture made 16th June, 1798, Between Marie Ann Gautier, of the County of Baltimore, Md., of the one part, and Marie Louise Marthe Monet, and Frederick Andrew Nicholas Meynadier, both of the city of Baltimore, of the other minors."

Witnes, James Alcock. her mark Marie Ann Gautier, seal"

(Liber W. G. No. 66, Folio 376.) (Extracts):

"Indenture made 8th Aug. 1801, Between Marie Louise Marthe Antoinette Monet, and Frederick Andrew Nicholss Maynadier, of Baltimore City, of the one part, and Joseph Laurent de Brosses of Baltimore Co., Md., of the other part.

Witneses, Geo. G. Presbery. Louise Monet, seal." Frederick Meynadier, seal"

(Liber W. G. No. 91, Folio 240.) (Extracts):

"Indenture dated 16th Sept. 1801, Between Marie Louise *Mallet* Monet, of Baltimore city, of the one part, and Pierre Mary de Maloin de Beuns, of said city, of the other part.

Witneses, Geo. G. Presbery, Louise Monet, seal"

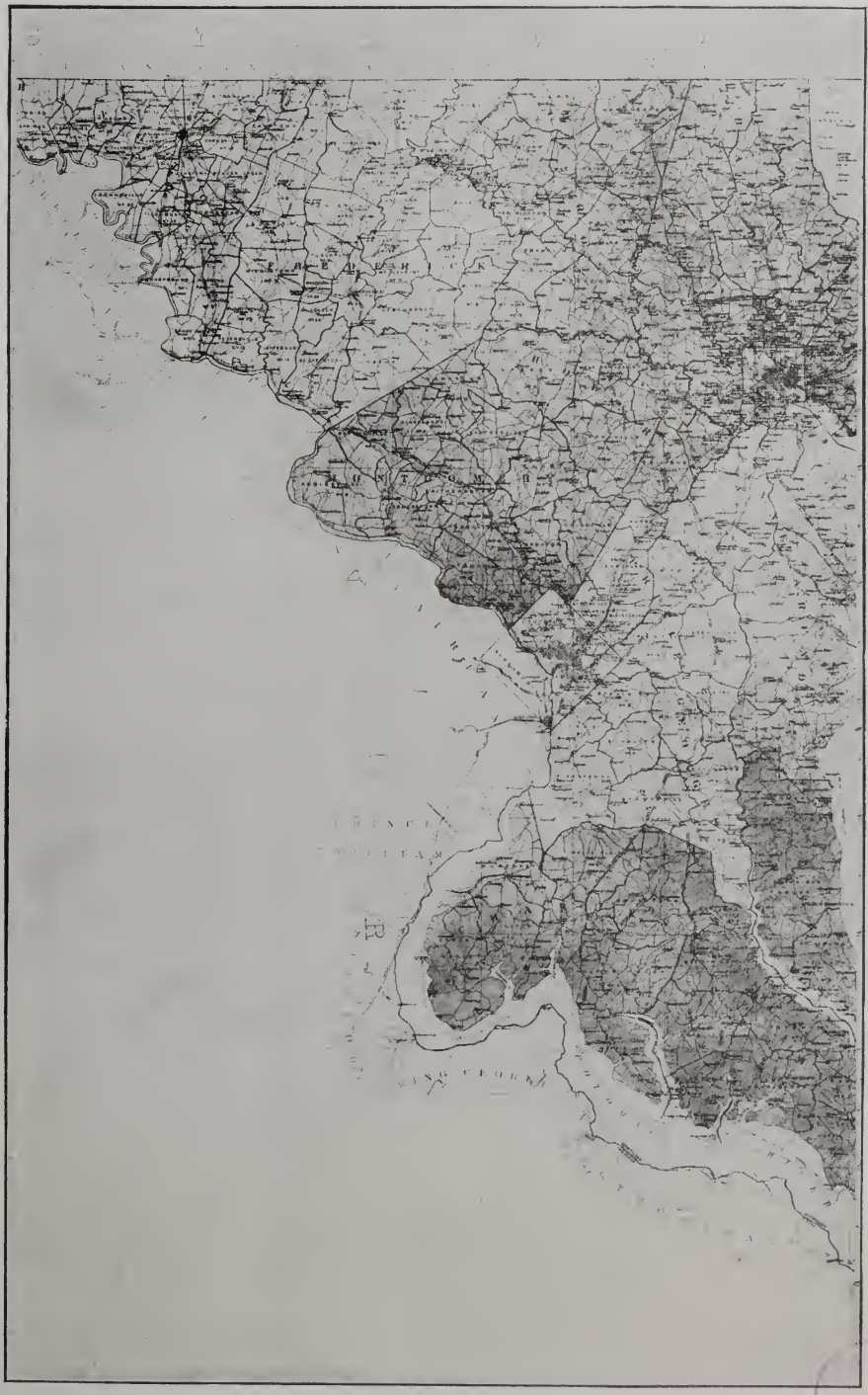
(b) MANATEE—from wills on record in the Land Commissioner's Office, in Annapolis, Maryland:

(Liber 30, B. T. No. 2, Folio 110.) (Extracts):

"I Patrick Manatee, Sen. of Charles County Maryland, Planter. Wills wife Ann Manatee 5 acres of land whereon my house stands,

PUBLIC LIBRARY

MODERN MARYLAND (WESTERN SECTION)



MODERN MARYLAND (EASTERN SECTION)

with implements, it being all my tract of land. Beg. at a Woplar of Mr. Chadlers land, and after her decease to my youngest son Ebednego Manatee, if he shall die without issue to my son Thomas Manatee. Appoints wife Ann Manatee executrix.

Dated 23rd March 1750.1

Witneses, Dan McPherson, Edward Manatee, Thomas Manatee

his Patrick Manatee, seal mark

Probated 12th June, 1756."

(c) MONARK—from same source:

(Liber 23, D. D. No. 1, Folio 413.) (Extracts):

"I Monica Monark will my wearing apparell to my two daughters Mary Monark and Margaret Monark.

I give all my part of my husbands John Monark estate equally among my children John Monark, Joseph Monark, Thomas Monark, Mary Monark, and Margaret Monark. Appoints brother Edward Price and John Temple executors.

Dated 4th Feb. 1743-4.

Witneses, John Buckman, Jno. Brader,

her Monica Monark, seal. mark

Probated Feb. 27th, 1743."

(d) MONNE—Anne or Anne Man, at Westleigh, England. (*N. E. Hist. Gen. Reg.*, Vol. 49, p. 29.)

(e) MONE—James—marriage of Leigh Church, England,—poss. Mann. (*Id.*, Vol. 47, p. 42.)

(f) MANATT—Hon. Irving J.—was President of Nebraska University in 1873 (*Id.*, Vol. 42, p. 90.)

(g) It is quite a coincidence that Hon. Carl Monatt was treasurer of the City of Galion, Crawford County, Ohio, within the last ten years. He has confirmed both the French and Huguenot origin of his family.

One of the features of this genealogy is intended to be its illustrations and, therefore, in order to elucidate the geographical locations, various maps have been inserted. Here is presented, in two sections, a complete topographical map of modern Maryland.

XIV.

CALVERT COUNTY, MARYLAND

First.

A FEW words concerning its history. Its first settlement was on the Patuxent River, about 1640. It was named after the family name of the Lord Proprietor, and was organized as a County in 1654 (1).

The History of Colonial Calvert County is in greater part a pattern of the history of Maryland Colony. A few chronological periods and facts will serve to fasten the course of events. Maryland was settled under a charter or grant to the first of the Lords Baltimore, Sir George Calvert. It was the first Proprietary Lordship in America. The document was prepared by him to be signed by King Charles I of England, when he suddenly died, and the patent was delivered to his son, Cecilius Calvert, who succeeded him in his possessions and titles. The charter was issued on June 20, 1632, and the new province, in honor of Queen Henrietta Maria, was named "Terra Mariae"—Maryland. The first colonists sailed from England in two small vessels, the "Ark" and the "Dove," under the command of Leonard Calvert, brother of Cecilius, who had been named Governor of the Province. They landed on St. Clements, one of the Heron Islands in the Potomac River, and on March 25, 1634, took possession of the soil of Maryland, and two days later a settlement was made on St. Mary's River, in territory afterwards within the limits of St. Mary's County.

And, with little variation of civil rebellion and religious controversies, accompanied by the pioneer hardships and privations as they were experienced by the members of the other Colonies, Maryland history commenced in 1634 and has progressed for the three succeeding centuries. It was established as a Roman Catholic colony, but gave finally the largest measure of religious toleration of all the thirteen colonies. In 1689 the Protestants of the Colony incited a revolt and achieved the overthrow of the governor. This secured a reformation. The Church of England became the established communion from this time on and wel-

(1) Authorities consulted: (a) *History of Maryland*, 3 vols., by Thomas Scharf (Baltimore, 1879), the most valuable and authentic; (b) *Ibid*, by James McSherry, revised by Bartlett B. James, 1904; (c) *Terra Mariae, or Threads of Maryland Colonial History*, by Edward D. Neill (Philadelphia, 1867).

BOSTON PUBLIC LIBRARY

CALVERT COUNTY, MARYLAND

(SETTLEMENT OF THE IMMIGRANT, ISAAC[1] MONNET, BEFORE 1707)

come to the Huguenots was more pronounced. The first legislative assembly was established in 1635 and has continued with regularity to the present time, and exhibits its membership at each session and gives a full quota of honorable members from Calvert County.

The population of the Colony in 1660 was 12,000 and in 1671 it was 20,000. These were distributed about equally among the original seven counties of St. Mary's (1), Kent, Anne Arundel, Calvert, Charles, Baltimore and Talbot.

Second.

Location and Description. Calvert County was the fourth political division of Maryland. It became such in 1654, then, as now, of practically the same geographical dimensions. It is situated on the western shore of Maryland of the Chesapeake Bay; bounded on the north by Anne Arundel County; on the south by St. Mary's County, and on the west by St. Charles and Prince George Counties. It is a peninsula protruding on the Bay with its southern boundary and having for its western and southern limits the Patuxent River, which enters the Bay at the southern extremity of the County. It has an area of about 218 square miles, *i. e.*, about 21 miles long by 10 miles wide.

The County seat and chief place is Prince Fredericktown, or Prince Frederick, a small village situated in the center of a rectangular strip located in the north central part of the county, running back from the Bay to the Patuxent River on the west, and bounded on the northwest by Hunting Creek and on the southeast by Parker's Creek. In the southern part of this rectangle on the Bay shore are "The Cliffts," and within a radius of five or six miles from Prince Fredericktown are located the churches of old "Christ's Church Parish" and "All Saints Parish," which were the centers of the activities of the early Monnetts. The entire population of the County does not exceed 10,000 persons at the present day, and planters and farmers they have been since colonial times.

---

(1) *Report of Land Commissioner*, 1903-1905, p. 24. Also, *History of Maryland*, McSherry, p. 91, and McMahon. In view of records hereafter given the formation of certain other counties should be noted; St. Mary's, 1634; Anne Arundel, 1650; Kent, 1650; Calvert, 1654; Charles, 1653; Baltimore, 1656; Talbot, 1660-1 (McSherry, *supra*, p. 66; McMahon; Bacon); Somerset, 1666; Dorchester, 1669; Cecil, 1674; Prince George, 1695; Queen Anne, 1706; Worcester, 1742; Frederick, in 1748, being created out of portions of Prince George, Anne Arundel and Baltimore; Hartford and Caroline, 1713; Montgomery and Washington, out of Frederick, in 1776; Alleghany out of Washington in 1789, and Carroll from Frederick and Baltimore in 1836. (*Report, supra*, p. 24; McSherry, *supra*, p. 91, and McMahon.) As the line of migration moved westward the population increased and the geographical limits were contracted, so that new political divisions were created. This is important to keep in mind, as a record may be found in a different county at one date, then at another, and yet refer to the same tract of land or other location.

A description: All have enough interest in the first Monnet home place in America to wonder what the topography of the country must have been, the scenic panorama and nature's fitting adornment; and hence, what Calvert County appears like today will give some little conception of what it was some 200 years ago.

The shores of Calvert County are indented by innumerable coves and creeks. They, through their very names, challenge investigation, and bridge over the distance of time and space. Battle Creek is one of those names; linked with that of Brooke it carries us far into the field of conjecture (1).

The surface is undulating; ravines, gullies and small hills have broken it up; early it was covered with a primeval forest; the woods and many clusters of tall trees still abound. The soils were moderately fertile and have furnished a living, forced from it more or less unwillingly, to many honorable families in the last two centuries. However, the glory of the county must be said to be largely in the past. One wonders how the present good folk living there can at all be contented with the lack of present material prosperity and with the limited possibilities of future growth. Still, ancestral traditions hold fast, precious memories bind, and while the old homes have mostly disappeared, other ruins of old churches and the historic burial places claim to each one living there, and to each descendant of the one emigrating westward, a pristine excellence of other years. There is a charm about the woodland, and all inspired by the view from "The Cliffts," and the sweet aroma wafted from the green fields and ripening harvests, which superadds to both memory and sentiment, and makes a visitor glad that here his ancestors first found footing and erected their homes in the New World.

Third.

Some of its distinguished citizens are named as a part of the history of Calvert County, and in an endeavor to show who were the compeers and associates of ISAAC[1] MONNETT in or about 1700; hence, the following items are reproduced here. In 1689 an address was given by some of the representatives of Calvert County to the King and Queen of England in connection with the Protestant Rebellion, and bore the following signatures (2):

Henry Jowles, Sam'l Bourne, Francis Collier, Tho. Cantt, John Griggs, Tho. Tasker, Justices of Peaces; Andrew Abington, Sheriffe;

---

(1) *Historic Graves of Maryland and the District of Columbia* by Helen W. Ridgely, *The Grafton Press*, 1908. This is a delightful compilation and Chapter III contains many names of monumental inscriptions from Calvert County, which should be consulted for additional light at this point.

(2) *History of Maryland*, by Scharf, Volume I, pp. 331 and 334.

LIBRARY

TYPICAL SCENE
CALVERT COUNTY, MARYLAND

Henry Trueman, E. BATSON, Hen. Ferneley, John Payne, Charles Tracey, Joseph How, John Lirigatt, I. Woodroffe, Samuell Warner, William Haines. Tho. Collier, Thomas Parslow, Geo. Lingan, Thomas Johnson, Richard Smith, junior, Walt. Smith, Enoch Comet, Will. Brooks, Henry Orton, Robert Day, Robert (the X Marke of) Johnson, Jno. Smith, John Smith, Wm. (his X Marke) Whittington, W. Akeroyd, Joseph Hall, Nathan Veitch, John Towman, Jno. Veitch, Elisha Hall, Hugh Chinton, Richd. Rake, John Faney, Francis (the X Marke of) Hutchins, Jno. Leach, jun., Samuel Holdeworth, Jno. Holdeworth, Wm. Daukins, Jos. Edwards, Mich: Taney, Rich: Keene, Hugh Hopewell, JOHN NUTTHALL, Symon (the X Marke of) Garling, Wm. Chaplaine, Daniel Rawlings, James Wainless, Morris Davis, John (the X Marke of) Gyatt, Wm. (his X Marke) Needham, John (his X Marke) Austin, Edw. (his X Marke) Wood, senior, EDWARD WOOD, junior, Marttin (the X Marke of) Beale, Henry Cox, James Downall, Benjamin Hall, Henry Deakes, Richard (his X Marke) Evins, Francis Buxton, Jno. (the C Marke of) Magdowell, Wm. (the X Marke of) Wooderd, Richard Looke, Roger Skrine, Edward Dickinson, Tho. Clagett, Robt. Clarke, Joseph Wright, Robert Shepheard, William Hutchings, William Fliming, James Veatch, Edward (the X Marke of) Blackburne, James Duek, Wm. Turner, Wm. (the X Marke of) Kidd, Sam (the x Marke of) Foullre, John Bullocke, Josiah Willson, Joseph Wilson, Tho: (the x Marke of) Cole, Thomas Hills, Daniell Brown, Tho: Blake, Francis Maldin, John Manning, Jas. Crawford, George (the x Marke of) Sealing, Wm. Wilkeson, Natthannell Mannyng, Henry Lowe, Tho: Collin, John Reade, Tho: Beevin, Humphrey Swift, Thomas Simmons junior, John Turner, Paul Kisbe, Alexander Llewis, GEORGE YOUNG, Thomas Kingcart, Ambrose Leach, John Leach senior, John (the x Marke of) PeeCock, Jonathan (the x Marke of) Smith, Wm. Wadsworth, Benjamin (the x Marke of) Evins, John Sollers, John Sunderland, Jno. Scott, Fran. Freman, JOHN (the x Marke of) KENT, George Busser, Peter (the x Marke of) Fouler, Christopher B. (the x Marke of) Beanes, William (the x Marke of) Cheathe.

In the same year, 1689, a declaration was made by the residents of Calvert County on the question of choosing a representative to the general assembly and this was signed by (1):

Mich: Taney, Sheriff of Calvert County; Richard Smith junr, John Griggs, Tho. Clagett, Elisha Hall, Robert Day, GEO. YOUNGE, Francis Maldin, James Duke, Hezekiah Bussell, John Geyall, John Hume, John Smith, Joh. Holsworth, Jno. Chillam, Jno. Turner, Tho. Sedwicke junior, Jno. Manning, Francis Higham, Jno. Holloway, Robt. R. (his x Mark) Spickerwell, Wm. Kesoyd, WM. DERUMPLE, Tho. Butterfield, Andrew (his x marke) Bradde, Richd Ladd, Nath. Dare, Geo. Lingan, Richard Shephard, Richd Johns, John ———, Frances Hutchings, Wt. Smith, Wm. Turner, JOHN SCOTT,

(1) *History of Maryland*, by Scharf, Vol. I, pp. 319-320.

John Grover, Christopher (his x Merke) Baines, John Renell, John Veitch, Francis Freeman, JOHN (his X Merke) KENT, EDWARD BATSON, Jeremiah (his X Merke) Sherridon, Paule (his x Merke) Kisby, Wm. (his x Merk) Greenall, Tho. Tasker, Francis Buxton, Edmund Howe, THOMAS HILLARY, John Willmot, Benjamin Hall, William Wadsworth, John (his x Merk) Godsgreall, Nath. Manning, Edward (the x Merke of) Blackborne, Tho. Guenest, Joseph Dawkins, Robt. Anderson, James Veitch, William Dawkins, Wm. (his x Merke) Whittington, Tho. (his x Merk) Hinton, Hugh (his x Merk) Chintons, James (his x Merk) Baddcock, James Dossey, John Stone.

In 1723 an act for the encouragement of learning and erecting schools within the several counties and provinces was passed by the Colonial Assembly to have each of the then twelve (12) counties appoint seven visitors. Those for Calvert County were:

Rev. Jonathan Cay, rector of Christ Church parish; John Rousby; Col. John Mackall, Col. John Smith, James Heigh; Walter Smith, of Leonard Creek; Benjamin Mackall (1).

It is a striking fact that Governor Seymour caused an enumeration, in 1708, of the number of Papists then living in the colonies, and in Calvert County forty-eight were found (2).

From a not very exhaustive nor thorough examination of testamentary proceedings of Calvert County from the earliest in 1644 to date 1713, the following names have been gathered as the representative families living in the County, during that period (3).

These and their descendants were the associates and neighbors of the first ISAAC[1] MONNET; where the date appears by the name it is the date of the testamentary proceeding, and names appearing without dates are those otherwise mentioned in the proceedings.

First will be given those who can be identified as living in the vicinity of "The Cliffts":

William Bonniday 1653, John Hedges, Mary Brasseur 1663; Robt. Benjamin and John Brasseur, Theophilus Lewis, RICHARD YOUNG 1665, Basil Warren, WILLIAM YOUNG, Thomas Tobey, Thomas Frost, Thomas Smith, John Bennett, HENRY KENT 1667, WM. KENT, Richard Preston, Thomas Preston, JOHN TUCKER 1669, Richard Edans 1675, William Ewen 1675, Richard Ladd, WILLIAM WILLIAMS, WM. DARUMPLE, John Cobreath 1687, James Mackall 1693, John James Mackall, JOHN SCOTT, Francis Malding,

(1) *History of Maryland*, by Scharf, Vol. I, p. 353.

(2) *History of Maryland*, by Scharf, Vol. I, p. 370.

(3) *The Maryland Callendar of Wills*, by Jane Baldwin (Cotton), Vol. I, a most valuable compilation.

OLD BOND PLACE, CALVERT COUNTY, MARYLAND

Francis How, GEO. YOUNG, Robt. Dixon 1688, John and Joseph Dixon, James Hume, William Harris 1697, Richard, Joseph, Benj., William and Geo. Harris, Richard Johns, Nathaniel Dare, John Humbe 1699, Hercules and James Humbe, William Jones 1699, David, Benj., Jacob and John Jones, Ann Freeman 1700, Marke Clare 1696, John Hunt, James Bussy 1701, Hugh Jones 1702, Jane Thornberry 1702, John Hunt 1702, Thomas and Job Hunt, WILLIAM OSBORNE 1702, WM. WILLIAMS junior 1703, John Hance 1708, Benjamin Hance, CHRISTIAN SCOTT 1711, HENRY JOHN, WM. AND ANN DORRUMPLE, GENNETT TUCKER.

The following shows other residents of Calvert County during the same period:

Nicholas Narvy 1644. which was probably the first testamentary proceeding in the County; James Allen 1653, Nathan Stiles 1651, Peter Johnson 1656, Cithbert Fenwick 1660, Richard Hix 1660, EDWARD WILLIAMS 1662, James Billingsley 1663, Wm. Tirner 1663, John Brimstone 1664, Dr. Stephen Clifton 1664, Henry Sewell 1664, Thomas Darling 1664, Adam Stanley 1664, Nicholas Hammond 1665, Robt. Towe 1665, John Little 1666, Mary Baleman 1666, David Read 1666, Wm. Burk 1666, Stephen Yow 1667, James Mulliken 1666, John Boage 1667, John Thumur 1668, John Taylor 1668, Abdaloe Martin 1669, Patrick Campbell 1667, David Boughan 1670, Thomas Walley 1670, Thomas Perry 1670, Darby Cunningham 1670, John Bagbie 1670, Richard Johnson 1671, Guy Manning 1670, Sampson Waring 1670, John Tawney 1671, Jos. Riggs 1671, Jos. Horsley 1671, Chas. Brooke 1671, Francis Parrott, Thomas Bouth 1671, Jos. Wilson 1672, Dr. Peter Sharp 1672, Jas. Truman 1672, Jno. Norwood 1673, Cornelus Regan 1673, Hy Robinson 1673, John Wright 1673, Thomas Billingsley 1673, Rob. Tylor 1673, Richard Stacey 1674, John Nevill 1674, Geo. Griffith 1680, James and Michael Bagby 1680, John Boreman 1681, John Geary 1681, Robert Heighe 1681, Bernard Johnson 1681, Robert Lashley 1681, John Beale 1675, Thomas Clarke 1675, Richard Wadsworth 1675, John Bigger 1675, Richard Keene 1675, Philip Harwood 1675, Thomas Arnold 1675, Thomas Cosford 1675, Francis Anketill 1675, James Moore 1675, Edwin Keene, Alexander Magruder, Michael Taney, Spencer Hales 1675, Ambrose Landerson, Robert Andrews 1683, Richard Millson, Wm. House 1669, Peter Archer 1683, Wm. Davis, George Collins, Robert Stanley, Oliver Stockley 1684, Thomas Jessup, John Ashcom, John Bowlin, Robert Taylor, Anthony Kingland, Joseph Dawkins 1685, Wm. and James Dawkins, Geo. Acheson, Lewis Blangy, Wm. Hitchcock, Henry Robinson, John Read, JAS. NUTTHALL, Jno. Gill 1684, THOMAS SPRIGG, George Abbott, James Rumsey, Thomas Bankes, Edwin Conner, THOMAS STERLING, Thomas Goddard, Thos. Rousby, Francis Swinsen, Thomas Smith, Sr. 1685, Nathan and Joseph Smith, Wm. Cussen 1676, Richard Brummale, Wm. Mill, Thomas Cox, Guy White, Dr. Owen Griffith, James Barlow, Thomas Ignett, Thomas Brooke 1676, Francis Leigh, Demetrius Cartwright, John Benson, William Groome, John Ramsey, Martha Hill, James Hume, Francis Street, Nicholas Carre 1677,

Thomas Paget, Thomas Barbery, Thomas Sherridine, John Sewell, William Crosse, Henry Trulock 1677, John Grammar 1678, Charles Gosfreight, James Pennington 1678, Robert Rider, William Turner, Robert Skinner, Thomas Edwards, William Stanley 1678, Michael Crauley, Daniel Gouldson, John Peerce 1679, Mordecay Hanlon 1687, Nathaniel Ashcom, Obediah How, Samuel Rhamsey, George Parker, Henry Simmons, Henry Hollis, Samuel Vines, Richard Hall, Martha Pennock, Thomas Greene, John Dew, John Clarke 1680, John Moffett, Numan Barber, Joseph Isacke 1688, Daniel Bloyd, Thomas Elles, Basil Waring, Arthur Storer, Jonathan Pearce, John Hamilton 1693, Abraham Clark, William Brebentine, ROBERT KENT, Michael Taney 1692, GEORGE YOUNG, Michael Cranley, William Williams, John Edwards, George Busse 1693, William Kidd, Henry Deaks, John Stone, Thomas Watters, Richard Gardner, Thomas Parslow, Peter LeMaire, Samuel Bourne, Michael Seift 1694, Hope Hopewell, Joseph Fry, William Marks, Andrew Tennehill, Edmond Dennis, Gerrard Van Sweringen, William Digges, James Graves 1694, William Graves, George Hardesty, Joseph Edwards, Thomas Barnard, Laurence Rowland, Ruth Hide, Michael Catterton, Sr., Francis Higham 1695, Obediah Evans, Francis Billingsley, Christopher Banes 1696, John Brasier, WILLIAM DERUMPLE, Walter Gillette, William Hickman, THOMAS HILLERY, JOHN HILLERY, BARUCH and THOMAS WILLIAMS, John Wilson, John Davis, Francis Freeman 1697, James Stow, Edward Wood 1698, JAMES PATTISON (St. Mary's County) 1697, Francis Hutchins 1698, Timothy Gunter, Benjamin Chew, Caleb Chew, John Smith 1698, DAVID HELLIN, jun., JOHN AND PENELOPE HELLIN, Daniel Simmons, John Holloway, John Short, Hugh Ellis, THOMAS SEDWICK 1698, Samuel Scott, Richard Jackson, ABSOLOM KENT, Thomas Dixon, WILLIAM SLYE, SAMUEL AND PATIANTT SLYE, Francis Leaff, Abraham Bird 1698, Jeremiah Eldridge, Robert Brothers, James Crawford 1699, Thomas Purnell, Thomas Delahay, Peter Hill, John Leach, John Sallers, Rodger Brooke 1700, Daniel Sheridan, George Cole, John Elsey, William Harbutt, Richard Durham, Francis Peacock, James Dawkins 1701, James Bussey, Thomas Tasker, John Norris 1702, HENRY KENT SR., 1677, John Dorman 1702, Joseph Sewell, William Jones, John Fisher, Richard Evans 1703, WILLIAM OSBORNE, Robert Spickernell, Thomas Stone, Paul Kisbey, John Jenkins, Eliza Ireland, WILLIAM WILLIAMS JUN., 1703, John Chittam, Richard Stallings, John, Jacob, and Henry Stallings, Thomas Clegett, Thomas Bourne 1704, Ignatius Sewell, William Hodge 1705, Robert Lyles, Aron Hall, Joseph Hall, William Martin 1707, John Ford, Thomas Atterbury (Innholder) 1708, John Hance, Robert Roberts, John Claw, Thomas Simpson 1709, EDWARD WOOD 1709 (Hunter's Creek); Nathan Smith 1710, Samuel Holdsworth, Thomas Arnold, Joseph Williams 1710, Christopher Kellet, Thomas Jones, Robert Thompson, William Parker, Francis, William and James Mauldin, Hercules Humes, George Pascall, John Bowling, Christina Scott 1711, Walter Smith, Arthur Young, Alexander Parran, John Meade, John Barton,

OLD TANEY HOMESTEAD
CALVERT COUNTY, MARYLAND

John Whinfield, John Tasker 1712, Joseph Baker, Edward Baxter, Nathaniel and Robert Skinner 1712, Mark Smith, John Holdsworth, William Grey, James Duke, Benjamin Hardesty, Robert Dixon, William Wood, Sr., 1712, RICHARD, THOMAS AND ROBERT WOOD, Thomas Letchworth.

In the volume of *Historic Graves of Maryland and the District of Columbia* (*supra*) appear many references to the immigrants Robert Brooke, Thomas Johnson, The Mackalls, The Cooks, The Parrans, The Bentons, The Tolleys, The Irelands, The HELLENS, The Dukes, The Rousbys, The Gantts, The Somervells, The Trumans, The Dares and The Becketts, all as prominent families in Calvert County from its settlement to the present time.

Fourth.

Its civil records. The great misfortune in the way of completing the earlier records was discovered in the lamentable fact that the county court house at Fredericktown, Calvert County, Maryland, was destroyed by fire in 1882 with all the valuable county records. Undoubtedly it was rich in historic lore, as scraps of copied records preserved in other ways clearly indicate. These destroyed records undoubtedly exhibited some early Monnet marriages, some of the later wills, and some of the later deeds and other conveyances. But, in company with this misfortune, which would have offered an almost hopeless case in itself, exists the more than good fortune in that, at the period of colonial times and to within more recent dates, a rule of practice in Maryland required the duplication of the more important wills, other probate and all deed records at the capital of the colony (or State), and duplicate copies of these were filed and recorded there; and most fortunately did this practice obtain to preserve for us certain items which have enabled us to supply links in the chain of lineage, otherwise lost forever. Again, the records of the Land Commissioner's Office and the invaluable records of old Christ Church, Calvert County, have presented the most important data. From this duplication of records, etc., we have the following important documents, which find their proper recital at this point.

Record of the original survey of the tract "The Agreement" has been preserved and is of unusual interest as locating the settlement and family homestead of Isaac Monnett, who first occupied 50 acres of the tract as a tenant of Lord Baltimore (1), as was the custom in early days of alloting of lands by the Lords Proprietor, who held the title in fee

(1) See *Rent Roll* (*ante*), pp. 224 *et. seq.*

direct from the Crown under their charter privileges(1). A certified copy is as follows:

James Shacklady & Nicholas Hamond, their Patent
"THE AGREEMENT"
300 acres

Caecilius &c., To all persons to whom these presents shall come Greeting in Our Lord God Everlasting

Know Ye that we for and in consideration that James Schacklady hath due unto him three hundred acres of land within this Province by assignment of a Warrant from John Richardson and he the said Shacklady hath one hundred and fifty acres of the said three hundred acres unto Nicholas Hamond all that parcell of land as appears upon record and upon such conditions and terms as are expressed in our Conditions of Plantation of our said Province of Maryland, under our Greate Seale at Armes bearing date at London the second day of July in the year of our Lord One thousand six hundred and forty-nine with such alterations as in them is made by our Declaration bearing date the two and twentieth day of September Anno Domini One thousand six hundred fifty-eight and remaining upon record in our said Province of Maryland,

Do hereby grant unto them the said James Shacklady and Nicholas Hamond all that parcell of land called "THE AGREEMENT" being in Calvert County lying near the Clifts in the woods betwix't the branches of Parkers Creek from the Bay and the branches of Hunting Creek from Petuexent River near the land of Sampson Warring.

BEGINNING at a marked Red Oak and bounding on the South by a line drawn West three hundred twenty perches to another marked Oak bounding on the West by a line drawn North one hundred and fifty

(1) This fact should be kept in mind in noting that ISAAC[1] MONNETT was "a tenant," and also the further fact that in colonial times the method of alienation of real estate was to grant a lease thereof for a term of years, which was allowed to merge into a fee by the later and subsequent execution of a release of the major title, in the nature of the quit-claim of modern conveyancing. Sometimes the additional conveyance was never, through carelessness, given, or if given, for the same reason, never recorded, so that early titles to lands in Maryland and Virginia were precarious and only made good by "continuous, uninterrupted and adverse possession" under the color of title existing from the leasehold interest. Col. James W. Thomas of Cumberland, Maryland, an acknowledged authority upon Maryland colonial history and of recognized ability upon land title matters, personally explained these points to the writer.

perches to a marked Gum Tree, bounding on the North by a line drawn East from the said Gum three and twenty perches to a marked Oak bounding on the East by a line drawn South one hundred and fifty perches to the first marked Oak.

Containing and now laid out for Three hundred acres be it more or less Together with all rights, profits and benefits thereunto belonging (Royal Mines Excepted) To Have and To Hold the same unto them the said James Shacklady and Nicholas Hamond their heirs and assigns forever. To be holden of us and our heirs as of our Manor of Petuexent in free and common soccage by fealty only for all manner of Services Yielding and Paying therefore yearly unto us and our heirs at our receipt at St. Mary's at the two most usual feasts in the year (viz) at the feast of the Annunciation of the Blessed Virgin Mary and at the feast of Saint Michael the Arch Angel by even and equal portions the rent of six shillings Sterling in Silver or Gold, and for a fine upon every alienation of the said land or any part or parcel thereof one whole years rent in Silver or Gold, or the full value thereof in such commodities as we and our heirs or such officer or officers appointed by us and our heirs from time to time to collect and receive the same shall accept in discharge thereof at the choice of us and our heirs or such officer or officers as aforesaid. Provided that if the said James Shacklady and Nicholas Hamond their heirs and assigns shall not pay unto us or our heirs or such officer or officers as aforesaid the said sum for a fine before such alienation and enter the said alienation upon record either in the Provincial Court or in the County Court where the said parcell of land lyeth within one month next after such alienation the said alienation shall be void and of none effect.

Given at St. Mary's under our Great Seal of our said Province of Maryland, the nine and twentieth day of August in the three and thirtieth year of our Dominion over our said Province of Maryland, Anno Domini, One thousand six hundred sixty-four.

Witness our dear son and heir Charles Calvert, Esq'r., our Lieutenant Generall of our said Province of Maryland.
LAND OFFICE OF MARYLAND, Sct:

I hereby certify, that the aforegoing is a true Copy of the patent of "THE AGREEMENT" 300 acres, patented

to James Shacklady and Nicholas Hamond 29th August, 1664, as recorded in Liber No. 7 folio 404 &c., one of the Record Books on file in this office.

In testimony whereof, I have hereunto set my hand and affixed the Seal of the Land Office of Maryland, this twentieth day of April nineteen hundred and eight.

SEAL

(Signed) W. LAIRD HENRY,
Commissioner of the Land Office."

Referring again to Lord Baltimore's Rent Roll (*ante*) to be found in the records of the Maryland Historical Society at Baltimore, it appears (one copy) endorsed as follows:

"Calvert County Rent Roll—1707—Error's Excepted August 1:1707. Jam. Heath (a title follows, indecipherable); and, apparently, as an explanatory introduction the following statement with reference to the land divisions of the County, as then known;

"Calvert County, containing Viz't.

Upper Hundred of the Cliffts begins	Folio	1
Lower Hundred of the Cliffts	"	21
Eltonhead Hundred	"	33
Leonard Creek "	"	47
Hunting Creek "	"	71
Lyons " "	"	115

Memorandum—there are Sev[ell] Tracts of Lands in this Rent Roll that have no possessrs Let to them but they are most if not all of those Lands that are within Elder Surveys for which reason the own[rs] have let them fall: or they are Re-surveyed into other Tracts which are besides those charged, wherefor those are cancelled, However the Circumstance of them all shall be farther enquired into."

This will elucidate further the location of the tract "Agreement," which was a part of "Upper Hundred of the Cliffts."

This tract known in the Rent Roll of Lord Baltimore and elsewhere as "The Cliffts in the Woods," was very commonly referred to in the early colonial records and undoubtedly was a well known piece of land and very favorably located. In a recent visit to Calvert County, upon

PRESENT APPEARANCE OF "THE CLIFFTS"
CALVERT COUNTY, MARYLAND

which, of course, all the localities in which the Monnetts figured and the old land-marks were visited, an attempt was made to exactly locate this particular tract, as well as "Gerer" (*post*) which was accomplished with great success.

Of course, the topographical aspect of a locality changes materially in the passing of three hundred and more years, but the general earth and water configurations continue more or less permanent. It was thought that the mental, and somewhat reminiscent picture, now present to the reader's mind, might be more positively delineated, and, in a sense, vitalized, by the presentation of a view of the present appearance of "The Cliffts," Calvert County, Maryland, upon the shore of the Chesapeake Bay. This appears, in two aspects, on the second preceding page and on a subsequent page.

And, supplementing the record evidence already existing of ISAAC[1] MONNETT'S location in Calvert County, Maryland, there exists one record, which is all important.

In the records at Annapolis, Probates of Wills and Administrations of Estates, Liber 1708 to 1719, Folio 206, appears a record of the administration of the estate of WILLIAM WILLIAMS, from which the following is taken:

> "Upon the petition Exhibited in Calvert County, SARAH WILLIAMS, Administrator of WILLIAM WILLIAMS her Administration bond were secured by the security of Joseph Vlechman, and ISAAC MOYNETT, her securities in the sum of 100 pounds. Dated 29th, Dec. 1709."

A new variation of the name, but it is one and the same ISAAC[1] MONNETT, the first immigrant. This shows his residence in Calvert County on December 29th, 1709, and, by inference much earlier than that for the bond may have itself been executed at an earlier date. Further pursuit of this lead has developed other facts, including the proof that WILLIAM WILLIAMS and SARAH WILLIAMS (*supra*) were the parents of ELIZABETH, wife of the first ISAAC[1] MONNET of Calvert County, Maryland.

The second record of importance in connection with the proof of the settlement of ISAAC[1] MONNET in Calvert County, Maryland, and fixing an early date of great importance, is to be found in a record at Annapolis, showing the fact of the suretyship of ISAAC[1] MONNET on the bond of James Beecham, given as executor under the will of George Pascall, and certified copy of the record itself follows:

> "May 25th, 1711. The following Proceedings Returned from Calvert County Mr. Rich Dallam being Dep: Com'ry.

George Pascall's wills James Beecham Ex'r his Test'ry bond in Comon forme with ISAAC MONET & John Garnick his sureties in one hundred pounds Sterl Dated 25th Ap'rl 1711."

"LAND OFFICE OF MARYLAND, SCT:

I hereby Certify that the foregoing is a true Copy of a Testamentary Proceeding as found in Liber No. 22 folio 9, one of the Testamentary Records on file in this office.

In testimony whereof, I have hereunto set my hand and affixed the Seal of the Land Office of Maryland, this fifth day of October, Nineteen hundred and eight.

SEAL

THOMAS A. SMITH,
Commissioner of the Land Office."

Note will be taken of the spelling of the name *Monet* in this record as compared with *Moynett* of the preceding administration entry. This is the commencement of a variation in spelling, which is continuous and multiform.

"At Council held at Annapolis, July 17, 1707.

Sundry Letters Examinations and Depositions Warrants and returnes being Reade at the Boarde against Samuel Marke & ISAAC MARRETT and Joseph Thompson it fell under the Consideration of the Boarde in what manner the best Satisfaction should be given the Nanticoke Indians upon the late "violent seizure" by the said MALLETT and others of their Quiacosan house. And the board do resolve that it will be great Satisfaction to the Indians to be present at the tryall and therefore think it not convenient to have said prisoners Tryed untill the said Indians can have Notice and be present.—(Maryland Archives, Vol. XXV, 1698-1731, p. 215.)

This was possibly ISAAC[1] MONNETT; if it be so, it were "Heap bad! poor Indian," for the fault of imposing upon the Indian was common to the Colonists, and by them thought justified;—only another illustration of the failure or defect of human justice (*injustice*) which considers one's own wrongs before extending charity to the other fellow's motives.

One of the most fortunate discoveries is the recent finding among the miscellaneous papers in possession of the Maryland Historical Society at Baltimore, of some old tax lists of Calvert County, Maryland. These were not known to be in existence. It was delightful, upon examination of them, to learn that they afforded further evidence of the first ISAAC[1] MONNETT of Calvert County, and his wife ELIZABETH, and their son, WILLIAM[2] MONNETT.

The following appears:

1. This list contains the names of about 375 Taxables in Calvert County for 1733.

ANOTHER VIEW OF "THE CLIFFTS"
CALVERT COUNTY, MARYLAND

2. A List of Taxables, as they were given by Joseph Wilson, Constable, in the year 1733. Among them:

"ELIZABETH MONETT, and ISAAC MONETT."

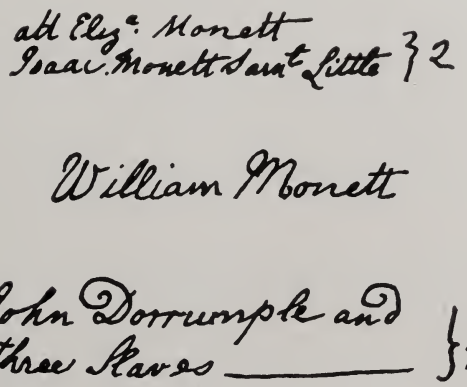
3. A List of Taxables that were given to Thos. Ireland, Constable, of Hunting Creek Hundred, in the year 1733. Among them:

"WILLIAM MONETT, and John Stinnett."

4. A List of all Taxables persons Inhabiting or residing in St. Leonards Hundred in the year 1733. Taken pr. Richard Hollen, Constable. Among them:

"JOHN DORUMPLE."

Fac similes of the foregoing entries follow;



Under a subdivision subsequent to this, namely: "Colonial and Military Services," will be presented a record containing a "List of persons who took the oath of Fidelity in 1778" in Calvert County, and the name of "ISAAC[3] MONNET" appears, a grandson of ISAAC[1] MONNET.

Perhaps a none the less important record is a copy of a patent, under date of November 12, 1776, to ISAAC[3] MONNET of Calvert County, who has been identified as the grandson of the first ISAAC[1] MONNETT, who settled upon a part of the tract, called "The Agreement." This patent is for a small tract, called "Gerer." The name presented some argument to the writer as it is undoubtedly a French name, pronounced as though it were "Ge-ray," and led to the conclusion that the Family having a French origin were perpetuating a family name or location. But, although the clew has been followed up persistently, no source of the name has been discovered, and an explanation cannot be here given. One can imagine that, if the reason for it were known, it might throw some light upon the knotty questions of the Family history, yet remaining

unsolved. The instrument is deemed worthy of a full repetition here, in the form of a certified copy:

"ISAAC MONNETT, his Patent, "GERER" 12½ acres. The Right Honourable Henry Harford, Esq., &c., Know Ye that for and in consideration that ISAAC MONNETT OF CALVERT COUNTY hath due unto him twelve acres and a half acre of land, five acres and a quarter thereof by virtue of a Warrant for that quantity granted him the eighth day of December, Seventeen hundred and seventy-three, and for the remaining seven acres and one quarter he has paid and satisfied to our Agent the sum of seven shillings and three pence Sterling caution as appears in our Land Office according to Charles Lord Baron of Baltimore his Instructions to Charles Carroll, Esq., his then Agent bearing date at London the twelfth day of September, Seventeen hundred and twelve and registered in our Secretary's Office of our said Province, together with a paragraph of other Instructions bearing date at London the fifteenth day of December, Seventeen hundred and thirty-eight and registered in our Land Office.

We do therefore hereby grant unto him the said ISAAC MONNETT all that tract or parcel of land called "GERER," situate lying and being in the aforesaid * * * * on the East side of Patuxent River.

BEGINNING at a Chestnut Post bounded with nine notches and standing in the South South West Line of a parcel of land called "CHELTON" lately resurveyed for Edward Gardner late of Calvert County and now in the possession of Benjamin Mackall (son of John) and running thence South South West twenty-seven perches, then South sixty degrees East nineteen perches, then South six degrees East twenty-six perches, then South eighty-six degrees East one hundred and twenty-one and a half perches, then North twenty-four degrees and a half East fifteen perches, then West thirty perches, then North eighty-one degrees West fifty perches, then South seventy-two degrees West fourteen perches, then South fifty-seven degrees West ten perches, then South eighty degrees West thirteen perches, North forty degrees West twenty perches, then with a straight line to the beginning Chestnut Post, as appears per plot.

Containing and now laid out for twelve acres and a half acre of land, more or less, according to the Certificate of Survey thereof taken and returned into our Land Office bearing date the twelfth day of May, Seventeen hundred and seventy-four, and there remaining together with all rights, profits, benefits and privileges thereunto belonging Royal Mines Excepted. To Have and To Hold the same unto him the said Isaac Monnett his heirs and assigns forever to be holden of us and our heirs as of our Manor of Calverton in free and common soccage by fealty only for all manner of services Yielding and Paying therefore yearly unto us and our heirs at our receipt at our City of St. Marys at the two most usual feasts in the year viz: the feast of the Annunciation of the Blessed Virgin Mary

and St. Michael the Arch Angel by even and equal portions the rent of six pence farthing Sterling in Silver or Gold and for a fine upon every alienation of the said land or any part or parcel thereof one whole year rent in Silver or Gold or the full value thereof in such commodities as we and our heirs or such officer or officers as shall be appointed by us and our heirs from time to time to collect and receive the same shall accept in discharge thereof at the choice of us and our heirs or such officer or officers aforesaid, Provided that if the said sum for a fine for alienation shall not be paid unto us and our heirs or such officer or officers aforesaid before such alienation and the said alienation entered upon record either in the Provincial Court or County Court where the same parcel of land lyeth within one month next after such alienation then the said alienation shall be void and of no effect. And Provided also and it is the true intent and meaning of these presents that the same is subject and liable to the following express Condition (That is to say) That the said ISAAC MONNETT his heirs or Assigns shall well and truly pay or cause to be paid the Rent herein reserved according to the tenor of these presents by the space of thirty days next after it shall become due and after demand made thereof by the Farmer or other person who shall be appointed by us or our Heirs from time to time to collect and receive the same.

Given under our Great Seal of our said Province of Maryland this twelfth day of November, Anno Domini, Seventeen hundred and seventy-six.

Witness Richard Lee, Esq., President of our Council, Commander in Chief in and over our said Province of Maryland, Chancellor and Keeper of the Great Seal thereof.

THE
Rich'd GREAT SEAL Lee

LAND OFFICE OF MARYLAND, Sct:

I hereby certify, that the aforegoing is a true copy of the Patent of "*GERER*" 12½ acres, patented to ISAAC MONNETT, 12th Nov. 1776, as recorded in Liber B. C. & G. S. No. 52 folio 415 &c, one of the Record Books on file in this office.

In testimony whereof, I have hereunto set my hand and affixed the Seal of the Land Office
SEAL of Maryland, this eighteenth day of February nineteen hundred and seven.

(Signed) E. STANLEY TOADVIN,
Commissioner of the Land Office."

Again, another important record. One will is of record which offers its full share of evidence, with the two spellings of "Monnett" and

"Monett" appearing in the same document. It is here presented in the same form of a certified copy:

LAST WILL AND TESTAMENT OF ELIZABETH[1] MONNETT.

"IN THE NAME OF GOD AMEN, I, ELIZABETH MONNETT of Calvert County in the province of Maryland Widow *being of a great age* and having long had a weak and Infirm Body but being of Sound and perfect mind and memory and Calling to mind the Uncertainty of this Life being desirous to Set things in Order before I go hence do make this my last Will and Testament making Void and Utterly disannulling all Wills Bequests or Executors by me before this time Named Willed or Bequeathed Ratifying and Confirming this and no other to be my last Will and Testament in Manner and form following that is to say principally and first of all I Commend my Soul into the hands of God that gave it and as for my Body I recommend it to the Earth to be buryed at the discretion of my Executors hereafter Named and as for my Worldly Goods which the Lord in great Mercy hath bestowed upon me in this life I give and dispose of the Same in following Manner and form

IMPRIMISE first I Will that all my just debts and funeral Charges be paid and discharged.

Item I give and Bequeath to my beloved Son AARON MONETT one feather Bed and furniture one Iron pot one pewter dish one Earthen dish one Earth Bason one pewter pot one large Chest one pair of Small Stilliards and two Cows and Calves one Breeding Sow and their Increase for Ever and likewise one handmill.

Item I give to my Daughter MARY MONETT one feather Bed and furniture one Iron pot one pewter dish three Earthen plates and one Chest and one Spinning Whell one Box Iron and heaters three Cows and Calves and one Breeding Sow and their Increase for Ever.

Item I give unto my Eldest Son WM MONNETT one Shilling Sterling which is all that I intend for him by this my last Will and Testament.

Item all the Rest of my Estate after my debts and Legacies are paid Wholy and Soly give to my Son AARON MONNETT and do likewise make and Ordain him my only and Sole Executor of this my last Will and Testament.

In Witness whereof I have hereunto Set my hand and Seal this Ninth Day of Jan'y Anno Dom 1748-9

her
ELIZABETH X MONNETT (seal)
mark

Sealed and Declared In
presence of us
Dan'l Frazier
Aaron Williams, Jun'r.

On the Back of the foregoing Will was thus Written, Viz:

Calv't County June 28th 1751 Daniel Frazier and Aaron Williams Jun'r Subscribing Witnesses to the Within Will being duly and Solemnly Sworn on the holy Evangelist of Almighty God depose and Say that they Saw the Testatrix ELIZ'A MONETT Sign the Within Will and heard her publish and declare the Same to be her last Will and Testament that at the Time of her So doing She was to the best of their Apprehension of Sound disposing mind and memory.

Sworn before

Sam: Harrison, Dep'ty Com'sy
Calv't County."

LAND OFFICE OF MARYLAND, Set:

I hereby certify, that the aforegoing is a true copy of the last Will and Testament of ELIZABETH MONNETT of Calvert, dated 9th Jan. 1748-9, as recorded in Liber D. D. No. 7 folio 222 &c., one of the Record Books on file in this office.

In testimony whereof, I have hereunto set my hand and affixed the Seal of the Land Office of Maryland, this first day of March nineteen hundred and seven.

SEAL

(Signed) E. STANLEY TOADVIN
Commissioner of the Land Office."

The Annapolis records also show this entry: "Dec. 29th, 1751, Calvert Co. Elizabeth Monnett, her last will and Testament presented to the Court."

Several facts established by this will should be noted: ELIZABETH[1] MONNETT, of Calvert County, was dead in 1751. When she executed her will in 1748-9 she was a *"widow"* and *"of a great age,"* which forces the irresistible conclusion that she was the wife of ISAAC[1] MONNETT, the first emigrant, who had children recorded in Christ's Church (*post*), and further, that ISAAC[1] MONNETT, the first emigrant, was dead in 1748-9. Again, it mentions only *three* children. It was not uncommon in those days for a testator to ignore children who had grown up, married and were away from home, or possibly some of the other children who were dead and without heirs. But, more potent still, it names the son, WILLIAM[2], as the *"eldest son,"* which most accurately conforms with the records of Christ's Church (*post*). It may be noted here that no traces of AARON[2] or MARY[2], or any of their possible descendants have been discovered. Again, it will be seen that one of the witnesses was AARON Williams, Jr. Keeping in mind that one of ELIZABETH[1] MONNETT'S sons was named AARON[2], and further remembering that ISAAC[1] MONNETT had been surety in 1709 on a bond of SARAH WILLIAMS, administratrix of the estate of WILLIAM WILLIAMS,

it is not unreasonable at all to suppose that a family relationship existed between the two families, that ELIZABETH[1] MONNETT was a daughter of WILLIAM and SARAH WILLIAMS and that Aaron Williams was her brother.

From records to be subsequently given in abstract (*post*) it will be learned that WILLIAM WILLIAMS died during 1708 or in January, 1709. An inventory of his estate was made by Benjamin Ball and Thomas Mauldin (Vol. 31, p. 123, *Inventories and Accounts*) and (*Idem,* p. 134) SARAH WILLIAMS as administratrix of his estate filed account for estate of "William Williams, late of Calvert County, March 17, 1709."

In 1745, AARON Williams was "possessor" of a tract called "William's Hardship," containing 250 acres.

Again, a record of much consequence is found in the meagre account of the estate of THOMAS[3] MONNETT of Calvert County, who was deceased before October 16th, 1750. A copy of this record is here presented taken from the records of Inventories at Annapolis, Maryland, for 1738 (?), Liber 65, f. 343.

INVENTORY OF THOMAS[3] MONETT OF CALVERT COUNTY.

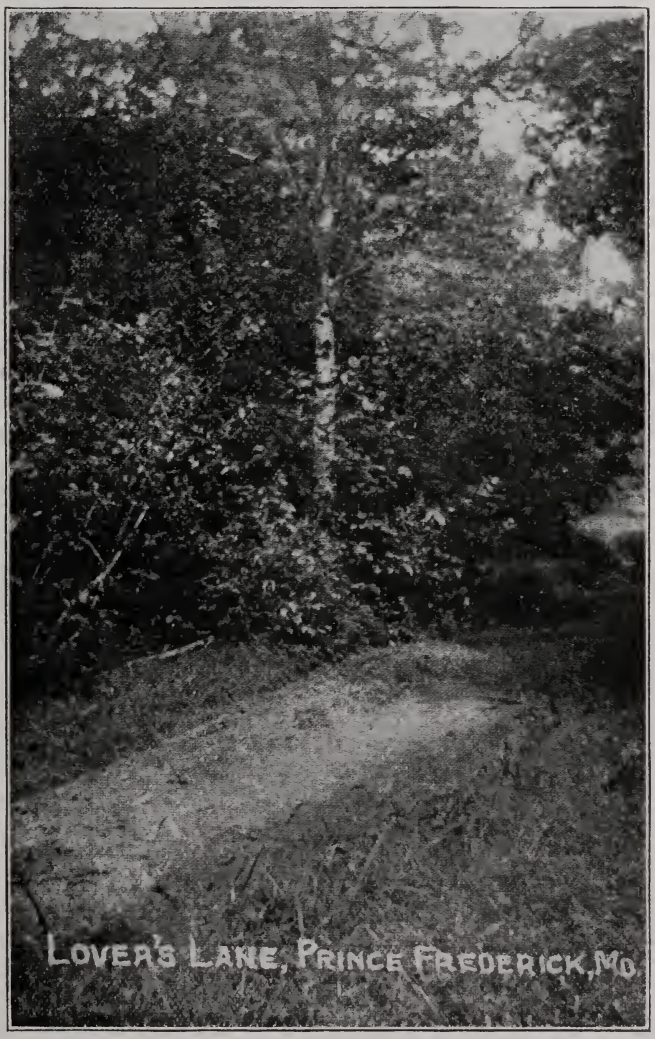
"Calvert County: to wit" An inventory of the estate of Thomas Monett, late of Calvert County, deceased; appraised in current money by Abraham Rhodes and Joseph Fowler, July 26th, 1758.

	£.	S.	D.
To Deceased's wearing apparel	0	14	0
To bed and furniture	1	5	0
To old pewter		15	6
To cow and yearling	2	00	0
To mare, colt and young horse	3	00	0
To 2 hoes and one broad axe		3	6
To one old trunk and loom		9	0
To old harrow, axe and pott and hooks		3	6
To breeding sow		14	0
To two pair of haims and traces			6
To one stone jug		2	0
Total	9.	7.	0

Kindred.
WM. MONETT, Jr.
WM. MONETT

Creditors:
WM. MONETT.
Charles Graham & Co.

Calvert County, October 16th, 1750. Came Thomas Reynolds, administrator of THOMAS MONETT, late of Calvert County aforesaid deceased. Being sworn on the Holy Evangeles of Almighty God depose and say that the within is a just and perfect inventory of all and singular the Goods and Chattles which were the deceased's that came to their hands at the time of the making and that



LOVER'S LANE, CALVERT COUNTY, MARYLAND

what has since, or shall hereafter, come to his hands, possession or knowledge, he will return an additional inventory, and that he knows of no concealment of any part or parcel thereof by any person whatever; and that if he shall discover any concealment, he will acquaint the Commissary General for the time being, or his deputy with such discovery on cause of suspicion that it may be inquired into; and that he will and truly give an account of all and every part of the deceased personal Estate that shall hereafter come to his hands, possession or knowledge.

Sworn before Clement Smith, Deputy Commissioner for Calvert County."

There is a discrepancy of dates here. The inventories are for 1738, the appraisal of the estate is recorded as 1758, and the return is of date October 16th, 1750. A careful examination of original records leads to the conclusion that the date 1738 is a clerical error of the records, and should have been 1758. For, in an entry appears: "Calvert Co., Feb. 8th, 1758, THOMAS MONNITT, Administration bond, in common form, by Thomas Reynolds, his Administrator, with Thomas Blake and Jonathan Slater, his securities, 30th Dec., 1758."

The important facts are the kinship of THOMAS[3] MONNETT and WILLIAM, and WILLIAM, JR., the former undoubtedly being his (Thomas[3]) father and the latter his brother, the William Monet (Sr.) being the WILLIAM[2] MONNETT born in 1702 and mentioned in the will of ELIZABETH[1] MONNETT. It will be noted also that the spelling here is "Monett" and "Monnitt."

At this juncture attention should again be called to certain traditions which, if they are not necessarily conclusive, yet, all taken together and not differing in any essential particular, afford some substantial evidence in the light of the records here presented and discussed (1) In all branches of the Family, (a) Ohio, (b) Southern and (c) Western, if they be so considered with reference to the differentiations of the spelling of the name, and if they be so treated from the fact of little known intercourse existing between them for a hundred years at least, the claim is made (a) that their ancestors came from Maryland, *via* Virginia, *i. e.*,

(1) *Note.* It has been thought best not to present every record in detail here, but rather to marshal only the more important. Again, it is somewhat difficult with so many records, recited at length, and so many points to cover, to arrange the method of presentation so as to be the most forceful. The compiler offers no apology for including here and elsewhere so many copies of original records, which is not generally done by genealogists, who simply content themselves with their own statements and deductions, but at the risk of prolixity and extenuation it is determined that this history and genealogy shall be at least thorough and exact as far as it can be so made. Therefore, special records receive mention here, but will be more fully extended subsequently.

to Ohio, the South, and, finally, Westward. This tradition is most positive and uniform, and therefore has its value; (b) that they, "the ancestors," had lived in an early day upon the "shore of Chesapeake Bay." (c) And, quite recently, since the compilation of the first pages here presented, the repetition by the author of the fact that the Family came from "Calvert County" has refreshened the memory of an old lady residing in an old ladies' home near Circleville, Ohio, and she now recalls that this was frequently told her as a little girl, and the "land upon the hills—Maryland," *i. e.*, "The Cliffts,"—was likewise referred to as having been the home of the "first Monnetts."

And, further, supporting the recitals of the records so far presented in this chapter, attention is called to many other items appearing in the miscellaneous records taken from those at Annapolis, Maryland, which are presented in a succeeding sub-division (1).

The following entries appear in the records at Annapolis:

(Liber 31, Folio 563): Calvert Co., 5th March, 1744, John WILLIAMS, Administration by ELIZABETH MONETT, his Administratrix, with Richard Talbott and Richard Roberts, security, Feb. 11th. 1744.

(Liber 31, Folio 646): Calvert Co., 30th May 1746, ISAAC MONETT, and ELIZABETH, his wife, Administrators of John WILLIAMS, Petition to Court, Commission ordered and issued.

(Liber 31, Folio 646): Calvert Co., 30th May, 1746; Petition of ISAAC MONETT and ELIZABETH, his wife, Administrators of John WILLIAMS, late of Calvert Co., special account.

(Liber 31, Folio 669): Calvert Co. 5th Aug. 1746, John WILLIAMS, his account by ISACK MONETT and ELIZABETH, his wife, administration exhibited.

Liber 32, Folio 252): Calvert Co., May 16th, 1749, John WILLIAMS, his additional account by ISAACK MONETT and ELIZABETH, his wife, administrators.

This proof furnished further establishes the WILLIAMS relationship or connection with the Monnet Family of Calvert County, and also the following pertinent facts: (a) ISAAC[1] MONETT (or Monnett) was living and a resident of Calvert County in 1749 (probably dying during the year), and (b) his wife's first name was ELIZABETH (maiden name, probably WILLIAMS, as hereinbefore noted); as she did not name him in her will of 1748-9 he probably died during this year. There is a slight possibility that this was Isaac[3] Monnett and wife, Elizabeth Osborne.

Referring to the tracts of land, "Agreement," of "The Clifts," and "Gerer," in 1753, WILLIAM[2] MONNETT became the possessor of a

(1) Chapter XV—Maryland Colonial Records.

tract called "WILLIAMS PURCHASE," containing approximately 200 acres. It will be noted that both his parents ISAAC[1] and ELIZABETH[1] MONNETT were dead at this date, and he, as the "eldest son," had become a legatee of her will of 1748-9, probated in 1751. However, these tracts are difficult to locate by metes and bounds at this present time, for they are referable to no known monuments now existing. This may have been the "old homestead" upon which the Monnetts first lived in Calvert County, and which now, in 1753, came into possession of the eldest son, as was customary. This would be very probable, if ISAAC[1] MONNETT died in 1748-9, intestate. Or, perchance, in the confusion of records, lost or undiscovered, or in the disaster of the burning of the Calvert County Court house, a will of his once existing now remains hidden or destroyed forever.

For the purpose of further localizing the "Monnett Homestead" in Calvert County, somewhat of the history of the tract called "Williams Purchase" is pertinent.

Lord Baltimore's Rent Roll (*ante*) for the year 1707 exhibits the names of WILLIAM WILLIAMS, SR., and WILLIAM WILLIAMS, JR., and in the name of the latter is charged, as with a tenancy, this tract of "WILLIAMS PURCHASE," and containing 206 acres.

Again, records at Annapolis (*post*) show for Calvert County in an assessment roll (p. 42):

"206 (acres) 0.. 8.. 3- (8 shillings and 3 pence, tax) "WILLIAMS PURCHASE, Surv'd for WILLIAM WILLIAMS, Jun'r in the Branches of Battle Creek, Pofs. (possessor)WILLIAM MONETT," (Liber C. D. fol. 224). This is probably for the year 1753.

The same entry appears for other succeeding years.

A copy of the patent for this land follows:

William Williams, his patent, }
"Williams Purchase," 206 acres. }

Charles &c. To all &c. Know ye that for and in consideration that William Williams, of Calvert County, hath due unto him two hundred and six acres of land within our said Province, one hundred acres thereof being due unto him by virtue of a Warrant for that quantity granted unto William Skinner, of the said County, and by the said Skinner assigned the same to the said Williams, and the rem. one hundred and six acres being due to him by virtue of a Warrant for three hundred acres granted him the said Williams the 23rd day of February, 1703, as appears &c. and upon such condition and terms as are expressed in our conditions of plantations of our said Province bearing date the 5th day of April, 1684, and remaining upon record in our said Province, together with such alterations as in them are made by our further conditions bearing date the fourth day of December, 1696, and registered in our Land Office of our said Province.

We do therefore hereby grant unto him the said William all that tract or parcel of land called "Williams Purchase," lying in

Calvert County, on the East side of Patuxent River, and the North side of the main branch of Parkers Creek from the Bay:

And beginning at a bound white oak standing in a small branch issuing out of the said main branch, and at the intersection of the land called Chester, now in the possession of one James Martin, and running up the small branch by the land called Darby, now in the possession of Acquilla Johns, North fifty degrees Easterly thirty-six perches; then North sixty degrees Easterly thirty-four perches to a bounded swamp wood tree, being a bound tree of the land called Balls, in the possession of James Martin aforesaid; then North with the said land forty perches till it intersect the land called Agreement, part of which is also in the possession of the said Martin; then running with the said land West one hundred and seventy-six perches to the South-West bounds thereof; then with a continued West line with the lands of John Hance, called Newington, two hundred and twenty perches to his South-West bounds; then South forty-eight perches; then West fifty-two perches to the North bounds of the land called Chance, formerly laid out for William Williams, Senr.; then running with the said land South-East and by South eighty-one perches till it intersect the land called Dodson's Desire, lately laid out for William Williams, Junr.; then with the said land North-East and by North seventy-two perches; then with the said land South seven perches, till it intersect the North-West bounds of the land of Chester aforesaid; then East two hundred and eighty-eight perches with the said land to the first bounded tree.

Containing and now laid out for two hundred and six acres, more or less, according to the certificate of survey thereof, taken and returned into our Land Office bearing date the 10th day of April, 1704, and there remaining; together with all rights, profits, benefits and privileges thereunto belonging, (Royal Mines Excepted,) To Have and To Hold the same unto him the said Williams, his heirs and assigns forever. To be holden of us and our heirs as of our mannor of Calverton in free and common soccage by fealty only for all manner of services yielding and paying therefore yearly unto us and our heirs at our receipt at the City of St. Mary's at the two most usual feasts in the year, viz: at the feast of the Annunciation of the B. V. M. and St. Michael the Arch Angel by even and equal portions the rent of eight shillings and three pence sterling in silver or gold and for a fine upon every alienation of the said land or any part or parcel thereof one whole years rent in silver or gold or the full value thereof in such commodities as we and our heirs or such officer or officers as shall be appointed by us and our heirs from time to time to collect and receive the same shall accept in discharge thereof at the choice of us and our heirs &c., provided that if the said sum for a fine for alienation shall not be paid to us and our heirs &c. before such alienation and the said alienation entered upon record either in the Provincial Court or County Court where the said parcel of land lyeth within one month next after such alienation then the said alienation shall be void and of no effect.

Given under our greater Seal at armes this 15th day of May, 1705.

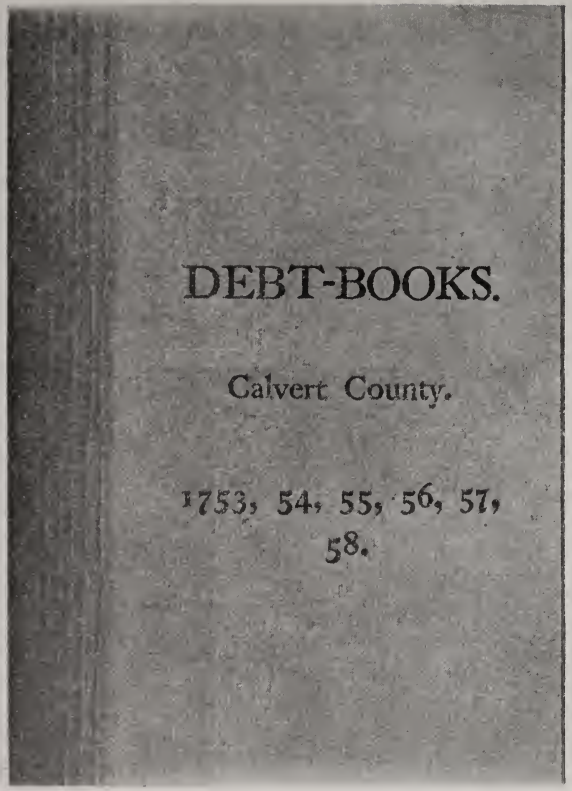
Witness Col. Henry Darnall, Keeper &c.

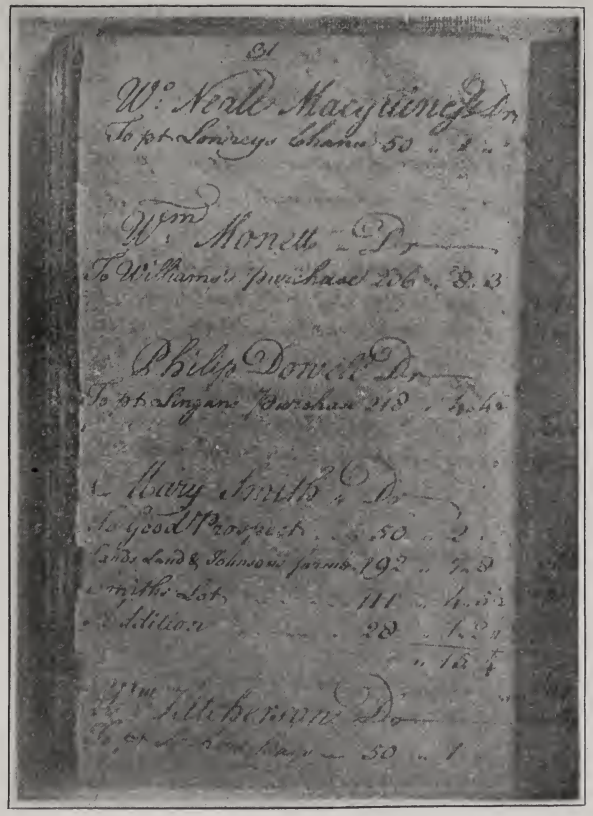
Land Office of Maryland, Sct:

I hereby certify, that the aforegoing is a true copy of the patent of "Williams Purchase." containing 206 acres, patented to William Williams the fifteenth day of May, 1705, as recorded in Liber C. D. (Patent Records,) folio 224 etc., one of the record books on file in this office.

In testimony whereof, I have hereunto set my hand and affixed the Seal of the Land Office of Maryland, this fifth day of December, nineteen hundred and ten.

Thos. A. Smith,
Commissioner Land Office.





DEBT BOOKS, CALVERT COUNTY, MARYLAND

(ASSESSMENT TO WILLIAM[2] MONNETT, p. 31)

While searching at Annapolis the writer learned that in the basement of the State Department building, in a confused pile and mass, were many old records, Colonial, County and State. They are almost hopelessly intermingled, dusty, dirty, mildewed and in poor condition, but if restored, cleaned up and catalogued, would afford both historian and genealogist invaluable sources of information. May they exhibit to some more exacting searcher of Monnett history the record and final proof missing here!

At random the writer chose one volume from a pile lying on the floor and,—good luck—it was what was known as the old "Debt Book" of Calvert County, a book in which were registered the land holdings of the County for the purpose of taxation. Therein the following appears:

"Index to Debt Book for Calvert Co., & Prince George's Co., A to Z, year 1753, William Monett, page 31
" 1754, " " 31
" 1755, " " 31
" 1756, " " 31
" 1757, " " 31
" 1758, " " 31
" 1761-2-3-4 no Monnett
" 1766, William Monnett, " 16
" 1767, " " 11
" 1768, " " 15
" 1769, " " 16
" 1770, " " 17
" 1771, " " 20
" 1773, " " 22
" 1774, no Monnett

(Referring to book pages):

1753—(31)
William Monett, Dr.
To Wm's Purchase 206 " 8 " 3.

1754—(31)
Same as 1753 except date.

1755—(31)
William Monett, Dr.
To William's purchase 206 " 8 " 3.

1756—(31)
Same as last above.

1757—(31)
William Monett, Dr.,
To William's Purchase 206 " 8 " 3.

1758—(31)
William Monett,
To Williams purchase 206 " 8 " 3.

1766—(16)
William Monnett,
To Williams purchase, 206 " 8 " 3.
1767—(11)
William Monnitt,
To Williams purchase, 206 " 8 " 3.
1768—(15)
William Monnette,
To Williams purchase, 206 " 8 " 3.
1769—(16)
(Same as above.)
1770—(17)
(Same as above)
1771—(20)
(Same as above)
1773—(22)
William Monnett,
To Williams Purchase, 206 " 8 " 3. "

This is certainly most important and evidentiary. It establishes (a) the residence in Calvert County of WILLIAM[2] MONNETT, at least, for the period 1753 to 1773; (b) his probable death or removal before 1776; the former, for the reason that his son, ISAAC[3] MONNETT, obtained the grant of the "Gerer" tract of land that same year,—he was the oldest son of WILLIAM[2] MONNETT, and, in the absence of a record of any will of the latter, it may be assumed that he had died intestate and the portion of "Williams Purchase" inherited by ISAAC[3] MONNETT was patented as "Gerer," the name possessing some reminiscent suggestion of "La Belle France"; (c) and the finest illustration obtainable of the varied spellings of the name of the same person, as "Monett, Monnett, Monnitt, Monnette," etc., and then note the following item:

"Account Book, June 6th, 1774, ISAAC[3] MONNETT, Gerer 5 1-4."

An effort has been made to get some history of the former tract of land, "Williams Purchase," as (see *ante.*)

Fifth.

Its ecclesiastical records. A great indebtedness is due to the faithful stewardship of the recording officials of old Christ Church, Calvert County, Maryland, for there appear our most valuable records. A few words concerning its (a) location and history, (b) its appearance at the present day, (c) the "Monnett burial ground" near its doors, and (d) the records it has preserved.

(a) Its location and history. According to the best information obtainable, Christ Church was established about 1672 near Leonardstown, Calvert County, at which date a log church was erected.

OLD CHRIST CHURCH, CALVERT COUNTY, MARYLAND

(PRESENT APPEARANCE—FRONT VIEW)

PUBLIC LIBRARY

Undoubtedly the best historical presentation of Christ Church is to be found in a compilation and scraps from records existing and for which the compiler is indebted to the present Rector of the Church, (1) Rev. B. B. Lovett.

> "In all the vast cycle of commemorations and anniversaries to which the Centennial of 1876 gave a lively impetus, few can claim a more successful completion than the Bi-Centenary of Christ Church, Calvert County, Maryland. The whole country-side is so filled with memories, not merely the vague associations of tradition materialized by the hand of the historian, but of living links with the past—families who have never moved their habitations since the vessels of Cecilius Calvert, in the charge of his brother, landed on the shore of Southern Maryland; houses which show how completely the colonists reproduced more or less elaborately —as the fortunes of war, their devotion to the King or the political complications of the time had left them worldly store—their Devonshire, Suffolk and Westmoreland houses. Best of all, there remain churches, church-yards and glebes consecrated to sacred service in earliest days by the prayers, the faith, the devotion of the English folk, to whom such surroundings signified not only love to God, but allegiance to Country. *Pro patria, pro ecclesia.* Among these no survival is more sturdy than Christ Church Parish, the services of whose two hundredth anniversary have occupied the greater part of the opening week of August."
>
> * * * * *
>
> "While the parish boundaries were not all legally defined until 1692, when Sir Lionel Copley issued orders for this purpose, church buildings undoubtedly existed long before that time, indeed in some accounts of vestries called at this date mention is made that the first business attended to was the repairing of the church edifice then in use. We know that Robert Brooke, of de la Brooke, in his princely grant of land, which originally contemplated the possession of a whole county, had included in his patent a permission to erect churches and chapels as early as 1657, and as the average duration of the temporary buildings at that period of construction (often interfered with by perils of war and the raids and forage of hostile Indians) was about thirty years, it seems not too much to think that as early as 1660 there were a greater number of churches than has commonly been supposed. The Rev. Ethan Allen in his invaluable notes of the Maryland Church mentions the Rev. John Turling, who ministered in three parts, and

(1) A part of the following is taken from an article in the correspondence column of the Calvert Gazette of dates August 1-4, 1892, entitled "Bi-Centenary of Christ Church," and a part from the church records themselves. These are contained in an old worn volume marked: "Records of Christ Church Parish, Calvert County, Maryland, 1692-1840."

the Rev. Paul Bertrand certainly came out in response to the appeal from one of Calvert's fairest daughters whose broad acres, granted by the proprietary, lie not very far away from this spot; while the Rev. John Yeo, whose courageous labors in this very precarious vineyard seem to have filled the post of Diocesan Missioner of those days, lived a part of his life and died at Patuxent. A very interesting glimpse is given us by a later rector, Rev. George Mackenheimer, in 1854, who alludes to entries of baptisms as far back as 1672, quoting from then existing records, which it is feared were destroyed in the court house conflagration, where parish registers were not infrequently stored for safe keeping. It is well to note that the lessons in the service for the day, read by two of the devoted pastors of that church, were read from a Bible lately found in clearing up the church which had been in use since 1674."

"The first official record is as follows: 'At a court held in Waring town, Feb. 7th, 1692, in the fifth year of William and Mary, it was concluded by the Justices, principal and freeholders that Hunting Creek Hundred, Leonard Creek Hundred, Elton head Hundred and the lower hundred on the cliffs be all in one parish, the church for the same being *already built*, called by the name of Christ Church, standing in one acre of ground given by Mr. Francis Malden for the same intent out of his tract of land called by the name of 'Prevent Danger.' Among the names of Justices or Commissioners are those of Tasker, Holliday, Hutchins, Greenfield, Mitchell, Bigger, Parker and Malden, while the first vestrymen were Richard Smith, Henry Fernley, John Manning, Capt. Thomas Claggett. Francis Malden, Samuel Hollingsworth. The quaint old bell of Middleham Chapel also testifies to the devotion of the flock, bearing date and legend as it does, 'The gift of John Holdsworth to Middleham Chapel, Anno Do. 1699.' Rev. Hugh Jones was a man of literary reputation, who embodied his impression of Virginia and Maryland in a work published by the Royal Society of London and counted as excellent authority, having been quoted by Oldmixon in his history. It is a very rare and quaint volume and only one copy is known to exist in this country. These clergymen were followed by Rev. Gabriel D'Emilaire, who served from 1705 to 1714, and Rev. Jonathan Cay from 1715 to 1737. His tomb lies at the east end of the church. The list of candidates confirmed by Bishop Claggett in 1794 was read and many of the congregation then present could have answered to the names as to a roll call."

"HISTORY OF CHRIST CHURCH PARISH, CALVERT COUNTY.

* * * To return to Christ Church. There was certainly a Church building, perhaps framed or possibly log, both here and probably where Middleham Chapel now stands, sometime before 1692. It was in that year, on the 10th of May, that the General Assembly took steps toward the setting apart of the Parishes. In obedience to this act, this Parish was set apart. The first official record in regard to the Parish as an organization is as follows: (See acc't Bi-Centenary heretofore given.)

* * * * *

Let us refresh our memory by giving again the names of the probable early ministers or rectors:

1. Rev. John Yeo, 1676.
2. " Anbrose Sanderson, 1682.
3. " Paul Bertrand, 1685.
4. " John Turling, 1691.
5. " Richard Hull, 1694.
6. " Hugh Jones, 1st, 1701.
7. " Hugh Jones, 2nd, 1702.

BOSTON PUBLIC LIBRARY

OLD CHRIST CHURCH, CALVERT COUNTY, MARYLAND

(PRESENT APPEARANCE—SIDE VIEW)

"The new century gives us the names of two rectors, both of whom did long and faithful work, both dying probably in the Parish: 8. Rev. Gabriel D'Emilaire, who served this Parish, as far as I can learn, probably combining it with All Saints Parish, from 1703 to 1714; 9. Rev. Jonathan Cay, from 1715 to 1737. His tomb is at the east end of the Church. It was during his Rectorship that the log or frame Church gave place to a large brick Church, portions of which are, no doubt, incorporated in the present brick building. In 1732 (Bacon's Laws, Lib. B. L. C., p. 46) it is recorded that 100,000 pounds of tobacco (representing probably $4000 or $5000) was assessed for the "building of a new Church and Vestry room in Christ Church Parish, Calvert County, and for purchasing two acres of land." One acre had already been given by Francis Malden, and now the Vestry was authorized to purchase two acres more. On this very ground, where stood a Church before 1692, was a Church built of brick in 1732, completed about 1735, and a Vestry room (in those days generally under separate roof) for Vestry meetings and Parish meetings generally. This probably stood at the northeast corner of the Church, where are distinctly to be seen the marks of an old foundation. This building we fancy was comfortably heated in cold weather, and here the people were wont to congregate on Sunday mornings, and warm themselves, ere they assembled in the Church. When the hand bell was rung, the vestry house was closed and locked, and the people flocked into the Church, where their religious zeal was supposed to be sufficient to keep up the supply of caloric needed.

"This sum, 100,000 pounds of tobacco, ought to have erected a substantial Church with walls calculated to withstand the storms of centuries; but in spite of the amount expended, it must have been poorly built, for in 1769 (34 years later) we find it recorded in Hanson's Laws that an act was passed by the House of Assembly for the building of a Parish Church in Christ Church Parish, Calvert. Here is the order: 'Any three justices may meet at Prince Fredericktown between the 20th of December and the 20th of January next, and assess on the said Parish one-third part of 160,000 pounds of tobacco, the other two-thirds shall be assessed in 1770 and 1771, and the whole is to be laid out by the Vestry and Wardens in building a new Church on the ground where the old Church stands. The money already in the hands of these persons, and the material of the old Church are to be applied to the same purpose.' A supplementary act of 1771 shows that only a portion of the assessment was needed, and the Church was probably completed by January, 1772. In a number of the Maryland Gazette, February 1, 1770, is an advertisement calling for bids for the contract to build a Church. The notice was signed by John Turner, Register."

* * * * *

"In the Vestry proceedings of 1792 we find it recorded that both Church and Chapel are in so "deplorable a condition that, without speedy repairs, they must inevitably go to ruins." And so steps were taken to this end, a subscription being made—111 names on the list, the whole aggregating some $1,000, or $1,200, headed by the Rector with six pounds sterling, and so the present Church was completed, and we suppose the Chapel was repaired at the same time. These repairs at the Parish Church were no doubt the work which was so nobly and well carried out by Col. Alex. Somervell, and which is commemorated on a mural tablet on the south side of Christ Church."

Let us recapitulate these dates:

1672. Probably a log or frame church.
1692. Certainly a church of some kind.
1735. Brick church costing 100,000 lbs. tobacco.

1772. Brick church costing 160,000 lbs. tobacco with the materials of the old church.
1792. Very materially repaired.
1839. Considerable repairs.
1862. $1,200 spent.
1882. More than $2,000 spent.

* * * * *

During Mr. Gantt's Rectorship (May 4, 1794) a class was confirmed by Bishop Claggett, and as we look over the list of names, more than 100 years back, how familiar do they sound:

Betty H. Frazier, Elizabeth Skinner, Mary Skinner Belt, Mary Howe Roberts, Anne Hellen, Anne Sedwick, John Williams, Elizabeth Wilson, Anne Brooke, Mary Wilson, Israel Freeman, Elizabeth Harris, Elizabeth Hutchings, George Bourne, Joseph Harris, John Sedwick, Mary Hellen, Anne Roberts, Mary Duke, Elizabeth Sedwick, Isabel Sedwick, Mary Somervell, Annie Wilson, Sarah Wilson, William Harris.

It is interesting to dwell upon these names, and so of the class of 1818 (Rev. J. P. Bansman, Rector):

Thomas W. Harris, Anne Dare, Ann Laville, Caroline Sedwick, Eliza J. Sedwick, Mary Ann Magruder, Sarah Turner, Sarah Howe, Mary Frazier, Elizabeth M. Frazier, James Duke.

Again in 1825:

Uriah Laville, Elizabeth Dorsey, Mary Ann Duke, Sarah Bond, Drusilla Ireland, Dorcas Grey Bond, Mary Parker.

It makes us eager to know who they were and how connected with those of the same name today. But further back even than this (fully 200 years ago) we read the names Parker, Hellen, Dawkins, Gray, James Duke, John Broome, John Turner, John Parran, John Mackall, Thomas Holdsworth, Richard Freeman, Alexander Parran, Hance, Somervell, Taylor, Bond and more,—so familiar that we seem to be calling the roll of today, and are disappointed that they do not respond "present."

List of communicants left by Rev. Jas. A. Buck, in 1840:

"MARY MUNNETT."

Copied from the old register, May 4, 1794:

No. 35 "ABRAHAM MONETT"
No. 30 "MARY HELLEN"
No. 33 "ELIZABETH WOOD"

(b) Its present appearance.

In illustration are given two views of the Church as it now appears, a full front view and a more extended view from the side, which are upon preceding pages, (*see ante*).

The present church building of Christ Church Parish is located facing the public highway which runs directly in front of the building and the large burial ground surrounding the church proper. In the far corner of the burial ground are located the graves, at present not marked, of several of the ancestors of the Monnett Families now living in Calvert County. A view appears upon the opposite page.

As an evidence of the families with whom the early Monnetts in Calvert County came in contact, and who were their friends and neigh-

OLD CHRIST CHURCH GRAVEYARD, CALVERT COUNTY, MARYLAND

bors, quite a few of the names were copied from the many grave stones to be found there, and these are given here for that purpose:

Names of Families *now* appearing on gravestones in Christ's Church graveyard:

Peterson, Freeman, Dawkins, Pitcher, Magruder, Dorsey, Miles, Frazier, Wilson, Sedwick, Ireland, Freeland, Mackall, Latimer, Day, Stanforth, Warren, Broome, Bowen, Yoe, Parran, Parker, Uriah Laveille, Owen, Taylor, Ann Johns, Duke, Taylor, Griffiss, Thomasine Williams, Grey, Bond, Brian, Dr. Thomas C. Hance, Hellen, Hull, Clinton, Lyles.

At the rear of church is a tomb—partly under rear wall—covered with a flat stone bearing the inscription: "Here Lieth Interred the Body of the Reverend Mr. Jonathan Cay, son of Mr. Robert Cay of New Castle upon Tine, Rector of this Church 22 years. He died the 19th of May, 1737, aged 57 years."

(c) Monnett Burial Ground.

In a subsequent chapter entitled "Little Journeys to Old Landmarks," additional information is presented, all of which is germain to this subject. Therein is specifically designated the Monnett burial place in which, beyond doubt, ISAAC[1] MONNETT, his wife, ELIZABETH, some of their children, other early Monnetts and their "relations" were buried.

It is located directly opposite the present church building and immediately across the public highway, running in front of the latter. Nothing remains but a few broken gravestones, some perceptible hillocks and depressions, indicative of ancient graves, and semblances of old burial plots, now irregular and without much certain definition. Among the trees and a place of both beauty and sacredness, it possesses its full measure of inspiration, sacredness and reminiscent interest. A view in illustration appears on a subsequent page.

(d) Records of Christ Church. The very early records are not known to be in existence. By far the most important is the Parish Register, which contains the following, dating from 1700 to 1811:

> "ANN MONAY Daughter of ISAAC and ELIZABETH MONAY, born the fourth day of April Anno Domini One Thousand Seven hundred."
>
> "WILLIAM MONEY son of ISAAC and ELIZABETH MONEY, born the Twenty first day of May Anno Domini One Thousand Seven hundred and Two."
>
> "ABRAHAM MONEY son of ISAAC and ELIZABETH Money, born in Christs Church parish the twenty eight day of August Anno Domini One Thousand Seven hundred and six."
>
> "ELIZABETH MONEY Daughter of ISAAC and ELIZABETH MONEY born the twentieth day of May Anno Domini One Thousand Seven hundred and nine."

The reader will note the first spelling of the name as "Monay," (Monet, in French, becoming Mo'-nay or Mon'-ay, in English), changing to Money, which completely identifies it as Monet or Monnett. That this is the record of ISAAC[1] MONNETT, first immigrant, his wife, ELIZABETH, and their children *then born*, is beyond question, even could the pertinency of the Christian names "ISAAC," "WILLIAM" and "ABRAHAM" be denied, along with other indirect evidence. Again, note further two more very important records, taken from another place in the same Parish Register:

"ISAAC MONETT (son of ISAAC) was born Dec. 18 in the year of our Lord God One Thousand seven hundred and forty six."

"ISAAC MONETT was married to ANN HELLEN Feb. the nine, in the year of our Lord God One Thousand Seven hundred and sixty eight."

"PENELOPE MONETT (daughter of ISAAC MONETT and ANN his wife) was born April the twenty third in the year of our Lord God One Thousand Seven Hundred Sixty Nine."

"ABRAHAM MONETT (son of ISAAC MONETT and ANN his wife) was born the twenty-sixth of March in the year of our Lord God One Thousand Seven hundred and seventy four."

The immense value of that one clause, "son of Isaac," can scarcely be realized. It is the connecting link with the Biblical record of Rev. Jeremiah[5] Crabb Monnett (*post*) who records ABRAHAM[4] MONNETT, "son of ISAAC[3] and ELIZABETH." This was like finding the "lost coin."

Hellen Family (Records from the same Parish Register):

"JAMES HELLEN (son of DAVID and SUSANNAH HELLEN) was born the twenty seventh day of December Anno Domini One Thousand Six Hundred and Eighty eight."

"PETER HELLEN (son of JAMES HELLEN and ANN, his wife) was born August the Fourteenth in the year of our Lord God Seventeen Hundred and Twenty Four."

"PENELLOPE HELLEN (daughter of DAVID and SUSANNA HELLEN) was born the Twenty Second of January Anno Domini One Thousand Six hundred Ninety Five."

"PENELOPE PATTISON (daughter of JAMES PATTISON) was born November the twenty fourth in the year of our Lord God 1724."

"Mr. PETER HEELEN Intermarried to Jane Parran the twenty fourth Day November one Thousand Seven hundred and Seventy six."

"PETER HELLEN was married to PENELOPE PATTISON March the fourteenth in the year of our Lord God 1746-7."

"ANNE HELLEN (daughter of PETER HELLEN and PENELOPE his wife) was born Jan. the Fourteenth in the year of our Lord God 1749-50."

Again, following through the records of the same church, covering nearly another hundred years, another record emphasizes the settlement

MONNETT BURIAL GROUND, CHRIST CHURCH PARISH
CALVERT COUNTY, MARYLAND
(OPPOSITE PRESENT CHURCH)

and lineage. (Taken from the Vestry Proceedings of Christ's Church, Christ's Church Parish, June 7th, 1794):

> "We the subscribers do hereby promis & oblige ourselves, Our heirs, Executors and Administrators to pay unto the Vestry of this Parrish the sum of Money or Quantity of Tobacco affixed to our names, Annually on or before the first day of June, '95, '96, '97, to enable the Vestry to employ the Rev. Edward Gantt, to officiate as a Clergeman in said parish for the years '94, '95, '96. And for other Parochial Charges.
>
> ISAAC MONNETT (subscription was) 7. s. 6. d."

In Division (B) of this volume (*post*), in the genealogical data, these connections have been fully worked out, with other evidence to identify and establish relationships, having their foundation in the foregoing records.

Sixth.

Monnetts of Calvert County (1). This subject would not be complete without a notation of the families living in Calvert County at the present time whose ancestors are known by them to have been in Calvert County for many, many years. Of these are ABRAHAM MONNETT of Wallville, who has rendered most valuable assistance to the compiler; CHARLES W. MONNETT, of Prince Fredericktown, and JOSEPH L. MONNETT, of Adelina. In connection with these should be named CEPHAS H. MONNETT and LAWRENCE L. MONNETT, living at Brooklyn, Ann Arundel County, which is the adjoining County on the north of Calvert.

(f) All Saints Church, Calvert County. No records exist of this church which exhibit any Monnett entries establishing positively that any of the relationship were ever members. But undoubtedly they were. This parish adjoined that of Christ Church, the church itself being a few miles distant from the latter. It was however the church of the Hillary Family, as the following clearly disclose (taken from Proceedings of Vestry of All Saints Parish, Calvert County, Maryland, 1702 to 1753, p. 48):

> "The Vestry Meet, November the 15th, Day, 1711, Mr. Thos. Cockshutt, Rect., Mr. James Highs, Mr. Richard Dallam, Mr. Edward Botler and Mr. William Smith, President; Mr. Henry Austin and Mr. Charles Allen, Church Wardens. At all Saints Parish in Calvert County.

(1) In Calvert County the name is very commonly pronounced Munnitt at the present time, as well as it has been for many years last past.

Ordered that Thomas Seager burn the Leaves Round the Church and Church yd. and att all Times perform his office as sexton as formerly. Taking no notice of what THOS. HILLRY forewarned him, To Dig Graves.

Robert Summar of Calvert County, Planter, aged forty-five years.

Maketh Oath.

That about Eighteen years since he was present at the running out of the Land called Kemps desire where the Parish Church of All Saints Parish Church is built, and then THOS. HILLARY late of said County, deceased in his Depts. hearing did give one acre of the sd. Land wr. on the Church stands for the use of the Church forever, and desired his neighbors to take Notice of it.

November 20th, 1711, sworn in open Court.

E. Boteler, Clk.

William Turner of Calvert County, Gen't aged 67 years or there about.

Maketh Oath.

That about the time this County was divided into pishs, he was Elected a Vestryman for All Sts. pish. and the Vestry then Concluded that the convenient place to build the pish. Church on was a tract of Land called Kemps Desire, then belonging to Mr. THOMAS HILLARY, who then freely gave the said pish, one acre of Land part of the pish. Church and Mr. Hillary was to have a pew in the Church, and when the pews were laid out Collo. Walter Smith took pte. of the pew for Mr. Hillarys Family.

November the 20th, 1711, Sworne in open Court, E. Betler, Clk."

A view appears, in connection with the foregoing items, of the present appearance of All Saints Church (*vide*).

As elsewhere noted, the "ancient" seat of justice of Calvert County, Maryland, burned to the ground, with a complete destruction of its contents, including all county records, in 1882. Hence, the view later presented is as the modern building appears. No records of Monnetts appear therein earlier than 1882.

The following Monnett items are from Court records of Calvert County, Maryland, at Prince Frederick:

1895, Abraham Monett, Calvert County Records, conveyance from Sam'l Bowen and wife.

1897, Abraham Monnett, conveyance to Mut. Fire Ins. Co., Calvert County.

1897, Abraham Monnett from Thomas Davis Monnett & wife, Bill of Sale, cows, hogs, crops.

1898, Abraham Monnett, conveyance from Margaret A. Loveille.

1898, Abraham Monett and wife, Aletha, to William B. Gray, Deed.

1899, Abraham Monett from Margaret R. Brome and husband, Deed.

1905, Amy E. Monette to Edwin Y. Morgan, deed.

1906, Abraham Monett & wife Alethea to John A. Monett, et al (George L. Monett), conveyance.

ALL SAINTS CHURCH
CALVERT COUNTY, MARYLAND

MARRIAGE LICENSES.

1882, Nov. 16, Abraham Monnett, 36; widower; farmer; Alethea M. Stinnett ae. 29.

Joseph L. Monett, Dec. 21, 1882, 24; bachelor. Kate L. Ogden 22.

John A. Monett, Sept. 3, 1882, 24, Black, Bachelor, Oysterman, Mary Louisa Kell, 22, Black (1).

1886, Jan. 5, John I. Monett, 26, White, Ann L. Norfolk, white.

Oct. 23, 1885, Silas W. Bowen to Fannie Monnett.

1886, Mar. 24, Samuel N. Macaully to Julia A. Monnett.

William M. Barnes to Nellie Russell Monett. Aug. 4, 1886.

Mack B. Hammett, Susan C. Monnett, Nov. 25, 1886.

John H. Brook ae. 30 to Anne L. Monett (widow) 25 years old, May 21, 1891.

Alexander Monett ae. 28 yrs. to Cecilia Wallace, 19 yrs. Black (2), Oct. 26, 1891. (Examined to 1895, only.)

Benj. W. Monett, 1895, many conveyances.

George L. Monett, 1906, deed.

Joseph L. Monett, et al and Thomas S. Monett, 1895, deed.

Joseph L. and Nellie R. Monett, 1904.

Zach. E. Monett, 1906.

Abraham Monnett, 1882.

Benjamin W. Monnett, many entries.

Chas. H. Monnett, 1884, to Julia A. Monnett.

Dennis Monett, et al, 1885, 2-99.

Sarah Monnett, 1887.

Will of Sarah Monnett, maiden sister of Dennis, 1902.

Dennis Monett, Inventory, 1894.

Thomas S. Monett, Inventory, 1902.

Charles H. Monett, Inventory, 1884.

It was not uncommon prior to the Civil War of 1861 for the slaves owned by a particular family to adopt, for their names, the names of their owners. With reference to the foregoing records of marriages of those of the name indicated as being "black," what at first might seem repugnant and repulsively suggestive is really an historical and noteworthy fact, and possessing unique interest. It is the very strongest evidence that the early Monnetts were slave holders in Calvert County,

(1) Descendants of Monnett slaves, who took family name.

(2) Same comment as above.

as well as later in Alleghany County, Maryland, as a subsequent chapter will fully set forth.

In this connection the writer had a novel interview. Learning from the city directory of an Ohio city, that a Theophilus Monnett lived in the city, a call was made upon him; whereupon, to the great surprise of the visitor, it was discovered that he was as black in color as the proverbial "ace of spades." However, he proved to be an intelligent negro and quite easily explained his bearing of the name "Monnett." He said his ancestors were slaves in Virginia and had been owned by a family of the name Monnett; that they had taken the name therefrom; that this was long before the war, and when the family moved to Ohio his grandparents were set free.

It has pleased the fancy of the compiler to assume that these grandparents of Theophilus Monnett were among the slaves given to Aley Slagle as her bridal present, upon the occasion of her marriage to Rev. Jeremiah[5] Crabb Monnett in 1805 at Cumberland, Maryland, and who were manumitted, when they emigrated to Ohio in 1814.

He further stated, "The Monnetts were good, honest people, I tell you," and seemed very proud of his name and its origin.

Supplementary to the foregoing records of Calvert County is the following statement obtained from a descendant of the first ISAAC[1] MONNETT, Charles William Monnett, who is living in Calvert County upon a farm about 2½ miles south of Prince Frederick Town. He said he was born Nov. 28, 1869, and married July 30, 1902, Cora E. Scrivener; no issue. His parents were Charles Henry Monnett, born in 1836, died March 4, 1884, and Catharine Boyd. Their children were as follows:

I. Benjamin Ulysses Monett, b. July 10, 1867;
II. Charles W. Monett, b. Nov. 28, 1869;
III. Cephas Henry Monett, b. April 12, 1872;
IV. Katie Louise Monett, b. June 5, 1874;
V. Lawrence Lucius Monett, b. June 14, 1876;
VI. Geo. Wilson Monett, b. Jan. 5, 1880.

Taken from the Family Bible, which had the spelling of the name Monett, but spelled by witness, "Monnett."

His grandparents were:
Esom Monett—Ellen Scrivener.

George Hance was an ancestor, and he was very sure that he had an aunt named Mrs. Woods. Other uncles and aunts were:

I. Elizabeth m. Sewell A. Waters;
II. Barbara Jane m. Benjamin;
III. Infant (cousin) Monett.

COURT HOUSE
CALVERT COUNTY, MARYLAND

All of whom were buried near Christ Church in the present graveyard.

He referred to Dennis Monett living on Battle Creek in the same county, who had a son Joseph.

He further stated that he knew of the Monnetts having lived on the Cliffts, Battle Creek (*supra*) and of the old Monnett burial ground opposite Christ Church.

From all of which this first settlement of the Monnet Family in Maryland Colony, by the location in Calvert County of ISAAC[1] MONNET as early as 1707, and the continuous residence of his descendants for three hundred years in the same locality, would appear to be abundantly established.

XV.

MARYLAND COLONIAL RECORDS

COMING now to a consideration of civil records, particularly as to determining the locations and residences of the various families being treated of in this work, prior to the year 1800, and in an attempt to maintain both a chronological and geographical sequence, before discussing the records to be found at the county seats of Prince George, Frederick, Washington and Allegany Counties, Maryland, with others more or less scattering, it will be necessary to present certain records to be found in the State Departments at Annapolis, Commissioner of the Land Office, etc., and among the Collections of the Maryland Historical Society at Baltimore.

Again must the reader be reminded that, pursuant to the colonial custom, the more important records were duplicated, that is, first recorded at the county seat and then transmitted to Annapolis, where they were likewise entered and often recorded in full. This will explain, partially, at least, some of the duplications occurring herein, but frequently the same record receives double comment or recital herein, for it may present different and additional information by the presentation of the second entry.

These general records will not include to any great extent Monnett (1) items, for these either have already received, or subsequently will receive, special elaboration. But they do revolve around, identify and explain the Sprigg, Hilleary, Crabb, Young, Williams, Osborne, Hellen, Kent, Burrell, Slagle, et al., families, all of whom intermarried with the Monnetts and are the ancestors of the present generations.

It will be further remembered as an historical fact that the trend of westward emigration during this XVIIIth Century was west and northwest through the line of the present counties of Maryland, somewhat in the order, for the purpose of this treatment, of Calvert, Prince George, Frederick, Washington and Allegany, with which is to be associated old Hampshire County, Virginia; hence, this order will be kept in mind as far as possible.

---

(1) Henceforth, the spelling "Monnet" will not be generally employed, but rather this form in the general statement, although the exact spelling of each particular record will be preserved.

Again the reader is requested to read the explanatory suggestions, appearing in the foot-note (1).

LORD BALTIMORE'S RENT ROLLS OF MARYLAND.

These are approximately of the year 1707 and are in the original form in the possession of the Maryland Historical Society. The following in substance show the residence and ownership of those occupying the tract called "Upper Hundred of the Cliffts," contemporaneous with ISAAC[1] MONNETT. These "possessors" were his relatives, friends and neighbors.

600 acres, yearly rent 12 shillings, "Parkers Cliffts," surveyed 1651 for William Parker. Possessed by Francis Maulden & JOHN KENT.

150 acres, yearly rent 3 shillings, "Devise," surveyed 1659, for Thomas Davis, adjoining land of Sampson Warren. Possessed by Daniel Philips and Daniel Morgan.

150 acres, yearly rent 3 shillings, "Sampson's Divident," surveyed 1659 for Thomas Davis, adjoining Sampson Warren's land, formerly surveyed for Thomas Davis. Possessed by Benjamin Hance & John Hance.

---

(1) Each tract of land within the limits of Colonial Maryland, as was the universal custom, received, either from its landlord or owner, from its tenant, or from its patentee, a special designation or name, usually unique and characteristic in its terms, as "The Three Sisters," "Agreement," "Burrell's Choice," "Sugar Loaf," which names invariably appear in all conveyances and rental or taxation entries affecting the particular tract or portion thereof.

The "rent roll" in each case refers to the books of rent accounts in which were entered the particular tracts of land, surveyed by whom, amount of the rent expressed in English pounds, shillings and pence, thus 1 2 3. and the "possessor" of the tract, at the time of the entry, who was the "tenant" under the prevailing system of land holdings, who might, and generally did, acquire the title to the land itself, by subsequent patent, or otherwise. Hence, abbreviation "poss." means "possessor."

The "debt book" was the tax assessment roll for each of several counties, corresponding, to a certain extent, although very simple and somewhat crude in its style and information contained, to the "tax duplicates," etc., of modern times; these present entries similar to the "rent roll." On account of the change in county lines, those of Calvert, Prince George and Frederick Counties are more or less intermingled. At one date a tract of land was within one set of county boundaries, and at another date within those of the adjoining—the only certain method of identification being the name of the tract itself.

The following records are, in the greater part, merely *abstracted.* that is, the items presented are not exact reproductions of the records themselves, but only the material statements thereof; hence the absence of quotations, which are only used where deemed very important. The authority, that is, volume and page, is frequently omitted for the sake of securing as much brevity as possible in the light of the wide limits this book is bound to take, but the work has been thorough and, in the absence of those errors which may unintentionally appear, it may be assumed to be accurate.

Abbreviations: L.—liber; F.—folio; Trans.—Transported, *i. e.*, brought over in a sailing ship, for which either the master, or owner, or both, received grants of land as a consideration for his aid in colonization. It is really unnecessary to offer the comment that there was nothing derogatory in being thus "transported"; Sur. or Surd.—Survey or surveyed; D.—deed; L.—lease; P.—patent; R.—rent, etc.

200 acres, yearly rent 3 s., "Sampson's Divident," surveyed 1662 for Sampson Warren, formerly surveyed for Thomas Davis. Possessed by William Barron, Benjamin Hance & John Hance.

200 acres, yearly rent 4 s., "Warringtowne," surveyed for Sampson Warren 1668, adjoining William Duran. Possessed by John Hance & Benjamin Hance.

200 acres, yearly rent 4 s., "Duran," surveyed for William Duran, adjoining Edward Selby, Nath. Chiles, in the right of the orphans of Richard Harris.

200 acres, yearly rent 4 s., "Selby," surveyed in 1651 for Edward Selby. Patented to Thomas Billingsley, adjoining Thomas Harris. Possessed by Susannah the Relict of Francis Billingsley.

400 acres, yearly rent 8 s., "Beares," surveyed 1651, for William Meares, adjoining Leonard Strong. Possessed by Richard Johns & widow Billingsley.

600 acres, yearly rent 14 s., "Angelicia," surveyed 1651, for Leonard Strong, adjoining William Fuller, on the Cliffts. This being Escheated land to Charles James. Possessed by Richard Johns.

300 acres, yearly rent 6 s., "Fuller," surveyed 1651, for William Fuller, adjoining William James, on the Cliffts. Possessed by Abraham Johns.

300 acres, yearly rent 6 s., "Jamott," surveyed for William James, on the Cliffts, adjoining Thomas Tolley. Possessed by Thomas Billingsley, and David Morgan, for Bressele's orphans.

300 acres, yearly rent 6 s., "Throsters Purchase," surveyed 1651, for Thomas Tolly. Patent assigned to John Throyster, on the Cliffts, adjoining land called "Beakley." Possessed by John Leach & James Heigh.

500 acres, yearly rent 10 s., "Beakle," surveyed 1651, for Philip Thomas, adjoining Edward Carter & Trueman Bennett on the Cliffts. Possessed by James Heigh, Robert Heigh & John Heigh.

400 acres, yearly rent 8 s., "Plumb Point," surveyed 1651, for Edward Carter & Truman Bennett. Patented to George Peake, and adjoining Thomas Emerson, Charles Rye, and orphans of Edward Isaac.

600 acres, yearly rent 12 s., "Robinson," surveyed 1659 for Henry Robinson, beg. at William Parkers land, upon the Cliffts, upon Chesapeake Bay. Possessed by Dinah Relict of John Ford, Philip Jones and Richard Jones, for Hunts orphans, and James Hinton, for Simmonds.

500 acres, yearly rent 10 s., "St. Edmonds," surveyed 1651 for William Parker, on the Cliffts, adjoining Bennett land. Possessed by William Niclos and Thomas Hinton.

1150 acres, yearly rent 1.. 5.. 0, "Upper Bennett," surveyed 1651 for Richard Bennett, adjoining Thomas Marsh, on Bay side. Possessed by widow Scott & Charles Lancelott, Gilbert Scott, Richard Dallam, & William Nichols.

500 acres, yearly rent 10 s., "Majors Choice," surveyed 1664 for Thomas Marsh, on the Cliffts, near Bay side, being part of land surveyed by Robert Clark, surveyor. Possessed by widow Thomas Sterling.

40 acres, yearly rent 1 s., 7 d., "Bennetts Refuge," surveyed 1682 for John Bennett, upon Fishing Creek, adjoining "Majors Choice." Possessed by widow of Thomas Sterling, for ye orphans.

39 acres, yearly rent 1 s., 6 d., "Addition to Major's Choice," surveyed 1694 for Thomas Sterling, at Bay Side. Possessed by widow of Thomas Sterling.

40 acres, yearly rent 1 s., 7 d., "Sterlings Chance," surveyed 1682 for Thomas Sterling, on Fishing Creek, adjoining land called Silverton. Possessed by widow of Thomas Sterling.

550 acres, yearly rent 11 s., "Sterlings Nest," surveyed 1663 for Thomas Sterling, on west side of Chesapeake bay, near Fishing Creek. Poss. by widow Sterling.

300 acres, yearly rent 12 s., "Sterlings Purchase," surveyed 1679, for Thomas Sterling. Possessed by widow Sterling.

1138 acres, yearly rent 1.. 9.. 3, "St. James," surveyed 1666, for Arthur Thompson, on branch of Fishing Creek, was surveyed for Coll. William Holland, 1703. Possessed by Col. William Holland, and WILLIAM DERUMPLE.

1000 acres, yearly rent 1.. 0.. 0.., "Swinfens Rest," surveyed 1666 for Thomas Swinfens, on Patuxent river & Fishing Creek. Possessed by Richard Rake, George Parker, Robert Sommor & ye orphans of John Sunderland.

200 acres, yearly rent 4 s., "Alexanders Hope," surveyed 1666, for Alexander Magruder, on Fishing Creek, adjoining Arthur Thompson. Possessed by WILLIAM DERUMPLE.

100 acres, yearly rent 2 s., "Clares Hundred," surveyed 1663 for Mark Clare, on Fishing Creek. Possessed by William Jones.

125 acres, yearly rent 2 s., 6 d., "Dunvin Alias," surveyed 1663. Patented 1663, and granted to John Cobreth on banks of Fishing Creek, adjoining "Clares Hundred." Possessed by William Jones.

150 acres, yearly rent 5 s., "Brookes Neck," surveyed 1666 for Major Thomas Brooke, in Fishing Creek, Bay side & banks of Hunting Creek, from river Patuxent. Possessed by Jacob Stalling.

150 acres, yearly rent 6 s., "Troublesome," surveyed for William Kemp, 1678, on banks of Fishing Creek, adjoining "Kemps Fresh." Possessed by Dinah Ford, widow.

250 acres, yearly rent 5 s., "Kemps Freehold," surveyed 1663 for William Kemp, in banks of Fishing Creek. Possessed by Dinah Ford widow, John Bull, & SEABORN TUCKER.

1150 acres, yearly rent 1 s., 3 d., "Robinsons Rest," surveyed 1663 for Henry Robinson, on banks of Plumb Creek. Possessed by Gilbert Scott, John Stalling, John Rose, Henry Streakland, Joseph Streakland, John Davis, Robert Heigh, Charles Rye, for ye orphans of Edward Isaac.

1100 acres, yearly rent 1 pound, 2 s., "Leitchworths Chance," surveyed 1663 for Thomas Leitchworth, in branch of Plumb Point Creek, near Henry Robinson's land. Possessed by Samuel Chew & Richard Johns.

100 acres, yearly rent 4 s., "Purchase," surveyed 1680 for Thomas Jones, in banks of Plum, Point Creek. Possessed by Abraham Johns.

500 acres, yearly rent 12 s., "Good Luck," surveyed 1679 for John Cobreth, at head of Hunting Creek. Possessed by Edward Reynolds, & Thomas Horner.

250 acres, yearly rent 5 s., "Dear Quarter," surveyed 1663 for Francis Billingsley, beg. at "Leitchworths Chance." Possessed by Abraham Burckhead.

350 acres, yearly rent 7 s., "Cornhill," surveyed 1663, for Francis Billingsley, on main branch of Fishing Creek & Hunting Creeks, Possessed by Susannah the Relict of Francis Billingsley.

10 acres, yearly rent 5 d., "Adjoinder," surveyed 1682 for Thomas Hinton, adjoining his dwelling on the Cliffts. Possessed by Thomas Hinton.

150 acres, yearly rent 6 s., "Stallings Lott," surveyed 1677 for Richard Stalling. Possessed by John Stalling.

50 acres, yearly rent 2 s., "Roberts Chance," surveyed 1670 for Robert Heigh, at head of Philip Thomas land near George Peake, land possessed by James Heigh.

15 acres, yearly rent 7&½ d., "Roberts Addition," surveyed 1701 for Robert Heigh, near Plumb Point, on the Cliffts, possessed by James Heigh.

40 acres, yearly rent 1 s., 7 d., "Jones Chance," surveyed 1700 for James Heigh, on the Cliffts, near his dwelling, possessed by James Heigh.

21 acres, yearly rent 10 s., "James Addition," surveyed 1701 for James Heigh, at Plumb Point, near the Cliffts. Possessed by James Heigh.

15 acres, yearly rent 7&½ d., "Samuels Addition," surveyed 1701 for Samuel Heigh, near Plumb Point. Possessed by Samuel Heigh.

10 acres, yearly rent 5 d., "Chalk Hill," surveyed 1663 for Francis Chalk, on Plumb Point, near Cliffts. Possessed by John Leach.

11 acres, yearly rent 2&½ d., "Little Land," surveyed 1668 for Robert Heigh, near the Cliffts, on bank of Plumb Point Creek. Possessed by James Heigh.

100 acres, yearly rent 4 s., "Balls Chance," surveyed 1694 for Benjamin Ball, near the Cliffts, and near bank of Plumb Point Creek. Possessed by Benjamin Ball.

125 acres, yearly rent 5 s., "The Neglect," surveyed 1678 for Richard Johns, at Plumb Point Swamp adjoining "Batchelors Fortune," possessed by Benjamin Ball, for Robert Freeland's orphans.

33 acres, yearly rent 1 s., 4 d., "Addition to Balls Chance," surveyed 1696 for Benjamin Ball, adjoining "Balls Chance," possessed by Benjamin Ball.

200 acres, yearly rent 8 s., "Bennetts Desire," surveyed 1680 for John Bennett, east side of Patuxent River, adjoining Francis Billingsley. Possessed by James Dorsey.

450 acres, yearly rent 9 s., "Trumans Chance," surveyed for Thomas Truman, 1663, near the Cliffts, one mile from Chesapeake Bay, possessed by widow Susannah Billingsley, and Robert Harper, for Cosden orphans.

200 acres, yearly rent 4 s., "Batchelors Fortune," surveyed 1669 for Thomas Jones, near Marshs land, possessed by Richard Johns & Abraham Johns.

365 acres, yearly rent 14 s, 8 d., "Illingsworths Fortune," surveyed for William Illingsworth, near the Cliffts; re-surveyed 1683, possessed by George Harris, Peter Sewell, John & Benjamin Hance, & James Mackell.

1108 acres, yearly rent 1.. 2 s, 2 d., "Lordships Faver," surveyed 1663 for Charles Calvert, Esqr. Patented in name of Thomas Truman, 1663, in bank of Fishing Creek, possessed by John King, William Mead, William Holland, William Nicholls, Thomas Hinton, Richard Johns, for Hunts orphans.

200 acres, yearly rent 8 s., "Darby," surveyed 1679 for Francis Buxton, at head of Parkers Creek, on line of Nicholas Furnas land, possessed by Richard Johns.

112 acres, yearly rent 4 s, 6 d., "Johns Addition," surveyed 1678 for Richard Johns, adjoining Thomas Mears land, possessed by Richard Johns.

200 acres, yearly rent 8 s., "Newington," surveyed 1687 for John Hance, near Nicholas Furnas, possessed by John Hance & Benjamin Hance.

100 acres, yearly rent 4 s., "Devills Walk," surveyed for George Bussey, 1679, on main branch of Parkers Creek, near George Whittles land. Possessed by Edward Battson, for orphans of James Martin.

200 acres, yearly rent 8 s., "Chester," surveyed 1673 for Francis Buston, in banks of Parkers Creek, near George Bussey, land. Possessed by Edward Batson, for orphans of James Martin.

50 acres, yearly rent 1 s., "Brill," surveyed 1673 for Nicholas Furnas, possessed by James Thompson, and Edward Battson, for orphans of Martin.

50 acres, yearly rent 2 s., "The Neglect," surveyed 1678 for John Hance; beg. at "Illingsworths Fortune," possessed by Benjamin Hance.

300 acres, yearly rent 6 s., "Agreement," surveyed 1668, for James Shacklady & Richard Hammond, near the Cliffts, possessed by Edward Battson, for orphans of James Martin, John Hance, Benjamin Hance, Peter Sewell, and ISAAC MONNETT.

100 acres, yearly rent 2 s., "Addition," surveyed 1663, for Francis Billingsley, adjoining "Dear Quarters," possessed by Benjamin Ball.

250 acres, yearly rent 7 s., "Expectation," surveyed 1663, for Francis Billingsley, Christian Beard. Patented 1664, and near Cliffts. Possessed by Sarah, the widow of John Talbott.

150 acres, yearly rent 3 s., "Hopyard," surveyed 1654 for George Bussee, east side Patuxent river, near Parkers Creek, possessed by Abraham Johns, & Charles Beans, for Cosdens orphans.

250 acres, yearly rent 10 s, 2 d., "Whittles Rest," surveyed 1663 for George Whittle, near head of Parkers Creek, adjoining "Devils Walk," possessed by Richard Johns, James Beacham, William Beacham, Sampson Warren, for Spicknolds orphans, and Robert Wooden.

100 acres, yearly rent 4 s., "Farmsbury,"' surveyed 1704 for Benjamin Ball near Hunting Creek, in line of "Trumans Chance," possessed by Benjamin Ball.

50 acres, yearly rent 2 s., "Balls Lott," surveyed 1704 for Benjamin Ball, in bank of Hunting Creek, possessed by Benjamin Ball.

200 acres, yearly rent 4 s., "Kemps Desire," surveyed 1667 for Thomas Kemp, in Fishing Creek, adjoining Francis Swenson lands. This land is now included in survey of 1697, for George Lingan, possessed by George Lingan, in the name of "Lingans Purchase."

110 acres, yearly rent (not given) (nor is the date of survey given), land called "Neglect," possessed by William Holland, William Eicholls, and WILLIAM DERUMPLE.

Following the foregoing entries, which were inserted for the purpose of exhibiting the relatives, friends, neighbors and associates of ISAAC[1] MONNETT, the immigrant, in Calvert County at and subsequent to the year 1707, note further the statement succeeding.

From the records given in the preceding chapter (*ante*), the Family continued residents of the County for the next 100 years and WILLIAM[2] MONNETT (son of ISAAC[1]) was residing upon the tract of land, "William's Purchase," in 1753, as appears in the "debt book" of Calvert County for that year. It is likewise interesting to note the families composing the community at that period, hence, the following record:

> "Calvert County, January the 19th, 1753.
> There came William Ireland, Receiver of his Lordships Quit-rents for the County aforesaid before me the subscriber, one of his Lordships Justices of the peace for the aforesaid County, and made Oath on the Holy Evangeles that to the best of his knowledge & remembrance he has not received any money on any lands more than Contained in the foregoing Debt Book. Sworn before,
> David Arnold."

1753

Elizabeth Prindowell
Benjamin Hance
John Hance
Joseph Willson
Robert Freeland
Benjamin Johns
W. Joseph Harris
Jonathan Holladay
John Beckett
John Clare
Joseph Isaacke
John Scott
Job. Hunt
Josias Sunderland
John Dowell
Richard Blake
Capt. James Heighe
Thomas Reynolds
Josias Sunderland, Junr.
Jos. Willson
Parker Young
Benja. Sedgwick, Junr.
John Somervell
Benja. Dixon
ABSOLOM KENT
Thomas Manning
Thomas Ireland Junr.
JOSEPH KENT
WILLIAM DORRUMPLE
Thomas Marshall
Mary Wenman Junr.
Samuel Austin
James Dodson
John Norfalke
Samuel Rowland
James Frazor
Ann Mills
John Ward
Thomas Gray
RICHARD HELLEN
John Armstrong
Robert Sollars
Charles Clagett
Abraham Bowing (Bowin)
James Leach
John Mackall
James Morsell
David Bowin
William Parker
Thomas Ireland
Joseph Hance
Thomas Marshall
Joseph Dawkins
Richard Young
Isaac Bowin
William Skinner
John Gray (Patuxant)
John Winnall

W. JOHN DORRUMPLE
Richards Roberts
John Robinson (H. C.)
John Griffith
Ann Griffen
William Patterson
John Johnson Junr.
John & Isaac Baker
WM. & JOHN KENT
Thomas Freeman
John Simmonds
Samuel Dare
Benjamin Griffen
Richard Gibson
John Gibson
Jacob Stallings
Richard Deale
JACOB TUCKER
Thomas Holland
Isabelle Holland
Edmond Talbott
John Davis Scarff
William Layman
Richard Stallings
James Dorsey
James Sewall
William Harris Junr.
Richard Talbot
WILLIAM ALLNUTT
John Yoe
Margt. Rawlings
James Henley
Jacob Bowne
Benjamin Ellt
Robert Greves
William Sharpless
William Wilkinson
Isabella Brown
Maryland Skinner
John Bunyon
William MacDowell
Thomas Johnson
James Mackall heirs
Robert Brooke
Mary Bond
Basil Williamson
John Games
James Duke
Benjamin Duke, Sr.
EDWARD WOOD

Thomas Morgan
Eleanor Allton
Saml. Peacock
Lewis Griffith
Mary Freeland
SAMUEL SLY
Francis Bond
William Sansbury
John Due
John King
William Harrison
Nathan Smith
Richard Hall
Doct. John Hamilton
W. Joseph Smith
Joseph Galloway
John Hall
William Hardy
Joseph Biggerton
John Skinner
Walter Smith
James Deale
Adderton Skinner
Thomas King
James Brooke
Thos. Atterburry
Roger Boyce
Benjamin Hungerford
AARON WILLIAMS
John Standforth
BENJAMIN WOOD
Jeremiah Maulden
John Stone
John Whinfield
Martin Wells
William Harrison
George Lawrence
Richd. Everest
Michael Askew
John Stallings
Thos. Marshall, son of Wm.
(also in 1755 as "3rd")
James Clayton
John Taneyhill
Ellis Slater
The Rev. James Willimson
Henry Hardesty
George Hardesty
William Lyle
William Hickman
Joseph Sulivan

CALVERT COUNTY SCHOOL (LORDSHIP'S FAVOR.)

Benj. Sedgwick
Jacob French
Benj. Mackall
Roger Wheeler
Richard Ward
John Manors, heirs
("Smith's Joy")
Jeremiah Johnson
Jacob Deale
William Ireland
Henry House
John Peters heirs
Nathaniel Dare
Basil Smith
Gideon Turner
John Wilkinson
Wm. Dawkins
Michael Taney
John Gardner
William Dare
James Bowen
Joseph Talbott
Saml. Robinson
Abraham Barnes
George Johnson
Sam Harrison
Jane Phillips
John Johnson
John Griffin
Sam. Lyle
Sabret Lyle
Cleaverly Dare
Tho. Clark, Heirs
W. Neal Macguiniss
WILLIAM MONETT
Philip Dowell
John Smith (P. G. Co.)
Wm. Hickerson
James Kirsham
Francis Kirsham
Jacob Stallings
Geo. Maxwell
John Greves
Robert Lyle
Darcus Dawkins
Isaac Clare
John Beckett
Alex. Parrian
Jos. Dawkins
David Arnold
Clement Smith
Henry Harrison
John Leveal
Sam'l Hance
Thos. Talbott
Basil Brooke
Ann Broome
Joseph Skinner
James John Mackall
Rev'd George Cook
Ellis Dixon
Everest, for Pardo Heirs
Coll. Wm. Fitzhugh
Benj. Mackall
ALEX. HELLEN
Joseph Sollars
John Colepepper
Edwd. Blackburn
John Smith
Joshua Leach
James Norfolke
Eliz. Hutchins
Sarah Waters
Sarah Smith
Christopher Hance
Thos. Holland
Ann Bond
Isaac Essex
Joseph Wilkinson
Thos. Taney
Jacob Hooper heirs
John Willen
WALTER HELLEN
John Smith (St. Leonards)
Mary Edmonds
Thomas Wilson
William Holland
Tobias Crosby
Michael Catterton
Sarah Hume
Young Parran
Alexanders Deale
Newman Harvey
Sarah Lane
Humphrey Batt
Samuel Parran
William Harris
Major John Smith
JNO. TUCKER
W. Roger Boyce

Edwd. Gardner
Roger Brooke
W. Stephen Dickerson
Thomas Hunt
William Sollars
Robert Gardner
W. Robert Lyle
John Cnittum
Phillip Dossey
Gideon Dare
John Gray (Cliffts)
JAMES HELLEN
W. Wm. Willmoth
Joshua Sedgwick
James Brinley
Jane Hall
Lewis Lervin
William Day
William Blackburn
James Weemes
Michael Phillips
Roger Brooke
Robt. Tomkins (Henry)
Philemon Young
Capt. Edwd. Gant
Michl. Snormsted
John Brome
THOS. HELLEN
Dr. Leonard Hollody
Edwd. Hungerford
George Hall
Thos. Brome
Rebecca Young
Phillip Thomas
Francis Chew
Samuel Chew
Benj. Tasker
David Weems
Rich. Chew
Phillip Gover
Samuel Gover's heirs
Ephraim Gover
James Skinner
Leonard Skinner
George Fowler
Joseph Fowler
Richard Johns

Total Rent, £151.. 10.. 2¾.

RECORDS, LAND COMMISSIONERS' OFFICE, ANNAPOLIS, MARYLAND. INDEX OF EARLY SETTLERS (I TO Z), 1633 TO 1680.

Robert Mines (Liber 15, Folio 430-440), transported 1677.

John Minnett (5-412), trans. 1658-63.

David Money (15-537), trans. 1679.

THOMAS SPRIGG (Liber 5, Folio 182), Uncle of Thos. Stone (Governor), trans. 1662.

Nicholas Massey (6-159), trans. 1652.

Arthur Nuthall (18-168), service, 1674-5, 223.

Nicholas Nuthall (12-383), trans., 1676.

ELEANOR NUTHALL (12-576), trans., 1670.

JAMES NUTTHALL (5-343), son of John, trans., 1663.

JOHN NUTHALL (5-343), immigrant, 1663.

JOHN NUTTHALL (5-343), *son of John*, trans., 1663.

GEORGE YOUNG (10-168), trans., 1660.
" (7-563), trans., 1665.
" (17- 33), of Somerset Co., immig., 1672.
" (17-440), trans., 1673-18, 38.
" (18-313), trans., 1675.

WILLIAM WILLIAMS (5- 90), trans., 1656.
" (Q-435), trans., 1658.
" (4- 10, 22), servant, trans., 1658.
" (4-551), trans., 1661.
" (6- 16), immig., 1663.
" (6-235), trans., 1663. 16, 536.
" (18-296), trans., 1674.
" (15-397), trans., 1676.

Thomas Burl (Burrell) (Liber 15, p. 430), transported 1677.

John Burrell (Liber 15, p. 564-841), and wife Ann, trans. 1673, also daughter, Ann.

Ralph Burrell (Liber 10, p. 556), transported 1664-5.

CRABB, HENRY (Liber 9, p. 21), transported 1665.

Crabb, Henry (Liber 17, p. 354), of Kent, 1672.

Crabb, Martha (A. B. H., p. 12) servant, 1648.

HILLARY THOMAS (Liber 4, p. 551), transported 1661.

Hellen Nathaniel (Liber 16, p. 396), trans., 1671.

Robert Burle (Burrell), trans. 1656 (Liber 5, Folio 431).

Robert Burle "Demands Seven hundred acres of land for transporting himself and six persons into this Province, this present year 1649, viz: Mary, his wife, Robert Burle, Jr., Stephen Burle, William Hobman, Nat. Clark, and Rebecca Kitteridge at his own expence." Warrants to survey and lay out four hundred fifty acres first July 1649 (Liber 4B & 2, Folio 439).

Charles Sly, transported Sept. 20, 1664.

John Sly, transported Jan. 20, 1669.

Osban, Thomas, Liber 9, folio 165; Trans. 1660.

Osband, William, Liber 10, folio 395-394; Trans. 1666.

Osborne, Henry, Liber A. B. H., folio 273; Immig. 1651.

Osborne, Henry, Liber 5, folio 203; Trans. 1662.

Osborne, Edward, Liber 15, folio 503; Trans. 1678.

Osborne, Henry, Liber 20, folio 46; of Calvert County; died intestate prior to 1678, leaving two daughters, Rebecca, wife of Anthony Dawson, and Sarah, unmarried.

Osborne, James, Liber 15, folio 390; Trans. 1675.

Osborne, John, Liber 15, folio 376; Trans. 1676.

Osborne, John, Liber 15, folio 452; Trans. 1678.

Osborne, Jonas, Liber 5, folio 373; Trans. 1660.

Osborne, Richard, Liber 15, folio 452; Trans. 1678.

Osborne, Robert, Liber 15, folio 517; Trans. 1678.

Osborne, Samuel, Liber 6, folio 217; Trans. 1663.

Osborne, Thomas, Liber 4, folio 70; Service 1659.

Osborne, Thomas, Liber 13, folio 113; Trans. 1676.

Osborne, Thomas, Liber 10, folio 469; Trans. 1667.

Osborne, William, Liber 9, folio 487; Immig. 1664.

Osbourn, Catherine, Liber A. B. H., folio 273; wife of Henry, Trans. 1651.

Osbourne, Rebecca, Liber A. B. H., folio 273; daughter of Henry, Trans. 1651.

Osbourne, Charles, Liber 15, folio 454; Trans. 1677.

Sarah Williams (4-64), wife of Morgan, trans., 1652.

Sarah Williams (4-64), daughter of Morgan, *idem.*

Barach Williams (15-504), trans., 1662-6, 15.

"Sept. 14, 1662. This day came Thomas Sprigg, and demand five hundred Acres of Land by Virtue of the renewment of a Warrant of four hundred Acres of Land, and an assignment of a hundred Acres of Land. Assigned him by Thomas Stone in an assignment in these words following. Warrant return the last february.

I do hereby assign unto my Uncle Thomas Sprigg, my right and title of my rights, of one hundred Acres of Land, which is now upon record, as Wittness my hand this third of August One Thousand Six hundred Sixty and two.

Signed Tho. Stone." (5-182).

"John Nutthall, Gent. Enters these rights in behalf and for the use of Stephen Horsey, Vizt; himself John and James Nutthall, his children; Henry Aspinall, Henry Fletcher, Stephen Bird, James Page, John Cooper, John George, Hugh Nash and Robert Large,—John Nutthall. Coramine: William Brettoire. Feb. 22, 1663-4." (5-343). (*Vide*, more rights fol. 37).

"John Freeman Enters Rights for transportation of Thomas Chanellor in the year 55. Ann Derby, Mary Ledeman, William Williams, Sibella Price, transported in Anno 56, February 22 (5-90).

"And, the sd. Bussey also demands Land for the transportation of Willm. Williams, the sd. Busseys Servt.. transported in Anno. 1658." (4-22.)

"12 May 1659.

"George Goldsmith, demands 300 acres of Land assigned him by Emund Harro. These presents Wittnesseth That I Edmund Harro do assign all the Right of Land due unto me for transporting of six servants into this province of Maryland named as followeth. Thomas Porenelle, Richard Slipne, John Trippett, William Williams, William Higlett and John Jones, over unto George Goldsmith or his assigns, as Witness my hand this 8th Day of March, 1658. Testes: William Hamshed, Edmund Harro (his mark)." (4-10.)

"May 13, 1658-61.

"Transported by Thomas Powell, these persons following: Howell Powell, Elizabeth Powell, Ann Powell, Philip Jones, Jeremiah Clarke, William Williams, John Button, Richard Gorsuch, Elizabeth Gorsuch, List of the above said rights are entered in the behalf of Richard Gorsuch by Thomas Powell." (4-551.)

"Warrant index for 50 acres returned 25th, Decembr., next. Morgan Williams demands land for transporting himself, Sarah his wife, and one child named Sarah into this province Ano 1652, the right to which land the sd. Morgan assigned over to William Danes, 29th July, 1659, and the said William Danes, again this day, July the 29th, 1659, assigneth the same over to Thomas Dykes. Michael Williams, Thomas Williams, Sarah Williams." (4-580.)

"Eleanor Nutthall," (12-576) (long, but very interesting, ½ p.)

"25 September 1666. Then came George Harris and demands land for transporting himself William Morgan, and George Young into this province in anno, 1660. Warrant issued in the said George Harris name for one hundred and fifty acres of land dated 25th September, 25th Jan. next." (10-168.)

"The first Henry Kent, Thomesin Kent, William Young, George Young, John Kent, John Kent, Henry Kent, Thomas Kent, William James, John Pertiner, Mary Clarke. The mark of Henry O. Kent:
Witness: Pine Blackwood, John Edward (7-563).

"Eodemdie (June the 6th, 1672).
George Young of this County, planter, proved, etc., 50 acres." (17-33.)

Index-Patent and Unpatented Certificates (Page 54, No. 710).
Name of Tract, "Burrell's Disappointment." For whom surveyed. James Williamson. Located in Frederick County.

"Rent Roll, Vol. I, "Calvert, Prince George, Frederick Counties (one volume), "300 " 6 " "Agreement" Sur. 4, Decr. 1668 for James Shacklady & Richd Hammond, near the "Cliffts in the Woods." Possrs. 150 acres, Edwd. Battson for the orpns of James Martin, 50 acres Jno Hance, Benj. Hance, 1714:50 acres. Peter Sewall 50 acres (opp. p.). ISAAC MONNETT 50 " 1 " ; John Hance from Peter Sewell 26th Novembr, 1708."

The reader will note the ISAAC[1] MONNET entry and the suggestive dates, 1708 and 1714.

"Early Settlers" (Liber 15, B, folio 840, Talbott Co.) These may certify that John Burrell transported himself and Ann Burrell, his wife, and Ann Burrell, his daughter, and, Elizabeth Ballen into this province, to inhabit, in the year 1673, proved before Me the 3rd of February, 1678."

(Liber 10, Folio 556.) "Rights of land due for transporting the several persons under written in the year 1664 and 1665, Ralph Burrell, (et al.). These rights sworn to by William Tetler shall this 24 day of June 1667 and Allowed him.

Philip Calvert."

(Liber 9, folio 21.) James Ringeld dds. (demands) Land for transporting Eleanor Jones: Edward Davis William Hopkins & HENRY CRABB. Warrants pr. two hundred acres dated *supra.* fifth and twenty July one thousand six hundred sixty five."

"Henry Crabb of Kent County produced and proved then, one right due to him for his time of Service performed in this Province owen me by Nath. Ward. (Liber 17, folio 354.)
Know all men by these presents that I Henry Crabb of Kent County, here bargained, sold, assigned and set over unto Nathan Ward of Talbott County, Gent. one Right due me for my time Service performed in this Province and all my rights, titles and interest to the land due for the same.
In Witness whereof, I have hereunto set my hand & seal this Sixteenth of November, 1672.

Henry Crabb, Sine."

(Liber 4, folio 551.) "John Baleman demanded Land for transporting Joyce Davis, Susan Bland, Philip Burgess, Richard Clarke, THOMES HILLARY, Thomas Freyman, Robert Ditcher, David Cooper, Francis Sewell, John Nesey, Ann Grower and Jane Clerer, May 2, 1661."

(Folio 16, p. 396.) "Came Andrew Woodbeary of Salem, and proved his right for one hundred acres of land for transporting Wm. Lord, and NATHANIEL HELEN into this Province to inhabit and desires three hundred and more for transporting others. 26 Dec. 1671."

MISCELLANEOUS ITEMS FROM RENT ROLLS FOR CALVERT, PRINCE GEORGE AND FREDERICK COUNTIES.

"12 " " 6, Hellens Lott," Sur. 27 May, 1706, for DAVID HELLEN on the north side Patuxent River, beginning at a bounded black Oak at the head of Briskeys Cove. Possd. by David Hellen.

"David Hellen, 'Hooper Neck,'" 1707.

"WILLIAM WILLIAMS, 'The Border,'" (*circ. idem.* date.)

"'Bradford,' 1665. Barkley to Geo. Hardesty poss. by THOMAS HILLARY. 150 Acres " 3 " Wm. Wilkinson from Thos. Hillary, 24 April 1733."

"200 " 8 " 'Grantham,' Sur. 2 May, 1670 for Henry Coal at a bounded white oak in the branches of Hardesty Creek possd. by Henry Coal; 200 A " 4 " John Smith from Thomas Hillary, 30th September 1719.

"'Burrells Bower,' Surveyed 27th March, 1741 for Francis Burrell, beginning at a bounded white oak standing by the head of Anteatom and within a quarter of a mile of the Said Creek, patented 20th August, 1742 (Frederick County.)"

"50 acres 2.. 0, 'Burrells Choice,' Survd. for Francis Burrell Junr, the 3 Aug. 1747. Beginning at a bounded White Oak standing on the West side of Anteatom. Patd. 3d Aug. 1747 (Frederick County)."

100.. 4.. "Addn to Kettering," Surveyed Mar. 25, 1719 for Tho. Sprigg. Beg. at a bounded white oak standing on the west side of the Western branch of Patuxent River being the Beg. tree of a tract of Land called "Kettering."

Osborn Sprigg from Thomas Sprigg Senr. 13 Feb. 1722. Edward Sprigg from Thomas Sprigg Senr. 13 Feby, 1722.

5000 acres, "Merryland," Sur. 14th Novr. 1730 for Benja. Tasker. Beg. at a bounded ash Standing on the Bank of Potomack River, patt. & Capt. John Colvill. Included in "Resurvey of Merryland." (Frederick County.)

This was the Hillary Homestead.

6300 12.. 12.. 0.
"Merryland," Originally so called "Res." the fourth of February 1732 for Capt. John Colvill Lying in the County aforesaid Beginning at a Bounded Ash.

500 a. 1.. ....
"Spriggs Request," Sur. 20 July 1698 for Tho. Sprigg being pt of his Sons Mannr of 3000 acres, beg. at a bd hiccory at ye NW Corner of the sd Mannr thence East. Poss's Tho. Prather.

"58 : 2 : 4 "The Pickax," Surv. for Thos. Hillary, 22 of Feb. 1740."

Rent Roll, Calvert County (Vol. No. 3, page 9.)
300 acres Rent 0.. 6.. 0 Agreement Surveyed 4th December 1668 for James Shacklady and Richard Hammond near the Cliffts in the Woods Possr; 50 acres Benjamin Hance; 50 acres John Hance; 50 acres ISAAC MONETT; 150 acres Gideon Dare.

Possr 50 acres 0.. 1.. Benja. Hance.
50 acres 0.. 1.. 0 John Hance.
50 acres 0.. 1.. 0 William Allnutt.
150 acres 0.. 3.. 0 Gideon Dare.

Note change of ownership; this is as late as 1730.

(Page 16) 550, "Hoopers Neck." Walter Hellen, Alex. Hellen.

(Page 23), "The Warren," Thomas Hellen.

(Page 28), "Meltons Lott," "Persia," Richard Hellen.

(Page 30), "Truswell," "Harrow on the Hill," Richard Hellen.

(Page 31), "Busseys Lott," Thomas Hellen.

"Durding Branch," 937 acres, Aaron Williams, 124 acres and 210 acres."

(Page 35) 350, "Friendship Rectified," Sur. Jan. 9, 1680 for George Young, 350 acres Aaron Williams.

(Page 40), "Littlefield," Sur. 1667, Aaron Williams.

(Page 46), 206 a. 0.. 8.. 3 "Williams Purchase," Surveyed for WILLIAM WILLIAMS, JUNR, in the Branches of the Battle Creek.

Poss, WILLIAM MONETT. Possr WILLIAM MONETT, 206 acres 0.. 8.. 3.

(Page 49), "Morocco," Samuel Slye.

(Page 77), "Williams Hardship," 250 acres Sur. Aaron Williams, 1745.

(Page 81), 50 A. 0.. 2.. 0.

"Williams Rest," Sur. 19 February 1703, for William Williams, in the Branches of Parker's Creek beginning at the Eastermost Bound of the Land that William Williams lives on. Possr Aaron Williams.

WILL OF GEORGE YOUNG.

(Liber 14, folio 614):

"I, George Young, of Calvert County in the Province of Maryland," dated 2d April 1718, wills eldest son, William Young part of land called "Young's Attempt." Wills sons, John Young and Francis Young, the remaining part of said land equally. Wills wife, Elizabeth Young, the third part of Estate. Wills son Benjamin Young's widow, Mary Young, ten pounds. "My further desire that all my personal estate be equally divided Amongst my nine children now living, namely William Young, Henry Young, John Young & Francis Young of the males, and Sarah Smith, Anne Demillion, Mary Bennett, Grace Miller & ELLINER HILLARY of the Females. And in right of my son George Young, Deceased, I give unto his four children his proportionable part, to be equally divided among them & in right of my daughter Elizabeth Swan, deceased, I give her proportionable part of my said personal estate to her sons Edward Swan, George Swan, James Swan, the same to be theirs when of age or day of marriage." Appoints Eldest son, Wm. Young, Executor. George Young (Seal)

Witnesses: James Ayline
Thomas Bradley
Nichol Spoone." Probated June 7, 1718.

(Calvert County Rent Roll.)

300 a. 0.. 6.. 0 "Agreement" Survd 14th Decem. 1668 for James Shacklady and (Nicholas) Richard Hammond near "the Cliffts in the Woods."

50 0.. 1.. 0 Benjamin Hance
50 0.. 1.. 0 John Hance
150 0.. 1.. 0 William Allnutt
150 0.. 3.. 0 Gideon Dare
100 0.. 2.. 0 William Alnutt

This about the year 1750 and shows change of ownership from ISAAC[1] MONNETT.

"206 0.. 8.. 3 'Williams Purchase' Survd for WILLIAM WILLIAMS JUNR., in the Branches of Battle Creek. Poss 206 0.. 8.. 3. (Liber C. D.) WILLIAM MONETT." Prob. year 1753. (Folio 224, Cert. Pat.)

(Vol. 4, p. 42) 206 8.. 3, "Williams Purchase," Survd for WILLIAM WILLIAMS, JUNR., in the Branches of Battle Creek.
WILLIAM MONETT, Possr.

Index. Md. Chancery Records. (Liber P. C. 1671-1712, p. 363.)

WILLIAMS WM., 70 years, deposed he was employed by Edward Keen to mark rails and made a fence near Matthews Burnhams house to Keens Dwelling. Oct. 12, 1712. Chan. P. C. 859.

(Page 364) WILLIAM WILLIAMS, 70, deposed he was told the bounded tree of Woodmans Stochley stood near present stake. Oct. 12, 1712. Chan. P. C. 859.

Prince George County Rent Rolls. (No. 2, p. 107.)

300 acres, yearly rent 12 s. "Addition to Bacon Hall," Surveyed 2 April 1707 for THOMAS SPRIGG. Beginning at a White Oak post 120 acres Jonas Seins 100 acres by JEREMIAH CRABB.

Inventory and Account (Vol. 31, p. 123.)

"Jan. 9, 1709. An Inventory of the goods, Chattles and Credits of WILLIAM WILLIAMS, late of Calvert County appraised by Benjamin Ball and Thomas Mauldin Amnty, £39.. 6.. 2."

(Page 134) "The account of Sarah Williams, late of Calvert County, who charges herself with £39.. 6.. 2, and allowance of £14. Then came SARAH WILLIAMS, Administratrix of WILLIAM WILLIAMS, late of Calvert County and made oath March 17, 1709 to the correctness thereof."

Prince George County Rent Roll, No. 1, p. 59.

"The Three Sisters," Surveyed 11 January 1683 for THOMAS HILLARY. Possed 250 acres 50 s. rent Walter Williams,
300 acres 17 s. rent THOS. HILLARY,
133 acres 5 s. 4 d. HENRY HILLARY,
320 acres 12 s. 10 d. Thos. Williams,
87 acres, rent 3 s. 6 d. WILLIAM HILLARY."

Rent Roll, Frederick County (No. 1, p. 21).

470 acres, rent 0.. 18.. 9, "The Deer Park," Survey, 19 April 1722, for RALPH CRABB. Beginning at a bounded White Oak standing in a glade. Posse. 470 acres 18s. 9d. JEREMIAH CRABB."

(Opp. page.) 470 acres 0.. 18.. 10, Jeremiah Crabb from PRISCILLA CRABB 14 Aug. 1753. 12 a. 0.. 0.. 6. Thomas Clarkson from Jeremiah Crabb 26 May 1755.

458 acres 0.. 18.. 4. Williamson Bruce, from same parties as next above, 16 Feb. 1756.

(Page 23.) 1000 acres 2.. 00.. 0, "Woodstock," Sur. 3 January 1722 for THOMAS SPRIGG JUNR., on the North Side of a Branch that falls into the Mouth of Manococy. Possr 1000 a. 2.. 0.. 0.
Thomas Sprigg.

Annapolis Wills (Liber 41, p. 424.)

"I, JEREMIAH CRABB of Ann Arundel County," wills land in Ann Arundel County called "Crabbs Purchase," 124 acres he sold at vendue. Wills wife, Sarah Crabb, all that tract of land lying in Ann Arundel County called "Row-down Security," "where I now dwell." Wills Nephew, Jeremiah Crabb, "the son of my deceased brother, Henry Wright Crabb," and "my nephew Jeremiah Crabb, the son of my brother Edward Crabb"; "to my Nephew, JEREMIAH HILLARY, the son of my sister MARGARET HILLARY"; and "to my Nephew, Jeremiah Lansdale, the son of my sister Eleanor Lansdale, to them and each of them, the sum of Fifty Pounds, Common Currency to be paid them and each of them as they shall arrive at the age of Twenty-one years." Appoints wife Lucy Crabb executrix. Dated 18 April 1773.
Jeremiah Crabb.

Witness: Rachel Harwood,
Thomas Harwood,
Wm. T. Wooten. Probated April 7, 1777.

(Liber 32, p. 86.)

"I, Henry Wright Crabb of Frederick County;" Wills wife the plantation "whereon I now dwell for and during her natural life, she making no destruction or waste thereupon, together with one negro girl named Amy. The said Amy after the death of my wife, I give to my daughter Elizabeth. I also give to my four sons, Richard, Ralph, John and Jeremiah and my daughter Elizabeth all the land I possess upon Monocasie, share and share alike, consisting of about 3000 acres, more or less, 150 acres lying at the lower end of the "resurvey of Valentine's Garden," so as to include the houses wherein Lawrence Owen formerly kept Tavern excepted,—my desire is that said shall descend to my son Jeremiah in said 150 acres excepted. I bequeath to CAPTAIN WILLIAM WILLIAMS and his heirs." Appoints Coll. Samuel Beall and Capt. William Dent "to divide the above, to divide said land equally among my said children." Appoints wife Ann Executrix. Dated 30 Jan. 1763. Henry Wright Crabb.

Witness: Jeremiah Bernard,
Alex. Irvine,
Besil Adamson. Probated 30 June, 1764.

Rent Roll, Frederick County (Vol. I, p. 47.)

260 acres 0.. 10.. 5. "Stock Quarter," surveyed 8, 1734 for Osborn Sprigg, lying near Bennetts Creek. Possr. 160 acres 0.. 6.. 5 Osborn Spriggs. 100 acres 0.. 4.. 0, THOMAS HILLARY.

(Page 52) "Exchange" & "New Exchange," surveyed 1721. ALEXANDER BURRELL or Barrell.

(Page 76.) 58 acres, 0.. 2.. 4. "The Pick Ax," surveyed for Thomas Hillary 22d of February 1740. Poss. 58 acres 0.. 2.. 4, Thomas Hillary.

(Page 77.) 80, 0.. 3.. 2½ "Sugar Loaf," surveyed for THOMAS HILLARY, April 7th, 1741. Possr. 80 a. 0.. 3.. 2, WILLIAM HILLARY.

(Opp. page.) 80, 0.. 3.. 2½, Resurveyed into "The Resurvey on the Sugar Loaf." (Lib. No. 3, folio 139.) This land not entered in the Revenue Office books.

(Page 81), 50 0.. 20.. 0: "Burrells Bower," surveyed 24th Marche, 1741, for FRANCIS BURRELL. Beg. at a bounded white Oak standing by the Head of Anteatum and within a quarter of a Mile of the said Creek. Pat. 20th Augt, 1742. Possr. 50 a, 0.. 2.. 0, FRANCIS BURRELL, SENR.

(Opp. page.) 50 a. 10.. 2.. 0, Andrew Booker from FRANCIS BURRELL, 20th January, 1764.

(Page 118.) 100 a. 0.. 4.. 0, "The Sink Spring," surveyed for DANIEL SLEAGLE, 21 Aug. 1744. Beg. at a bounded white Oak standing on the South Side of Dickinson's Branch, being a draught of little Hunting Creek. Pat. 21 Aug. 1744. Possr. 100 a., 0.. 4.. 0, Daniel Sleagle.

(Page 131.) 108 a., 0.. 4.. 4, "The Half Moon," surveyed for STOSIL (Christopher) SLEAGLE 13 of July 1744. Beg. at a bounded Hickory Tree, standing at the East Side of Pipe Creek just above the Mouth of the Meadow Branch, pat. 13 July 1744. Poss. 108, 0.. 4.. 4, STEFFEL (Christopher) SHAUGHLE.

(Opp. page.) 108 a., 0.. 4.. 4, Jacob Slagel from Stophel Slagel, 15 June 1762.

(Page 168.) 50 a., 0.. 2.. 0, "Burrell's Choice," surveyed for FRANCIS BURRELL JUNR., 3d of Aug. 1747. beg. at a bounded white Oak standing on the West side of Anteatum. pat. 3d Aug. 1747. Poss. 50 a., 0.. 2.. 0.., Francis Burrell, Junr.

(Opp. page.) 50 a., 0.. 2.. 0, Joseph Robinett from FRANCIS BURRELL, 19th January 1756. Several transfers finally to Jacob Hofman, Catharine Hofman.

(Vol. 2, p. 21.) 470 a., 18.. 9½. "The Deer Park," Surveyed 19th April 1722 for RALPH CRABB beg: at a bounded White Oak standing in a glade. JEREMIAH CRABB, Possr.

(Vol. 2, p. 23.) 1000 a., 2.. 0.. 0.., "Woodstock," Surveyed 3d Jany., 1722 for THOMAS SPRIGG JUNR., on the North side of a Branch that falls into the Mouth of Monococy. Thomas Sprigg, Possr.

(Page 45.) 517 a., 1.. 0.. 8½, "Gittingshah," had Surveyed 27th July 1724 for Thomas Gittings and THOMAS SPRIGG and Patented THOMAS SPRIGG, son of the aforesaid THOMAS SPRIGG, and Richard Simmons.

(Vol. W. R. C. 1676-1699.)

This present Deed made 2 July, 1696, Between THOMAS SPRIGG, GENT., and ELLINOR, his wife, of Prince George's County, Md., of the one part, and JOHN NUTTHALL of St. Mary's Co., Md., of the other part. For Divisions causes to my moving and for 5500 lbs. good sound Tobacco paid by John Nuthall sells land purchased by THOMAS SPRIGG of Capt. Thomas Cirmoby, lying on the south side of Rich Creek and Calvin Creek, 250 acres.

THOS. SPRIGG.
ELINOR SPRIGG.

John Sprigg,
Clay Sprigg.

(Chancery Record No. 1, 1668-1671, p. 1.)

This Indenture made 20 March, A. D. 1668, Second and Thirtieth year of Caecilius, Lord and Proprietor of Maryland, Between JOHN NUTTHALL of Saint Marys County, Maryland, Gent., of one part and Monsieur Mark Cordea of Saint John's, in said County of St. Mary's, freeholder, of the other part. Witness that JOHN NUTTHALL in consideration of Five pounds lawful money of England, paid by Mark Cordea, sells land named "St. Elizabeth

Manor," lately purchased by JOHN NUTTHALL, deceased father of the said John Nutthall, who purchased from Capt. Thomas Cornwallis, and now in occupation of the said JOHN NUTTHALL for the quantity of Three Score Thousand Pounds of good and merchantable tobacco in Cask at two entire payments, say 30,000 lbs. 10 Oct. next, one 30,000 lbs. 10 Oct. 1670, at some place in St. Marys.

Acknowledged the 23d day of March, 1668.

Phillip Calvert.

(St. Mary's Co., Md., Rent Rolls, No. 1, p. 15.)

2000 acres, yearly rent, £2, "Cornwallis Cross." Surveyed 9 Sept. 1639. For this Cornwallis reserved rent at 400 lbs. wheat, &c.

Poss., William Herbert.

(Page 15, St. Mary's Rent Roll.)

1000 acres of this land, JAMES NUTHALL from JOHN NUTHALL, 4 April, 1670. 2000 acres Walter Hall from JOHN NUTHALL, 1 April 1670, 1200 acres Walter Hall from JOHN NUTHALL, 30 Feb. 1672.

The rent of this land is reserved in grain.

(Page 15.) 2000 acres, yearly rent 2 pounds, "St. Elizabeths Manor." Surveyed 9 Sept. 1639 for Thomas Cornwallis, reserved rent is 400 lbs. wheat, &c.

1500 acres Mary Van Swearinger, 500 acres by Wm Bladen.

457 acres William Thompson from Vitris Herbert 12 Feb. 1724. 700 acres John Hicks from Matth. Herbert 18 April 1728, and John Dossey, Jr., from F. Herbert 27 Nov., 1750, John Carmichael from Philip Merrill & wife, 11 May 1730.

2000 acres Walter Hall from JOHN NUTHALL, 1 April 1670.

457 John Beall from William Thompson 10 April 1729.
The rent of the same is reserved in grain.

Records of the Provincial Court, for this Province of Maryland. Beginning the five and twentieth day of March, 1663.

(Liber BB, 1663-1665.) Indenture, 9 August 1661 in 13th year of the Ryn of Charles by the Grace of God King of England, Scotland, France & Ireland. Between JOHN NUTTHALL of Northampton County in Virginia, merchant of one part, and Thomas Cornwallis of Maryland in America, Esqr., Penelope his wife the other part.

WHEREAS Thomas Cornwallis and Penelope, his wife, By Indenture here sold all his Md. Manors. One is called "Cornwallis Cross," containing 2000 acres, and the other manor named "St. Elizabeth," containing 2000 acres being on ye north side of ye Creek called St. Juigos Creek, in Maryland, JOHN NUTTHALL paid 2000 lbs. of lawful money of England to Thomas Cornwallis, of ye house of Thomas Folsom, merchant att ye White Horse, situated Catucton Street in London, in manner paying last of Aug. 1662 lbs. and 300, 1st Aug. 1663. 300, 1st Aug. 1664, and 300 Aug. 1st, 1665. That ye said JOHN NUTTHALL shall send and deliver goods and commodities from Virginia & Maryland and pay the 1200 pounds.

JOHN NUTTHALL, with his seal.

Thomas Folsom,
Garvin Corbin,
Leonard Bates. Sen.

(Vol. JJ, 1669 to 1672, p. 101.)

Maryland *SS* Memorandum. That on the One and Twentieth Day of July in the 38th year of the Dominion of Cacilius In Anno

Dom. One Thousand six Hundred and Sixty Nine, Livery Seizin possession of the Cross Manor house to be all the members Lands & appurtainances, and also Elizabeth Manor, with all the members, Land & appurtainances to ye same Manor Belonging or appertaining, was by John Nuthall Delivered (by Turf and Twigg & Possession) to Walter Hall, to the wife of him the Said Walter, his heirs and assigns forever. In the presence of Blomfield, Richard May.

John Blomfield and Richard May made Oath yt they Saw Livery of Seizin made by the above named John Nutthall to the above named Walter Hall, in form as aforesaid. Before me this 7th Day of October 1670. Philip Calvert."

(Annapolis Deeds, Liber JJ, p. 131.)

Indenture 4 April in the 39th year of the Dom. of Cecilius, Absolute Lord and Proprietor of the Province of Maryland, Avalon, Lord Baron of Baltimore 1670. Between JOHN NUTTHALL of the County of St. Mary's, in the Province of Maryland, Gent. of one part and JAMES NUTTHALL of same County and Province of the other part.

Witnesseth, that JOHN NUTTHALL in consideration of twelve Thousand pounds of good Tobacco paid by James Nutthall sell all that tract of land which James Nuthall liveth on being part of land called "Cornwallis Cross Manor," lying in St. Marys County. Being at Quarter Creek bounding on George Wrights land.

JOHN NUTTHALL, seal.

Witness: Richard Moy,
Jno. Kelee.

(Liber M. M. 1672-1675, p. 20.)

Indenture made 13 February in 40th year of the Dominion of Cecillius Anno Domino, 1672. Between James Nutthall of Calvert Co., Md., of the one part and Walter Hall of St. Marys Co., Md.

Witnesseth, that James Nutthall (16,000) sixteen thousand pounds of Tobacco; Paid James Nutthall by Walter Hall, sells land late in the tenure or occupation of James Nutthall in St. Mary's County called "Cornwallis Cross Manor." Beginning at Quarter Creek. James (his X mark) Nutthall, seal.

Witnesses, Thos. Funel,
Jno. Bloomfield.

(Liber W. R. C. 1676-1699, p. 524.)

Indenture made 15 Nov. 1688. Between Elias Nutthall & Elizabeth, his wife, of the one part and Richard Ridgell of Calvert Co., Witness, that Elias & Elizabeth Nutthall for 6000 lbs. of Tobacco, paid by Richard Ridgell, sells land part of "Reserection Manor," lying on Patuxent River and an Arm called Back River formerly called Watts Neck bounded North Reeds Creek, 250 acres.

Elias Nutthall, seal.
Elizabeth Nutthall, seal.

Witness Robert Smith,
F. Sallinns.

(Liber W. R. C. 1676-1699, p. 482.)

Indenture made 15 Nov. 1688, Between JOHN NUTHALL of Calvert County, Maryland Sonne of JOHN NUTHALL late of St. Mary's Co., deceased and Barbara the wife of the said JOHN NUTTHALL the Sonne of the one part and Elizabeth Baker of St. Mary's, widow, of the other part, witnesses that for 1600 lbs. of Tobacco paid to Nutthall by Elizabeth Baker sells land near the city of St. Maries, in St. Maries County, North side of St. Magos

Creek formerly called Towne land being near land granted to Lieut. William Senis, Beg. at a marked oak, in length 320 feet 100 poles.
John (X, his mark) Nuthall.

Wit: P. Deyzer,
Tho. Grunnir.

ARCHIVES OF MARYLAND, 1636-1667.

(Page 348) Proceedings of the Council of Maryland, 1657-1660. At a Council held at Annarundell the 12th July. Among the commissioners for the County is the name of Robert Burle.

(Page 424) Proceedings of the council of Maryland, 1660-61. Indem Comon and oathe to Robert Burle, etc.

(Page 456) At a county court held at Severne for the county of Annarundell, Nov. 11, 1661, present Robert Burle, etc.

(Page 517) Robert Burle, nominated for sheriffe. At court held Mch. 14, 1664-5. Archives of Maryland, Vol. 5, 1667-89.

(Page 43) List of Lands surveyed and entered in the office of Virginia and Pattented that now fall in Maryland. John Williams. 400 acres. These have their Pattents. Charles Calvert, June 11, 1668.

(Page 101) At a council held at the City of Saint Marys, Dec. 6, 1671. Patents of John Williams and others.

ARCHIVES OF MARYLAND, 1666-1676.

(Page 229) An act for the paying of the Publieke charge of this Province. Bee it Enacted by the Rt. Honorable the Lord Proprietors by and with the advice and consent of the upper and lower houses of this present general assembly. That whereas there are several Sumes of Tobacco due from the public to the several inhabitants of the Respective Counties hereafter mentioned to be levied by an equal assessment this present year & to be paid as followeth to William Young of Talbut Co., 0444, also John Williams, 00791.

Annapolis Wills (Liber 5, Folio 150.)

I Robert Burle of Anne Arundel Co., wills son Stephen Burle, plantation I now dwell on, called in the Patent "Burles Hill," byt commonly called "Burles Banks." Also my great Wainscot, my yellow guilded bason, marked "R. B." on the bottom. That he is to have without being brought in the Inventory & appraisement, because the said chest was my grandfather's, the said bason was his as forfeit to him, being sealed after Goldsmith Hall in London.

Wills daughter Rebecca Burle, my house & land in Broad Creek, called by Patent "Burles Town," also all female cattel marked both ears, crop and a half, under cut in each ear, and two slits and a crop on the left ear, the original were given her by Gueltzian Hollman.

Wills daughter Susanna Burle, all female cattle marked with my son John Burle, deceased, his proper mark, an ear crop, a half-moone small cut & slit in left ear, which was given him by Guelthian Hollman.

Wills daughter Mary Burle, all female cattel as marked with proper marke viz: the right ear cropped, and a half-moone, under cut and a hole in left ear. The original mark was given my son Robert Burle, deceased, before he left England.

Wills daughter, Elizabeth Burle, all female cattel marked with her proper mark, viz: cropped on left ear, & a half-moone under it & half in right ear.

All the rest of my estate, I give to my children Stephen; Rebecca; Susannah; Mary and Elizabeth. Appoints son Stephen Burle, executor, 25th Aug. 1672.

Robert Burle, seal.

Witnesses, John Norwood,
Thomas Marsh,
Jacob Neale,
Josiah Hall.

(Liber 22, Folio 516.)

I, John Burle, of Anne Arundel Co., Wills son John Burle, tract of land I now dwell on, also negro Hager, negro Toney, negro Hester, and furniture.

Wills son Stephen Burle land at the head of Rock Creek, near Patapsco River in Anne Arundel Co. Also negro Dick, mulatto James; negro Phillis & 50 pounds furniture and my Gun.

The rest of my estate I give to my sons John Burle, Stephen Burle, and my daughter Mary Boon, and my grandchildren Charles Tod, Margaret Tod, and Ann Tod. Appoints sons Stephen and John Burle, executors. 2nd, June 1742.

John Burle, seal.

Witnesses, Alex. Cummings,
Sterling Adiar,
William Marsh. Probated Sept. 11th, 1742.

(Liber 4, Folio 30.)

I, Stephen Burle, of Anne Arundel Co., wills plantation I now live on to my son Stephen Burle.

I will the land I bought of George Yates, lying in Patapsco River, at ye head of Rock Creek, 200 acres to my son John Burle.

Wills son Stephen Burle large Wainscote chest, my great Gun, my bell mettal morter & Pistel, and ye yellow bason made of Lattin.

Wills son John Burle, my Musskett, my Mill and chest, usually called my chest.

Wills daughter Mary large Table, Looking Glass, and box that was my mothers.

Wills daughter Blanch two year old mate, and a little Wainscot chest called ye linen chest.

The remainder of my estate I give to my wife Blanch Burle, during life.

Desire friend John Pittybone, and Thomas Pittybone shall assist wife Blanch Burle whom he appoints executrix. Dated 1st Jan. 1683.

Stephen (his mark) Burle, seal.

Witnesses, George Storton,
Edward Duncalfe. Probated 31 March, 1684.

(Liber 14, Folio.)

I, Stephen Burle, of Anne Arundel Co., wills son John Burle, land bought of Thomas Pittibone, called "Pittibone's Rest," also negro man Skinner.

Wills son Stephen Burle, plantation I now live upon called "Burle's Hill," and negro Stephen.

Wills daughter Mary Burle, negro woman, Nan.

Wills daughter Richel Burle, negro woman, Sall.

Wills brother John Burle, gelding called "Kent." Appoints wife, Sarah Burle, executrix. Dated 8th, Aug. 1716.

Stephen Burle, seal.

Witnesses, Robert Juob,
Jno. Bucknoll,
Nath. Stinchcumb. Probated 27th Aug. 1716.

(Liber 23, Folio 161.)

I, Stephen Burle, of Anne Arundel Co., wills wife Ann Burle, negro Dick; mulatto, James; negro Philis; furniture, and 50 pounds sterling, my Gun called "Shaw"; Riding Horse, and appoints her executrix. She is now afflicted and should she die I give the estate to my brother John Burle, and my sister Mary Boone. Dated 4th July, 1742.

Stephen Burle, seal.

Witnesses, Robert Boone,
William Daveson,
Samuel Wright. Probated, no date given.

(Liber 25, Folio 319.)

I, Mary Burley, of Anne Arundel Co., wills brother-in-law, Nathaniel Stinchcomb, all my lands. In case of his death to fall to my sister Hammutale Stinchomb and my brother Thomas Stinchomb. Appoints Nathaniel Stinchomb Ext. Dated 9th Nov. 1747.

Mary Burley, seal.

Witnesses, Philip Pittibone,
John Merican,
Samuel Fowler. Probated Dec. 29, 1747.

ANNAPOLIS ADMINISTRATIONS.

(Liber 1, Book 6, Folio 14.)

Feb. 13th, 1663. An Inventory of the goods of John Sisson, Amt. 1800 lbs.

(Liber 1, Book 6, Folio 50.)

28th Dec. 1663, According to the Computation of the Church of England, Robert Burley, my brother-in-law, Baltimore Co., wills land called "Burrwood," 150 acres to Robert Burley, my brother-in-law.

Abm. Ellman,

Witnesses, John Olliver,
James Philips,
Robert Lemington. Probated 2nd Dec. 1664.

(Liber 5, Folio 32.)

I, Robert Slye, of Bushwood of St. Marys Co., and St. Thomas Manor, merchant, Wills that my body be returned to the Earth and decently buried beyond the Creek at Mataponey, near my *children*, already gone before me, and I make the following disposition of my estate that it hath pleased God to possess me of as follows: I give my Little daughter, Elizabeth, and ffrances my land called "Bush Neck," lying between Mataponey and Bushwood, supposed to be five hundred acres. If either hapens to die then the survivor. But if both dye without issue it is my will that 30,000 lbs. of Tobacco of my estate be shipped to England, assigned to Hollowell, Gromey Moore, and my kinsman Mr. Strangwair Mudd, of London for the use of said children of such issue.

Wills youngest son Robert Slye my plantation called "Lapnorth," "Northwood," & "Lapnorth Lodge."

Wills wife Susannah Slye in consideration of her Dower, one moiety of one half the stock of cattle, swine, mares, sheep, and other things, except the estate of "Lapnorth," which I gave to my son Robert Slye, also one-half of my negroes that belong to "Bushwood," with one-half the white servents belonging thereto, one-half my household goods, and 30,000 lbs. Tobacco out of my property in two years.

Wills eldest son Gerard Slye the rest of the estate, and appoints him executor, and to have the full Laws of the Kingdom of England in this province.

I request my loving friend Thomas Eotley, my brother Fustiniiah Blackiston and my loving friend Beninianiam (possibly Benjamin) Solly, or any two of them as overseers to bring up my children in the fear of God, and a guarded education untill 21 years of age.

Wills land called "Bushwood," to my brothers-in-law, Thomas Gerrard and John Gerrard or the survivors of them. But in case all my children and wife die I give said property to my sister Mrs. Elizabeth Russell of London, the land called "Lapnorth," I give to my nephew Timothy Cooper, and "Northwood Lodge," to Thomas Cooper, both of Springfield in New England. Dated 18th Jan. 1670.

Robt. Slye, seal.

Witnesses, John Brarbiston,
Eleanor Brariston,
John Butler,
Mary Gerard. Probated 30th March, 1670.

(Liber 20, Folio 833.)

23rd July 1733, I, Gerard Slye, of Bushwood in St. Mary's Co., wills wife, Mary Slye, shall be executrix.

Wills to children, viz: Henriette; George, and Elizabeth, half of personal.

Wills daughter Susannah Key, 20 s. to purchase a Ring.

Wills daughter Mary Heal 20 s. to purchase a Ring.

Wills daughter Ann Boarman 20 s. to purchase a Ring.

Wills daughter Susannah Craycroft 20 s. to purchase a Ring.

Wills daughter Jane Slye 20 s. to purchase a Ring, also negro Ann in the possession of Philip Key.

I being under obligation to Henry Neale about 40 pounds, I desire he shall have land I possess called "Wee Bit," 62 acres; also "Bushwood Lodge," 140 acres in order to discharge the debt.

Wills daughter Henrietta part of land called "Pipers Hill," in possession of Philip Syllavin, 100 acres, and daughter, Elizabeth land adjoining Philip Syllavin, in possession of Richard Paper, 100 acres.

Wills son George Slye one-half of land called "Bushwood," except that given to my wife with all other lands in Maryland or Virginia. Rest of estate I give to my wife, who I appoint executrix.

Gerard Slye, seal.

Witnesses, Thos. McWilliams,
Philip Dorsey,
Ann Gardner. Probated Nov. 23rd, 1733.

(Liber 24, Folio 163.)

I, Mary Slye, wills Mr. Lewis, 3000 lbs. Tobacco, and 200 lbs. of Tobacco to the Society that assists in Burying me, and 3000 lbs. Tobacco to the poor.

Wills daughter Mary Lancaster, mulatto Jane, and Oval Table.

Wills daughter Henrietta Plowden 8 negroes, Peter, Suck, Black, Sarah, James, Abigail, Little James and Sucks two children.

Wills daughter Mary Neale, bed and granddaughter Mary Neale 5 cattle.

Wills Mary Miles cow and calf, and the residue of estate to son George Slye, and appoints him Exs. Dated 10th Dec. 1744.

Mary Slye, seal.

Witnesses, Arnold Lewis, Jr.
Philip Key,
Ann Carroll. Probated 7th May 1744.

(Liber 6, Folio 207.)

I, Robert Slye, wills wife Priscilla Sly, during life plantation in Charles Co., named "Lapland," or "Lapwood," and 1-3 of personal, at her death to my children, John Sly; Judith Sly; Susanna Sly; and Sarah Sly.

Wills land in Charles Co., called "Norwood," left me by my father to daughter Judith Sly; Susanna Sly and Sarah Sly.

Appoints wife Priscilla Sly, and brother Luke Gardner to assist her as executrix. Dated 18th April 1698.

Robert Sly, seal.

Witnesses, G. Marshamp,
Samuel Queen,
Rich. Cordery. Probated 12th Oct. 1698.

(Liber 30, Folio 144.)

I, Samuel Sly, of Calvert Co., wills son William Sly, all my lands and the rest of my estate to my children (not naming them.) No executor named. Dated 9th Jan. 1753.

Samuel Slye, seal.

Witnesses, Aaron Williams,
Thomas Cassey,
Francis Williams. Probated Sept. 23rd, 1758 (1).

Annapolis Wills (Liber 37, Folio 45.)

I, Elanor Sly of Calvert Co., wills daughter Mary Wood all wearing apparel.

Wills daughter Mary Cox, 1 shilling.

Wills grandson Benjamin Wood black heifer. Wills granddaughter Margaret Wood, calf. Wills the remainder of estate to her three sons (not named), and daughter Mary Wood. Appoints son Edward, Exec. Dated 24th May, 1768.

Elinor (her mark) Sly, seal.

Witnesses, John Gray,
William Wood. Probated Nov. 9th, 1758.

(Liber 39, Folio 350.)

I, George Sly, of St. Marys Co., appoints wife, Clave Sly, Exec.

I give unto my poor Relations that my Executrix thinks stands in most need, One Hundred pounds.

Wills Rev. Mr. Lewes, for the benefit of their Mission 100 pounds.

Wills niece Miss Jean Craycroft, negro Beck.

Wills nephew Mr. Wilfred Neale, all the money he owes me.

Wills nephews Mr. Henry Neale, Mr. Nicholas Craycroft, and Nancy Craycroft 25 pounds each.

Wills sister ———— Plowden all the money she owes me.

Wills wife 2 acres of land whereon a small Chapell stands, I desire that the Church stuff &c. that is now used in the Chapell may be kept for the use of the same said Chapell.

Wills that if John Shileck of Frederick Co., pays his bond of 140 Bls. 6s. 8d., that my executor make over the land he purchased.

Wills that if John Milfond and Christopher Hiders pay their bond of 145 Lbs., that my executor make over the land bought of me.

Wills that if Nicholas Stull of Frederick Co., pays his bond 500 Lbs., that executor give him a deed.

Wills wife two tracts of land called "Stones Rest" and "Lincey," purchased of Samuel Green.

Wills to child or children of my wife now goes with the remainder of estate. Should this child or children not become heir, I then give its portion to Edward Plowden. Dated 21st May, 1773.

George Sly, seal.

Witnesses, Wm. Hammersly,
John Diggs,
Francis Hammersly. Probated 20th June, 1773.

Stephen Burle exhibits the will of Robert Burle, 25th Aug. 1672.

---

(1) The index to wills gives will, 1670, of Robinson Slye, of St. Marys Co., Liber 1, Folio 422.

(Liber 13, Folio 102.)
18th March 1683, Capt. Richard Hall of Anne Arundel Co., produced the will of Stephen Burle, with Blanch Burle executrix.

(Liber 17, Folio 220.)
Came Priscilla Sly, executrix of Robert Sly, her husband, proved will with Luke Gardwice and Richard Cloud securities in 150 pounds, Oct. 12th, 1698.

(Liber 17, Folio 275.)
St. Marys Co., March Court 1699, Robert Sly his will with wife Priscilla Sly his executor returned.

(Liber 29, Folio 6.)
Aug. 1st, 1730, Calvert Co., Samuel Sly his account, by Elizabeth Sly, his administrator.

(Liber 29, Folio 116.)
On petition of William Brinkley and Elizabeth, his wife, Adm., of Samuel Sly, late of Calvert Co., deceased, commission issued to Joseph Hall to pass the account, 1st Sept., 1731.

(Liber 29, Folio 186.)
16th June, 1732, Petition and Prayers of William Sinkler, and Ann, his wife, Adm., of Michael Catterton; also William Brinkley and Elizabeth, his wife.

(Liber 29, Folio 356.)
17th Jan., 1733, Gerard Sly, his will, and widow, Mary Ext., confirmed.

(Liber 29, Folio 411.)
10th June 1732, Gerard Sly, his Inventory Amt. 674 pounds 8s. 1d.

(Liber 30, Folio 117.)
19th Dec. 1735, John Whips, His Inventory, 36 lbs. 14s. 2d. John Burle, Jr., the security.

(Liber 29, Folio 75.)
25th July 1735, John *Burley*, Jr., his bond by Nathaniel Stinchcomb, and Anna his wife, with William Lewis, & Godfrey Waters securities, of Anne Arundel Co.

(Liber 29, Folio 301.)
John Burley, his account, with Nathaniel Stinchcomb, security, 9th Aug. 1737.

(Liber 30, Folio 61.)
14th June 1735, William *Slay* (Sly), his bond in common by *Micah Slay* (Sly), his Adm., with James Baley & William Bishop securities.

(Liber 30, Folio 125.)
William Slay (Sly), his Act. by Micah Slay, his Adm., Dec. 13th, 1735.

(Liber 30, Folio 147.)
Richard Stevens his Adm., bond by Doctor George Buchanan, Adm., with Thomas *Sleigh* (Sly), & Robert Clayman securities, 2nd March 1736, Baltimore County.

Christ's Church Parish, Calvert Co. (Page 79, of records) at Md. Historical Soc.

John Slye of Samuel & Anne Born May 1778, married to Martha Buckingham of John and Sarah, Dec. 24th, 1801.

Calvert County Rent Rolls, in Historical Society (p. 51.)

200 acres, yearly rent 4s., "Morocco," surveyed 21st April 1652 for Thos. Hatton, on ye East side Patuxent River, near ye land of Jno. Ashsoni, Poss. Wm. Bond for *Slyes Orphants*, 150 acres, Nich. Catterton, 50 acres.

Annapolis Wills:

Burrell, Province, a Legatee 1698 (Liber 6, Folio 225.)

Testamentary Proceedings:

Burle, Robert, Letters (Liber 1-6, Folio 14), 1672.

(Liber 11, Folio 234.)

John Fishers will of Calvert Co., dated 4th Oct., 1702, Probated Dec. 6th, 1702, appoints Capt. ffrincis Moalden, George Young and his wife Elizabeth ffisher executors.

(Liber HH. Folio 427.)

Robert Owens of Calvert Co., will dated Jan. 1st, 1741, Probated Feb. 2nd, 1741; Witnesses, Aaron Williams, and Wm. Deavor.

(Liber L. I., Folio 414.)

James Leech of Calvert Co. will dated 3rd May, 1700, Probated Feb. 5th, 1703: Witnesses, Jno. Wilson, Thos. Hillary, Mary Ford, Daniel St. Thomas Jennifer.

(Liber 11, Folio 391.)

Elizabeth Irelands will of Calvert Co., dated Sept. 30th, 1703, Probated Oct. 11th, 1703, appoints William Williams, Jun., executor.

(Liber N., Folio 347.)

Frincis Freemans will of Calvert Co., dated Feb. 7th, 1697, Probated March 21st, 1698, Witnesses, George Young, John Hamerton, John Borner, Humphrey Smith.

(Liber 13, Folio 201.)

William Wadsworth of Calvert Co., will dated 17th Dec. 1710, Probated Dec. 17th, 1710. Witness Thos. Cockshutt, Richard Stalling, Thos. Hillary.

(Liber 11, Folio 392.)

William Chittan, of Calvert Co. will dated Sept. 25th, 1703, Probated Oct. 23rd, 1703, mentions son-in-law, and daughter Joseph and Rebecca Williams.

WILL OF THOMAS HILLERY.

Annapolis Wills (copy in full) (Liber 7, Folio 321.)

In the Name of God Amen, I Thomas Hillery of Calvert County, being sick and Weake of Body But of sound & perfect mind and memory praise therefore I give to Almighty God, Doe make & ordain this my present sade Will & Testament in manner & form following, that is to say first & Priecapally I commend my Soule in to the Hands of Almighty God, hoping through the merits & Death & passions of my Savior Jesus Christ to have full ffree pardon & forgiveness of all my Sins and to Inherit Ever Lasting Life, and my body I Committ to the Earth to be decently burried att the discretion of my Exs. hereafter named, and as touching the Disposition of all Such Temporal Estate as it hath pleased Almighty God to bestow upon me. I give and Dispose thereof as followeth, ffirst I Will that all my Debts and ffuneral Charges be paid & Discharged.

1. Item I Give and bequeath to my Loving Wife Ellenor Hillery two hundred & Fifty acres of Land called & Known by the name of the "Three Sisters," the which two hundred & fifty acres of Land I give to her her heirs or assigns forever. Also, I give &

bequeath to my Loving wife Ellinor Hillery two negro Women Kind named ffloorow & Sarah to her & her heirs or assigns forever.

2. Item I give and bequeath to my Loving son Jno. Hillery and his heirs or assigns forever part of a parcel of Land called & Commonly Known by the name of the "Three Sisters." Beginning at the first bounded tree of the said Land being an Oak and Running with ye sd. first line till a Direct Course across ye said Land shall Contain ffour hundred acres, the which ffour hundred acres of Land I give to him the said John Hillery, him & his heirs or assigns forever.

3. Item I give and bequeath unto my two grand sons Barrech & Thomas Williams Each of them one hundred acres of Land out of the Tract of Land commonly Called three Sisters, the which Two hundred acres of Land I give to them & their heirs or assigns forever.

4. Item I give & bequeath to my two Loving Daughters Mary Bery & Elizabeth Lyfoot all the personal Estate yt formerly Baruch Williams, and is now in the Possession of Benj. Bery, and at my Disposal, the which I give to them and their heirs.

5. Item I give and bequeath to my Loving Daughter ffrincis Willson five pounds Sterling.

6. Item I give and bequeath to my Loving Daughter Valinda Hillery one feather bead & furniture, or Ten pounds Sterling & one Negro when she arrives to the age of Sixteen years, or the Day of Marriage wch. shall first hapen.

7. Item I give and bequeath to my Loving Daughter Tabitha Hillery one ffeather bead & furniture or Ten pounds sterling & one negro when she arrives to the age of Sixteen years or the Day of Marriage, which shall first hapen.

8. Farther my Will & Meaning is that my son John Hillery hath one third part of my psonal Estate that yt after my Debts & Legacies are paid & Discharged.

9. All the Rest & Residue of my Reyal & personal Estate goods & Chattles whatsoever I doe give & bequeath unto my Loving son Thomas *hillary* to him & his heirs or assigns ferever, and also I Doe appoint him the said Thomas Hillery my full & Sole Ext. to this my said Will & Testament, and further my Will is by Reason of my sone Thomas Hillery Is of tender age that he Take the Advice and Direction of Mr. Walter Smith whom I Leave In Charge & care to see my Will ffulfiled. And I Doe hereby Revoke Disannul & make Void all former Wills & Testaments by me heretofore made.

In Witness whereof I the said Thomas Hillery do this my Last Will & Testament & being contained in one Sheet of paper. Set my hand & Seal This Second Day of feb. 1697.

The words or assigned in the first Second & Third Articles Interlined before Signed.

Signed Sealed & Del. In the psend of

Thomas Hillery, seal.

John Bowley,
Robert Booth,
Richard (His mark) Evins.

On the back of the said Will was this Indorsement:

March 15th, 1697 Came Richard Evans and John Bowley & made oath upon the holy Evangelist that they saw thomas Hillery Sign Seal and Deliver the within Will as his Act & Deed.

WILL OF THOMAS HILLARY.

(Liber 19, Folio 683.)

In the Name of God Amen, I Thomas Hillary of Prince Georges County, being sick and weak in body but of sound & perfect mind and memory thanks be to Almighty God for the same do make &

ordain this my Last Will & Testament, in manner & form following Viz:

Imprens. I Recommend my soul to God my Creator, my body I direct to be Decently buried according to the Discretion of my Executors hereinafter named and my Estate I Dispose of as followeth Viz:

Item I Give to my four sons Thomas Hillery, John, William and Henry Hillary all that part of a Tract of Land which I now Enjoy Called three Sisters Containing 640 acres to be divided between them at the Discretion of my Nephew Mr. Thos. Williams, and do hereby Impower my said Nephew to make good their title they to Enjoy it when they Come to the age of Twenty one years.

Item I give to my Daughter Sarah Hillary one Negro Girl Called Hannah with her Increase to her and her heirs forever.

Item I give to my daughter Elizabeth Hillary one Negro girl Called Mary with her Increase, to her & her heirs forever.

Item I give to my Daughter Elinor Hillary one negro Girl called Grace, with her Increase to her & her heirs forever.

Item I give to my son Henry Hillery one negro Boy called Samuel, to him and his heirs forever.

Item, I give to my son Thomas Hillary my owne Riding saddle.

Item, It is my Desire that if any my sons should Dye before they arrive to the age of twenty one years, that what I have bequeathed to them be equally dived amongst the Rest of em, and if any my Daughters should dye, then their part to be divided amongst their surviving sisters. And I do hereby Impower my Deare and beloved wife Elinor Hillary to keep Each Childs part four years after they Come of age if she be so minded.

Item, I give to my six Children John Hillary, Sarah Williams, Elizabeth, Elinor, and Henry Hillary all the Rest of my Estate to be Equally Divided between them.

Item, I do hereby leave my sons of age at Eighteen years old.

Lastly I do hereby make my Dear and Loving wife Elinor Hillary my whole and sole Executrix of this my Last Will & Testament, and doe hereby make void all former Wills by me made or Directed to be made.

In Testimony whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal this —— Day of —— Anno Domini 1728.

Syned, Sealed published & delivered in psence of,

Thomas Hilleary, seal.

Jan. Pacetta,
R. Morton,
A. Omeilion.

Probated 14th Feb. 1728.

WILL OF THOMAS SPRIGG.

(Liber 3, Folio 443.) (Note—almost illegible.)

In the name of God Amen. This 9th Day of May 1704, I Thomas Sprigg, Late of prince George County in the province of Maryland, being in perfect health and Memory praise be God for the same and Knowing the uncertainty of my life and health and Knowing that it is appointed for all men once to Die and being willing for to order and Dispose of my affairs that it hath pleased God to bless me with all in this world that there may be noe Difference between my children after my Decease. I make this my last will and Testament in manner following first I render my Soul into the hands of God hoping through the merits of Jesus Christ, I shall receive the same in the Resurrection to be remited to my body both together to Enter the Kingdom of heaven and my body to be buried by my wife and children in a Christian burial as shall think fit by my Executors or Executor, hereafter named, first I give and

bequeath unto my Daughter Sarah have one Gold Ring of Ten shillings piece.

Item I give my son Thomas Sprigg my Dwelling house and all the houses and land of Northampton and Rolling that I have not disposed of and one part of the five hundred acres of the land I had patented for me the Manor of Collington to have his third part in the Middle of the land five hundred acres to him and his heirs for ever and also I give him my Silver Ladle and Great bible and my Silver Tankard.

Item I Give unto my Daughter Martha prather one part of the land abovementioned at that end next to Mr. prathers which to her and her heirs for ever and further I give unto my Daughter Olive Nutthall the other third part at the end of the land that near unto Jonathan Simons unto her and her heirs for Ever.

Item I Give unto my Daughter Elizabeth wade and my Daughter Ann Gittons and my Daughter Olive Nutthall and my Daughter Martha prather all my moveables within Doors and without Doors to be Divided between them and my Daughter Wade to have her first Chance it is my will and Desire that after it is appraised it twill some Doth require it then my Exr. or Exrs. with what hast Come to be have it Equally Divided between Eliz. wade, Ann Gittins, Olive Nuttal, and Martha prather as it is appraised and that they may have their part in Goods and Chattles in ———— (word imperfect) as they are insies and not Converted into money nor presed them in other way and if they Doe not agree then I Doe Desire my loving friends Samuel Magruder, Sen. Edward Willett, & John Smith at Mattaponey or any two of them to make an Equal Division between them and in case of this obliged to change in either of them to Direct my Daughter Elizabeth wade to have her first Chance. ffurther I give unto Thomas Stockett five shillings, and to my Dradn son Thomas Stockett five shillings, and my horse called preston and to Olive Stockett five shillings and to my son Thomas Sprigg ten Shillings for a ring and all his children five shillings to each of them and my daughter Wade ten shillings and all her children five shillings and to Ann Gittins ten shillings and to her children five shillings and to Martha prather ten shillings and her children five shillings and to my loving friend Samuel Magruder, Edward Willett and John Smith or others that are at the Trouble in ——— (one word illegible) between them ten shillings. Each person to buy them rings and my will is that my Mulatto Cabby be let free after four years and to have what is due to white servants.

Item, And of this my last Will and Testament I Doe Constitute and apprint my loving son Thomas Sprigg my sole Executor making all others and in Case of Mortality or absence out of the Country I Doe hereby appoint my son-in-law wade Philips Gittings and Thomas prather or any one of or two of them with same power and authority as I Exprs. & Give unto my son Thomas Sprigg.

In witnes whereof I have sett my hand and seal. this ninth Day of May one thousand seven hundred four.

Witnesed and Syned and sealed before us.

Thos. Sprigg, seal.

Thomas Lunns, Sen.
Thomas Lunns, Jun.
Dorothy Funns.

Probated Dec. 29th, 1704.

WILL OF RALPH CRABB.

(Liber 20, Folio 923.)

In the name of God Amen, this fourteenth day of December in the year of our Lord One thousand seven hundred and Thirty Three, I Ralph Crabb of Prince George's County, in the Province of Maryland being sick and weak in body but of sound and perfect mind

and memory thanks be to God for the same and calling to mind the uncertainty of Estate in this Mortal Life and that all Flesh must Yield unto Death when it shall please God to call. Do name and appoint this my last Will and Testament in manner and form following Revoking and making void all other Wills or Testamonies by me heretofore made and this to be my last Will and Testament and none other, and first being truly sorry for my sins past most humbly crave God forgiveness for the same and unto his hands I recommend my soul hoping through the merits of my blessed Savior to be Eternally saved and my Body I commit to the Earth to be Decently buried by my Ext. hereafter named and as for what Temporal Estate it hath pleased God to bestow upon me I give and bequeath the same in manner following Viz: I give to my three daughters Sarah, Margaret, and Elizabeth Crabb, One hundred pounds sterling money to each of them to be paid by my Ext. hereafter named when they arrive at the age of Sixteen or at the day of marriage which shall first happen.

Item I give to my son Thomas Crabb all that Tract or parcel of Land called Dear Park, containing about four hundred and seventy acres to him his heirs and assigns forever.

Item, I give and bequeath to my sons Henry Right, Ralph, Jeremiah, and John Crabb, all those Three Tracts of Land, Viz: Valentines Garden, Enlarged, containing about nine Hundred and Fifty acres, the Boling Green containing about One Hundred and Twenty acres of land which my Brother Edward Crabb is to make over to me out of his Land next adjoining to mine the whole amounting to about Eleven Hundred and Seventy acres, the three Tracts to be equally Divided as near as may be into four parts and Each Child to make choice of his part as soon as he shall come to the age of Twenty one years or before if their Mother shall think proper to them and their heirs forever.

Item, I give and bequeath unto my Beloved wife Priscilla Crabb all my Right to a parcel of Land being part of a Tract called Essington which I bought of Absolam Clarke and James Williams the whole containing about four hundred acres during her Natural Life in consideration of her Right of Dower in all my other Lands, and Whereas I believe my wife to be now with child I give and bequeath the said four hundred acres of land called Essington after my wife's Decease to the said child if it should be a boy to him and his heirs forever, but if it should be a girl then I give her only one hundred pounds sterling to be paid her at the age of sixteen or day of marriage by my Ext. hereafter named.

Item I give and bequeath to my Dear loving wife Priscilla Crabb, and my five sons Thomas, Henry Right, Ralph and John Crabb and the child unborn, which my wife now goes with if it should be a boy, all the remaining part of my estate to be equally divided among them.

And Lastly I do hereby appoint and constitute my said Dear wife Priscilla Crabb Ext. of this my last Will & Testament. In Witness where of I have hereunto set my hand and affixed my seal the aforesaid fifteenth Day of December in the year of our Lord God One Thousand seven Hundred and Thirty Three.

Signed Sealed and Published & Declared by the within named Testator to be in the Presence of us,

Ralph Crabb, seal.

Ninian Mariartee,
John Smith Prather,
William Goe.
Eliz. Wilson,
Edw. Sprigg.

Probated 8th March, 1733-4.

WILL OF EDWARD MARRIARTE.

(Liber 6, Folio 16.)

In the name of God Amen, November ye Thenty Sixth Anno Dom. 1687. I Edward Meryartee of Annearundel County in the province of Maryland, planter being sick & weak in body but of perfect mind and memory revoking & Disannuling all former Wills and Testaments by me formerly made doe make Constitute order and apprint this to be my last Will and Testament in manner & form followeth, Viz:

Item I Give and bequeath & my Intent & meaning, That all that Tract of Land Called Friends Choice, Containing by Estimation one hundred and seventy acres be ye same more or less to Equally Divide between my two sons Daniel Meryartee & Edward Maryartee & his heirs forever which is yt southward part unto my aforesaid son Daniel & his heirs for ever, when he shall attain to ye full age of one & twenty years, & ye other part where I now Dwell on to be and remain unto my said son Edward after ye Decease of my now Loving wife Honor Meryartee. I give and bequeath unto my son Daniel one horse called perry & a two year old mare and their Increase to Delivered within one month after my Decease.

Item I give and bequeath unto my said Edward ye aforesaid parcel of Land after ye Decease of my aforesaid loving wife.

Item my will and mind is yt if any of my aforesaid sons shall decease before they arrive to ye aforesaid of one & Twenty years or with issue Lawfully begotten of Their bodys then my will & meaning is yt ye whole one hundred & Seventy acres of Land shall Redoun be & ennure unto ye Survivor of them & his heirs forever, but if it shall happen both of my sons to decease without issue then all ye aforesaid one hundred & seventy acres to be Equally Divided Between me three daughters, Margaret, Elizabeth & Rachel.

Item I give and bequeath unto my Eldest Daughter Margaret one black mare called Bonney & her Encrease forever to be Delivered to her within one monthe after my decease.

Item I Give unto my Daughter Elizabeth one pyed Heifer called Gentel Heifer & her increase forever to be delivered unto her within a month after my Decease.

Item I Give unto my Daughter Rachel one Black Heifer called Nannyp.

Item I give and bequeath unto my aforesaid Loving wife all ye rest & remainder of my Goods Chattles & utensils which of right belongs to me wheresoever it shall or may be found, whom I make my sole Executrix of this my last Will & Testament whom I ordain to pay all such Debts Which Lawfully owe unto any pson.

Item I give and bequeath unto my son Daniel one Mill and furniture when he shall attain on one & twenty years.

Item my will & meaning is that my son Daniel at the age of work for himself at Sixteen years of age, but not to Enjoy his Land till ye age of one & Twenty years.

Item I authorize and appoint Edward Sergnett, Solemon Sparrow, Richard Tiding, & John Belt to be ye overseers of this my Last Will & Testament. Desiring them to be assistance to my wife & children.

In Witnes whereof I have hereunto sett my hand & Seal ye Day & year above written, Signed.

Edward Mariaite, seal.

Signed & Delivered in ye psence of us,
Joseph Owen,
William (his mark) White,
Mary (her mark) White,
Mary (her mark) Williams,
John Elsey.

Probated June 4th, 1688.

WILL OF HONOR MARRIARTE.

(Liber 11, Folio 21.)

I, Honor Marriatee being in perfect and sound mind and memory do make and ordain this my last Will and Testament in manner and form following.

Imprimis, I commit my soule into the hands of Almighty God that gave it and my body to the Earth to be decently buried at the discretion of my Executors hereafter named.

Item I give unto my son Haniel ten pounds sterling and to my Daughter Margaret ten pounds sterling and to my Daughter Elizabeth ten pounds sterling.

Item I give to my son Edward after my Legacies and debts are paid and funeral charges discharged one half of my Estate real and personal.

Item I give to my Daughter Rachel the other half of my Estate real & personal after my legacies and Debts are paid, as also my feather Bedd and furniture and Glass chafing dish on the day of marriage or at the age of sixteen.

Item I give unto Honor Stafford one Heifer.

Lastly I make and ordain Daniel Marriatee sole Executor of this my last Will and Testament, willing and requiring him to see it performed according to the true intent without and meaning hereof as Witness my hand and seal this Twenty-fifth day of March Anno Domini One Thousand Seven Hundred and one.

Signed, Sealed & Delivered in ye presence of us.

(her mark) Honor Merriate, seal.

Chas. Burgess,
Mahitiball Holland
Nich. Humphrey Moore.

Probated April 25th, 1701.

Will of James Monat,

1763, Anna Arundel Co. (31 S. S. 1, 161.)

Wills 1764—Money, Benjamin, Cecil, (31, D. D. L. 1180.)
1773, John Sr., (39, W. D. 4, 564.)
1756, Margaret, (30, B. T. 2, 219.)
1749, Robert, (26, D. D. 5, 46.)

(Vol. 4, p. 139.) 310 a., 0.. 12.. 5.

"The Resurvey on the Sugar Loaf," originally called the "Sugar Loaf," and contained 80 acres, Resurveyed for WILLIAM HILLIARY 20th of June 1762. Patented 25th March 1763.

William Money, 71 - 102
73 - 127
70 - 82

John Money, . 66 - 81
"Hogtail," Frederick Co., 66 A - R - 1.. 6.. 2 ½
"Hogg Hall," · 71 - 102.

Annapolis Wills (Liber 14, p. 458.)

I, Thomas Williams of Dorchester Co., Md., will mentions son Nicholas Millman, wife Mary Millman, daughter Elizabeth Pain Bordgett Saylor, Chenty Nancock, dated 16 May 1717.

Thomas Williams.

Wit: Isaac Nichols,
JOS. MONATT,
Rosanna Haley.

Probated Nov. 12, 1717.

Note—"*Joseph Monatt*," which is comparable with the frequent Joseph Monnetts of the Family, another indication that both Monatt and Monett are the same family.

(Liber 30, p. 228.)
John Mason, his bond by Francis Mason Ext., with Thomas Sleigh (Sly), & John Roberts of Balto. Co., securities, 5th Oct., 1736.

(Liber 30, Folio 384.)
Edward Cox, his Adm. by Thomas Sleigh, Adm. with George Buchanan & George Harryman of Balto. Co. securities, 2nd Dec. 1737.

(Liber 30, Folio 185.)
St. Marys Co., Charles Sly his Adm. bond by Philip Key, Adm., with Thomas Brooks & Peter Mugg securities, 2nd June, 1736.

(Liber 30, Folio 356.)
17th Oct. 1737, Charles Sly his Inventory, amt. 67 pounds 9 s.

(Liber 31, Folio 160.)
March 23rd, 1740, Calvert Co., Jeremiah Pattison his will, by Elizabeth Hambleton, his Exr.

(Liber 31, Folio 164.)
Calvert Co., March 31st, 1741, Jeremiah Pattison, his bond in common, by Jane and Jacob Pattison Exr. with Benjamin Mackall, Jr., and John Gray sec.

Page 174 Be it Remembered that on 19th, March 1740 came Mrs. Jane Pattison, widow & one of the Exr. of last will dated 29th, Sept. 1723, and made request for some negroes goods chattles, and her third of the estate.

(Liber 31, Folio 215.)
Calvert Co., Aug. 29th, 1741, citation against John Parran, to account for goods, and effects of Margaret Banks, late of Calvert Co., instituted by Request of Margaret Hellen, her Adm. is continued in as much as the said Margaret Hellen being since dead the proces is therefore abated.

(Liber 31, Folio 291.)
12th May 1742, Calvert Co., citation against John Parran, of Calvert Co., to show cause why he conseales the effects of Margaret Banks, late of said Co., at the request of John Hellen, the father of Margaret Hellen, deceased, who was Adm. of the estate of Margaret Banks.

(Liber 31, Folio 302.)
Calvert Co., 12th Sept. 1742, Citation against John Purran, to show cause for consealing the effects of Margaret Banks, deceased, at the request of John Hellen, the father of Margaret Hellen, To which William Cumming, Esqr., his Procorator appeared. Court ordered John Hellen to make his charge.

(Liber 31, Folio 523.)
Calvert Co., 6th Sept. 1744, Jeremiah Pattison, Adm. account by James and Jacob Pattison.

(Liber 31, Folio 651.)
Calvert Co., 21 June 1746, was exhibited Elizabeth Young, her will and bond in common, by William Williams, and John Hanerton, her Exr., with Philip Darsey, and James Bowen, securities. Amt. 300 Lbs. 10th May, 1746.

(Liber 31, Folio 631.)
Calvert Co. April 7th, 1745, Susannah Hellen, her will with bond in common form, by Peter Hellen, with Moses Parren & Samuel Parren, security Amt. 300 pounds 20th March 1745.

(Liber 32, Folio 67.)
23rd March 1746, Calvert Co., Abraham Card, Adm. Mary Card, Adm. with William Williams, & William Wilmott securities 19th March 1746.

(Liber 32, Folio 69.)
9th April 1747, John Pattison, his estate Moses Lecompt, and Mary his wife Exr. St. Leger Pattison his Petition.

(Liber 32, Folio 114.)
17th Aug. 1747, Petition of Peter Hellen, Jr. and Pennelope his wife Exr. of Ann Dawkins, late of Calvert Co., commission ordered.

(Liber 32, Folio 136.)
Calvert Co., 8th Dec. 1747, Susannah Hellen, her account by Peter Hellen, Jr., her executor.

(Liber 32, Folio 157.)
Calvert Co., 21st March, 1747, Jane Pattison, her will by George Gray, her Exr. with John Bond & William Sharpless securities, 2nd Feb. 1747.

(Liber 32, Folio 214.)
Calvert Co., Nov. 16th 1748, Richard Hellen, Jr., his will by Elizabeth Hellen, his Exr. with John Hellen & John Greeves, Jr., securities, in 300 pounds dated 22nd Oct. 1748.

(Liber 32, Folio 240.)
Prince George Co., 1st April 1749, Ninian Mariarte his will by Osborne Sprigg his Adm. with Edward Sprigg, Coll. & Thomas Owens, securities dated Feb. 3rd 1749, amount 50 pounds.

(Liber 32, Folio 252.)
Calvert Co., May 10th, 1749, John Hellen, his Adm. by Walter Hellen, his Adm. with Samuel Parren & John Dorrample securities 6th May 1749.

(Liber 32, Folio 277.)
July 28th 1749, John Burle of Anne Arundel Co., his Adm. by William Govane Adm. with William Cumming & George Heuart securities.

Margaret the widow of John Burle renounces right of Adm. and favors Capt. William Govane, as Adm. 16th March 1749.

(Liber 33, Folio 14.)
Calvert Co., Nov. 31st 1749, John Hellen, his Inventory, Amt. 432 Bls. Also John Young his administration.

(Liber 33, Folio 22.)
Sept. 4th, 1749, Citation against Jacob & Richard Pattison, of Dorchester Co. to show the effects of James Pattison, at the request of his Adm. John Pattison.

(Liber 33, Folio 40.)
21st Oct. 1749, Frederick Co., Peter Burrell, his Adm. by John Canniday, Adm. with John Moore, & Francis Burrell his securities in 100 pounds Dated 16th Aug. 1749.

(Liber 33, Folio 57.)
Anne Arundel Co., Nov. Court 1749, John Boone, citation against William Govane, Adm. of John Burrell, suit about Dun Horse Belonging to Estate of John Burrell, valued at 20 pounds.

(Liber 33, Folio 87.)
Prince George Co., 5th March 1749, Thomas Williams, his will, his widow Elects by Elinor Williams his Exr. with Osborn Sprigg & Richard Ducket, securities 200 Lbs. 7th Dec. 1749.

Also Osborne Sprigg Esqr. his will, his widow Elects to be his Exr. by Rachel Sprigg his Exr. with Col. Edward Sprigg & Capt. Tobias Belt securities in 5000 Lbs. Dated 9th Feb. 1749.

(Liber 33, Folio 114.)
Frederick Co., 10th April 1749, Peter Burrell his Inventory. 99 Lbs. 19 s.

(Liber 33, Folio 78.)
2nd April 1752, Petition of Mary Sprigg, Exr. of Coll. Edward Sprigg, Also Elinor Williams, Exr. of Thomas Williams, of Prince George Co.

(Liber 34, Folio 173.)
Calvert Co., Peter Hellen his Inventory, 30th March, 1751.

(Liber 34, Folio 15.)
Frederick Co., 29th Sept. 1750, Godfrey Money, his will by Jacob Rorar & Frederick Rorar, Ext. with James Dickson and John Charlton of Frederick Co., securities, 10th May 1750.

(Liber 35, Folio 150.)
DEC. 29TH, 1751, CALVERT CO., ELIZABETH MONNETT, HER LAST WILL AND TESTAMENT PRESENTED TO COURT.

(Liber 35, Folio 276.)
Calvert Co., 13th Aug. 1752. James Grooves his Adm. by Benjamin Hungerford, Adm. with John Rigby, and Alexander Hellen of Calvert Co. securities.

(Same page) John Hellen his Act. by Walter Hellen, Adm.
Peter Hellen his Act. by Alexander Hellen Ext.

(Liber 36, Folio 328.)
Calvert Co., Oct. 16th 1756, Samuel Slye his will by Sarah Slye his Ext. with William Slye and Thomas Williams of Calvert Co. securities, 23rd Sept. 1756.

(Liber 37, Folio 8.)
CALVERT CO., FEB. 8TH 1758, THOMAS MONNETT, HIS ADMINISTRATION BOND IN COMMON FORM BY THOMAS REYNOLDS HIS ADM. WITH THOMAS BLAKE AND JONATHAN SLATER SECURITIES, 30 DEC. 1758.

(Liber 42, Folio 110.)
11th May 1767, James Monatt, his Inventory filed in Court.

(Liber 42, Folio 339.)
Calvert Co., 6th March 1768, William Sly his Adm. by Mary Sly, his Adm. with John Sly and William Wood securities, 24th Feb. 1768.

(Liber 44, Folio 311.)
Anne Arundel Co., Dec. 31st, 1771, William Sly his Adm. by Edward Wood, his Adm. with Parker Bowen & John Denton Security, 15th Jan. 1771.

(Liber 44, Folio 312.)
Calvert Co., 31st Dec. 1771, Jane Hellen, Adm. by James Somerville, with Edward Clark & Richard Smith securities, 27th May 1771.

(Liber 45, Folio 59.)
Prince George Co., May 22nd, 1773, Robert Osborne, his Adm. by William Osborne with James Moore, Sen., and John Darry securities, 26th March, 1773.

(Liber 46, Folio 63.)
Calvert Co., 16th Sept., 1774, David Hellen, adm. by Daniel Rawlings, his Adm. with Benjamin Hance & Richard Parvon securities, 18th Aug. 1774.

(Liber 47, Folio 157.)
Anne Arundel Co., Jeremiah Crabb his will by Lucy Crabb, his Ext. with Thos. Harwood & Joseph Sprigg Belt securities, 5th Sept. 1777.

(Liber 47, Folio 158.)
Anne Arundel Co., 9th June, 1777, Stockett Williams, his Adm. by Mary Williams his Adm. with John Williams, and Joseph Williams, securities 6th Feb. 1777.

(Liber 47, Folio 161.)
Frederick Co., June 9th, 1777, John Wright, his will, by Eleanor Wright, his Ext. with Charles Webb and Rohn Evans securities, 21 Aug., 1777.

Annapolis Administrations. (Liber 9, Folio 66.)
Dec. 24th, 1677, Major Wells of Baltimore Co., returned warrent issued March last, to him directed so as to swear William Hollis and William Osborne to appraise estate of Anthony Bishop, late of said Co.

(Liber 9, Folio 69.)
2nd April 1677, Dorchester Co., Came Anne Avery, widow, John Avery, deceased, and exhibited a warrent to appraise estate of Thomas Pattison.

(Liber 9, Folio 387.)
22nd Oct. 1677, appeared William Kent of Calvert Co., administering goods & chattles of Richard Williams, late of said Co., deceased.

(Liber 9, Folio 352.)
13th Oct. 1677, appeared George Young of Calvert Co., administrator of the goods and chattles of William Young, deceased of said Co.

(Liber 10, Folio 26.)
2nd April 1678, came Maxwell Tauney of Calvert Co., Gen't and shewed to the Judge Jeremiah Williams of said Co., deceased, did before his death make some writen or verbal disposition of his effects, that by said will be named Robert Taylor of said Co., his Landlord to be his executor.

(Liber 10, Folio 80.)
7th May 1678, appeared Robert Taillor of Calvert Co., and Maxwell Tauney of said Co. Also appeared with him and said that said Taylor on 18th April to cause the verbal will of Jeremiah Williams, and desired to be the sole executor in common form to Jeremiah Williams.

(Liber 10, Folio 138.)
12th July 1678, came Maxwell Tauney of Calvert Co., administrator of the goods and chattles of Jeremiah Williams of said Co., with account.

(Liber 11, Folio 139.)
28th July 1679, I have recd. ye Acts of Thomas Bankee, administrator of George Beckwith, and Elias Nuthall, who married one of ye daughters of ye deceased, in full for ye childs portion and to his wife ye amount of Tobacco at ye current price.

(Liber 11, Folio 195.)
20th Sept. 1679, The humble petition of Elias Nutthall, who married Elizabeth Beckwith one of ye daughters of George and ffrinces Beckwith, After ye decease of George and Frances Beckwith, no person administered upon in a long time upon the estate to look after ye children. Rt. Hon. ye Lord Proprietor put in John Hall, of Calvert Co., who was employed with Thomas Bankee, administrator, and that a childrens portion belongs to said petitioner in right of his wife.

(Liber 11, Folio 243.)
29th Oct. 1679, Citation issued of this Court to Elias Nutthall of said County of Calvert to cite and summons Thomas Bankee, executor, of George and ffrances Beckwith to appear in Court 4 Nov. next.

(Liber 11, Folio 247.)

Nov. 27, 1679, Thomas Bankee executor of George and ffrances Beckwith, appeared in Court, ordered by Court to pay 24428 lbs. Tobacco as childs part of estate, to the wife of Nutthall.

(Liber 11, Folio 254.)

Nov. 1679, Came Thomas Bankee of Calvert Co., administrator of George and ffrances Beckwith, and shewed the Court, he had delivered to Nutthall, the amount directed by Court.

(Liber 12, Folio 188.)

8th Sept. 1682, was returned bond of administration of John Rowland of Calvert Co., administrator of James Williams, estate, with Francis Smith, and James Nutthall securities, in sum of 42800 lbs. Tobacco.

(Liber 13, Folio 240.)

30th May 1685, James Nutthall late of Calvert Co., made a will and granted to Margaret Nuthal, his widow, and John Nuthall, his half guardians to the issue of the said deceased Thomas Brooke, and Robert Doe, with Richard Charlton appointed appraiser.

(Liber 13, Folio 250.)

4th Sept. 1685, ordered that an Inventory of the goods and chattles of James Nuthall be granted to Margaret Bigger, executrix, in Trust for James Nuthall, and to give good security.

(Liber 13, Folio 330.)

28th April 1686, Returned James Bigger's bond as executor of estate of James Nutthall of Calvert Co., with John Bigger, and Richard Jadwin, of Talbott Co., as security in sum of 393 pounds, 2d.

(Liber 13, Folio 490.)

6th Jan. 1687, citation issued to the sheriff of Calvert Co., to cite James Bigger, in Court to put in his answer to a Libell entered against him on the behalf of the orphan of James Nutthall, deceased, 12th Aug. next.

(Liber 13, Folio 509.)

4th Aug. 1687, James Bigger, having been cited to put in his answer to ye orphan of James Nuthall, deceased, not appearing, ordered he again be cited.

(Liber 13, Folio 241.)

2nd July 1685, Citation issued to the sheriff of Calvert Co., to cite and summons John Nuthall, security, to answer contempt of Margaret Nutthall, widow, of James Nuthall, and James Nutthall, Jun., named in the will of James Nutthall, late of said county.

(Liber 13, Folio 381.)

2nd July 1686, was exhibited John Chittans bond as administrator of Joseph Williams of Calvert Co., estate, Thomas Robinson and Thomas Tucker, as the securities.

(Liber 13, Folio 321.)

22nd March 1686, was exhibited John Buttenner bond as administrator of estate of Nicholas Buttenner, deceased, with GEORGE YOUNG and WILLIAM WILLIAMS, of Calvert Co., securities.

(Liber 13, Folio 277.)

29th Jan. 1675, Henry Kent, late of Calvert Co., will, John Kent, ffrances ffreeman, ffrances Maulden and George Young, executors.

(Liber 13, Folio 482.)

7th April 1687, William Young that was late of Kent Co., made will and appointed Hannah Young relict executrix.

(Liber 14, Folio 67.)

11th April 1688 commission issued to prove will of Edward Mariarte late of Anna Arundel Co., issued to Capt. Henry Hanslap.

(Liber 14, Folio 95.)
24th Aug. 1688, Capt. Henry Hanslap proves will of Edward Mariarte.

(Liber 14, Folio 142.)
5th April 1689, Will of Edward Mariarte, late of Anne Arundel Co., being exhibited in this office, Judges named Honor Mariarte, his wife executrix.

(Liber 14, Folio 152.)
4th June 1689 Last Will of John Muffett, of Calvert Co., by George Lingan, Gent., 16th March. The said George made returns that he hath sworn Thomas Hilliary, and Timothy Sewell appraisers.

(Liber 14, Folio 45.)
11th Feb. 1687 Robert Carville, attorney for Ellinor Sprigg, in behalf of the orphans of James Nuthall, late of Calvert Co., prays an attachment against James Bigger, to answer a libell of the said orphans.

(Liber 14, Folio 47.)
17th Dec. 1687, At the request of James Bigger, citations issued directed to Thomas Lawson, John Nelson, Michael Catterton, to make their appearance in court, on behalf of said Bigger in the cause pending by Ellinor Sprigg, on behalf of orphans of James Nuthall.

(Liber 14, Folio 49.)
6th March 1687, James Bigger appears the hearing of the complaint against him exhibited before this court by Ellinor Sprigg in behalf of orphans of James Nuthall, Robert Carvil, her attorney, her representative. Court orders James Bigger to produce before their Honors the account from Wm. Hiccoks, of London, of the disposal of 27 hhd. Tobacco shipped home by said Nuthall. Also to complete his account of said estate. Likewise that the said Bigger bring a particular account of 8514 lbs. Tobacco. Also so that suit of Clothes of said Nuthall, and hat sold for 900 lbs. Tobacco be charged to said Bigger. But Bigger should be released from the charge of 40 hogsheads Tobacco, to be made after Nuthall death.

(Liber 15, Folio 46.)
April 10th, 1694, Barrick Williams, estate, administration bond with Thomas Hillary security 500 pounds.

(Liber 16, Folio 86.)
Aug. 9th, 1695, Thomas Hillary, administration bond of Barrick Williams, of Calvert Co., exhibited.

(Liber 16, Folio 73.)
Aug. 6th, 1695, The humble Petition of James *Nuthorn* (Nuthall), a poor orphan, of Calvert Co., sheweth that about 10 years since it pleased God to take away my father, out of this world, who left me Joint Executor of his will with my mother, and soon after my mother maryed one Capt. James Bigger, against whom and his Barbatous usuage your poor petitioner desires redres. I have made complaint by my Aunt, the only relation I have left me to fly to for Succor, having found no redress. I present my Miserable condition to him. I am abused in my person, as also in my estate, which is in the hands of said Bigger.
This Petition was referred to the Commissary General.

(Liber 16, Folio 131.)
Feb. 27th, 1695, William Parker, High Sheriff of Calvert County, brought into Court James Bigger, who was ordered to take him in his custody.

Taken from letter, presented to Court by John Bigger:

"These are to Inform you that I am security for the estate of Mr. James *Nutwell*, of Calvert Co., deceased, my brother James having marryd his widow. I become security for the estate. I desire you would give an order that citation be issued against my brother to make him put up his account for the child now coming of age. Dated Jan. 23rd, 1695. John Bigger."

(Liber 16, Folio 198.)

Oct. 7th, 1796, Came Capt. James Bigger, of Charles County, and exhibited the following accounts upon his oath upon his administrations of estate of John Howson, deceased; estate of Thomas Kooney, deceased; estate of James *Nutwall*, deceased.

(Liber 17, Folio 230.)

Oct. 20th, 1698. Thomas Hillary, administrator of estate of George Hutchins estate passed Oct. 25th, 1698.

(Liber 17, Folio 74.)

March 16th, 1698, was exhibited last will of Thomas Hillary, proved before Richard Koon.

(Liber 17, Folio 217.)

Sept. 1st, 1698, Inventory of estate of Thomas Hillary, proved.

(Liber 17, Folio 192.)

William Hinning estate Inventory as appraised by John Nuthall, son of John Nuthall, Junior. Dated 25th June, 1698.

(Liber 17, Folio 46.)

Oct. 11th, 1697, Came Issaack Williams, of Calvert Co., with last will of Ruth Hide, and exhibited his account.

(Liber 17, Book B, Folio 69.)

John Watson, administration bond for 50 pounds, with Thomas Crabb, adm., Wm. Smith and Jos. Lewis securities. Dated 11th Dec. 1700.

(Liber 20, Folio 74.)

Dec. 20th, 1701, William Smith and Jos. Lewis bond for Thomas Crabb accounting for ye goods of John Watson, deceased, I know not whether Thomas Crabb be bonded with Smith & Lewis. (This addition is made.)

(Liber 18, Book B, Folio 38.)

26th April 1701, Daniel Marriartee, executor, of Honor Marriartee, letters granted to Daniel.

(Liber 19, Folio 123.)

March 17th, 1702, Daniel Marraratera, executor of Honor cited by Court.

(Liber 19, Folio 158.)

Aug. 6th, 1703, Daniel Marararte, executor of Honor, cited to produce Act.

(Liber 22, Folio 351.)

June 23rd, 1714, Prince George Co., Edward Brocks, administrator bond by Wm. Nichols, and Mary, his wife, securities, Ben. Belt, and Ralph Crabb, 23 June.

(Liber 23, Folio 69.)

2nd Oct. 1716, James Chambers, Adm. bond by James Hadock, his Adm. with Ralph Crabb & W. Beans security, 700 pounds, 27th Sept. 1716.

(Liber 21, Folio 33.)

Citation issued July 5th, 1708, to Thomas Crabb, Adm. of John Hasling of Calvert Co., Commission issued Aug. 27th. Account Nov. 29th, 1708.

(Liber 21, Folio 269.)
Ann Barker Adm. of Wm. Barker, held in bond in common form, with Thomas Crabb, security, 21st July 1710, of Charles Co.

(Liber 22, Folio 478.)
Mary Gray, Adm. of George Gray, bond in common form, with Thomas Crabb & Wm. Smith, securities, of Calvert Co., 1000 pounds 16th March 1714.

(Liber 23, Folio 78.)
William Smith Test bond by Priscilla Smith, Adm. Thomas Crabb & John Anderson, securities, 300 pounds. Dated 12th, 1717, Calvert Co.

(Liber 21, Folio 29.)
Thomas Hillary executor pr. Wonnall Hunt, his guardian, against Col. Walter Smith, the effects of Thomas Hillary, deceased, until further orders. 5th July 1708.

(Liber 21, Folio 15.)
April 6th, 1708, Col. Walter Smith additional account of Thomas Hillary, late of Calvert Co.

(Liber 21, Folio 206.)
Warents returned for swearing Joseph Wolpsham & John Walls appraisers of estate of Daniel Morrarte, July 14th, 1709, of Calvert Co.

(Liber 21, Folio 202.)
Nov. 17th, 1709 Warrents issued to Samuel Chambers to swear James Monate, and William Wheeler, appraisers of Anne Arundel Co.

(Liber 22, Folio 45.)
25th July 1711, warrents issued directed to Thomas Larkins, to swear James Monate, and William Brown, appraisers of Anne Arundel Co.

(Liber 22, Folio 298.)
Henry Henarix Adm. of John Woolinger, bond with William Freeman and Robert Money, securities, of Cecil Co., dated July 25th, 1713.

(Liber 23, Folio 311.)
Jonathan Beck, Adm. bond Mary Beck, his Adm. with Robert Money, and Peter Mumbers securities, 8th Sept. 1718, of Cecil Co.

(Liber 23, Folio 187.)
Mr. James Monatt of South River, Anne Arundel Co., merchant, attorney for Sarah Sampson, of Robert. 7th Feb. 1717.

(Liber 22, Folio 9.)
CALVERT CO. PROCEEDINGS OF COURT RELATING TO GEORGE PASCHALL, WILL JAMES BEECHAM, EXECUTOR, WITH ISAAC MONET AND JOHN GARWICK SECURITIES, 25TH APRIL, 1711.

(Liber 22, Folio 375.)
John Nutthall, Jr., Adm. bond by Eleanor Nutthall, Adm. with Wm. Coomes and John Miles, securities, 400 pounds, 2nd. Nov. 1714. St. Marys Co.

(Liber 22, Folio 323.)
John Nutthall, Sen. and John Read, Sen. securities on bond of Edward Plowden, Adm. of Geo. Plowden, 3rd, Jan. 1713, of St. Marys Co.

(Liber 22, Folio 376.)
Dec. 6th 1714, John Nutthall Testamentary bond John Nutthall, Jun., his executor, with Jno. Michell, Jr. and John Sewell securities, 28th, Sept. 1714, of St. Marys Co.

(Liber 22, Folio 460.)
Proceedings of St. Marys Co., John Nutthall, Jun., Inventory of John Nutthall, Inventory, 1715, ——— St. Marys Co.

(Liber 23, Folio 126.)
James *Nuttwell* Adm. Gabriel Burkman, his Adm. with William Head security 40 pounds March 23rd, 1716, Prince George Co. Citation issued for Gabriel Burkman, with James Nuttwell security.

(Liber 23, Folio 160.)
JOHN CASHLEY, BOND JOSEPH BELT, HIS EXECUTOR, WITH THOMAS SPRIGG, SEN. AND THOMAS SPRIGG, JUN., SECURITIES, 200 POUNDS 11TH APRIL 1717.

(Liber 21, Folio 319.)
Calvert Co., Joseph Williams, his will Esther Williams, Ext., with William Creed & Thomas Tucker, securities, 21st, March 1710.

(Liber 22, Folio 490.)
Calvert Co. Esther Williams, Adm. of Joseph Williams, Act. Sept.————1715.

(Liber 22, Folio 176.)
Calvert Co., Sept. 3rd, 1707, James Mackall, Adm. Mossis Williams, Act.

(Liber 21, Folio 206.)
EXHIBITS FROM CALVERT CO., SARAH WILLIAMS, ADM. OF WILLIAM WILLIAMS, HIS BOND WITH JOSEPH VETCHAM AND ISAAC *MONYOTT* HIS SECURITY, 100 POUNDS, 9th DEC. 1709.

(Liber 21, Folio 247.)
WILLIAM WILLIAMS, INVENTORY, BY SARAH WILLIAMS, ADM. 19TH, JUNE 1710.

(Liber 23, Folio 208.)
George Young, Jun., his Adm., by William Young, Adm., with Henry Young, and ffrinces Young securities, 300 pounds, 7th June 1718.

(Liber 22, Folio 29.)
May 5th, 1720, Thomas Crabb, Testamentory bond in common form, by Eliza. Crabb, his executrix, with Ralph Crabb, and Henry Wright her securities, for 1200 pounds, March 22nd, 1719.

(Liber 26, Folio 232.)
Abraham Clark his Adm. bond by Robert Tyler, Adm., with Edward Tyler, and Ralph Crabb, securities, Dec. 10th, 1723.

(Liber 26, Folio 37.)
Edward *Nutter*, Adm. bond with Frances Nutter, Adm., with Thomas Hillary, and Thomas Wilson, securities, 100 pounds, 22nd, Sept., 1722.

(Liber 24, Folio 85.)
Anne Arundel Co., Court 1719, Daniel Marrarte, Adm., of Edward Marrarte, Inventory.

(Liber 24, Folio 394.)
Hugh Williams, Adm. bond Elizabeth Williams, Adm., with Samuel Peacock and Joseph Owens, securities, 50 pounds, 15th April 1721, Calvert Co.

(Liber 24, Folio 94.)
Calvert Co. ffrinces Young, Adm. bond by William Young, Adm. with John Brown, security, 200 pounds, 15th Nov., 1719.

(Liber 24, Folio 7.)
Calvert Co., 4th July 1719, Then was heard Edward Young, Adm., of George Young, exhibited his act.

(Liber 24, Folio 348.)
Calvert Co., May 22nd, 1721, "At the Instance of the prayers of William Young, the Act of George Young, Jr.," a commission ordered.

(Liber 27, Folio 43.)
At the Instance and prayers of James Patterson, and Jane, his wife, Adm., of Sarah Abbott of Calvert Co. Act passed 20th June, 1724.

(Liber 27, Folio 277.)
May ——, 1726, the deposition of Jeremiah Patterson, of Calvert Co., age 30 years, on Elinor Mannings account.

(Liber 27, Folio 232.)
Calvert Co., 4th Nov. 1725, Thomas Sprigg, his Adm., bond by Margery Sprigg, his Adm. with Thomas Gant, Edward Sprigg & John Wright, securities, for 4000 pounds, 15th Nov. 1725.

(Liber 28, Folio 347.)
Prince George Co., Thomas Hillary his will, and bond by Eminor Hillary, his Ext., with Thomas Wilson & thomas Hillary securities, in sum of 450 pounds, 14th Feb. 1728-9.

(Liber 28, Folio 398.)
Prince George Co., Thomas Hillary, his Inventory, 917 lbs. 17s. 6d. and his account by Elinor Hillary, Ext., Aug. 5th, 1729.

(Liber 28, Folio 484.)
Exhibits of Anne Arundel Co. Jan. 9th, 1730, I was appointed one of the executors of the last will of John Brewer, deceased, I send this to acquaint you that I relinquish the same.

Jas. Monat.

(Liber 28, Folio 32.)
Prince George Co., June 24th, 1727. Major Thomas Sprigg, his adm. Act., by Mrs. Margaret Sprigg, his Adm.

(Liber 28, Folio 352.)
18th March, 1728, Calvert Co., Patience Sly, Adm. bond by Priscilla Slye, with Stephen Dickinson & Aaron Williams security, 200 pounds.

(Liber 29, Folio 385.)
Prince George Co., Ralph Crabb, his will and release bond by Priscilla Crabb, Ext. with Major Edward Sprigg and Henry Wright, securities, 2000 Lbs. 8th March 1734.

(Liber 29, Folio 114.)
Prince George Co., 10th July 1731, Doctor Richard Pile, his will, bond by Edward Sprigg, executor, with Osborn Sprigg, and George Buchanan securities, 3000 lbs. 10th July 1731.

This will states that Doctor Richard Pile, gift to his wife of 200 acres of land to his wife Mary Pile, untill my grandson Richard Sprigg son of Edward Sprigg shall be 21 years of age, then she is to deliver the land to him.

(Liber 29, Folio 400.)
Francis Williams, his Adm. bond by Ann Williams with William Whittinton & John Wood securities 100 lbs. Calvert Co., 21st Jan. 1734.

(Liber 35, Folio 150.)
CALVERT COUNTY RETURNS, ELIZABETH MONNETT, HER LAST WILL AND TESTAMENT, APPROVED AT COURT HELD 1752.

(Liber 39, Folio 251.)
Was Exhibited from Anne Arundel Co., James Monat by Doctor James Alexander, Court 1767.

(Liber 42, Folio 107.)
May 11th 1767, was returned from Anne Arundel Co., the final account of James Monatt estate.

(Liber 1, Book B, Folio 51.)
John Wade, Chiuriugion, (sergeon) Will dated 9th Sept. 1658, mentions Tobacco consigned to one Mr. Collett, and to Mr. James Nuttall. Collett, being at the m. S. m. Katharine Dock. Nuttall in Saint Katharine Lane. The proceeds of the Tobacco to be paid to his daughter Ann Smith. John Wade, seal.
Witneses, William Backhouse,
Edmond Brent.

(Liber 1, Book B, Folio 72.)
I Owen James make my last will 18th Sept., 1659, Wills that debts be paid, Viz. 300 lbs. Tobacco to William Palmer, by bill and some Tobacco by bill to Mr. John Nuttall, and 300 lbs. Tobacco to Robert Cager.
Witnesses, Alex. ffrissell, his
Sarah ffrissell Owen James, seal
William Wilkinson, mark
Richard Lloyd.

(Liber 1, Book D, Folio 68.)
Mr. John Nutthall, Releases his writ, dated 18th ffeb. 1662, to administer oath unto William Cole, & George Willson ye appraisers of ye estate of George Mee, deceased, whose will proved 28th Feb. 1662, by me. John Nutthall.

(Liber 1, Book B, Folio 107.)
July 27th, 1668, Complaint laid to Mr. John Nutthall, to administer Oath to John Reynolds, & Edward West, to appraise the estate of Hugh Lee, late of Prince George's Co. deceased.

(Liber 1, Book B, Folio 48.)
Nov. 6th, 1662, This day came John Nuttwell, and Entered Warrent against the Estate of James Hape, deceased, Henry Sewell and Senerfe Andrews, Administrators. Court ordered 60 pounds paid.

(Liber 1, Book E, Folio 34.)
June 4th, 1664, Then came John Nuttal, Com. Returned his Warrent as having sworn John Reynolds, & Edward West, ye appraisers of estate of Hugh Lee.

(Liber 1, Book E, Folio 110.)
Henry Osborn will dated 26th. 6 Mo. 1664. Wills wife Katharine Osborn shall be my full Executrix, and all estate to her and the children, (not named).
Witneses, Hen. Phipp, Henry Osborne, seal.
Robt. Day,
Thos. Purnell.

(Liber 1, Book F, Folio 124.)
Commission issued to Morgan Williams, and Thomas Osborne to appraise the estate of John Debs, deceased, Dated 9th Sept. 1666.

(Liber 1, Book D, Folio 40.)
Aug. 29th, 1661, Two Warrents issued. One for Thomas Sprigg, the one to Impower John Reed and George Reed to appraise the estate of Thomas Coughing, the other to Impower Wm. Johnes to take the oath of said Reed's.

(Liber 1, Book D, Folio 55.)
Richard Smile, will dated 25th Nov. 1662, wills WILLIAM WILLIAMS, son of EDWARD WILLIAMS, lately deceased, two young cows, to be taken from my stock of cattel, with calves by their side, also 50 acres of land lying on the north side of the Run.

(Liber 1, Book D, Folio 18.)
Thomas Williams, will dated 20th April 1662, of Lancaster County, on the Rappahannock River, in Virginia, brother of John Williams, appoints Joseph Harrison, of Nansemith in Charles Co. executor. Wills all his estate to his brother John Williams.

his
Witneses, Thos. Robinson, Thomas Williams, seal.
Luke Given mark

(Liber 1, Book F, Folio 2.)
Feb. 16th, 1661, Warrent issued to Morgan Williams, to sware John Biccoreidge, and Thomas Brooks, to appraise estate of William Richards.

(Liber 1, Book F, Folio 6.)
28th Oct. 1665, The will of William Head, was produced by Morgan Williams for probate.

(Liber 2, Folio 284.)
10th Sept. 1667, Came Daniel Jennifer, administrator of John Nuthall, late of St. Marys county, deceased, and requests longer time for the Inventory of said estate of John Nuthall, by reason that hogs, and some other parts of the estate cannot be brought to a close by the time limit.

(Liber 2, Folio 136.)
16th Dec. 1666, I William Burke, of Patuxent plantation in Calvert county "I doe give to my servent John Nuthale, one whole year of his tyme."

(Liber 2, Folio 124.)
Inventory of the goods, chattles and debts of Mary Bateman, of Calvert County, 12th Feb. 1666-7, made by Richard Smith, and Thomas Sprigg.

(Liber 2, Folio 137.)
Return for goods of estate of Mrs. Bateman, 1666-7, ———
Signed Ri Smith,
Thos. Sprigg

(Liber 2, Folio 228.)
Oct. 18th, 1667, Warrent issued to Mr. Thomas Sprigg, and Richard Seeds to appraise goods of Gay White.

(Liber 2, Folio 315.)
John Boague estate appraised Feb. 20th, 1667, by Thomas Sprigg, and John Bigger.

(Liber 2, Folio 350.)
Thomas Sprigg and Elizabeth Bronder securities for Elizabeth Bronder administratrix of the estate of Thomas Bronder, Dated Aug. 10th, 1668.

(Liber 2, Folio 262.)
May 27th, 1667, Nicholas Young, Gent. administrator of goods, chattels, and debts of Thomas Wilson.

(Liber 3, Folio 3.)
There and then before ye Rt. Hon. Charles *Caluert*, Esqr. Governor and Judge for this provance, for power to grant &c. Came Daniel Jennifer Administrator of the goods & Chattles of John Nutthall, late of St. Cross Manor in ye County of St. Maries, Gent. and exhibited inventory of all the goods chattles and credits of said estate. Also amounts being allowed paid by Judge unto Thomas Sprigg, Gent., who married the daughter of the deceased and to John Nutthall the said deceased sonn. Whereupon ordered

that said administrator to ye said John Nutthall, that the said Thomas Sprigg, and Nicholas Young, Gents. Joyntly are appointed Guardians to said John Nutthall, to administer the estate on ye behalf of John Nutthall, and my daughter Ellinor now the wife of Thomas Sprigg, and ye daughter to said John Nutthall.

Dated at Mattapany the 1st July 1668.

(Liber 3, Folio 12.)

July 4th, 1668,

Administration of all the goods rights & chattles of John Nutthall late of ye Cross Manor, in ye County of St. Marys, power was granted to administer the estate to heirs John Nutthall, Thomas Sprigg, and Nicholas Young, Gents. having paid John Nuthall son of ye deceased. Also Ellinor now wife of ye said Thomas Sprigg, and daughter of ye said deceased their portion. The said John Nutthall, Thomas Sprigg, and Nicholas Young, did issue their bond (or receipt) for 310 lbs. Tobacco.

(Liber 3, Folio 309.)

Nov. 4th, 1669, Warrent issued to Thomas Osborne, Gent. to administer the oath to the appraisers of the estate of Richard Blunt.

(Liber 3, Folio 325.)

An Inventory of the goods debts and chattles of Capt. John Harris, taken and arranged by John Wright, and Thomas Osborne, Gents, this X.X. day Dec. 1669. Page 327, These goods and accounts before specified were praysed and returned by us. Dated XX. day Dec. 1669.

John Wright,
Thomas Osborne.

(Liber 3, Folio 221.)

Feb. 3rd, 1668, Warrents issued to Morgan Wm's (Williams) Tobias Wells, and Arthur Wright, to appraise the estate of Robert Vaughan.

(Liber 3, Folio 301.)

Inventory of the estate of ——— Winchester, of Kent Co. made by Morgan Williams, and Tobias Wells. Dated 12th Nov. 1669.

his
Morgan Williams,
mark
Tobias Wells.

(Liber 3, Folio 309.)

Nov. 26th, 1669, Warrents issued to John Wright, and Thomas Osborne, impowering them to appraise the estate of John Vincent, of Kent Co.

(Liber 3, Folio 319.)

I Nicholas Young, of St. Marys County, Gent wills wife Elizabeth Young, all goods, chattles, moveables and immoveables and all other my personal estate whatsoever. Wills all right & Title to Real estate to wife Elizabeth Young, and her heirs. Also the land situated at Cedar Point in Charles County, taken up by Patent.

Whereas Edward Parker, my sonne in Law deceased did by his last will did bequaeth his right to land called ffish Pond Neck in St. Maries Hundred St. Maries County to me. My will is that the same go to my wife. Apprints wife Elizabeth Young Administratrix, Dated 11th Jan. 1669.

Witneses, H. Warner. Nich. Young, seal.
Rob. Carvill.

(Liber 4, Book C, Folio 29.)

20TH SEPT. 1677, GEORGE YOUNG, ADMINISTRATOR OF HIS BROTHER WILLIAM YOUNG DECEASED OF CALVERT COUNTY, DUE UNTO YE STATE.

(Liber 5, Folio 207.)
Warrents issued unto James Pattison, and Henry Heald to appraise the estate of Mordecai Hamond. Dated 6th Feb. 1661.

(Liber 5, Folio 381.)
Warrents issued 22nd Jan. 1672, to James Pattison, and Edward Clarke, to administer estate of Henry Neall, on his noncupative will.

(Liber 5, Folio 208.)
8th Feb. 1671, Warrents issued to Thomas Sprigg Gent. to swear the administrators of Henry Keen, of Calvert County.

(Liber 5, Folio 289.)
At a Calvert County Court held ye 15th Sept. in the 39 year of the Dominion of ye right Hon. Cecilius, Anno Domini 1668.

	Thomas Sprigg,	
	Omarley Brooke,	
Present	George Peake	Gents.
	William Godwin,	
	Tobias Norton.	

(Liber 5, Folio 290.)
At a Calvert County Court, held March 1st, 1666-7,

	Thomas Sprigg,	
	Thos. Manning	
Pres.	Hugh Hansley	Gents.
	William Godwin,	
	Tobias Norton.	

(Liber 5, Folio 544.)
30th Dec. 1673, Thomas Sprigg is issued warrent to swear returns of the Inventory of Barbara Priest.

(Liber 5, Folio 303.)
Jacob Neall of Anne Arundel Co. will dated 11th July 1672, Witneses, Robert Burke, Ralph Williams, and John Birknall.

(Liber 5, Folio 325.)
Nov. 2nd 1672, Ralph Williams proves the will of Jacob Neall.

(Liber 6, Folio 68.)
Warent issued to James Pattison to administer the oath to James Jourdain. Dated 7th April 1673.

(Liber 6, Folio 23.)
Nov. 1st, 1673, Thomas Sprigg commission to swear administrator of Richard Kooper.

(Liber 6, Folio 193.)
Noncupative will of Robert Tyler, 11th Sept. 1674, Thomas Spriggs is one of the witnesses to testify.

(Liber 6, Folio 153.)
Inventory of estate of Ralph Williams, of Anne Arundel Co. made by Richard Moss, & William Hopkins, on 21, 22, 23 and 24th Jan. 1673.
(This is a long inventory covering 8 pages of the records.)

(Liber 6, Folio 273.)
Feb. 21, 1673, Robert Burle of Anne Arundel Co. executor of last will of Ralph Williams, late of said county, but formerly of Bristol, in the Kingdom of England, prays for longer time to settle the estate.

(Liber 7, Folio 31.)
23rd July 1675, Thomas Osborne and John Curver, appraise estate of Tobias Wells.

200- 8—
(Liber 7, Folio 15.)
15th July 1675, Joane Tyler did make deed of chattles &c. to Thomas Sprigg of Calvert County.

(Liber 7, Folio 22.)
Thomas Clarke of Calvert Co. will dated 19th July 1675, Witnesses were Thomas Sprigg, and John Haller.

(Liber 7, Folio 35.)
1675 —— —— Thomas Sprigg of Calvert County, being a good friend of Joane Tyler widow, makes deed to John Beall, for land called Tylers Commons.

(Liber 7, Folio 83.)
1675 May 1st. Thomas Sprigg and Jno. Hales, appraise goods of Thomas Clare.

(Liber 7, Folio 351.)
13th March 1675, Came Thomas Sprigg, of Calvert county, and Returned the will of John Pittings of said county.

(Liber 7, Folio 195.)
3rd Jan. 1675, Came William Kent of Calvert County, and shewed to the Judge how that Richard Williams, late of said county, deceased, Intestate, that the said Williams died childless, and unmarried for ought now appears, and that administration be granted him.

(Liber 7, Folio 254.)
Rodman Philip Howard, of Calvert Co., will dated Jan. 30th, 1675. Richard Ramsey, and Joseph Williams Witnesses.

(Liber 7, Folio 192.)
24th Dec. 1675, Came George Young of Calvert County, Produced the will of Thamson Kent, and prayes to be appointed administrator.

(Liber 8, Folio 16.)
June 8th, 1676, Came William Kent of Calvert County, and administered on estate of Richard Williams, late of said county, Intestate.

Referring again to the original Rent Rolls of Lord Baltimore, to be found in the Collections of the Maryland Historical Society at Baltimore, as has been completely presented heretofore, the owners or possessors of lands which were part of the division "Upper Hundreds of the Cliffts" at the period during which ISAAC[1] MONNETT lived there, it is important to note that the same Rent Rolls for Calvert and Prince George Counties show the possessorships of the following families, in whom Monnett descendants are genealogically interested.

Lower Hundred of the Cliffts.

"Miles End"—
400 Acres—1663—(surveyed at this date, and *idem.* with *seq.*) Tobias Miles; above the Clifts near the head of Parker's Creek.
George Young, Junr. (Possessor, and *idem.* with *seq.*)

"Mill Run"—
150 Acres—1663—Nicho. Carr; adjoining "Miles End."
George Young, Junr.

"Brantry"—
100 Acres—1672—Tobias Miles.
George Young, Junr.

"Freland's Hope"—
50 Acres—1678—Joseph Freland.
George Young, Junr.

"Hooper's Neck"—
550 Acres—1651.
Arthur Young.

Leonard's Creek Hundred.

"Briskey"—
75 Acres—1651—Edward Briskey; adjoining Thom. Baltimore.
David Hellin.

"Ye Warring."
525 Acres—1674—William Turner.
David Hellin.

"Meltons Lott"—
110 Acres—1682—Wm. Melton.
David Hellin.

"Persia"—
110 Acres—1682—William Chitwell.
David Hellin.

"Readby"—
1652—Henry Pope.
Relict of Morris Williams.

"Perry Neck"—
100 Acres—1664—Thomas Perry.
Relict of Morris Williams.

"Truswell"—
300 Acres—1665—Robert Phillips.
David Hellin.

"Harrow the Hill"—
80 Acres—1666—Edward Armstrong.
David Hellin.

"Busseys Lott"—
75 Acres—1658—George Bussee.
David Hellin.

"Hellens Lott"—
12 Acres—1706—David Hellin.
David Hellin.

Hunting Creek Hundred.

"Friendship"—
300 Acres—1680—George Young; in the woods.
100 Acres—George Young, Senr.
100 Acres—William Billingsly.
150 Acres—William Williams, Junr.

"Young's Desire"—
110 Acres—1680—for George Young.

"Young's Mount"—
159 Acres—1704—Geo. Young, Juner; adjoining George Young, Senr.
Called "Young's Fortune."
Abra. Johns.

"Batson's Desire"—
100 Acres—1703.
William Williams.

"Chance"—
108 Acres—1702—Wm. Williams, Senr.

"Littlefield"—
25 Acres—1667.
Wm. Williams, Senr.

"Williams Purchase"—
206 Acres—Wm. Williams, Junr.

"Williams' Rest"—
50 Acres—1703—William Williams; in the Branches of Parker's creek beginning att ye E. most bounds of ye land yt. William Williams, senr, lives on.
Possessed by Frances (? prob. Francis) Williams.

"Young's Attempt"—
262 Acres—1694—Geo. Young.
Geo. Young, Senr.

Lyon's Creek Hundred.

"Branford"—
150 Acres—Sur'd 22-I-1665 for Gabriel Barkley, assigned to George Hardesty on ye E. side of Patuxent River—yearly rent is S. 3 / 0.
Possessed by Thomas Hillory.

"Farme"—
235 Acres—f. surveyed 25th Aug. 1678 for Thomas Hillory, at a bound popler standing in a branch of Hardesty's Creek. Rent is 9.. 5—1.. 7.. 0½.
Possessed by Thomas Hillory.

Contents of the Severall Hundreds in Calvert County:

Upper Hundred of ye Cliffts	£24..	11..	11¼
Lower " " " "	12..	6..	1¾
Eltonhead Hund.	14..	1..	7¼
St. Leonard's Hund.	18..	18..	4½
Hunting Creek Hund.	33..		9¼
Lyons Creek Hund.	30..	11..	7¼
	£133..	10..	5¾

"Littlefield," Sur. 24th July 1667 for Edward Keen in the wood on the south side of Hunting Creek.
Possessed by William Williams, Senr.

Prince Georges County Rent Roll.
1707.

Patuxent Hundred.

Acres 1050. Yearly Rent 2.. 2.
"The Three Sisters," Sur. Jan'ry, 1683, for Thos. Hillary, Possrs. 250 Acres, Walter Smith 600 Acres, Hillary's Orphs. 200 Acres, Baruch Williams Orphans ——.

205-8-2 / 2.
"The figure of 8," Sur. 25 June 1723 for Barrugh Williams on Hynsons branch att a bound wt. Oake.

470-18: 9-1 / 2.
"The Deer Park," Sur'd April 19, 1722 for Ralph Crabb, lying in P. G. Co. beginning at a bound & wht. Oake standing in a Glade of y muddy branch a little to ye eastward of the Indian path.

"Nuthalls branch," Sur. July 25, 1679 for Jas. Nuthall in ye Woods at ye head of Fordsham Creek at a white Oak in ye line of the land of the S'd Nuthall called "Trumans Place." Ignattius Craycroft, Poss'r.

300- 12—
"The Hatchett," Sur. 13th Aug. 1679 for Jas. Nuthall on the West side of Patuxt River at ye southermost bounded tree of the land of John Green. Poss'rs. 189 Acres Ignatius Craycroft, 111 Clark Skinner of Calien County.

900- 18—
"Thorpland," Sur. 1670—Richard Perry; 450 A. Thos. Sprigg.

54- 2:2.
"Bacon hall." Surv'd. May 8th, 1703 for Thos. Sprigg, Jr., beginning at a bound white Oak, Standing at ye South side of a Marsh. Poss.

137- 5- 6—
"Bear Garden," Sur. June 17th, 1703 for Thos. Sprigg beginning at a bound white Oak standing on ye South side and near the head of a small branch of ye falls into Rocky Branch. Poss'rs.

1000- 1- 11—
"Northampton," surv'd May 26th, 1673, for Thos. Sprigg lying in Prince George County, Thos. Brook 50 Acres, Poss'r Tho. Sprigg, 850 Acres.

Collington Hundred.

500: 1: :
"Spriggs request," Sur. 20th July 1695 for Thos. Sprigg being part of his Ld'sp Manor of 300 Acres beginning at a bound hiccory at ye N. West corner of the surveyed manor: thence East, Poss'r. Thos. Prathur.

New Scotland Hundred.

284: 11: 5—
"Black Wallnutt levell," Sur. May 8th 1703 for Thos. Sprigg, Junr. beginning at a small bound white Oak standing on ye N. W. side of the N. East branch of Polomoch River, Poss'r.

100: 2—
"Woodstock," Sur. 3rd Jan. 1722 for Thos. Sprigg Junr. on ye north side of a branch ye falls into ye mouth of mannocasy beginning at a bound white Oak.

Index to Chancery Notes, Chancery Depositions and Testamentary Proceedings
From Cards made by William F. Crega.

Joseph Monat. A. A. Co. 1755.

James Pattison, Dec. heir to the children of Wm. Pagett of A. A. Co. dec'd 1679.

James Pattison, Constable of Newton Hundred, St. Mary's Co., 1665.

Jeremiah Pattison, Calvert Co., married Jane, widow of Samuel Abbot, prior to 1737.

Margaret Pattison, wife of James of St. Mary's Co. and widow of Walter Hall, 1681.

Mary Patteson, wife of Thomas of Dor. Co., & Sister to Berkeley Codd of Del. & St. Ledger Codd of Md. 1733.

James Pattison Dor. Co. Def. in 1712—also Aet, 65 years in 1723. Nephew to wife of Jacob Jenfer.

Mary Pattison, Dor. Co. widow, Aet. 77 years in 1748.

Burrell, Provice, Legatee 1698—6, f. 225.

Hillary, John, Living in York, Eng. Legatee 1680. 2, f. 149.

In the search for the ancestry of the wives of the early MONNETTS of Calvert County, Maryland, in connection with the foregoing general items the following should be particularly noted:

(A) OSBORNE.

Elizabeth, wife of Isaac[3] Monnett, of Calvert County.

(Liber 1, 1726-1730, Folio 86.)

Thomas Osborn, wills Elizabeth Hoskins, daughter of William Hoskins, negro. Wills Mary Hoskins, daughter of William Hoskins, negro.

Wills son Joseph Osborn, negro.

Wills that William Hoskins, and Richard Harrison, shall see this will fully performed. Appoints wife Elizabeth Osborn, executrix. Dated 10th Nov. 1726.

Witneses, Richd. Price, Thomas Osborn, seal.
Robert Minion. Probated Feb. 20th 1726.

(Liber A. B. M., Folio 273.)

Henry Osburn, Demands 300 acres of land for Transporting himself, Catharine his wife, and Rebecca their child unto this Province 1651. Demand made Oct. 12th, 1852.

(Liber 6, Folio 217.)

Warrent renewed to Henry Osborne, for 200 acres of land on the Eastern Shore, and for 400 acres the former Warrent bearing date 7th April 1663, returned 7th of 7ber following, now returned 10th Aug. next.

(Liber 10, Folio 469.)

April 12th, 1667, William Morgan, and Alice his wife, William Mossett, and Thomas Osborne, proved these rights by John Nevill in usual form, and due to Thomas Boyston, who demands 200 acres of land.

(Liber 9, Folio 487.)

April 26th, 1666. Granted Warrent unto William York, for 200 acres of land as by assignment from William Osborne, Thomas O. Daniel, Hugh Williams, and Robert Cole.

(Liber 15, Folio 503.)

15th May 1678, John Richings, of Dorchester county (Maryland) proved his right to 250 acres of land for transporting himself, George Hoops, Thomas Hartley, John Fort, Edward Osborne, into this province to inhabit.

(Liber 15, Folio 390.)

Sept. 26th, 1676, Charles Howell, proved 7 rights to land for Transporting himself, Deborah Bunce, Overton Kemp, James Osborne, John Hodgkinson, William Wilson, & Thomas Willford, into this province to inhabit.

(Liber 15, Folio 376.)

Jan. 20th, 1676, Came John Abington, of Calvert Co., merchant, and proved his right to 2200 acres of land, for Transporting 44 persons (names all given), one of whom was John Osborne.

(Liber 15, Folio 452.)

April 3rd 1677, Came John Warner, and proved his right to 1450 acres of land for Transporting 29 persons (names all given) into this Province to inhabit. One of whom was Richard Osborne.

(Liber 4, Folio 70.)

Thomas Osborne, demands land as per assignment, and 50 acres more on the assignment made by Richard Smith, &c.

Warrent issued 23rd July 1658, for 200 acres, returned 25th Jan. 1659.

(Liber 13, Folio 113.)

23rd May 1671, Came John Pawson of Anna Arundell Co. Md. merchant, and proved his right unto 800 acres of land due him for transporting 17 persons (named) into this province, one of whom was Thomas Osborne.

(Liber 20, Folio 46.)

Petition of Anthony Donager, The Humble Petitioner sheweth that Henry Osborne, late of Calvert Co. was possessed and dyed siezed of one parcel of land called Alexanders Place, lying on Transquaking river, on the east side of Chesapeake Bay, containing 650 acres and said Henry dying without a will, the said land descended to said Rebecca and Sarah, daughters and Coheirs of the said Henry Osborne, and whereas the said Anthony hath since married said Rebecca, and thereof in right of his wife Copartners with said Sarah Osborne, in the said tract of land petitions for a commission to Rebound said land, &c.

(Liber 4, 1682-1686, Folio 312.)

Samuel Osborn, wills land to sonnes, Thomas Osborn & Samuel Osborn.

Wills all my female cattle to my wife and 4 children (not named).

Wills two guns, one to sonne Thomas Osborn, the other to sonne Samuel Osborn.

Wills wife Elizabeth Osborn, the white horse, for the use of the plantation. That sonnes shall be of age at 18 years.

Appoints wife Elizabeth executrix. Desires that Mrs. Fosett, shall be satisfied. Dated May 2nd, 1688.

Witneses, John Oker, Thomas Osborn, seal.
Jonathan Towers.

Probated June 9th, 1688, at Snow Hill, Worcester Co., Md.

(Liber 3, 1704-1706, Folio 433.)

Jan. 1st, 1704, William Osborne of Baltimore Co., Md. wills son James Osborne, carpenter Tools.

Wills son Benjamin Osborne, cow and heifer.

Wills residue of estate to wife (not named) and appoints her executrix.

Witneses, Edward Johnson, William Osborne, seal.
Richard Mills,
John Wall. Probated March —th, 1704-5.

(Liber 4, 1682-1688, Folio 266.)

23rd Feb. 1686, John Osborne, of Somersett Co. Md. appoints his wife Attalanta Osborne, executrix. Wills personal estate to wife Attalanta, and daughter Martha Osborne. That wife is big with child, that if born alive, and lives it is to have one third of estate.

Wills land called Water Mellon, to daughter Martha Osborne.

Wills that deed for land sold to James Duncan be confirmed.

Wills that Michael Hannah & Adam Spence, bargain for 100 acres be deeded.

Wills that John Swaine shall have good title to land sold him.

Wills that Sylas Chapman have good title to 850 acres of land.

Dated 4th May 1687.

Witneses, Bryan Parfe, Jno. Osborne, seal.
Hannah Hopkins,
Alexander Williams.

Probated June 16th, 1687.

(Liber 13, 1710-1714, Folio 695.)

William Osborne of Sommersett Co., Md. wills friend Henry Smith, one Eighth part of the ship called Michael & William, also one eighth part of a barge.

Wills God-son John Hall, upon ship 5 shillings.
Appoints Henry Smith executor. Dated 23rd Feb. 1711.
Witneses, Marcy Fountain, his
Nicholas Fountain, William Osborne,
John Fountain. mark
Probated Nov 25th, 1713.

(Liber 27, 1749-1750, Folio 480.)
Thomas Orsbin, of Charles Co. wills wife Francis Orsbin, all property, and appoints her executrix. Dated 13th Oct. 1748.
Witneses, William Hagan, Thomas Orsbin, seal.
Thos. Jas. Boarman. Probated 14th Nov. 1750.

(Liber 25, 1746-1748, Folio 42.)
21st Jan. 1746-7. John Osburn of Kent Island, Queen Anns Co. Md. wills all his estate to wife Rachel Osburn, after her decease to nephews, Rebecca Dorockburn, Samuel Osburn, Susanna Legg, & William Osburn, son of my brother Samuel Osburn.
My will is that if Marmaduke Goodhand lets my wife live on the plantation until her death then he is to have an equal share of said plantation with my nephews.
Appoints wife Rachel Osburn executrix.
Witneses, Alex. Waters, John Osburn, seal.
Richard Goodhand. Probated 19th March, 1746.

(Liber 27, Folio 540.)
John Osborn, of Prince George County, wills son William Osborn ½ of land called "Buckhold," and the other ½ to son John Osborn. Dated Aug. 26th, 1745, Probated April 6th, 1751.

(Liber 37, Folio 278.)
Will of Robert Osborn, wife, Elizabeth, same County, witnessed by William Osborn, dated Nov. 25th, 1768 and probated Feb. 19th, 1769.

(Liber 22, Folio 267.)
Will of William Osborn of Queen Anns County, Kent Island, names sons, William, Samuel, John and daughters, Susan and Rebecca, brother John, and wife Sarah. Dated Oct. 5th, 1740, and probated Nov. 6th, 1740.

(Liber 11, Folio 314.)
Verbal Will of William Osborn of Calvert County, Jan. 23rd, 1702, as testified to by Jacob Williams, Thomas Everat and Ann Farson of Calvert County. All estate willed to Mary Brasher, wife of Christopher Ellis of Prince George County.

(Liber 25, Folio 42.)
Will of John Osbourne of Kent Island, Queen Ann County, naming wife Rachel and four nephews, "Rebecca Dickburn, Sarah Osbourne, Susanna Legg and William Osborne, son of my brother Samuel, Dated Jan. 21st, 1746-7 and probated Mar. 19th, 1747.

(Liber 36, Folio 138.)
Will of Samuel Osbourne of Kent Island, names son William, Samuel, John and daughters, Hannah, Sarah and Susannah and wife, but not named. Dated Sept. 4th, 1767, and probated Oct. 29th, 1767.

(Liber 19, Folio 86.)
Thomas Osborne of Charles County, will, dated Nov. 10th, 1726, names Elizabeth and Mary Haskins, daughter of William Haskins, son Joseph Osborne, and rest of estate to wife Elizabeth Osborne. Will probated Feb. 20th, 1727.

(Liber 23, Folio 48.)
Joseph Osbourne of Charles County, wills his mother, Elizabeth Thorne (widow of father Thomas Osborne, had married a Thorne) dated June 21st, 1735 and probated Jan. 16, 1742.

The following birth and marriage records appear in parish records on file among the collections of the Maryland Historical Society:

Avarilla Osborn dau. of Wm. and Varilla born Oct. 6th, 1718.

Avarilla Osborn wife of William died March 26th, 1724.

William Osborn married Avarilla Hollis Jan. 24th, 1710.

Feb. 28th, 1737, Thomas Little married Avarilla Osborn.

Avarilla Osborn, daughter William and Catharine, born Feb. 8th, 1741.

June 11th, 1751, William Mitchell, married Sarah Osborn, dau. Benjamin.

Sept. 3rd, 1751, William Osborn, son of Thomas and Elizabeth born.

Nov. 11th, 1752, Sarah, dau. of above, born.

June 29th, 1755, Mary, dau. of above, born.

March 15th, 1757, Benjamin, son of above, born.

Feb. 2nd, 1759, Francis, son of above, born.

Feb. 8th, 1761, Bennett, son of above, born.

Benjamin Osborn, son of Wm. and Jane, born June 17th, 1695.

Benjamin Osborn, son of Benjamin and Sarah, born June 10th, 1726.

Benjamin Osborn, son of William and Catharine, born June 13th, 1729.

March 3rd, 1761, John Treadway, married Catharine Osborn.

Frances Osborn, dau. of Wm. and Catharine, born Dec. 10th, 1731.

Hannah Osborn, dau. Benjamin and Sarah, born Oct. 14th, 1721.

Susan Osborn, dau. of above, born Jan. 6th, 1716.

Margaret Osborn, dau. of Benjamin and Sarah, born Mar. 10th, 1717.

Sept. 3rd, 1736, Jacob Osborn, son of Benjamin and Sarah, born.

James Osborn died Nov. 15th, 1705.

James Osborn, son of Wm. and Avarilla, born Jan. 6th, 1711.

James Osborn, son of Wm. and Avarilla, born Oct. 6th, 1713.

Mary Osborn, dau. of above, born Aug. 6th, 1721.

William Osborn, son of above, born March 26th, 1724.

Avarilla Osborn, wife of William, died March 26th, 1724.

James Osborn, son of Benjamin and Sarah, born March 25th, 1730.

James Osborn, married Jane Hughs Sept. 17th, 1743.

July 15th, 1739, John Osborn, son of Benjamin and Sarah, born.

Josias Osborn, son of James and Jane, born Sept. 17th, 1743.

Margaret Osborn, dau. of Benjamin and Sarah, born March 15th, 1727.

July 11th, 1737, Martha Osborn, dau. Wm. and Catharine, born.

Aug. 1st, 1734, Sarah Osborn, dau. of Benjamin and Sarah, born.

Mary and Thomas Osborn, children of William, born Aug. 13th, 1698.

Thomas Osborn, son of Benjamin and Sarah, born April 10th, 1732.

Aug. 3rd, 1751, Thomas Osborn married Elizabeth Simpson.

William Osborn, son of Wm. and Avarilla, born March 26th, 1724.

William Osborn, son of Benjamin and Sarah, born July 17th, 1719.

Aug. 3rd, 1762, William Osborn, married Ann Bissell.

The following Osborn items appear in *The Maryland Calendar of Wills.* (By Jane Baldwin, 3 Volumes, for period 1635 to 1713.)

Henry Osborn, Leonards Creek, St. Mary's County: Will dated Aug. 26, 1664, and probated Apr. 22, 1665; names wife, Catharine, and devises estate, real and personal, in trust for "my" children.

William Osburn, executor and residuary legatee of Will of Thomas Troute, Baltimore County, dated May 4th, 1680, and probated July 6th, 1680.

John Osburn, witness of will of Robert Richardson, Somerset County, dated Dec. 7th, 1680, and probated Nov. 29th, 1682.

Idem, witness to will of William Innis, Sr., Somerset County, dated July 7th, 1681, and probated Oct. 28th, 1684.

William Osborne, witness to will of William Bisse, Back River, Baltimore County, dated Apr. 4th, 1675, and probated Dec. 9th, 1676.

Capt. John Osborne, Somerset County; Will dated Feb. 25, 1686, and probated June 16th, 1687. Names wife Atlanta, daughter Martha, unborn child and brother Thomas Wesburne (Osborne).

Thomas Osborne, Snow-Hill, Somerset County: Will dated Dec. 28th, 1687, and probated June 9th, 1688, names wife, Eliza, sons Thomas and Samuel, four children (unmarried) and three sons to be of age at 18 years.

John Osborne, witness to will of Thomas Cary, Somerset County, dated May 20th, 1681, and probated June 17th, 1687.

John and Rebecca Osborne mentioned as "son" and "daughter" in will of John Hill, Baltimore County, dated Mar. 17th, 1691, and probated May 6th, 1692, to which William Osborne was also a witness.

Thomas Osbourne, witness to will of John Cropper, Somerset County, dated Sept. 25th, 1686, and probated Dec. 14th, 1688.

Ann Osborne, her son Robbin Osborne, mentioned in will of Eliza Smith, Charles County, dated Mar. 11th, 1697, and probated Mar. 26th, 1698. She is also a witness to the will.

James Osborne, witness to will of Thomas Fenick, of Baltimore County, dated Nov. 17th, 1701, and probated Sept. 15th, 1702.

William Osborne, Bush River, Baltimore County: Will dated Jan. 1st, 1704, and probated March 7th, 1704-5. Names sons James and William (of age), daughter Rebecca and sons Benjamin and Thomas, (of age).

William Osborne, executor and residuary legatee under will of Hannah Southerne, Talbot County, dated Oct. 20th, 1704, and probated June 10th, 1705. Susannah Osborne is also a legatee. John Osbourn, "unless he die without issue," are devisees under will of Richard Marsham, Prince George County, dated April 14th, 1713, and probated May 7th, 1713.

(B.) THE DARUMPLE, TUCKER AND KENT FAMILIES.

To the Monnett descendants of WILLIAM[2] MONNETT and wife, Elizabeth Kent (or *Tucker*) belong, by some ancestral connection, the three families named in the title of this sub-division.

So some deductions and records explain the ancestry of ELIZABETH MONNETT, who appears as the daughter of Jeanette Kent in the latter's will of 1751.

Jeanette Darumple-Tucker-Kent. The following is clear: Jeanette Kent of 1751 was a Darumple. In the will of Christian Scott of 1711 she is named as her cousin, Jeanette Tucker, and in the same class were cousins, Henry, John and Ann Darumple, which, in connection with the fact that John Darumple appears as a creditor of the estate of John Tucker in 1723, of which John Tucker and Jeanette, his wife, were administrators, is strong circumstantial evidence that the maiden name of Jeanette was Darumple.

John Tucker died in 1721 and Jeanette Tucker appears as his administratrix, which proves that Jeanette was his wife at least from 1711 to 1721, and must have been at least eighteen if she married him before 1711, which would give her birth about 1690.

She became the wife of John Kent between 1721 and 1723, for they both appear as administrators of the estate of John Tucker about that time.

In the settlement of the estate of John Kent in 1734, "the nearest kin were Absolom Kent, Elizabeth Stennett." Clearly, these were brother and sister of John Kent, for none of his children was named.

Christ's Church Parish records show that John and Jeanette Kent had Thamason Kent, born 1722, and Jane Kent, born 1724. From this same Church records it appears that John and Mary Kent had a daughter, Thamason Kent, born in 1705, from which it appears that John Kent, who married Widow Jeanette Tucker, was a son of this John and Mary Kent and named his own daughter Thamason from his sister Thamason. Elizabeth, a daughter of Jeanette-Darumple-Tucker-Kent, married William[2] Monnett. It is difficult to determine whether the maiden name of Elizabeth Monnett, daughter of Jeanette Kent of the will of 1751, was Tucker or Kent.

As to the Kent line, it is clearly the line of Henry Kent of "The Cliffts," who is called Henry Kent, Sen., Calvert County, in his will of 1677, and names son Henry, and Baldwin shows in a foot-note that he had three sons, John, Henry and Richard. Henry Kent died in 1686 leaving no sons. Of Richard Kent there is no account. This leaves the son John Kent and wife, Mary, of the Christ's Church Parish records of 1705, and their son John married about 1722, Jeanette Darumple-Tucker (widow of John).

Further evidence that Jeanette's maiden name was Darumple was in the fact that in her will of 1751 it wills to a son of "Darumple Tucker," deceased, which shows that she had a son named Darumple Tucker, evidently for her own maiden name.

The following Darumple-Tucker-Kent records will substantiate the foregoing deductions:

WILL OF JEANETTE KENT.

(Taken from Wills recorded in Land Commissioners Office, Annapolis, Md.)

"I Jannett Kent wills my son John Tucker feather bed, bolsters, etc.

Wills son John Kent feather bed, bolsters, one negro between him and my son John Tucker.

Wills daughter Jannette Kent and Thamzen Kent one negro Sarah, my short black Cloak to Jannette Kent, and to Thamsen Kent 5 lbs. Tobacco.

Wills daughter Rebecca Kent all my wearing apparel.

"Item I give and bequeath *to my daughter* ELIZABETH MONETT, one shilling."

Wills John Tucker son of James Tucker one shilling.

Wills Thomas Tucker son of Deremple Tucker deceased one shilling.

Wills William Williams son of John Williams, deceased, one shilling.

Wills grand daughter Jennette Askew one yew lamb.

Wills residue of estate unto the sons and daughters as follows: John Tucker, John Kent, Jennette Kent, and Thamsen Kent. Appoints son John Tucker and John Kent executors. Dated 2nd. Feb. 1757.

Jennette Kent, seal

Witness, Thomas Freeman, Sen.
Jno. Stalling,
Jas. Marshall, Probated Feb. 25th, 1757.

(Annapolis Wills Liber 33, 1764-65, Folio 42.)

I Ann Dorrumple, of Calvert Co. Inn holder, wills my children Rebecca Dorrumple & John Dorrumple, all my estate.

Appoints Rousby Miller & John Gray, executors.

Dated 4th Dec. 1764. Anne Dorrumple, seal.

Witnesses. Joseph Vanswearinger,
Rebecca Wood. Probated 11th Dec., 1764.

(Annapolis Wills, Liber ID, 1760-64, Folio 95.)

I William Dorrumple of Calvert Co., planter, wills son John Dorrumple, plantation where I now dwell except 50 acres, at the head of said land, I give to my son William Dorrumple.

Wills second son Henry Dorrumple land called "Norwood", excepting 50 acres at the head of said land I give to my son William Dorrumple.

Wills sons John & Henry and William, my Water Mill.

Wills youngest son Jesse Dorrumple, land that I have laid a Warrent for.

Wills children John, Henry, William, Alexander, Jesse, and Rebecca the residue of estate.

Appoints wife Elizabeth Dorrumple, and son John, executors. Dated 19th, Nov. 1762.

William (his mark) Dorrumple, seal.

Witness, James Ward.

John Cornell. Probated 21st, March 1763.

(Annapolis Wills, Liber A, Folio 151.)

I Thomas Stalling, of the "Cliffs" in Calvert Co., (extracts of will). Item, I give and bequeath to my daughter Elizabeth, 1000 acres of land in Baltimore Co., Md., being part of a tract of 1500 acres of land called "Nova Scotia," I also give to my daughter, after the death of my wife two negroes, William & Richard.

Item, I give to my brother Derumple, 500 acres of land in Baltimore Co., called "Nova Scotia." Will dated 24th Jan. 1684-5.

John Stalling, Seal.

Probated June 27th, 1685.

(Annapolis Wills, Liber 7, Folio 224.)

I John Brassur, of Calvert Co., Md. Wills wife Ann Brassur, all my dwelling, plantation, during life, at her death to William Derumple, Eldest son of William Derumple, 50 acres of land being part of my dwelling plantation.

I also give to Martha Kent, daughter of Henry Kent, 50 acres of land part of the said tract.

It is also my desire that if either William Dorumple or Martha Kent should dye without issue that the 100 acres of land shall fall unto Henru Derumple, son of William Dorumple.

Wills that William Derumple and William Nicols shall see that the will is fulfilled. Dated 15th Sept. 1692.

John Brassur.

Probated 7th Nov. 1692.

(Annapolis Wills, Liber 7, Folio 348.)

I Francis Freeman, of the Cliffs in Calvert Co. Md. appoint William Dorumple, James Heigh, John Taney, guardians to take care of my daughters Ann, Priscilla, and Mary Sterling, part of my estate. Dated Feb. 2nd, 1698.

Francis Freeman.

Probated 21st, March 1698.

TAKEN FROM EARLY SETTLERS IN MARYLAND:

Ann Tucker, Liber 12, Folio 497, Transported 1670.
Aymye Tucker, Liber 11, Folio 167, Transported 1667.
Grace Tucker, Liber 18, Folio 84, Transported 1674.
Jacob Tucker, Liber 6, Folio 120 or 420, Transported 1650.
John Tucker, Liber Q, Folio 316-204, Imigrated 1658.
John Tucker, Liber Q, Folio 204, son of John, Imigrated 1658.
John Tucker, Liber 16, Folio 60, Transported 1670.
John Tucker, Liber 15, Folio 453-398, Transported 1676.
Richard Tucker, Liber 11, Folio 16, Transported 1667.
Richard Tucker, Liber 15, Folio 318, Transported 1674.
Richard Tucker, Liber 15, Folio 388, Transported 1675.
Sarah Tucker, Liber 18, Folio 550, Transported 1669.

Thomas Tucker, Liber 16, Folio 17, Transported 1669.
Thomas Tucker, Liber 6, Folio 540, Transported 1671.
Walter Tucker, Liber 6, Folio 307, Transported 1664.
Walter Tucker, Liber 15, Folio 338, Transported 1676.

(Annapolis Wills, Liber 1, 1635-1651, Folio 382.)

I John Tucker, of Calvert Co. Md. upon the Cliffts, planter, wills that my friends and neighbors to be invited to my burial and meat & drink sufficient be provided for them.

Appoints Amey Tucker executrix, and gives to her all estate that is my house and Lands, cattle & servants. Dated 25th Feb. 1669.

Witnesses, Henry Harris, John (his mark) Tucker, seal.
Mary Davis,
Ben. Bennett. Probated April 14th, 1670.

(Annapolis Wills, Liber 1, 1636-1651, Folio 93.)

I Thomas Tucker, merchant, wills John Sicons, bed pillow, Rugg, and wearing apparel I have in the Great Cabbin, except Shags Caster, which I give to Amos Hanilton.

Wills Doctor John Price, my close boddyed shagg Coate, 1 hhd. Tobacco to be paid after the arrival of the ship called "Constant Friendship," in Virginia, or 4 pounds lawfull money of England.

I give the seaman of ship "Constant Friendship" equally 100 lbs Tobacco.

Wills Nathaniel Hyles, merchant, Gray Suit and coat, with silver Buttons, and what else is in Chest and other Goods I have in this ship, or shall come after me in any other ship, I do give to my mother Frances Tucker, and do appoint her my executrix. Dated 4th., Nov. 1659.

Witness, Thomas Munai, Thomas (his mark) Tucker, seal.
Robert Kittell.

But, the Witnesses, being dead and the Executrix, in the said will named, not being present. It is thought fitt and so ordered that administration be granted to the said Nhta. Hyles, merchant.

(Annapolis Wills, Liber 4, 1682-1688, Folio 42.)

9th, Dec. 1681, I Thomas Tucker, of Ann Arundel Co. wills my son John Tucker, land called "Bowers," being upon the plantation of his grand father. Also feather bed, I had with his mother.

Wills wife Sarah Tucker, my plantation, and appoints her executrix.

Witnesses, William Gibbs. Thomas (his mark) Tucker, seal.
Edward Gibbs. Probated Jan. 25th, 1684.

(Annapolis Wills, Liber 12, Part 3, 1706-1709, Folio 137.)

12th March 1708, I John Tucker of Kent Co., Md., Blacksmith, wills my son John Tucker plantation I now live on with one just half of the land belonging to said plantation.

Wills daughter Armarall Tucker, the other half of said plantation land mentioned. Appoints wife Sarah Tucker, and son John Tucker, executors.

Witnesses, John Nichols, John (his mark) Tucker, seal.
H. Barcley. Probated June 7th, 1709

(Annapolis Wills, Liber 28, Folio 482.)

John Tucker, of Calvert Co., Md. Will probated 1752. This Liber is out of the Office being recopied.

(Annapolis Wills, Liber 30, 1757-1760, Folio 495.)

I John Tucker, of Calvert Co., Md., wills my sister Jennett Kent, should possess all my sheep, and their increase to her and her heirs. My will is that my sister Thomozzon Kent should possess my Ridin Mare, called "Kate," and her increase.

Wills that my sisters Jennett and Thomozzon, should have all my white shirts, and my will is my brother John Kent should have all the rest of my wearing apparell and my Cyder Casques.

Wills that John Stalling Jr., should have my saddle and all my working tools, and all the debts due me for work in Partnership and that he discharge my debts. Dated 25th April, 1757.

John (his mark) Tucker, seal.

Witnesses, John Barber,
Walter Sollers. Probated Jan. 10, 1758.

(Annapolis Patents, Liber Q, Folio 204.)

John Tucker, demands Land upon the Eastern Shore for Transporting himself into this Province in Oct. last, together with his wife Aymye, John, his son, Mary Foote his servant, and the said John Tucker took the oath of Fidelity. Dated Nov. 1657.

(Annapolis Patents, Liber Q, Folio 205.)

John Tucker demands 100 acres of land according to the assignment from Francis Armstrong. Dated April 3rd, 1657.

(Annapolis Patents, Liber Q, Folio 453.)

Warrent to survey and lay out for John Tucker, 400 acres of land on the Eastern Shore, according to his demand. Returned 30th Nov. next, 1657.

(Annapolis Patents, Liber 4, Folio 71.)

John Tucker, demands a warrant dated 24th March, last, to be returned for 400 acres of land on the Eastern Shore. Warrent returned if on the Eastern Shore, 400 acres, if in any other part of the Province, 200 acres. Dated 21st March 1659.

(Annapolis Patents, Liber 12, Folio 280.)

Granted Walter Tucker & Co., Merchants, land Warrent granted Mr. Joseph Gundry, lodged in this office the 10th Aug. 1661, for 250 acres, with an addition of 38 acres, Given Roger Roberts, in right of his servant to the said Tucker & Co., for his transportation. Also by assignment William Daukerton, his right and by him assigned from Capt. Thomas Howell, his sirvent named Samuel Bowen, for his transportation in all 400 acres of land. Dated ——, 1669.

(Annapolis Patents, Liber 12, Folio 283.)

These may Certify that I William Dunkerton, transfer all my right of land due me from and for my services in this Province unto Walter Tucker & Co., merchants, Witness my hand 2nd Sept. 1669. William Dunkerton.

(Annapolis Patents, Liber 12, Folio 279.)

Oct. 28th, 1669, Laid out for Walter Tucker & Co., merchants, lands on West side of Chesapeak Bay, and Rush River, in Baltimore Co., 400 acres.

(Annapolis Patents, Liber H D, Folio 299.)

May 10th, 1681, By virtue of warrant to Charles Botler for 550 acres, being assigned to Thomas Tucker, of Calvert Co., 10th Feb. last. Witness that Ninian Beall surveyor of Calvert Co., under Vincent Lowe, Surveyor General, We have laid out for Thomas Tucker, land called Broad Point, in Calvert Co., at the head of Battle Creek, Beg. at white oak, Adjoining land of Joseph Leachworth, Joseph Williams, & Peter Sharp, laid out for 150 acres of land.

Taken from the Vestry Proceedings of All Saints Parish Episcopal Church, 1702 to 1753 (1):

"William Derrumple, Edward Boteler, and Joseph Hall, Do Declare that I doe Believe that there is not any Transsubstantiation

(1) The following is not dated. It appears to be about 1703, from the next entry, immediately following, on the same page.

in the Sacrament of the Lord's Supper, or in the Elements of Bread and Wine, at or after the consecration thereof by any Person or Persons wt. so ever.

Wm. Dorrumple, E. Boteler and Joseph Hall.
Church Wardens, Joseph Smit, Charles (his mark) Lansley.

(Then follows on the same page.)

The Vestry adjourned till next meeting April 19th, 1703.

Thursday Vestry met being Present: Mr. Thomas Cockshutt, Mr. Edwd. Boteler, Mr. William Smoot, Mr. James Heigh, Mr. James Leach, Mr. Joseph Hall, and Mr. William Dorrumple.

April the 5th, 1708. This day the Vestry meet. Present as follows: Mr. Thomas Cockshutt, Mr. James Heigh, Mr. William Dorrumple, Mr. Richard Stalling.
Mr. Gilbert Scott & Church Warden.

Then they choose Gilbert Scott, and Jacob Stalling, in the room of William Dorrumple, and Richard Stalling, to be Vestrymen for the ensuing year.

William Dorrumple appears to have been a Vestryman from 1703 to 1708. After this date I do not find his name on the Vestry proceedings.

Taken from Lord Baltimore's Rent Rolls, at Maryland Historical Society:

(Page 69.)
100 acres yearly rent 4s. "Derrumples Hazard," surveyed the 17th April 1703, for William Derrumple, lying in Calvert County on the East side Patuxent River & between ye branches of Fishing Creek. Beg. att a bounded white oak of a parcel of land formerly laid out for one Kemp, and now in possession of Mr. George Lingan.

(Page 3.)
1138 acres, yearly rent 1.. 9.. 3, "St. James," (now called St. James Enlarged) surveyed 8th Aug., 1666, for Arthur Thompson, in the branches of Fishing Creek. This tract was resurveyed for Coll. William Holland, ye 3rd Oct. 1703, and the overplusage found to be 313 acres, as also vacant land adjoining to be 325 acres. In all 1138 acres all included in the one patent of Confirmation. Possessed by Coll. William Holland, 954 acres, and William Dorrumple 184 acres.

(Page 4.)
200 acres, yearly rent 4s., "Alexanders, Hope," surveyed 2nd Feb. 1666, for Alex. Magruder, lying on the Branch of Fishing Creek, adjoining to the land of Arthur Thompson, Possessed by Wm. Derrumple.

(Page 9.)
110 acres (rent not given), "Neglect," (date of Survey not given), 42 & ½ acres possessed by William Holland, 25 acres possessed by William Nichols, 42 & ½ acres possessed by William Derumple.

(Page 11.)
160 acres, yearly rent 6s. 5d. "Fellowship," surveyed 28th Feb. 1701 for William Derumple, about a mile from the Bay, at the head of a tract of land called Grays Chance, Possessed by William Derumple.

(Page 64.)
300 acres, yearly rent 12s., "Lourys Chance," surveyed 26th Nov. 1679, for William Loury, at a marked Red Oak, Possessed by William Derumple.

Calvert County Rent Rolls.—(Page 4.)
250 acres, yearly rent 5s., "Kemps Freehold," surveyed 10th July 1663, for William Kemp, in the Woods, in the branch of Fishing Creek. Possessed by widow Dinah Ford, 150 acres, John Ball 50 acres, Seaborn Tucker & William Mead 50 acres.

(Page 29.)
50 acres, yearly rent 1s., "Neighborhood," surveyed 15th April 1666 for David Boughs, on north side Patuxent River, in the woods, adjoining the land of Philip Harwood, Possessed by Thomas Tucker.

(Page 70.)
23 acres, yearly rent 1 & ½d., "Adventure," surveyed 25th June 1703, for Thomas Tucker, lying in Calvert County, on ye East side of Patuxent River, and the north side of yt branch of Battle Creek, adjoining the land of one Joseph Williams. Beg. at a bounded white oak, belonging to one Thomas Robinson, land now in possession of yt said Tucker.

Taken from Annapolis, Md., Patents, Dating from 1636:

(Liber C. D., 1698-1707, Folio 93.)
William Derrumple, his Patent for 160 acres of land called "Fellowship," Charles County. Know that in consideration that William Derumple, of Calvert County, Maryland, hath due unto him 160 acres of land in our Province, being due to him by virtue of Warrent for 200 acres of land granted unto him 24th Feb. 1701, as appears in our Land Office on conditions of Plantation of our records bearing date 15th April, 1684, as upon Record, as made in our Land Office. We therefore grant unto him William Derumple, all that tract of land called "Fellowship," in Calvert Co., west side of Chesapeak Bay, a little to the southward of Parkers Creek, in the woods. Beg. at the south west bounds of Georges Chance, formerly laid out for John Gray, now in possession of Mr. Richard Jones, being also in the line of land called "Lower Bennett," now in possession of Capt. Francis Mauldon, &c., (Bounds here given.) Certificate of survey taken out and returned into Land Office 28th Feb. 1701 &c.

To have and to hold unto William Derrumple &c., as of our Manor of Calverton, in common Scossage, by feealty only, for all manner of services, Yielding & paying a yearly rent at the Cittie of St. Marries, at the two usual feasts, Viz., of Annunciation of the Blessed Virgin Mary, and of St. Michael the Archangel, in equal payments with interest of 6s. 5d. in silver or gold. Witness our hand 10th Nov. 1703.

Certificate of Survey (Liber DD No. 5, Folio 228).
William Derumple Certificate of for 100 acres, called "Derumples Hazard," April 4th, 1703. By Warrent for 100 acres of land granted William Derumple, of Calvert Co., 14th inst. I have laid out for said Derumple, all that tract of land called "Derumples Hazard," in Calvert County on East side of Patuxent River, between the Branches of Fishing Creek, from the Bay westward of creek, from the river in the woods. Beg. at the North East branches and a bounded white oak of the land laid out for one Kemp, and now in possession of George Lingan &c., by "Swinsins Rest," in possession of Richard Rake, and the land of Robert Gover, called Govers Expedition as also the land of Richard Hall, called "Aldermanson," and land of Thomas Cox, called "Coxes Chance," Said land I have laid out for 100 acres.

(Annapolis Patents, Liber P. L. No. 2, Folio 13.)

William Derumple Patent for 100 acres of land.

Charles &c. Know ye that for and in Consideration that William Derumple of Calvert County, hath due him 100 acres of land by virtue of Warrent granted 14th April 1703, as expressed in our Conditions of Planting, dated 5th April 1684, with such alterations made 4th Dec. 1696.

We doe grant unto said William tract of land called "Derumple Hazard," in Calvert County on East side Patuxent River, between branches of Fishing Creek, from ye Bay and Wadsworth Creek, from the river in ye woods. Beg. at ye East bound tree of land laid out for one Kemp, now in possession of George Lingan (bounds here given), bounding on "Swinsons Rest," possessed by Richard Rake, and land of Robert Gover, Jr., called Govers expedition and Richard Hall land called "Aldermanson," and the land of Thomas Cox, called "Coxes Chance."

As by Certificate of survey 17th April 1703, &c.

To have and to hold to said William &c., in common and free soccage, by feealty. Yielding and paying unto our agent at the cittie of St. Micaals ye archangel in two equal payments 4s. in silver or gold.

Witness our hand of our trusty and well beloved Coll. Henry Darnell, 1st Aug. 1706.

(Annapolis Wills, Liber HI, Folio 470, 1743-44.)

29th March, 1744, I John Dorrumple, of Calvert Co., wills my body shall be Buried at my plantation on St. Leonards Creek, near my former wife.

Wills daughter Betty negroes Bess, and Hannah.

Wills daughter Rebecca negroes Moll and Nansey.

Wills wife and daughters Betty and Rebecca, tract of land I now dwell on called "Foxes Road," lying on East side of Borrow Cliffts Mill branch, containing 150 acres, during their or either of their natural life, and after their decease to my son John.

Wills son John and William land lying on St. Leonards Creek, on west side called "Borrows Cliffts," Mill Branch, Tract of land called "Hop at a Venture," containing 150 acres, equally. But in case John recovers tract of land I have in Baltimore and Calvert Counties,—then my will is that son William shall have the land I will to my son John.

My father William Dorrumple, in his life time was lawfully seized of several tracts of land in Calvert & Baltimore Counties, of a good size. One of which tracts lying in Baltimore Co., called "Novascotia." One in Calvert County, whereon my father dwelt called Magruder, with other tracts in Calvert Co., whereof at this time is to me unknown, and being in debt to John Brown, of London, merchant, a considerable sum of money, my father left the same to Brown, to Better security, and did make a mortgage of all said lands for the term of 99 vears, as by deed of Mortgage recorded in Liber L, Calvert Co. As the said deed of Mortgage was not recorded in Baltimore Co., it is the opinion of the Learned at Law, that the said land called "Novascotia" is in no way Bound by said Mortgage.

Wills that wife shall have care of daughter Rebecca untill she is 16.

Wills rest of estate to children John, William, Betty & Rebecca.

Appoints wife Eleanor Dorrumple and son John executors.

John Dorrumple, seal.

Witnesses, Gideon Turner,
Edmond Hungerford. Probated April 28th, 1744.

(Annapolis Wills, Liber 29, 1754-1765, Folio 525.)

I Eleanor Dorrumple, of Calvert Co., Simstres, wills my grand daughter Fleanor Eltt. negroes Page & Patt, two cows and calves, &c.

Wills grand daughter Mary Eltt, negroes Jane & Dobbin.

Wills grand daughter Ann Eltt, negro Sue.

Wills rest of my estate after my son Benjamin Eltt death to my grand children Rebeckah & Benjamin Eltt, Jr., Appoints son Benjamin Eltt executor.

Eleanor Dorrumple, seal.

Dated 30th Aug. 1755.

Witnesses, Jacob Bourne,
Eliza. Breeden. Probated Sept. 15th, 1755.

(Taken from Early Settlers in Maryland, dating from 1636.)

(Liber 2, Folio 199.)

William Kent Demands 50 acres of land for Transporting Ann Kent his wife, Anno 1653, and 100 acres more being assigned him by James More, and William Simpson.

Warrent issued to lay out for William Kent 150 acres of land Returned 30th April.

(Liber 2, Folio 200.)

Henry Kent Demands 50 acres of land for his own Transportation, hither to inhabit.

Warrent issued to lay out for Henry Kent 50 acres of land Returned 30th April 1658.

(Liber 2, Folio 203.)

George Whittle, Demands for himself, James Verlin, Francis Wood, & Henry Kent, for transporting into this province to inhabit.

The Warrent for Henry Kent for 50 acres of land dated 5th Oct. 1658, Returned 30th April following.

(Liber 2, Folio 197.)

James Humbles and William Kent Demands each of them 50 acres of land according to his Lordship's Instruction, 12th Nov. 1656.

(Liber A. B. H., Folio 357.)

Tobias Norton, having now bearing by the prepix, brought into this province persons to inhabit, his title to 300 acres of land which should be surveyed near the mouth of Patuxent river, for transporting himself, last June, and Francis Kent his servant this month, 100 acres of land, and 150 acres assigned him from William Howes, & Ann his wife, 15th Dec. 1653.

(Liber 6, Folio 10.)

Henry Mitchell Enters these rights for land, Viz. Charles Adders, Elizabeth Kent, Moses Witt, John Wall, Philip Burges, Francis Wast, John Boone, & Elizabeth Sparrow, to inhabit.

Warrent issued to survey and lay out 250 acres of land April, 1663.

(Liber 7, Folio 563.)

Know all men by these presents, that I Henry Kent, of the Clifts (in Calvert County, Md.) assign over unto John Boundson, all my right for land of these ten persons as Witnes my hand 7th Dec. 1664, as following, Henry Kent, Thomesin Kent, William Young, George Young, John Kent, Henry Kent, Thomas Kent, William James, John Protnaer, and Mary Clark.

his

Witneses, P. Blackwood, Henry Kent, seal.
John Ecloud. mark

(Liber 15, Folio 322.)

3rd April 1675, Francis Hopkins, proved his right to land for Transporting 27 persons, (names given) into this province to inhabit. One of whom was named George Kent.

(Liber 7, Folio 560.)

March 19th, 1678, Capt. Francis Partis, commander of the ship, Merchants Consent, of London, made oath that the 36 named persons were transported in said ship of this date (names all given) one of whom was Mary Kent. Capt. Partis assigned his right to land to John Lewellen.

(Liber 11, Folio 265.)

March 9th, 1667, Thomas Harwood, master of the ship Thomas & Mary, do assign unto Jerome Whits, of St. Marys Co., Maryland, all my right & title due me for transporting the following persons, Viz. Elizabeth Johnson, John Tills & Richard Dawson, John Richardson, William Farbuson, and Francis Kent.

Thomas Harwood.

(Liber 12, Folio 332.)

Oct. 2nd, 1669, Came Robert Kent, of Kent County Maryland, and proved his right to 100 acres of land for his time & service performed, and for transporting Jane Kent his wife into this province.

Warrent issued for 100 acres to be returned Jan. next.

(Liber 12, Folio 189.)

John Allen, of London, merchant, proved March 1st, 1668, in common form in Charles Co. his right to land for transporting 19 persons (names of all given), into this province to inhabit. One of whom was Robert Kent.

(Liber 10, Folio 558.)

William Elliott of Kent, in Maryland, demands land for transporting Thomas Kent, John Brown, and Robert Apostle, in the year 1666. Date of this demand May 25th, 1667.

(Liber 5, Folio 411.)

Francis Rigg, demands land according to the assignment for transporting 16 persons (names of all given) into this province to inhabit, one of whom was Walter Kent.

Warrent issued to Francis Rigg, for 800 acres of land 14th Jan. 1663.

(Taken from Annapolis Wills, Liber 14, Folio 629.)

I Absolam Kent of Calvert County, Md. planter, wills my daughter Priscilla Wilson, two Ewes.

Wills my daughter Mary Kent, my negro called Charles.

Wills my son William Kent, negro man, furniture and stock named.

Wills my daughter Grace Kent, negro Mingoe, & stock named at 16 years of age, or on the day of marriage, which shall hapen first.

Wills my son Henry Kent, negro Man Sam, furniture, and stock named. Also 5 pounds, when he is 18 years of age.

Wills residue of estate to wife Mary Kent, and appoints her executrix. Dated 3rd June, 1718.

Witnesses, Richard Halling, Absolam Kent, seal.
George Lawrence. Probated 28th July, 1718.

(Liber 30, Folio 606.)

I Elizabeth Kent, of Calvert County Md. wills my daughter Eleanor Nanswearinger, one shilling.

Wills grand son James Beyn one heifer when he is 21 years of age.

Wills daughter Elizabeth Byn, one shilling.

Wills my son Absolam Kent, all the rest of my estate, and appoints him executor. Dated 26th Jan. 1758.

Witnesses, James Henshaw, her
John Henshaw, Elizabeth Kent, seal.
Probated Dec. 16th, 1758. mark

(Liber 11, 1701-1703, Folio 226.)

Know all men that I Henry Kent of Calvert Co. Md. planter, wills son Henry Kent, 70 acres of land, which lyeth to the side of John Grays land, and called Rockhould. No administrator named. Dated 1st May 1677.

Witnesses, Henry Baronet, his
John Bowen, Henry Kent, seal.
Cornelius Johnson. mark

Probated Aug. 22nd, 1677.

(Liber 4, 1682-1686, Folio 176.)

Henry Kent of Calvert Co. Md. wills daughter Elizabeth a man servent, when she is 16 years of age.

Wills daughter Mary Kent, man servent when at age of 16 years.

Wills stock to three daughters (the last one not named), when at the age of 16 years, or day of marriage.

Wills land goods & chattles, to wife (not named) as she may think fit to use them.

Appoints John Kent, Francis Freeman, Francis Maulding & George Young as executors, and to look after my daughters.

Dated 2nd April 1685. his
Witnesses, John Hance, Henry Kent, seal.
Robert Freeman. mark

Probated March 6th, 1685.

(Liber 11, 1701-1703, Folio 361.)

The Verball will of William Osburne. Then came Jacob Thomas, Thomas Evratty & Ann Fears, and made oath to the will of William Osbourne, late of Calvert Co. Md. of Jan. 2nd.

Wills Mary Brashier, of Prince Georges Co. Md. the wife of Xpher Ellis, all personal estate. No Probate entered. Date Nov. 4th 1702.

(Liber 20, 1730-1734, Folio 712.)

John Kent, of Calvert Co. wills son John Kent, all land I possess in the world. Also 3 negroes, he to pay to Rev. Johnathn Cay, the mortgage I owe.

Wills that Robert Young, Ellis Slater, Absolam Kent, and my brother take care of the estate of son John Kent, until of age. No executor named. Dated 24th April, 1733.

Witnesses, Isaac Freeman, his
Francis Stalling, John Kent, seal.
John Grimes. mark

Probated Aug. 1st, 1733.

(Liber 33, 1764-1765, Folio 243.)

I John Kent, of Ann Arundell Co. Md. will dated 6th June 1759, wills son John Kent 112 acres of land in Frederick Co. Md. called Chance.

Wills youngest son Daniel Kent, land called Kents Chance, 70 acres, also 30 acres, which adjoins Kents Chance, called Chance.

Wills daughter Elizabeth 50 acres upon Severn river, Ann Arundell Co. Appoints son John Kent executor. Dated April 6th, 1765.

Witnesses, John Chisholm, John Kent, seal.
William Scott,
John Elson. Probated 14th May, 1765.

(Liber 34, 1766, Folio 254.)

I John Kent, of Annapolis, Ann Arundel Co. wills Henry Caton, of Annapolis, all my estate, and appoints him executor.

Dated 17th Sept. 1766.
Witness, Jane Meluny, John Kent, seal.
Probated Nov. 5th, 1766.

(Liber 41, 1776-1777, Folio 231.)

I Joseph Kent of Calvert Co. Md. wills lands called Spittle, and addition to Spittle, be sold to pay my debts.

Wills son Daniel Kent land called Timberwell, if Daniel should die, then half the land to go to grand son Joseph Hickman, and the other half to my daughter Margarett. She to have negro and furniture.

Wills daughter Ann, negro and furniture.

Wills daughter Elizabeth Asque, negro.

Wills son Daniel Kent negro and furniture.

Wills residue of estate to son Daniel, and daughters Margarett, Elizabeth & Ann. Appoints son Daniel Kent executor. Dated Sept. 2nd, 1776.

Witnesses, James Gibson, Joseph Kent, seal.
Daniel Filbons,
Newman Stalling. Probated Nov. 7th, 1776.

(Liber 2, 1674-1704, Folio 130.)

I William Kent, of Calvert Co., Md. Wills mother all personal estate in this province, and in Old England.

Wills that eldest daughter, which is now possessed with a Husband, shall have my dwelling plantation, and that my daughter Martha shall have 100 acres of land adjoining John Jervis, & Richard Stalling.

Wills Thomas Crowder one heifer.

Wills that Capt. John Cobreath, John Hunt, & Richard Stalling, be my Trustees to see that my will is executed.

Dated 9th Dec. 1680.

Witnesses, John Sunderland, William Kent, seal
Peter Brown. Probated 26th Jan. 1681.

(Liber 19, 1726-1730, Folio 80.)

William Kent, of Calvert Co. planter, wills son Joseph Kent, part of land called Timber Well, that was granted unto me by my Grand father William Wadsworth. It being plantation where John Dally now dwells. Also negro.

Wills Richard Deale, who married Martha Bowling, daughter of John Bowling, part of land called Timber Well.

My wife Elizabeth Kent, is now big with child, that said child shall have property named. That should wife Elizabeth die then my mother-in-law Francis Wilson, should care for the child.

Appoints brother in-law John Veach Guardian for son John Kent.

Wills residue to wife Elizabeth Kent, and appoints her executrix. Dated 28th Dec. 1726.

Witnesses, Sam. Galloway, William Kent, seal.
Richard Stalling. Probated 27th Feb. 1726-7.

(Liber 24, 1719-1721, Folio 395.)

John Tucker, Administration Bond, in common form, by Jannett Tucker, his Administratrix, with John Dorrumple, and William Smith, her securities, in the sum of sixty pounds sterling.

Dated 21st June 1721.

(Annapolis Accounts, Liber 4, 1721-1723, Folio 71.)

Calvert County, Md. This accountant Jannett Tucker, administrator of John Tucker late of Calvert County, deceased.

This accountant charges herself with all the Goods & Chattles of her deceased husband's estate as it appeared in an Inventory Exhibited into this office, of Probate. Amounting to 34.. 16.. 0.

And hereby prays allowances for debts paid, amounting to 22.. 01.. 3. Balance due the estate, 10.. 11.. 5.

18th March 1722, Then came Jennette Tucker, and made oath that this account was correct just and true.

Wm. Smith, Dep. Coms.

(Annapolis Inventories, Liber 25, 1721-1722, Folio 94. (Should have been the second entry.)

Nov. 26th, 1722. The following Proceedings from Calvert County, by William Smith, Dep. Comys.

John Tuckers Administration by Jannette Tucker, his administratrix. Which proceedings Bond is admitted to be filed with other proceedings.

(Annapolis Accounts, Liber 4, 1721-1723, Folio 220.)

The additional account of John Kent and Jennette his wife administrators of John Tucker, late of Calvert County Maryland.

These accountants charges themselves with 10.. 11.. 5.

They crave allowinces for payments made, one of which was the note of John Dorrumple, of 550 lbs. Tobacco.

Another charge was to Richard Tucker, for funeral expences, 3.. 9.. 9, with other charges amount to 10.. 18.. 0.

This estate over paid 1 pound 8s.

20th Aug. 1722, Then came the above accountants John Kent and Jannette Kent, his wife and prayed the account should be passed, which was passed by Court.

Wm. Smith, Dep. Comys.

(Annapolis Inventories, Liber 18, 1734, Folio 31.)

Calvert County, An Inventory of the goods and chattles of John Kent, deceased, appraised in current money, 5th Nov. 1733, consisting of stock, furniture R., amounting to 140.. 12.. 8.

The principal Creditors were Benjamin Johns, Richard and Samuel Johns.

The nearest Kin were Absolom (his mark) Kent, and Elizabeth (her mark) Stennett.

Came Jannette Kent administratrix of John Kent, and made oath &c. that this was a true and correct Inventory of the estate of John Kent, of all goods and chattles that come into her hands.

Gabriel Parker, Dep. Comys.

(Liber 12, 1733-1734, Folio 513.)

The account of Jannett Kent administratrix of John Kent, late of Calvert County, deceased.

This accountant charges herself with the inventory of goods and chattles, amounting to 140.. 12.. 8...

She craves allowances for sundry disbursements, amounting to 54.. 2.. 5.., leaving a balance due the estate of 86.. 10.. 3.

June 24th, 1734, Came the within accountant Jannett Kent, and made oath on the holy evangelist that the account is true as produced in the Prerogative Court.

Gabriel Parker, Com.

(Taken from Christ Church Parish Records, Calvert County, Maryland.)

John Kent was married to Elizabeth Dare, July 6th, 1758.

Isaac Kent, son of the above was born July 19th, 1759.

Kesah Kent, daughter of the above was born Dec. 18th, 1760.

John Kent, son of the above was born Sept. 6th, 1762.

Richard Kent, son of the above was born Oct. 15th, 1764.

Joseph Kent, son of the above was born Oct. 30th, 1766.

Jennett Kent, daughter of the above was born Nov. 27th, 1768.

Gideon Dare Kent, son of the above was born Sept. 16th, 1770.

Isaac Kent and Rebecca Kent, son and daughter, John Kent and Jannett Kent was born Dec. 22nd, 1731.

Thamasin Kent, daughter of John and Mary Kent was born Oct. 17th, 1705.

Thamason Kent, daughter of John Kent and Jannett Kent was born Dec. 30th, 1722.

Jane Kent, daughter of John Kent and Jane Kent, born July 30th, 1724.

Grace Tucker, daughter of Thomas Tucker and Rebeckah Tucker, born Feb. 12th, 1714.

John Tucker, son of James Tucker and Sarah Tucker, born July 18th, 1735.

Priscilla Tucker, daughter of Thomas and Rebeckah Tucker, born Marth 8th, 1711.

John Derrumple and Grace Constable were married July 10th, 1718.

John Derrumple and Ellinor Allen were married Feb...., 1734.

(C). RALPH[2] CRABB, as son of Henry[1] Crabb.

Frederick County Debt Book at Annapolis, Maryland, shows "Mr. Crabb" to have had tract of land "Deer Park," 470 acres and others in 1753, but in 1755 and later this was in the name of "Jeremiah Crabb."

Priscilla Crabb (widow of Ralph[2]) owned "Eslington," 390 acres in years 1754 to 1766. Names of HENRY Crabb, Edward and Thomas Crabb appear in the same ownership during same year.

(D.) WILLIAMS.

The following Williams items appear in The Maryland Calendar of Wills, (By Jane Baldwin, Volume III. for period 1635 to 1713.)

William Williams, son of Edward Williams, devisee under will of Richard Smith of Charles County, dated Nov. 25th, 1662 and probated Jan. 2nd, 1662.

William Williams, witness to will of William Boss, dated Dec. 14th, 1684 and probated Jan. 13th, 1684.

Edward Williams, witness to will of William Pinner, Charles County, dated Nov. 10th, 1684, and probated June 17th, 1685.

Idem, witness to will of John Morgan, Cecil County, dated Feb. 23rd, 1675, and probated June 20th, 1676.

William Williams, witness to will of Michael Cranley, Calvert County, dated Sept. 8th, 1691, and probated June 10th, 1693.

Edward Williams, mentioned in Will of Robert Simson, Somerset County, dated Nov. 22nd, 1700, and probated Dec. 18th, 1700, as having received patent to 100 acres, "Betty's Nest," therein devised by testator.

William Williams, Jr., witness to Will of John Jenkins, Calvert County, dated May 24th, 1703, and probated January 4th, 1703. Elizabeth Ireland also a witness.

Idem, executor and residuary legatee under will of Elizabeth Ireland, Calvert County, dated Sept. 30, 1703, and probated Oct. 11th, 1703.

Edward Williams, witness to will of John Taylor, Dorchester County, dated Nov. 17th, 1705, and probated Feb. 4th, 1705-6.

Idem, planter, Talbot County, will dated Dec. 24th, 1708, and probated March 15th, 1708. Names wife Elizabeth, sons, Edward, James, Samuel and daughters, Sarah and child unnamed.

John Ireland, witness to will of Margaret Penroy, Cecil County, dated March 12th, 1695, and probated Nov. 29th, 1676.

(E) BURRELL

The following Burrell items appear in The Maryland Calendar of Wills, (By Jane Baldwin, Volume III, for period 1635 to 1713.)

Robert Burle, Anne Arundel County; will dated April 25, 1672, and probated June 27th, 1676. Mentions son John, (deceased) Stephen, Robert (deceased) and daughters Rebecca, Susanne, Mary and Eliza, wife Mary, deceased.

Stephen Burle, Anne Arundel County: will, dated Jan. 1st, 1683 and probated March 31st, 1684. Mentions sons Stephen "and heirs," John, "and heirs," daughters, Sarah, Mary and Blanche, and wife, Blanche.

Richard *Burley* (Burle), witness to will of William Husculah, St. Mary's County, dated Dec. 29th, 1693, and probated May 29th, 1695.

John Burle and Sarah Burle were legatees under will of Edmond Duncalfe of Anne Arundel County, dated Feb. 16th, 1697-8.

Proves Burrell, executor and sole legatee under will of Patience Burkett, dated Aug. 12th, 1698, and probated Sept. 17th, 1698.

(F) SLYE OR SLY.

The following Slye items appear in The Maryland Calendar of Wills, (By Jane Baldwin, III Volume, for period, 1635-1713.)

Robert Slye, St. Clements Manor, St. Mary's County. Will dated Jan. 18, 1670, and probated March 13, 1670. Names wife, Susannah, sons Gerard, Robert and daughters Eliza and Frances.

Robert Slye, St. Mary's County: Will of date April 18th, 1698, and probated Oct. 12th, 1698. Names wife, Priscilla and children John, Judith, Susanna and Sarah.

Clement Slye, and daughters, Mary and Elizabeth mentioned in will of Edward Turner of St. Mary's County, dated Dec. 26, 1693. Gerard Slye a witness to will of Eliza Diggs, widow, Charles County, dated Sept. 30th, 1705, and probated June 17, 1710.

(G.) PATTISON.

The following Pattison items appear in The Maryland Calendar of Wills, (By Jane Baldwin, Volume III, for period 1635 to 1713.)

James Pattison, executor under will of John Askins, dated May 14th, 1680, and probated July 3rd, 1680.

James Pattison of St. Mary's County, Will dated Sept. 23rd, 1697, and probated April 1st, 1698. No children.

Thomas Pattison, Sr., James Island, Dorchester County, Will dated Feb. 1699 and probated April 10th, 1701. Named children, James, Joseph, Priscilla, Eliza, Robson, Jane Lenna, Sarah and Thomas; and wife Ann.

Ann Pattison, widow of above, Will dated Jan. 21st, 1701, and probated Feb. 27th, 1702.

(H.) HELLEN.

The following Hellen items appear in the Maryland Calendar of Wills, (By Jane Baldwin, III Volume, for period, 1635 to 1713.)

David Hellen, Jr., John and Penelope Hellen, named as "god-child" in will of John Smith, Calvert County, dated April 19th, 1698, and probated Aug. 1st, 1698.

XVI.

PRINCE GEORGE COUNTY, MARYLAND

CONTIGUOUS to and intimately associated with the early history of Calvert County, Prince George County was the residence of certain of the ancestral families, and while no discovered records exhibit any Monnett to have resided within its borders, the "relationship" did, and, no doubt, the Monnetts were in many ways makers in a co-operative way of this County's history, as hidden or lost records would show. Hence, the records of this (A) County next in order, which will be supplemented by some county records of (B) Cecil, (C) Caroline, (D) Frederick and (E) Washington Counties, Maryland, not necessarily indicated in the title to this chapter.

(A).

1. Prince George County, historical and descriptive. Adjoining each other on their border lines, in part, this County and Calvert County were each a strong component part in the Colonial history of Maryland. Each was settled independently of the other, but from 1700 onward for the next one hundred years the line of emigration in Maryland was from the shore of Chesapeake Bay westward in two major directions, namely: over into Virginia and northwestward into the newer communities then being established in Maryland but a few miles south of the settlements of William Penn's Colony. Prince George County was created by an act of the Colonial Assembly in 1695. Some of the old lands of Calvert were included in the new county and carried their tenants into the new division. Others moved to other lands and settled within Prince George County. Its records are important as relating solely to the SPRIGG, HILLEARY, CRABB, and BURRELL families. No Monnett entries appear in its records at the county seat at Upper Marlboro, and as far as known no Monnett ever lived within the County. The descendants of *Isaac*[1] *Monnett* remained for the greater part of a hundred years in Calvert, then the branches scattered to Virginia and Western Maryland, as will be hereafter noted. The description of Calvert County is to a degree quite the same as would be that of Prince George County, if repeated and extended here.

2. Its records, civil and ecclesiastical. Civil: These are only those recorded at Upper Marlborough and do not include what appear in the State Departments at Annapolis or in the Collections of the Maryland His-

torical Society already presented, (*ante*) under heading, "Maryland Colonial Records." (1).

2. Civil Records of Prince George County.

Records in the offices of the County Clerk and Registrar of Wills, Probate Court, etc.

Prince George County, Maryland.

(Deed Book C, page 1.)
August Court 1702:

At a Prince George's County Court held at Charleston ye..... of August for our Sovereign Lady Ann by the Grace of ye Queen of England, Scotland, France and Ireland Defender of ye faith and by her Majesties Justices thereunto appointed authorized, viz:
Present:

Coll. Thomas Hollyday,
Mr. John Wright,
Mr. Robert Bradley,
Mr. William Hutchinson,
Mr. Robert Tylor,
Mr. Samuel Magruder,
MR. THOMAS SPRIGG,
Mr. John Hawkins,
Mr. Robert Wade.

(Deed Book, Volume C, p. 26.)

"Att a Prince George County Court held att Charles Town ye 26" Day of January 1702 for our Sovereigns Lady Anne by the Grace of God of England, Scottland ffrance and Ireland, Queen Defender of ye ffaithe & by her Majesties Jusstices thereunto appoynted and authorized, vizt:
Present:

Mr. William Hutchinson.
Mr. John Wright,
Mr. Robert Bradley,
Mr. Robert Tyler,
Mr. William Tannyhill,
Mr. John Hawkin,
Mr. Robert Wade,
Mr. Samuel Magruder,
MR. THOMAS SPRIGG,
Mr. James Stoddard.
Idem, for March Court, 1703.

(Deed Book, Volume C, pages 44-45-46.)

Robert Tyler to Coll. Henry Ridgly.

"MEMORANDUM, That ye within written Deed with ye Lands Premises thorein Mentioned was before us whose names are hore-unto Subscribed on the eight day of March, in the year of our Lord 1702. Acknowledged by the within Robert Tyler, etc.

Samuel Magruder
THOMAS SPRIGG, JUNIOR

March Court, 1708:

THOMAS HILLARY of Calvert County, delivers this following Survey with the Platt anexed to be putt upon the Record of this County, as vizt:
MARYLAND, *SS*:

Att ye Request of THOMAS HILLARY, Sonn and Executor of the Last Will and Testament of THOMAS HILLARY, late of Callvt

(1) The casual reader may not desire to study these minutely, but they are inserted for the genealogist and future searcher. See foot-note at bottom of page—*ante*.

County, Decs'd, John Brooks have Surveyed and bounded the Land Called "the three Sisters," lying in Prince George County, according to ye aforesaid Will, etc.

This is a most interesting record and refers to the somewhat famous "Three Sisters" tract of land. A plat appears in the record, somewhat crude, of course, but its outlines, etc., are included here:

North 550 perches

West by 320 perches.				In a straight line to the Beginning.
John Hillary his part of ye land called ye three Sisters, containing 400 acres.	Thos. Hillary his part as divided containing 240 acres.	Coll. Walter Smith, who purchased ye Widdow Elinor Hillary's part and is 250 acres.	Barack & Thomas Williams their part containing 200 acres.	

South 550 perches

(Page 90.)

"Att a Prince George County Court held att Charles Town ye 28th day of March for our Sovereign Lady Ann Queen of England, Scottland ffrance and Ireland. Queen Defender of ye ffaith By her Majestees Justices Thoreunto Authorized and appointed.

Anno Q. E. Dom. 1704.

Present

Mr. William Hutcheson,
Mr. Robert Bradley
Mr. John Wright
Mr. Robt. Tyler
Mr. William Tanyhill
Mr. Samuel Magruder
MR. THOMAS SPRIGG
Mr. James Stoddart."

(Vol. E., p. 198.)

THOMAS HILLARY to Francis Wilkinson,
April 12, 1712:

"In the eleventh year of the reign of our Sovereign Lady Anne by the Grace of God of Great Brittan, France and Ireland Queen Defender of the faith, &c.,

"All that piece or parcel of Land lying in Calvert County called "Bradford," formerly purchased of George Hardesty by THOMAS HILLERY, Deceased, dec'd Father of the said THOMAS HILLERY, lying on the East side of Pattuxent River in the woods, etc., 150 acres."

"April 12, 1712:

"Then came before us ELINOR HILLERY wife of the said THOMAS HILLERY and Acknowledged the within deed according to law, before me, R. Bradley."

(Vol. 0, p. 224.)

Henry Odell to Rignal Odell & Thomas Hillary;
Bill of Sale, March 24, 1730.
Negro & White woman.
(Very interesting.)

(Vol. N. N., p. 94.)

Bill of Sale, Cart, etc., Richard Cheney to Thos. Hillary.
(Nov. 28, 1733.)

Deed Thomas Williams to Thomas Hillary under will of Thos. Hillary. (Latter's 5 sons.) Tract of land called "Three Sisters."
Witness, Thomas Sprigg.

(Volume TT, page 55.)

At The Request of Thomas Hillary, Junr., the following Bill of Sale was recorded July 2nd, 1763,—"Maryland, *SS*. Know all Men by these Presents, that I WILLIAM HILLARY OF FREDERICK COUNTY, Plantor for and in Consideration of the Sum of Six Thousand Pounds of Toba. to and in hand paid before the Ensealing and Delivery of these Presents by Thomas Hillary, Junr., do Hereby Bargain and Sell unto the afd. Thomas Hillary Junr., a Negro man Named Dick now in my Possession. To have and to hold the said Negro named Dick unto him the said Thomas Hillary, Junr., his Exct. Adm. and assigns during his Natural Life and I do hereby Covenant and agree to and with the said Thomas Hillery, Junr., to Warrant and Defend the said Negro Dick unto him, his Ext., Admr., or assigns during his Natural Life as against all Manner of Persons Whatsoever. In Witness Whereof, I have hereunto Sett my hand and Seal this Second Day of July, 1763.

WILLIAM HILLARY.

Signed, Sealed and
Delivered in presence of
Thos. Williams, Benjamin Hall.

(Volume TT, p. 603.)

At the request of Thomas Hillary (son of Thos.) and Margaret to MY SON THOMAS, All of Prince George Co., 1766.

(Volume T, p. 35.)

At request of Thomas Hillary, recorded.

Thomas Williams,—Under Will & Testament of Thomas Hillary and to Dvde a Tract of land Called the "Three Sisters," (643) Between his five sons.

I do hereby make over and assign unto WILLIAM HILLARY, all that part of the aforesaid land, called "William's Lott," Beginning at, etc.

Witnesses the third Lein of the Original tract called the "Three Sisters," etc. Nov. 27, 1733.

Thos. Sprigg, Wit.

(Volume T, 204.)

At the Request of WILLIAM HILLEARY the following Certificate of a stray was recorded on August 23, 1753.

I Certify that WILLIAM HILLARY brought before me, the subscribed a small black Mare Branded on the near Shoulder, thus with a small star in her forehead, and about 13 hands high, she hath a young coalt that sucks.

October 22nd, 1753. Thos. Williams.

(Volume NN, p. 306.)

Commission, etc. Locate WILLIAM HILLARY'S Land "Three Sisters" (1½ pages, 1754.)

(Vol. P. P.—Page 216.)

Deed, WILLIAM HILLEARY of Prince George County, to Henry Hilleary, Tract Called, "William's Lott," Pt. of "Three Sisters," December 7, 1758.

Acknowledgement:

"Came MARGARET HILLEARY, wife to sd. WILLIAM HILLEARY."

(Volume PP, page 247.)

Bill of Sale WILLIAM HILLEARY to Enoch Macgruder, 2 Negroes, Dick & young Dick, 1758.

(Volume PP, page 249.)

At the Request of Margarett Hilleary, the following Certificate was recorded, January 25, 1759:

Prince George County, *SS*, I hereby Certifye that Margaret Hilleary bro't before me a Sorrel Bay horse taken up a stray, branded on the off buttock, imperfectly, a small starr, a small starr in his forehead & about three or four years old.

Given under my hand this 19th day January, 1759.

Jos. Belt, Jr.

(Volume RR, page 46.)

WILLIAM HILLARY of Prince George County, to Richard Henderson, of same place, Bill of Sale, Two Negroes:

A Negro man aged about thirty-seven years, Named Wapping, and a woman aged about seventeen years called Jeane.

(One full page long.) Mar. 27, 1760.

Witness:

RALPH CRABB HILLARY.

(Volume TT, page 339.)

WILLIAM HILLARY of Frederick County, Feb. 14, 1765, to Richard Henderson, "All that Lot of Ground in Town of Bladenburgh, in Prince George County."

Wife, MARGARET, Acknowledgement.

(Volume CC 2, page 350.)

WILLIAM HILLEARY, Stray Record, May 13, 1777, Prince George County.

(Volume E, page 332.)

Daniel Mariarte to Edward Mariarte, both of Ann Arundale County, 1713, Tract called "Maiden Dowry," in Prince George County, 700 acres.

Eleanor wife of Daniel Mariarte, Ann Arundel Co.

Edward Mariarte to Francis Piles, same tract as above, January 4, 1730.

(Volume I, page 215.)

Request of PRISCILLA CRABB, following deed, Recorded Oct. 5, 1740. Dated Sept. 27, 1740. Thomas Crabb of Prince George County, Gentleman, & Priscilla Crabb of same County, Gentlewoman, Consideration 100 lbs. sterling. Land called "Deer Park" All interest of him, 470 acres. Thomas Crabb.

Also, Consideration £100, Sold:

"Following three Negroes vitzt, James Dick & Will, as also all his part Filial portion or Dividend of his Father, RALPH CRABB, Deceased his personal estate now remaining in the sd. Priscilla, Executrix of his Father's Estate her hands, as also all his part, portion or Dividend of his Brother Ralph Crabb, Deceased. His personal estate remaining in the hands of the sd. Priscilla, Executrix, aforesaid."

(Volume PP, page 155.)

July 15, 1758:

Between PRISCILLA CRABB of Prince George County, Widow, Late the wife of RALPH CRABB of the County aforesaid, Gentleman,—deceased—and Edward Crabb one of the sons of said Ralph Crabb,—Tract called "James Lott,"—Widow has life estate,—To Isaac Lansdall.

(2) William's Lot.

(3) Youngton. Prince George County.

(Volume RR, page 106.)

Com. to Locate, Priscilla Crabb's Tract "Essington," June 9, 1760. Jere. Crabb, aged 32. Wit.

(Volume E, page 289.)

Abraham Clarke, to Ralph Crabb, 29 July 1713, Tract called "Essington."

(Volume E, page 371.)
Power of Attorney. Dec. 5, 1713.
Madam Anne Millner, late wife and Administratrix of the Estate of Isaac Millner, late of London merchant, Deceased, and Capt. Peter Paggon of London merchant to Mr. Ralph Crabb of the Province of Maryland on the Continent of America. Gen. power,—debts, claims, etc.
Witness, William Loch,
Capt. Jeremiah Sampson.

(Volume M, page 13.)
Ralph Crabb, Deceased, of Prince George County, to James Holmand, June 28, 1726.
Gent:
Valentines Garden. Consideration,—
of the other lands and premises, by the said James Helmand conveyed to the said Ralph his heirs & assigns in exchange,—
Acknowledgement, June 28, 1725.
Ralph Crabb and Priscilla, his wife.

(Volume M, page 439.) Com. to Locate.
"Essington," Whereas, Henry Wright, Thomas Lancaster & Ralph Crabb seized of the, etc. "Essington."
"Thomas Lancaster's Plantation," Dec. 2, 1728.

(Volume M, page 11.)
James Helmeand to Ralph Crabb, Gentlemen of Prince George County, "Two Brothers," Prince George County, June 28, 1726.

(Volume M, page 259.)
Thomas Brooke of Prince George County, Esq., to Ralph Crabb, of the same place, Town of Nottingham, to erect store-house, Feb. 8, 1727.

(Volume Q, page 148.)
Power of Attorney, Aug. 18, 1718. Mr. Thomas Colmore, Merchant, London,—Wife, Mrs. Anne Colmore, late relict & Administratrix of Isaac Milner, late of London. Appoint Mr. Ralph Crabb Junr. of Prince George County. Claims due Isaac Milner.

(Volume Q, page 287.)
Power of Attorney, John Poole of London to Ralph Crabb. Procuration. (int. Doc.), 1729.

(Volume TL, page 406.)
ALEXANDER BURRELL, May 16, 1765, of Piscataway, in Prince George County, Publicon. Tract,—"Littleworth in Piscataway."
Alexander Burrell,—Several conveyances.

(Volume A, page 185.)
"Know all men by these Presents That I, Abell Bond of London, Merchant, being bound for Old England about my lawful occupations and being fully Sattisfied of ye Fidelity, Trust and Care of THOMAS SPRIGG, JUNR., of Prince George's County, in the State of Maryland, etc."
Atty. to Collect Claims, etc., Sept. 8, 1699.

(Volume A, page 207.)
THOMAS SPRIGG, SENIOR, Jan. 4, 1699, to Thomas Burke, Northampton, by Sprigg Senior, Acknowledged before Robt. Bradley, Mar. 18, 1699. THO. SPRIGG, JUNR.

(Volume A, page 218.)
JOHN NUTTHALL of Saint Mary's Co., to THOMAS SPRIGG JUNR. of Prince George County. June 25, 1700.
Tract called "Three Sisters."

Bequeathed by THOMAS HILLARY, late of Calvert Co., by his last will being dated Feb. 2, 1695, 250 acres. To his loving wife ELINOR, which said ELENOR after the Death of said HILLARY, Intermarried with the above named JOHN NUTTHALL.

Eleanor Nutthall, Acknowledgement. (3½ pages long.)

(Volume A, page 354.)

John Nuthall & Wife, Eleanor, to Thomas Sprigg, Junior, Mar. 26, 1700. (Same recital as last.) "Three Sisters."

(Volume A, page 357.)

March 26, 1700. Thomas Sprigg, Junior, to Walter Smith.

(Same recitals and land as above.)

Acknowledgement: Margaret Sprigg, wife of said Thomas Sprigg, Junr.

(Volume A, pages 361-363.)

Thomas Sprigg Senior, to Sarah & John Pease, Mar. 16, 1700. WHEREAS,—"Caecillus Calvert," Pat. Mar. first, 1673, to Sprigg, Sen., Northampton, Calvert County, now in Prince George County. 325 acres.

(Volume C, page 206.)

Charles Calvert to Thomas Sprigg, appointed Atty. (¼ page). "*My well beloved Cousen*, Mr. Thomas Sprigg of Prince George County, etc. Oct. 31, 1707. (Order copy.)

(Volume E, page 441.)

Thomas Sprigg, Sr., to Thomas Jr.

Deed of Gift, "to my son Thomas," 1714.

(Volume E, page 578.)

Coll. Thomas Sprigg to Archibald Edmonston, Nov. 2, 1716. "Between Coll. Thomas Sprigg of Prince George County in the Province of Maryland, on the one party and Capt. Archibald Edmonston of the same County and Province of my Gentl., on the other party."

"Bear Garden."

Ack: Nov. 2, 1716. "Then came the within married Thomas Sprigg, and Margarett, his wife, and acknowledged the within deed according to law.

Wit: Robt. Tayler. Jos. Belt.

(Volume E, page 588.)

Deed of Gift. Thomas Sprigg Sen., to well beloved son-in-law, Henry Wright, 1716.

(Volume I, page 361.)

Thomas Sprigg Sen., to Thomas Jr., Deed of Gift.

Ack. before Jos. Belt, Ralph Crabb.

(Volume M, page 350.)

Jan. 2, 1728. Thomas Sprigg to Margory Sprigg of the County and Province of P. G., Widow and Administratrix of Thomas Sprigg, Gent. Eldest Son & heir to the above named Thomas Sprigg of the other part. Daughter Margory Sprigg, "one water Mill comonly called Coll. Sprigg's Mill, lying & being within the County of Call., etc.

January the Second, 1728, Came Colonel Thomas Sprigg & Margaret, his wife, before us and acknowledged the water mill and lands herein mentioned together with all & singular the premises and appurtenances thereunto belonging to be the right and estate of, etc.

Jos. Belt. Jere Belt.

(Volume I, page 716.)

Account. —— *below.*

Sept. the 7th, 1725, Mema., that on the above day was cutt out in the sight of we who have signed this paper a leafe of receipts out of the true rect. book of Coll. Thomas Sprigg, containing the following receipts (enumerated).

Affidavit of Thomas Wharton, Jan. 24, 1725. "Said Thomas Wharton cut out of an original book of receipts (as it seemed to him) belonging to COLL. THOMAS SPRIGG, the leafe hereunto annexed. Containing, etc. Same was done on board the ship "Strong" and THOMAS was then riding in the river Thames,—London.

Before: Jos. Belt, Ralph Crabb.

Same affidavit Richard Clarke. At the request of Margery Sprigg, foregoing was enrolled. Mar. 2, 1725.

(Volume Q, page 65.)

Bill of Sale: Aug. 24, 1730. Robert Knowstubb to Margery Sprigg, Admx. of Thomas Sprigg, Deceased, late of the County of Prince George. Horse, etc.

(Volume Q, page 269.)

May 20, 1831. Nathaniel Wickham Junr. to Mrs. Margery Sprigg, Widow, London, Prince George County.

(Volume T I, page 196.)

Will of Alexander Burrell, of Prince George County, Dec. 5, 1783, wife Elenor. Children: Alexander Hawkins Burrell, John Burrell, William Burrell, Ann Burrell, Catron Burrell, Sarah Burrell. "Knaves Disappointment," in Montgomery, formerly Frederick Co.

(Accts. J. B. I., page 148.)

The Second Add'le Acct. of the Estate of Thos. Hilleary of Calvert County, Deceased. This Account Chargeth himself wth ye all of his former Acct. Exhibited ye 3d of April, 1708, by Colo. Walter Smith, etc.

Thence came Feb. 10, 1714, The above Accountant Mr. Thomas Hillary and made Oath upon ye holy Evangelists of Almighty God, That the above account is found true.

Before me W. Blader. Com'ly Gen'll.

(Accounts J. B. I., page 351.)

Maryland SS. The accompt of Mrs. Margery Sprigg, Admx., of all and singular the goods, Chattels and Credits of Mr. Thomas Sprigg, late of Prince George County, Deceased, being as well of all and Singular the goods & Chattels of the sd Decd wch hath hitherto come to her hands or possession as of, etc.

Bal. £969.. 15.. 5. Nov. ye th29, 1726, Came Margery Sprigg, etc.

(Inventories 1729, page 47.)

A List of Desperate Debts Dew to the Estate of Thos. Sprigg, late of Prince George County, Gentleman, Decd. Ret. July 29, 1730,— by Margery Sprigg.

A List of Dubious and disputable Debts due to the Estate of the aforesaid Thomas Sprigg, Returned July 29, 1730. Margery Sprigg. Indexed as Majr Thomas Sprigg.

(Inventory, 1729, page 497.)

Inventory Estate Mrs. Margrett Sprigg. (Small 1½ pages,— interesting.) April 14, 1740.

Jno. Magruder,
Tho. Hilleary.

Approve of the within Inventory as nearest of kin.

Edw Sprigg,
Tho Sprigg.

July 22, 1740. Osborn Sprigg, Adm. of Margaret Sprigg's Oath.

(Inventory, 1729, page 268.)
Md. Anno 1725. An Inventory of all & Singular the Goods & Chattels of Mr. Thoms Sprigg, deceased, being taken and appraised by us sub. (5 pages long. Sev. Negroes.)
Relations Osborn Sprigg.
Sworn to by Margery Sprigg, Administratrix, May 28, 1726.

(Inventory DD, page 19; 1747.)
Estate of Mrs. Eleanor Hillary, Prince George County. Jan. 26, 1746. Nearest of kin, William Hilleary, Henry Hilleary. Jan. 28, 1747. Thos. Hilleary, Eleanor Hilleary, Swears.

(Inventory, 1729, page 332.)
Thomas Hilleary (interesting) Negroes.
Nearest of kin: Before
Tho: Wilson, Jos. Belt,
Tho: Williams Jere. Belt.
Mrs. Elinor Hillary, Exec. of Thomas Hilleary, Aug. 5, 1729.

(Inventory, 1758, page 260.)
Estate of Mrs. Priscilla Crabb, Mar. 16, 1763.
Edward Crabb,
Jeremiah Crabb, Relations.
Capt. Henry Wright Crabb, Administrator of Mrs. Priscilla Crabb.

(Inventory, 1729, page 262.)
Ralph Crabb relation Sarah Crabb, Edmond Crabb. Sept. 5, 1734. Mrs. Priscilla Crabb, Exec. of Ralph Crabb.

(Guardian Bonds, 1708.)
Ralph Crabb on bond, page 18. Bussey's Orphans.
Do., Miles, page 44.
Priscilla Crabb, widow, Turner Wootton and Osborn Sprigg. Bond, page 98. Thomas Crabb, Margaret Crabb, Henry Wright Crabb, Ralph Crabb, Eleanor Crabb, Jeremiah Crabb, John Crabb, Cadreno Crabb.

(Page 521 or 54.)
Bond: Eleanor Hillary, Widow of Thomas Hillary, Thomas Hillary & Thos Wilson, to Sarah Hilleary, Eleanor H., Henry H., John H. and WILLIAM HILLEARY. "The above bounden Eleanor Hilleary has now in her hands the filial portions of their dead father's Estate.

(Page 63.)
Margery Sprigg, Jeremiah Belt, Joseph Belt, to Thomas, John, Ann, Edward & Mary Sprigg, Estate of Thomas Sprigg. Presence of Thos. Williams, Thos. Hilleary.

(Administrator's Bond, 1698, page 269.)
Priscilla Crab, widow to Major Edward Sprigg, Henry Wright, 1733-4. Exect. Ralph Crabb.

(Page 208.)
Eleanor Hilleary, Thos. Wilson, Thos. Hilleary, 1728-9, Exect. of Thos. Hilleary.

(Page 446.)
Thos. Hilleary, Osborn Sprigg, Thos. Warring, 1746. Thos. Hilleary, Adm. of Eleanor.

(Page 20.)
Thos. Sprigg, 1704, Bond of Wade et al.

(Page 170.)
Margery Sprigg & Thomas Gantt, Edw. Sprigg, John Wright, 1725. Margery Sprigg, Admx. of Thomas Sprigg.

(Deeds, June Court, Volume A, page 169, 1697.)

Mr. Thos. Sprigg, one of seven Commissioners, continues some years. Nov. Court 1699, same.

(Volume E, page 57.)

Commission of Peace. "Am by the Grace of God Great Brittan ffrance and Ireland Queen defender of the ffaith, etc.

To, James Stoddard,
William Tanyhill,
THOMAS SPRIGG,
ffrederick Cladine,
John Gerrard,
Thomas Clagett,
Philip Lee &
John Bradford, Prince George County.

Greetings:

Know ye that we have you and every of you jointly and severally, our Justices to keep our part within our County of Prince George; and to make and cause to be kept all Ordinances and statutes as well of our Kingdom of Great Brittain as this one province of Maryland, for the good and conservation of the peace and the quiet rule and Government of the people within our said County in all and singular the articles herein approved according to the form, force and effect of the same and to chastise all or any persons or person offending against any of the said ordinances, etc.

* * * * * *

Also, we have assigned you and every of three of you or more of whom we now give you the said James Stoddard, William Tanyhill, Thomas Sprigg, and ffrederick Clansdine allways to be one of our Justices to enquire by the Oaths of good and lawful men of our County aforesaid by whom the truth of the matter may be better known of all and all manner of felonies, witchcraft, Enchantments, sorceress arts, Magicks, trespasses, forestallings, regratings, Ingrossings, and Extorters whatsoever and of all and other misfeasance and offenses of which Justices of our peace lawfully may or might enquire, etc.

Executed by, Edward Lloyd, President of our Councell of our Province of Maryland, at the City of Annapolis, Dec. 13, 1710.

(Abstract Wills, Liber 1, p. 225.)

Will of RALPH CRABB of Prince George's County.

Devises:

To three daughters, Sarah, MARGARET and Eleanor Crabb, £100 each.

To son, Thomas Crabb, "Deer Park," containing 420 acres.

To four other sons, Henry Right, Ralph, Jeremiah and John Crabb "Valentine's Garden enlarged," containing 950 acres and Bowling Green, 120 acres—this land to be made over by brother Edward Crabb; the whole consisting of 1070 acres and to be equally divided amongst above sons when they attain the age of twenty one.

To wife Prescilla, "Essington," unborn child to inherit it after her death.

Wife appointed executrix. Made 15 Dec. 1733; prob. 8 March 1733-4, by Nenian Mareate, Elizabeth Wilson, John Smith Prather, Edward Sprigg. The oath taken before Thomas Crabb, the eldest son and heir, who did not object.

* * * * * *

(*Ibid.* Deeds. Liber N. N., p. 422.)

Bill of Sale. Jeremiah Crabb and Lucy his wife sell to William Bowie two negroes—February, 1758.

3. Northampton Manor, Prince George County, Maryland. On July 26, 1908, the compiler was in the city of Washington for the purpose of making a trip to the old Manor House, the foundation of which was laid by the first Thomas Sprigg of Prince George County. The trip was made from the city over the Pennsylvania railroad by local train to Landover station, which is the second station from the city, about fifteen minutes' ride and a distance of about ten miles. Hiring a country conveyance there and driving southeast over an old corduroy road for a distance of about six miles, arrival was made at the old homestead. There is another way to reach it, as it is only about one mile from an electric road having a stop at Digges Station.

There were originally 8000 acres in old Northampton. The writer found the present owners, Mr. and Mrs. Tunstall Smith, their two daughters, each about 11 and 13 years, respectively, and Mrs. Smith's mother at home and was very pleasantly entertained, particularly with an historical account of the old home and vicinity. The mother of Mrs. Smith is a Mrs. Fairfax, who is the widow of John Contee Fairfax, who bought the homestead in 1865 of the widow of Gov. Sprigg of Maryland, who had obtained the title by inheritance. Her daughter Josephine Fairfax, now Mrs. Tunstall Smith, was born upon the homestead. Being of different blood, as she thought, she had no particular interest in the former owners of the place, until one day she suddenly discovered that she was a descendant of the original Thomas Sprigg, whereupon she made application to become a member of the Society of Colonial Dames in the State of Maryland, qualifying under him as her ancestor. Her brother is the last Lord Fairfax.

Mrs. Tunstall Smith is a very entertaining lady and possessed of a delightful personality. She pointed out a part of the Manor House which was built by the first Thomas Sprigg, calling attention to the old doors and floors, all indicating great age. She told a story of Uncle Robert Hawkins, a family negro slave, who died in 1840 at the age of 114 years. He was a descendant of one of the slaves belonging to the first Thomas Sprigg, and was himself a slave before the Civil War. He had been married six times, and his daughter Susie, age about 45 years, is still one of the servants on the place. The old brick cabin in which she lives was exhibited to me and here the daughter pointed to the portrait of Robert Hawkins hanging on the wall. A view of the cabin, daughter and children appears as an illustration on a subsequent page.

Mrs. Smith pointed out the numerous walnut trees standing in the yard which must be more than 100 years old, and which were planted by the Sprigg family. To the rear of the house, at no great distance, was the old Sprigg burial ground, but, unfortunately, no marks remain. Violette Sprigg several years ago had the bodies removed to Rockville Cemetery.

OLD NORTHAMPTON MANOR
PRINCE GEORGE COUNTY, MARYLAND

HOME OF COLONEL THOMAS SPRIGG

(Rear view, as best showing original part of building)

The view here given shows the old Manor House in its present condition. It has been rebuilt and renovated several times, but unquestionably parts of the house are the same as first built by the first Thomas Sprigg. It is a delightful old place and many memories cluster around it of this colonial family. Not far away is the parish church of which the Sprigg Family were members and attendants.

Reference to Mrs. Josephine Fairfax Smith has been made in the foregoing account of the Sprigg Manor, "Northampton." The reader will note a recent letter from her in the accompanying foot-note (1).

In connection with this announcement, a word concerning the Fairfax Family and the burning of the Sprigg Mansion, taken from newspapers, current in 1909:

London, Nov. 17.—The Committee on Privileges of the House of Lords today declared the right of Albert Kirby Fairfax, who

---

(1) The Preston, Nov. 30th, 1910.
Baltimore, Md.

Dear Mr. Monnette.

Your letter has just come and I was very glad to get it, and the notice of your book. I will be very glad to do all in my power to help you get the picture of Uncle Robert Hawkins, although I fear it will take a little time to do so. I am writing to Northampton in this mail to see if any of the servants have a small picture of Uncle Robert, and to ask if they have none to try and get a photograph of the big picture if possible. I suppose, however, to do that it would have to be taken to Washington, as I know of no one down there who has a camera of any kind.

Did you ever receive the historical sketch of the old church which you asked me to buy for you and which I mailed to you shortly after you were at Northampton. I have often thought of you and wondered how your book was progressing, and but for the unfortunate fact that I had lost your address I would have written to you eighteen months ago to tell you of a great misfortune which had befallen us which I knew would be of interest to you. On the night of the 17th of March, 1909, the dear old house at Northampton was burnt to the ground. As it was closed for the winter and none of the family were there (only the servants, in their quarters) scarcely anything was saved, and all our portraits (six in number), a quantity of old mahogany furniture, ornaments, books and silver, etc., were destroyed; in fact it was an irreparable loss, and we all felt as though a member of the family had died.

I have often wished for your address so I could write and ask if those photographs which you had taken of the house, inside and out, were successful, and if you would mind our getting copies of them from Mr. Clinedinst in Washington, for was he not the photographer who took them? I saved some accounts of the fire, which came out in the newspapers at the time, for you in case I ever had the chance to send them to you, so I enclose them in this. We are building a house on the site of the old one, which will be ready for us by next summer; it is being built out of timber cut on the place, which will make it more interesting, but nothing could ever replace the old house where we were all born, for I felt that every sentiment in life was destroyed in those flames. Did you ever get the proof you wished for your two Colonial War claims through the two first Spriggs who lived at Northampton and who are recognized by both Colonial Dame Societies? In case you did not I give you Wilson Miles Cary's address, as he is a recognized genealogist and he has this data. You may remember Mr. Cary was living abroad at the time you were in the East. It is Wilson Miles Cary, 223 West Preston Street, Baltimore. He made out my Colonial Dame papers. As soon as I hear from the servants at Northampton about Uncle Robert's picture I will write you what luck I have had.

Very sincerely yours,
JOSEPHINE FAIRFAX SMITH.

is a native of Virginia and who has been described as the only American bearing an English title, to the rank and title of Lord Fairfax of Cameron, in the Scottish peerage.

* * *

Lord Fairfax of London, twelfth Baron of Cameron, and his younger brother, Charles Edmond Fairfax, Esq., of New York, stopped off in Baltimore last night on their way to New York and had dinner with Mr. and Mrs. Tunstall Smith at The Preston. Mrs. Smith is a sister of Lord Fairfax.

The dinner last night was in the nature of an informal family reunion. The principal subject discussed was the rebuilding of the manor house at Northampton, the Fairfax estate, in Prince George's County, about ten miles from Washington, which was burned early Thursday evening. The old colonial manor was completely destroyed; only four brick chimneys stand to mark the location where the historic old house stood for over 250 years. It is understood on good authority that a large modern house of colonial design will be immediately built on the ground where stood the old Fairfax home.

Lord Fairfax and his brother came to Baltimore from Northampton, where they had been since Friday night. News of the destruction of his birthplace was communicated to Lord Fairfax Friday morning by his brother-in-law, Mr. Tunstall Smith, over the long-distance telephone. The brothers left New York by the first train, reached the old homestead at 6 o'clock Friday evening and immediately made an inspection of the ruins of the manor. They found only four brick chimneys standing as sentinels over the ruins. The building was completely razed to the ground. The greatest loss, Lord Fairfax said, were the many valuable paintings and the rare old Colonial furniture with which the house was filled. This loss was manifestly a great blow to Lord Fairfax, as the collection was priceless and can never be restored. It was understood that the house was insured.

Burning of the Old Home.

John Queen, the head colored servant on the estate, discovered smoke issuing from the roof of the house, about midway of the building, shortly after 7 o'clock Thursday evening. The servants, who only a short time before had retired to their quarters, were quickly summoned and attempts were made to put out the fire. Having no facilities for fighting the blaze, and the building being a frame structure, the fire quickly spread and soon the old manor was a mass of flames, which lighted up the sky for miles around. Realizing that they could not put out the fire, the servants busied themselves in trying to save some of the paintings and furniture. The fire burned so rapidly and the heat from the burning structure was so intense, they were only able to save a few pieces of furniture and some silverware.

Within an hour after the fire was detected the old manor was a mass of smouldering embers, with the servants and a few of the neighbors gathered about watching the last sparks of the ruins of the historic old manor, wherein had slept many of the famous men of the Revolutionary days, and men prominent in the early history of the country, and which had so often been the scene of many a brilliant social function, flicker and die out.

Northampton contains over 800 acres, a large part of which is tenanted. The grant was made in about 1650 by Lord Baltimore to Thomas Sprigg, which family held it for several generations. It is not definitely known in what year the house was built, but records show it to have been more than 250 years old. An evidence of its age, in addition to its general architecture, is that the floors of the building were put together with wooden pegs, and many of the doors were hand carved. The building was very striking in appearance, having French windows and a sloping roof.

The plantation was purchased during Civil War times by the late Baron John Contee Fairfax and was the birthplace of his seven children, six of whom are living—Lord Albert Kirby Fairfax, Mrs. Tunstall Smith, Hon. Charles Edmund Fairfax, Mrs. Lowndes Rhett, of Brooklyn, N. Y.; Miss Caroline Snowden Fairfax, of the Brexton, and Miss Mary Cecelia Fairfax of New York. The wife of Baron John Contee Fairfax was Miss Mary Kirby, daughter of Col. Edmund Kirby, United States Army.

4. Ecclesiastical Records of Prince George County.

Not so far distant from the Sprigg Manor was located, as now, St. Barnabas Church (also known as the "Brick Church"), of Queen Anne's Parish, at Leeland, Prince George County. This was the church home of the Sprigg and Hilleary and their allied families, and incidentally, some of the Monnetts must have been visitors to it at and during the period from 1700 to the Revolution (1).

The church was founded in 1704, when the parish was created out of St Paul's Parish.

At first only a frame church building called "St. Barnabas;" in 1706 it was built entirely anew.

The details of the construction of this second church being on record under date of Tuesday, August 13th, 1706, as follows: "The same day came Thomas Hopton, bricklayer, with whom the Vestry made agreement that he should build a Church Fifty Feet long and Twenty-Five Feet wide, the wall Twelve Feet high, three bricks thick from foundation to water table, the balance two and a half bricks thick, to put in Two Doors and Five Windows and to lay the floor with tiles, he to burn the bricks himself, and bring the shells and burn them (for lime); and to finish all substantially and workmanlike by the last of September, 1707. For which he is to receive One Hundred and Twenty Pounds Sterling."

It was completed about 1709. The present church building, presented in illustration on a subsequent page, was commenced by contract in 1772, with Christopher Lowndes, "to make, erect, build, and set up a new Brick Church, near the place where the old Brick Church in said Parish now stands, to contain sixty feet in length, and forty-six feet in width"—(the other specifications and details of brick and woodwork being duly mentioned) "to be completed on or before the last day of August, A. D. 1774. In consideration of which, said building to be done and finished in manner and form aforesaid, the said Christopher Lowndes shall be paid the sum of £312 10s., and on or before the 20th day of August, A. D. 1773, £312 10s. more, and also the further sum of £312 10s. on or before the last day of August, in the year of Our Lord 1774"—(in all about $4,700).

(1) *Vide*, "*An Historical Sermon*," etc., delivered by the Rev. William C. Butler, a former rector, at the celebration of the two hundredth anniversary of the parish, on June 11th, 1907: issued in pamphlet form (1907).

In the pamphlet referred to in a foot-note at the bottom of a preceding page appears the following statement:

"Among the names prominent among the Laity, during this whole period of 1705 to 1772, are such as Duvall, Tyler, Odell, Gittings, Ridgley, POTTINGER, Gerrard, Mills, Cook, King, Cheney, Peach, Waring, Gant, Bell, Hyatt, Lee, Bloggett, Grimes, SPRIGG, Harding, Wooton, Lamar, Brown, Carrick, Duval, Brashear, Hall, Duckett, Boyd, Berry, Hodges, Bowie, Brogden, Contee, Clark, Brooke, Magruder, HILLARY and scores of others, the descendants of most of them still faithful in their allegiance to the principles of the true Catholic faith as transmitted through the Church of England; some wanderers to the right hand, some to the left. I would they were all back home again; they cannot afford to do without the Church, nor can the Church afford to lose their faithful service."

The following are taken from Queen Anne's Parish Register:

William Turner and Ann Maney were married January 27th, 1718. Richard son of Richard Many and Ann his wife born 12th 7ber. 1716.

This is undoubtedly Ann[2] Monnett, daughter of Isaac[1] Monnett, b. April 4, 1700 (*ante*).

Edward Sprigg and Eliza. Pile, daughter of Dr. Rd. Pile, were married April 26th, pr. Rev. Jacob Hendreson, 1720.

Edward, son of Edward Sprigg and Elizabeth his wife, was born the 12th of June 1723.

Elizabeth, daughter of Edward Sprigg and Elizabeth his wife, was born the 21st of July 1728.

Ester, daughter of Osborn Sprigg & Rachel his wife, was born the 16th Feb. 1730.

Gilbert, son of Edward & Elizabeth Sprigg his wife, was born the 11th Aug. 1730.

James, son of Edward Sprigg & Elizabeth his wife, was born the 27th of Jan. 1724-5.

John, son of Thomas Sprigg, Junior & Margery his wife, was born the 26th 9ber, 1716.

Lucy, daughter of Osborn Sprigg and Rachel his wife, was born the 9th Jan. 1728-9.

Francis King & Margt. Sprigg, daughter of Coll. Thomas Sprigg, were married 7ber 26th, 1717.

Margaret, daughter of Osborn Sprigg and Rachel his wife, was born 20th March 1726.

Jeremiah Belt was married to Mary Sprigg, June 21st, 1746.

Mary, daughter of Thos. Sprigg, Jun., & Mary his wife, was born the 15th of 10ber, 1723.

Mary, daughter of Edward & Elizabeth Sprigg, was born 17th Aug. 17—.

Osborn Sprigg, was married to Rachel Belt, daughter of Coll. Joseph Belt, the 11th July, pr. Rev. Jacob Henderson, 1727.

SAINT BARNABAS CHURCH
PRINCE GEORGE COUNTY, MARYLAND

PU
LIBR

Ralph Crabb & Priscilla Sprigg, daughter of Coll. Thomas Sprigg, were married Aug. 22nd, 1716.

Priscilla, daughter of Osborn & Rachel Sprigg, his wife, was born Sept. 26th, 1735.

Rachel, daughter of Osborn Sprigg & Rachel his wife, was born June 1st, 1733.

Richard, son of Edward Sprigg & Elizabeth his wife, was born 28th April 1721.

Thomas son of Edward Sprigg & Elizabeth his wife, was born 21st Feb. 1726-7.

Elizabeth, daughter of Thomas Hillary & Ellinor his wife, was born 7th of 9ber. 1716.

Ellinor, daughter of Thomas Hillary, Jun., & Sarah his wife was born 20th 7ber. 1728.

Henry, son of Thomas Hillary & Ellinor his wife, was born the 15th Feb. 1726-7.

The Revd. James Magill was married to Mrs. Sarah Hillary, pr. Rev. Mr. Jacob Henderson, October the 8th, 1730.

Thomas Hillary, Jun., was married to Sarah Odill, pr. the Rev. Mr. Jacob Henderson, the 9th Nov. 1727.

Thomas Hillary, son of Thomas Hillary & Sarah his wife was born 16th Feb. 1729-30.

John *Hilleary* was married to Margaret King, pr. Rev. Mr. Jacob Henderson, Dec. 18th, 1735.

Sarah, daughter of Thomas *Hilleary* & Sarah his wife was born the 10th Nov. 1733.

Thomas Hilleary, son of Thomas & Sarah his wife, was born Aug. 9th, 1731.

Virlinda, daughter of Thomas Hilleary & Sarah his wife was born March 5th, 1735.

Benjamin White & Ann *Hilliard* were married 1st Feb. 1722-3.

Ellinor, daughter of Ralph Crabb & Priscilla his wife was born the 20th Feb. 1726.

Henry Wright, son of Ralph Crabb & Priscilla his wife was born the 16th Jan. 1722-3.

Jeremiah, son of Ralph Crabb & Priscilla his wife was born the —— of 8ber, 1728.

John, son of Ralph Crabb & Priscilla his wife, was born 15th June, 1731.

Margaret, daughter of Ralph Crabb & Priscilla his wife was born the 13th Aug., 1720.

Ralph, son of Ralph Crabb & Priscilla his wife was born the 29th of 9ber, 1724.

Robert Magruder was married to Sarah Crabb, pr. Rev. Mr. Jacob Henderson, Dec. 5th, 1734.

Sarah, daughter of Ralph Crabb, & Priscilla his wife was born 20th. 8ber. 1717.

Thomas Crabb, son of Ralph Crabb, & Priscilla his wife was born on the 21st of April, 1719.

Taken from St. John's or Piscataway Parish Records:

Jane Sprigg, daughter of Haswell & Charity Magruder, Bapt. June 6th. 1763. (So recorded.)

Leven, son of James & Elizabeth Sprigg, Bapt. March 14th. 1762.

Mary, daughter of James & Elizabeth Sprigg, Bapt. Sept. 4th. 1768.

Reason, son of James & Elizabeth Sprigg, Bapt. Aug. 31st. 1766.

Married Alexander Burrell, & Miss. Elenor Dent, married by Rev. Mr. Addison. (No date given, app. 1758. This record immediately follows):

Elizabeth Dent Burrell, born Dec. 17th. 1759.

Daniel son of above born Oct. 17th. 1761.

Alexander Hawkins Burrell, born Nov. 2nd. 1763.

George son of the above born May 5th. and Bapt. June 2nd. 1765.

John son of the above born June 20th. 1766.

Eleanor daughter of the above born Sept. 1st. 1768.

Peter, son of Alex. & Ellinor Burrell, was born 8th Sept. 17—.

Rebecca, daughter of the above born Sept. 12th, 17—

Henrietta daughter of the above born 11th. Dec. 17—.

Elisa Burrell, Daugh. of Alex. & Ellinor, was born The 11th Septembr. An. Dn. 17—.

Elizabeth daughter of Fra. (*Francis*) Burrel, & Jane his wife was born the 11th Sept. 1707.

Peter son of the above was born Sept. 8th, 1710.

Rebecca daughter of the above born 7th. March 1712

Henrietta daughter of the above born 11th. Dec. 1717.

Christiana daughter of the above born 20th Jan. 1719.

Jane daughter of the above born 26th. July 1721.

Mary, Daugh. of above, 20 may.

Catharine, Daught. of above, 20 Aug.

John, Son to the above, born 3 Dec.

Daniel, Son to the above, born 22 Aug.

Eliza, Daught. to the above, born 29 March.

(B)

1. Cecil County, historical and descriptive. This is one of the older Counties of Maryland. It was created in 1674 by the proclamation of Governor Charles Calvert.

It is located in the extreme northeast of the State of Maryland and has for its western limits the Susquehanna River and for its southern limits Chesapeake Bay. It can be said in no way to have had any very close relations with the lower counties of Calvert and Prince George. However, the Bay was the easy and natural method for both communication and transportation in Colonial times and therefore some reason exists for finding any trace of Monnets there. Yet this locality was the

home of ROBERT[1] MONNET and his descendants; assuming, as has been done (*ante*), that he was a brother of ISAAC[1] and PIERRE[1] MONNET, one can easily imagine that after the three brothers landed on Staten Island ROBERT[1] and ISAAC[1] went South, overland, and ROBERT[1] stopped in Caroline County to make that his future home, while ISAAC[1] went on to Calvert County; or else they traveled by water around the ocean course and coming into the Bay, ISAAC[1] stopped in Calvert and ROBERT[1] moved northward to Cecil County. In the case of PIERRE[1] MONET, his descendants used the name "Maney," with its many variations; in that of ROBERT[1] MONET, the name "Money" was employed from the first; while the third brother, ISAAC[1] MONET, perpetuated the Anglicized form and pronunciation, as *Monnett*, with its subsequent variations as to spelling.

At the head of Chesapeake Bay, this is one of the delightful and picturesque spots of Maryland. Inviting as a shore or beach location, it offers much in the way of water facilities for both commerce and pleasure. Elkton is the county-seat.

2. Records, civil and ecclesiastical. (a) Civil. The County records contain many evidences of ROBERT[1] MONNET (or Money) and his descendants, but they have not, except in the following letter presented, been repeated here, as this branch of the Family has not been developed from a genealogical standpoint.

The County Clerk of Cecil County, Maryland, under date of April 2nd, 1908, very kindly reported that:

"Office Clerk of Circuit Court,
Cecil County, Maryland,
April 2nd, 1908.

The following names appear in our Indexes in the years opposite their names, the names "Monett" or "Munnitt' do not seem to appear: I do not think any of the name reside in this County now.

Marriages were not recorded in this office prior to the year 1865. You may find the records of the marriages in some of the old church records.

Thomas Money	1743	Isaac Money	1793
Robert Money	1750	Wm. Cornegys Money	1798
Benjamin Money	1759	John Money	1798
Nicholas Money	1759	Ann Money	1798."
Samuel Money	1778		

(b) Ecclesiastical. A few of these are included. They are taken from the records of St. Stephen's Parish (1).

(1) Attention must be called to a most noteworthy compilation and very readable book, namely: *Historic Graves of Maryland and the District of Columbia*, by Helen W. Ridgely, The Grafton Press, N. Y. City, (1908). It contains many genealogical items.

The Parish register contains the following records, which, while of the name Money, are undoubtedly all Monnet or Monet records. Apart from indirect and other evidence confirming this, the reader will quickly note the first names: Samuel, Isaac, Thomas, Ann and Benjamin, which appear in nearly every generation of the Monnett family:

Samuel Money, born July 22, 1751, son of John & Rachel.

Robert Money, born Aug. 4, 1753, son of John & Rachel.

Ann Money, born Nov. 4, 1755, daughter of John & Rachel.

Isaac Money, born Apr. 2, 1758, son of John & Rachel.

Rachel Money, born Dec. 31, 1761, daughter of John & Rachel.

Thomas Money, born Jan. 26, 1725, son of Rob't & Margaret.

Nicholas Money, born June 14, 1727, son of Rob't & Margaret.

Anne Money, born May 22, 1722, daughter of Rob't & Margaret.

Rebecca Money, born Apr. 26, 1749, daughter of Thos. & Elizabeth.

Thomas Money, born June 4, 1752, son of Thos. & Elizabeth.

Benjamin Money, born Feb. 21, 1756, son of Thos. & Elizabeth.

Catherine Money Married Jan. 23, 1740, John Kimber

Anne Money married Dec. 31, 1775, Benj. Porter.

Thos. Money married Aug. 14, 1747, Elizabeth Chamberlin.

James Money Son of John Money & Rachel, his wife was born the Twenty Second day of April Ann Domine 1746.

John Money married to Rachel Ashley the Twenty Sixth Day October 1738.

John Money *Sonn* of Robert Money and Margaret his wife was born the 10th day of Jany. Anna Domine 1714.

John Money Son of John Money & Rachel hiS wife was Born Janiery the 26th Anno Dom. 1743.

Rachel Money Daughter of John Money and Rachel hiS wife Born February the 18th Day 1741.

John Money Son of John Money & Rachel hiS wife, was Born January the 26th Anno Dom. 1743.

Mary Money Daughter of John Money & Rachel hiS wife waS Born the seventeen day of July 1748.

Katharine daughter of Robert and Margaret hiS wife born Dec. 2nd. 1719.

John Fillengengam married to Margaret Money the 12th Day of March 1733-4.

Margaret Money Daughter of Robert and Margaret hiS wife waS born the fifteenth day Decembr. Anno. 1712.

George Holton and Mary Money Spinster waS *maryed* by Mr. John UnnSton MiniSter May the 19th 1726.

Mary Money daughter of Robert Money & Margaret hiS wife waS born the eighteenth day of July Oct. Mon. M. D. C. C. VIII.

Rachel Money Daughter of John and Rachel hiS wife Born the 18th Day———1741.

Rachel Money daughter of John & Rachel hiS wife Departed this life Jany. 25, 1743.

Rebecca Money Daughter of Robert Money and Margaret hiS wife was born the 10th day of Jany. Anie Dom. 1714.

Robert Money & Margaret Darrell SpinSter were *maryed* by BannS the fourth day of October Ad, Dom. M. D. C. C. VI.

Robert Money junr. married to Ruth Mackdervell widow the Second Day 9th Februery 1733-4.

Robert Money Son of Robert Money Junr. and Ruth hiS wife waS born the 8 Day of July 1736.

ThomaS Money married to Elizabeth Chamberlain widow of Nathan Chamberlain AuguSt the 14th 1747.

ThomaS Money, Son of Robert Money And Margaret hiS wife waS born the 26th day of Jany, Anie Domie 1725.

From these and certain other records found in Cecil County, Maryland, the following deductions are clearly established. This is the most striking evidence where *Monet*, pronounced in French, *"Mon-et,"* became "Money."

ROBERT[1] MONEY was undoubtedly the immigrant ancestor as elsewhere noted (see *ante*, page ——), and probably a brother of ISAAC[1] and PIERRE[1] MONNETT. He must have been born about 1680, as well as his wife Margaret Darrell, for they were married Oct. 4, 1706. They had children, at least:

I. Mary,[2] b. July 18, 1708.
II. Robert,[2] b. about 1710.
III. Margaret,[2] b. Dec. 15, 1712.
IV. John,[2] b. Jan. 10, 1714.
V. Rebecca,[2] b. Jan. 10, 1714, (twins).
VI. Katherin,[2] b. Dec. 2, 1719.
VII. Thomas,[2] b. Jan. 26, 1725.
VIII. Nicholas,[2] b. May 22, 1727.
IX. Anne,[2] b. 1722, and others.

The first names "Katherine" and "Nicholas" are most significant, as the former was the name of Catherine Pillot, wife of Pierre Monnet of ancient Poitou and London, and the latter most common to the Pillot lineage (see *post*).

Any one desiring to further prosecute a search in this direction should consult the wills of the following Money's, on record at Annapolis, namely: Benjamin, 1764; John, Sr., 1773; Margaret, 1756, and Robert, 1749.

(D)

1. Caroline County. This is located on the "Eastern Shore" of Maryland and is not contiguous to the Bay itself, Talbot County coming in between. It was created a county in 1773 and is in a line a little north

of east across the Bay from Calvert County, and hence, it is simple of explanation to understand why any trace of the Monnetts should be found there. The information discovered concerning them however is quite meagre.

Records discovered are entirely civil and none ecclesiastical. Here must be referred the important record appearing in the Federal Census of 1790 (*post*), which shows that "Abraham Munnett" was living there in that County in the year 1790, being then the head of a family which contained besides himself one free white male of 16 years and upward; two free white males under 16 years and two free white females, including head of family; *i. e.,* Abraham Monnett then had a wife, one son aged 16, two sons under 16 years of age and one daughter, as will appear from a study of the genealogical tables in General Division B. (*post*). Beyond doubt this refers to an Abraham Monnett of the Calvert County lineage.

Then note the further records of certain marriage licenses of Caroline County:

1782, Feb. 24, Thomas J. Condrick (prob. Scoudrick) and Margaret Monnett.

1788, June 13, James Munnett and Mary Kender (or Kenderdine).

1794, Jan. 21, Isaac Munnitt and Rebecca Chilton.

1815, Aug. 15, Samuel Trewitt (prob. Truitt) and Ann Money.

The Federal Census for 1790, already referred to (see *post*), exhibits that Charity Scoudrick, head of a family, with one son over 16 and two daughters, and Mary Scoudrick, head of a family, also with one son over 16 and two daughters were then living in Caroline County. Anthony and Matthew Chilton, each with families, were likewise then residents of the same County. Also, the Truitts were as numerous as the "sands of the seashore" in Worcester County. No Kenders appear in the Census, and the nearest approach to the name therein is Winefred Kinderdine, in Caroline County, the head of a family and possessing four children and two slaves.

(E)

1. Frederick County, historical and descriptive. This County is located on the eastern decline and slope of the northerly extended range of the Blue Ridge Mountains where they cross the western arm of Maryland, extending into Pennsylvania on the North and into Virginia on the South. This County has for its southern boundary the Potomac River and to the west is Washington County, between it and Allegany County. A line from its center to the southeast will run through Montgomery and then

Prince George Counties into old Calvert County. Its county seat is the Town of Frederick, one of the old historic spots of Maryland, but still possessing rusticity and rather partaking of departed glory than any later rejuvenation; yet withal substantial and limitedly prosperous. Nevertheless if Maryland is blessed with Nature's proud adornment in any portion of the State, the landscape scenery there in the midst of the mountains, of all other localities, is the most charming and the most engaging. "Bonnie" and "Beautiful" Maryland, there, 'tis true.

The county was erected in 1748 out of portions of Prince George, Anne Arundel and Baltimore Counties, and in 1776 lost part of its territory in the creation of Montgomery and Washington Counties out of its own borders.

Here in this county was the most interesting coming together of all of the families forming the ancestral lineages, of the greater number of the Ohio and Western Monnetts.

The Hillarys and Spriggs came up from the southeastern Counties of Prince George and Calvert. Likewise the Crabbs and the Burrells. Of the former WILLIAM[3] HILLARY (*Thomas,*[2] *Thomas*[1]), with his wife MARGARET,[3] daughter of RALPH[2] CRABB (*Henry*[1]), was the head, and of the latter Francis Burrell was the pioneer of the name in the County.

Of the Monnetts, ABRAHAM[4] (*Isaac,*[3] *William,*[2] *Isaac*[1]), came shortly before the Revolution, served in the War from this locality and removed to Hampshire County, Virginia, near Cumberland, about 1790. He had married in Prince George County shortly before ANN[4] HILLARY, daughter of WILLIAM[3] and MARGARET (Crabb) HILLARY. Unfortunately no land records have been discovered to show just where he lived. His identification with this County would be impossible if it were not for the record of his military service (*post*) and his relationship to the other families.

York County, Pennsylvania, was not far from Frederick, just across the then somewhat uncertain division line. In the latter the SCHLEGEL (or Slagle) Family, headed by CHRISTOPHER,[1] had settled about 1707. The Germans came in great numbers from Pennsylvania into Frederick County, and, as the land records show, the Slagles, both CHRISTOPHER[1] and his son, JACOB,[2] early purchased lands in this County long before the Revolution.

Their descendants here intermarried with the Burrells, and became the ancestors of the Ohio Monnetts; notably, JACOB[3] SLAGLE of Hampshire County, Virginia, before 1800 married in this County HANNAH, daughter of FRANCIS BURRELL.

Another identification of this locality as a home of ABRAHAM[4] MONNETT before 1790 is found in the fact that his oldest son ISAAC[5]

there married his wife ELIZABETH (Pittenger) Morris, a widow. The Pittenger Family are numerous in the County and have been from its earliest history. It has been denied by genealogists that the Maryland Pottenger and Pittenger families are identical, but the denial cannot be sustained and the names appear in interchangeable form in the same records.

Therefore, with this introductory statement, the County records of Frederick will undoubtedly prove interesting, as this was, in a sense, a resting point in the line of western emigration through Maryland and later to the great Northwest Territory.

2. Records, civil and ecclesiastical. (a) Civil. As already noted, these are what appear in the land conveyances, surveys, administration of estates, etc.; unfortunately, the name Monnett does nowhere, so far as found, appear, although they *positively* lived within the County before the Revolution. Somewhat like a following nemesis has it happened that the most coveted record has in each case been missing, yet the military records of ABRAHAM[4] MONNETT as serving in the Revolution (*post*) provided the saving clause. He served in the company of his brother-in-law, Captain RALPH[4] CRABB HILLEARY, and together with his own father-in-law (or if not the same then his brother-in-law), WILLIAM[3] HILLEARY, both of whom are clearly recorded as owning land in the County at the time. Another brother-in-law, Jeremiah[4] Hillary, was married there and lived there at the time.

(Vol. N, page 247):

At the request of Catharine Huffman the following land commission and depositions were recorded 9th August, 1770. (Very interesting account of locating land.)

Commission signed by Thos. Sprigg, Clerk, "the 22d of August in the 15th year of our Domine, 1768.

"The Deposition of Richard Burrell aged about forty years and being duly sworn, Saieth That a Bounded white Oak standing on the west side of Antieatum is the Bounded Tree of a Tract of Land called "Burrell's Choice," containing Fifty Acres of Land, and that he seen said tree Bounded about Twenty one years ago for the Bound Tree of said Tract of Land When taken up by FRANCIS BURRELL, and further saith not.

Richard (his x mark) Burrell.
May 20th, 1769.

Sworn to before us:
Jos. Smith (name illegible)
Robert Smith.

The deposition of Thomas Tomkins aged about Forty three years being duly sworn Saith That about Twenty or Twenty-one years ago Francis Burrell shewed him a bounded white Oak standing on the west side of Antieatum and near to where Catharine Hoffman now lies and said that was the bound Tree for Tract of Land Called Burrell's Chance and further Saieth not.

Thomas Tomkins,
May 20, 1769.

Taken before us:
Jos. Smith (name illegible)
Robert Smith."

(Vol. E, page 992.)
Deed Record, Feb. 16, 1756.
Indent. Jan. 19, 1756.
Francis Burrel, Junr. of Frederick County, Farmer, to: Robinett.

Consideration, Thirty-five pounds Current Money of Maryland by him the said Joseph Robinett to the said Francis Burrell Junr. well and truly paid, etc.

"All that Tract or parcel of Land Called 'Burrell's Choice,' Situate, Lying and being in Frederick County aforesaid;

Beginning at a Bounded White Oak Standing on the west side of Anteatum, Running thence North Seventy-five Degrees; East Twenty-two Perches; then South Forty-five Degrees; East One Hundred Perches, Then South Fifty-five Degrees; West One Hundred Thirty-two Perches; then by a straight line to the Beginning Tree, containing and laid out for Fifty Acres of Land more or less."
Acknowledgement:
"Came Mary, wife of the said Francis Burrell, etc."

(Vol. J, page 119.)
Recorded, Feb. 3, 1764.
Date, January 20, 1764.
Francis Burrell of Frederick County, Farmer, to Andrew Bocher:
"All that Tract or parcel of land Called 'Burrel's Bower,' Situate lying and being in Frederick County aforesaid;

Beginning at a Bounded white oak Standing on the East side of Anteatum Creek and within a quarter of a mile of said Creek and running thence North fifty three Degrees; East fifty-eight Perches; thence South Seventy-six perches; then South Twenty-two Degrees; West one hundred and eight perches; then North Seventy-two Degrees; West Thirty-six perches; then by a straight line to the Beginning Tree, containing and laid out for fifty acres of land.
Acknowledgement:
"Came Mary Burrell, wife of the said Francis."

(Vol. J, page 693.) Chapline to Burrell.
January 21, 1764.
"That Lott or Portion of Ground in Sharpsburgh Town in Frederick County, No. 40, Containing one hundred and Three Feet in Breadth and Two hundred and Six Feet Narrow or Lest in Length."
Three Shillings and six Pence Sterling money of Great Brittan.

(Vol. B, page 468.)
Recorded November 2, 1757; Date, Nov. 2, 1751.
Between CHRISTOPHER SLAGLE, SENIOR, of the Province of Pensilvany & George Clapsadle of Frederick County, "sum of five pounds Current money," "all that Tract or Parcell of Land Called 'Empty Cupboard,' lying and Being in fedrich County aforesaid:

Beginning att a bounded White Oak tree standing on the South side of Branch Called 'Barr Branch,' being a Draft of Pipe Creek and running thence North thirty-four degrees East forty-eight Perches; Thence North Seventy degrees East Twenty-Six Perches; Thence south fifty seven degrees East twenty-eight Perches; Then north forty one degrees East Seventy four Perches; Thence south forty-nine degrees; East Sixty-two Perches; Thence South one Hundred fifty-eight Perches; Then by a straight line to the Beginning; Containing and now laid out for One Hundred and Twelve acres.
Signed, CHRISTOPHER SLAGLE.
Witnesses: John Stone Hawkins,
John Darnall.
Acknowledgement:
"Mary, wife of the said Slagle."

(Vol. H, page 38.)
Recorded, June 17, 1762; Dated June 15, 1762.
Stophel Shoegel (Slagle) of the Province of Penn., Farmer, and JACOB SHOEGEL, PROVINCE OF MARYLAND, 50 pounds current money, "All that tract or parcel of Land called and known by the name of the 'Half Moon,' Cetuate and lying on the County of Frederick, and Province of Maryland, 108 Acres."
Signature, Stophel Slagle.
(Note.—Stophel is short form of Christopher.)
Acknowledgement:
Heleana Chreslane, wife.

(Vol. L, page 156.)
CHRISTOPHER SLAGLE of York County, Pennsylvania, Tract called 'Ohio,' in Frederick County.

(Vol. E, page 865.)
Daniel Sleagle of York County, Pennsylvania, Tract called 'Sink Spring,' Frederick County.
Wife, Barbara.

(Vol. N, page 596.)
Recorded January 23, 1772; Dated August 17, 1771.
Alexander Burrell of Prince George County.
Consideration, Six pounds Sterling:
"All that Lott or portion of Ground in the addition to Geo. Town, being part of a tract of land called 'Knaves Disappointment,' No. 238."

(Vol. R. P., page 534.)
Jacob Slagle of Bowwickston, County of York & State of Pennsylvania.
Barbara, Wife.

(Vol. 7, page 41.)
Recorded November 6, 1786; Date Oct. 28, 1786.
Thomas Sim Lee of Frederick County, John Hilleary, *idem*:
"That part or Lott of the Tract or Parcel of Land called 'Merryland,' lying and being in Frederick County, No. 11 of said tract."

(Vol. 10, page 344.)
Recorded Nov. 9, 1791:
Whereas the said Ralph Hilleary did bargain, etc. Mar. 24, 1791 to John Christian Mossing, Practitioner of Physic. "Part of Tract of Land called "The Resurvey on the Sugar Loaf," containing 100 acres.

(Vol. 19, page 448.)
Recorded April 19, 1800, Joseph Perry, Will, December 1795, Daughters: Jane, wife of Elisha Beall, Margaret Perry (who has since intermarried with a certain William Hilleary). Two Tracts Frederick County, called "Whats Left" and "Addition." Left to two daughters equally.
Indenture: January 11, 1800:
William Hilleary and Margaret, wife, of Allegany County.

(Vol. 3, page 263.)
Bill of Sale, Grey Horse of Abraham Slagle.
Will of William Hilleary, Physician of Frederick County, Maryland.
Sister Elizabeth, all real estate. Land on which testator lived, and "which I inherited from my father."
Sister Rebecca;
Niece Anna Maria Dorsey, wife of Mortimer Dorsey;
Nephew Henry O. Skinner;

Niece Susan Johann Hilleary;
Niece Elizabeth Ann Johnson;
Niece Rebecca Hilleary;
Nephew William Hilleary;
Brothers, Thomas, John Hilleary, Perry and Tilghman;
Father-in-law, Joseph A. Johnson.
February 5, 1822.

Administrators Accounts, (Liber A, No. 1, pages 1750-67).
John Kennedy Administrator of Peter Burrell of Frederick County, late deceased:
"To paid Francis Burrell, L-0, S-11, D-0.
November 7, 1751.

(Liber G. M., page 1777 99, Vol. 1.)
Final Account, Elizabeth Slagle, Administrator of Henry Slagle, late of Frederick County. Oct. 26, 1784.

Inventories (Vol. A, pages 1749 to 1762) Peter Burrell, Est.
March 23, 1750.
"Merryland," Curvey November 14, 1730, and granted to Capt. John Colville, the 5th November, 1731.

(About Petersville-HILLEARY homestead.)
"The Sugar Loaf, on Sugar Loaf Mountain. Granted THOMAS HILLEARY the 23rd of November, 1741. Beginning at a Bounded White Oak Tree and running thence:
N. 88, W. 25.
N. 76, W. 38.
N. 34, W. 32.
S. 28, E. 90.
S. 6, W. 70.
W. 85, E. 67.
N. 38, E. 80ps. then, etc
Containing 80 acres. From the end of the 38th line of Hope as run by 2° 34′ for variation S. 17 ½ W. 279 perches to intersection of the end of 344 perches on the first line of Block Acre, Run course of Distance. From the end of the 23rd line of The Resurvey on Right & Good Reason by 1° allowance S. 4¼, E. 26 perches to the end of the 9th line of The Resurvey on Sugar Loaf by 2½."
"The Resurvey on Sugar Loaf," surveyed for WM. HILLEARY, June 28, 1762 & Granted him, March 25th, 1763. Beginning at, etc.

Oath Book of Frederick County Court.
Oath of Fidelity and Support to the State. I, Do Swear that I do not hold myself bound to yield any allegiance or Obediance to the King of Great Britain, his Heirs or Successors, and that I will be true and faithful to the State of Maryland, and will to the utmost of my power, Support, Maintain and defend the freedom and independence thereof, and the Government as now established against all open enemies, and Secret and traitorous Conspiracies, and will use my utmost Endeavors to disclose and make known to the Governor, or some one of the Judges, or Justices thereof, all Treasons or combinations against this State or the Government thereof, which may come to my knowledge, So help me God.

Date	Name	Office
July 16, 1781	RALPH HILLEARY,	Deputy Collector,
Mar. 21, 1783	RALPH CRARB.	Deputy Sheriff
Feb. 26, 1787	WM. HILLEARY,	Deputy Sheriff

Also, Declaration Art. S. S. Constitution and form of Govt.
I, A. B., Do most Solomnly and truly doclair that I believe in the Christian Religion.
Book of Entries respecting the inspection of Tobacco in Frederick County. (page 7.)
Levy Hilleary signs as witness, May 31, 1791.

Same as above, (page 8, May 31, 1791.)

Record of Estrays: (Liber A, page 52.)

"At The Request of RALFF CRAB HILLEARY the following Certificate for Stray Mare taken up by him was Recorded December the 5th, 1766, to-wit on the 26 Day of November, 1766 was led right before me the Subscriber by RALFF CRAB HILLEARY one Stray Mare of a Sorrell Coloure with a blaze face branded on the Near Shoulder thus U about thirteen hands high and about ten years old and made oath that she Trespassed on his inclosure. He therefore has leave to keep hir a stray he complying with the act of Assembly in that Case made: Given under my hand the Day and year above To John Darnall, Esq., Clerk of Frederick County.

Tho. Price."

In further proof of the fact that WILLIAM[3] HILLARY (*Thomas*[2] *Thomas*[1]) moved from Prince George County to Frederick County, Maryland, where, or before removal, his daughter ANN[4] HILLARY married ABRAHAM[4] MONNETT, and in evidence of the interesting fact of the ownership of slaves, by these families in Colonial times, the following records from Frederick County, Maryland, duly certified by the Clerk of the Circuit Court, are both important and interesting, and follow in order, and conclusively show that RALPH[4] CRABB HILLARY was the son of WILLIAM[3] HILLARY, and we already have the proof of his having been the brother of ANN[4] HILLARY, wife of ABRAHAM[4] MONNETT.

"At the request of William Brown the Following Bill of Sale was recorded December the 17th, 1763, to-wit:

Whereas William Brown Deputy Sheriff hath this day at my request and as my security became bound jointly and severally with me to Thomas Johnson junior, of Annapolis in seventeen shillings current money and nine thousand five hundred and twenty-five pounds of crop Tobacco for the payment of half those sums with interest Now Know all men by these presents that for effectually securing and indemnifying the said Wm. Brown and in Consideration of five shillings to me in hand paid I have granted sold & delivered and by these presents do grant sell and deliver unto him the said Wm. Brown his executors & administrators my negro man named Dick to have and to hold the said named negro man named Dick to the aforesaid Wm. Brown, his Executors Administrators & Assigns as his & their Proper negro slave provided always that if I shall well and truly pay and satisfy to the said Thomas Johnson, junior his Executors Administrators & Assigns all sum & sums of money and Tobacco due and to grow on the Bond aforesaid and shall save harmless and indemnified the said Wm. Brown his Executors & Administrators of & from all manner of Damage Cost Trouble & Expense by occasion of his becoming bound as aforesaid then these presents to cease and be void otherwise of full force and effect Witness my Hand and seal this 17th Day of December 1763.

WILLIAM HILLEARY (seal)"

Sealed and delivered in presence of Wm. Beall son of Ninian;

Thos. Johnson, junr.

"On the back of which Bill of Sale was the following Indorsement to-wit:

"December 17th, 1763, the within Wm. Hilleary acknowledged the within Instrument of writing to be his act and Deed and the Negro within mentioned to be the Right & Property of the within William Brown his Executors & Administrators subject to the Condition within mentioned.

Before Samuel Beall, Junior."

"State of Maryland, Frederick County, to-wit:

I hereby certify that the aforegoing is a true copy of the original Bill of Sale, as the same is recorded in Liber J, folio 60 &c., one of the Land Records for Frederick County, Maryland.

In testimony whereof, I hereunto subscribe my name and affix the seal of the Circuit Court for Frederick County, at Frederick, Maryland, this 20th day of July, A. D. 1908.

SEAL

Samuel T. Haffner,
Clerk of the Circuit Court for Frederick County, Maryland."

"At the request of John Christian Mossing the following deed was recorded 9th November 1791, to wit:

This Indenture made this ninth day of November in the year of our Lord seventeen hundred and ninety one Between RALPH HILLEARY of Frederick County Planter of the one part and John Christian Mossing Practitioner of Physic of same County on the other part. Witnesseth that whereas the said RALPH HILLEARY did bargain and sell on or about the twenty fourth day of March last unto the said John Christian Mossing part of a Tract of Land called The Resurvey on the Sugar Loaf containing one hundred acres more or less for the consideration of one hundred and fifty pounds current money and did promise and engage to convey said land, after full payment by such deed as should make over and convey all the estate right and title as derived to the said RALPH HILLEARY his Heirs and Assigns under the deed from WILLIAM HILLEARY dated on or about the fourth day of February one thousand seven hundred and sixty five clear of all Taxes Now This Indenture further Witnesseth that the said RALPH HILLEARY for and in consideration of the sum of one hundred and fifty pounds current money to him in hand paid by the said John Christian Mossing the receipt whereof is hereby acknowledged doth by these presents Hath bargained sold made over and conveyed unto the said John Christian Mossing his Heirs and Assigns forever all that part of the said resurvey on the Sugar Loaf as deeded to him the said RALPH HILLEARY by the said WILLIAM HILLEARY on or about the fourth day of February one thousand seven hundred and sixty five as aforesaid containing one hundred acres more or less as will at large and more fully appear by reference to the Land Records of Frederick County in Liber J, folio 1043. To have and To hold the said bargained land and premises unto him the said John Christian Messing his Heirs and Assigns forever and to & for his and their own proper use and Behoof and to and for no other use Intent or purpose whatsoever, hereby warranted and defended by the said Ralph Hilleary against all persons claiming under him or his Heirs according to the true Intent and Meaning of the before recited agreement and these presents.

In Witness whereof the said RALPH HILLEARY hath hereunto set his hand and seal the day and year first above written.

RALPH HILLEARY (seal)"

Signed, sealed and delivered
in presence of W. M. Beall.
Geo. Murdoch.

On the back whereof were the following indorsements to wit:

"Received on the day and year before mentioned the sum of one hundred and fifty pounds current money, it being in full for the consideration within mentioned.

RALPH HILLEARY.

As witness my hand.
Geo. Murdoch.
Test: W. M. Beall

Frederick County, *SS.*

On the ninth day of November 1781, came the within named RALPH HILLEARY before us two of the Justices for said County and acknowledged the within Instrument of writing to be his Act and deed and the Land and premises therein mentioned to be the right and estate of the within named John Christian Messing his Heirs and Assigns forever according to the true Intent and Meaning thereof and according to law. At the same time came MARY the wife of said HILLEARY and being examined separate and out of the Hearing of her Husband did freely and willingly relinquish and release all her right of Dower to the within mentioned Land and premises according to Law.

Before W. M. Beall, Geo. Murdoch."

"State of Maryland, Frederick County, to-wit:

I hereby certify that the aforegoing is a true copy of the original Deed as the same is recorded in Liber W. R. No. 10 folio 344, one of the Land Records for Frederick County, Maryland.

In testimony whereof, I hereunto subscribe my name and affix the seal of the Circuit Court of Frederick County, at Frederick, Maryland, this 20th day of July, A. D. 1908.

SEAL

Samuel T. Haffner,
Clerk of the Circuit Court for Frederick County, Maryland."

"At the request of Harriot Beall the following Seal was recorded December 11th 1798, to-wit:

We Elisha Beall, James Wilson Perry, William Hilleary and Basil Magruder Perry do by these presents give and make over unto Harriott Beall, daughter of Elisha Beall all our right, title, claim and interest of in and to a certain negro girl a child, called Sall, of the estate of Joseph Perry deceased of Montgomery County, she being part of the unenumerated property of Frederick County, her and her increase unto the said Harriott Beall, her and their heirs and assigns forever. As Witness our hands and seals this the 10th December 1798.

Elishe Beall (seal)
Witness James Wilson Perry (seal)
Thos. Edmonston, Sen. William Hilleary (seal)
Basil Magruder Perry (seal)"

"State of Maryland, Frederick County, to-wit:

I hereby certify that the aforegoing is a true copy of the original Seal, as the same is recorded in Liber W. R. No. 17, folio 529, one of the Land Records for Frederick County, Maryland.

In testimony whereof, I hereunto subscribe my name and affix the seal of the Circuit Court for Frederick County, at Frederick, Maryland, this 20th day of July A. D. 1908.

SEAL

Samuel T. Haffner.
Clerk of the Circuit Court for Frederick County, Maryland."

Will of William Hilleary, Physician of Frederick County, Feb. 5th, 1833 (Liber G. M. E. No. 1, folio 552.)

Sisters, Elizabeth Hilleary, Rebecca Hilleary, Eleanor Johnson.

Niece, Anna Maria Dorsey, wife of Mortimer Dorsey.

Nephews, Harry J. Skinner, William Hilleary Johnson.

Niece, Susan Johnson Hilleary, Elizabeth Ann Johnson, Rebecca Hilleary.

Brothers, Thos, John H., Perry, and Tilghman; no mention of wife.

Item in Will of Daniel Pittinger:
Date of May 24th, 1794 (Liber G. M. No. 3, folio 113).
"My Executors shall pay to my daughter Elizabeth Devose, 20 pounds," etc.

Will of Henry Wright Crabb: Dated January 30, 1763 (Liber "A," folio 219). Probated January 12, 1764.
Henry Wright Crabb, of Frederick County, Province of Maryland, Gentleman. I give and bequeath to my beloved wife, the Plantation on which I now reside, for her life, etc., and after her death I give my daughter Elizabeth the same.
To my four sons, Richard, Ralph, John and Jeremiah, and my daughter, Elizabeth, to be equally divided share and share alike, all lands I now possess, 3000 acres more or less of land, 150 acres lying at the lower end of Resurvey on Valentines Garden, so as to include the houses, where Lawrance Owen formerly kept tavern, excepted. Appoints Col. Samuel Beall and Capt. Wm. Dent to divide said lands. Ann Crabb, Executrix (wife).

Frederick County Debt Book, which is in the nature of a land assessment roll for taxation purposes, at Annapolis, Maryland, shows the following:

Year 1753, Thomas Hilleary as owning tracts of land, "Pick Axe," 58 acres; "Sugar Loaf," 60 acres; and part "Stock Quarter," 100 acres; part of "Three Sisters and Thomas' Lott," 300 acres. *Idem*, 1759, 1762, 1766, 1767, 1773, *et alia*.

Year 1753, John Hillary as owning tract of land, "Walnut Point," 100 acres.

Year 1759, William Hillary (Prince George County) as owning tracts of land, "Sugar Loaf," 80 acres; *Idem*, 1760, 1762; also "Williams Lott & Three Sisters," 78 acres in 1753, 1754, 1755, 1756, 1759, 1760.

Year 1768 (Book 1768, p. 93), Ralph Crabb Hillary, as owning tract of land, "Sugar Loaf," 100 acres; *Idem*, 1769, 1771, 1773.

Henry Hilliary and Osborn Sprigg, frequently appear during same year.

Mrs. Crabb to have had tract of land "Deer Park," 470 acres, and others, in 1753, but in 1755 and later this was in the name of "Jeremiah Crabb."

Priscilla Crabb owned "Eslington," 390 acres in years 1754 to 1766. Names of Henry Crabb, Edward and Thomas Crabb, appear in the same ownership during same years.

(c) Ecclesiastical records of Frederick County.

Christ Church, Caroline Parish, Anne Arundel, now Howard and Prince George Parishes.

The Revd James Macgill and Sarah Hillary, last Daughter of Thomas Hilleary of Prince George'S County Deciesed Lawfully married according to the Commons L ConStie Tution ExcleSiaStical of the Church of England. On the Eighth Day of October 1730 By the Revd. Jacob Henderson.

All Saints Parish.
List of PerSonS to be preSented for Confirmation by the Rt. Rev. Bp. Kemp in All Saints church Frederick Town Thursday, October 4, 1827. Marry Crabb waS one.

Henry Hilleary married to Rebecca Rigan Jan. 6, 1820.

1860 Nov. 28, Francis Waldron Md. Ellen West Hilleary.

1860 Sept. 10, Laura Claggett daughter of W. H. & E. McG. Hilleary Bapt.

German Reform Church in Frederick Md.

Joshua Crabb married Elizabeth Gaver April 15, 1851.

Charles Edwd. Crabb married Annie Elizabeth Hilderbrand Dec. 17, 1896.

William H. Cannon married Mary E. Crabb Dec. 19, 1877.

Henry C. Hillary married Sophia C. Locker Dec. 20, 1866.

Jeremiah Hillary married Ann Clary Dec. 21, 1786.

Lawson Karn married Sarah E. Hilleary April 12, 1853.

Raymond Song (or Long) married Elizabeth Slagle May 31, 1891.

(F)

Washington County Records. These really belong to the Frederick County records, as they involve the same families and the same localities, but when Washington was carved out of Frederick in 1776 all civil matters were made record of at its county seat of Hagerstown, when the following were recorded.

This item appears in the most noteworthy *History of Western Maryland* by Scharff:

"It is safe to assume that a number of families were established in the present County of Washington as early as 1735, and that from about 1740 onward their numbers rapidly increased. They were Germans chiefly, the friends and relations of those who were then clearing away the forests of Frederick, Montgomery, Carroll and the lower counties of Pennsylvania." (Vol. II, p. 981.)

After the formation of this County the Burrells were living within it, and it was not then "a far cry" to the homesteads of the "relationship" in Hampshire County, Virginia—Slagles and Monnetts.

Records found in Washington County, Maryland, at Hagerstown:

Surveyor's Office, Washington County. No. 2, Record of Survey's from Land Office. Index, Name of Land:
"Burrell's Bower."
For whom surveyed, F. BURRELL. Date of Survey, Aug. 20, 1742, acres 50. (Folio 161.)

Land Surveys No. 2 (Folio 161.)
"Burrell's Bower," granted FRANCIS BURRELL 20th Augt. 1742. Beginning at a bounded White Oak standing by the head of Antietam, and within a quarter of a mile of said creek, etc., 50 acres.
1 North 53° East 58″
2 South 76″
3 South 22° West 108″
4 North 72° West 36″
Then by a straight line to the beginning.

Index, Name of Land, For whom Surveyed, Date of Survey April 10, 1753, 25 acres (Folio 160).

"What You Please," Richard Burrell.

Land Survey's, No. 2, Folio 160, "What You Please," Granted Richard Burrell the 10th April 1753. Beginning at a bounded White Oak standing on a line on the east side of Antietam creek and near a tract of land called "Burrell's Bower," and running thence:

1 South 40° West 14″
2 North 14° East 96″
3 East 88″
4 South 45° East 6″

Then by a straight line to the beginning 25 acres.

District No. 1 (Sharpsbury), Keedysville, "Burrell's Choice."

Surveyed for FRANCIS BURREL the 8th day of Feby, 1746, and granted him on the 3rd day of August, 1747. Beginning at a bound White Oak standing on the west side of the Antietam Creek and running thence:

North 75 East 32 ps
South 45 East 100
South 55 West 132;

Then by a straight line to the place of beginning for 50 acres of land. This land was conveyed by a certain Catharine Hoffman to Jacob Hoffman on the fourteenth day of August 1769.

Survey made Elizabeth Miller the 8th day of April 1861, of part of "Burrel's Choice," Part of "Fairly Got," and part of "Surely Got," and part of "Addition to Ward's Spring." Beginning at a stone the beginning of "Fairly Got," etc. Centre of the road leading from Hills Bridge to Smoketown; near Keedysville, 173 acres.

June 1, 1811. Indenture:

Barbara Booby, Jacob Slagle and Magdalena, his wife.

Daniel Booby.

John Haines and Barbara, his wife; Henry Jones and Catharine, his wife.

Mary Booby to Michael Booby, heirs of Michael Booby, deceased.

Bond of John Ward, as Administrator of Richard Burrell.

Richard Burrell signs.

Witnessed by Thomas Belt (Vol. A, page 32).

Washington County, Register's Office, Wills (Book A, page 69).

Will of Richard Burrell of Washington County, and State of Maryland.

First, To wife Susannah 1-3 of plantation, etc.

Second, To Peter Burrell my Oldest son;

Third, To my second son Benjamin Burrell;

Fourth, To Richard Burrell my third son;

Fifth, "I give and bequeath to Francis Burrell my youngest Son, my Negro Boy, when he arrives to age, as above of twenty-one years.

Sixth, Oldest daughter Naomi Burrell;

Seventh, Second daughter Sidney Burrell;

Eighth, Third daughter Jean Burrell;

Ninth, Rebeccah Burrell, youngest daughter.

Will dated June 10, 1782.

Tract called "Content" to Peter Burrell.

Codicil dated June 10, 1782.

"Do further give and Bequeath to my oldest Son Peter Burrell, the Tract upon which he now lives containing One-Hundred acres more or less a part of a Tract called "Content," with sole power to receive a Legal deed for the same."

"This Article maid and agreed upon this 13th Day of April in the year of our Lord one thousand seven hundred and twenty-seven.

Between Peter Burrell of Washington County and State of Maryland of the one part and John and Richard Burrell of the County and State afforesaid of the other part;

Witnesseth that the said Peter Burrell Leaves to the said John and Richard Burrell his plantation that he the said Peter now lives on together with two horses, plows, gears and all the Farming untentials thereto belonging and the said John and Richard agrees to give the said Peter the third of the Wheat, Rye and Corn, Flax and hemp and he the said Peter agrees to pay one half of the first two Bonds that is given by Peter and Richard Burrell and a certain James Chaplin to a certain John T. Masson and the third Bond the said John and Richard is to pay and the said Peter is to give the said John and Richard their Washing, Lodging and boarding as long as they live single and if either, etc.

That if Peter should chance to dye before the ten or fifteen years for which he the said Peter leaves the Plantation to the said John and Richard whereas there are three more children the one married Sary and the other Benjamin and the other Peter, etc."

Deed recorded May 14, 1796;

Indenture made March 12, 1796:

Between Benjamin Burrell of Washington County and State of Maryland and Jacob Hess of the same place;

Consideration: 200 pounds Current Money of Maryland.

"All that tract or parcell of Land Called 'What you please,' lying in the County and State aforesaid;

Beginning at a Bounded White Oak Standing on a Hill on the East side of Anteatum Creek and Near a tract of Land Called Burrel's Bower and Running thence south forty degrees West, fourteen perches then North fourteen degrees East Ninety Six perches, then Due East Eighty eight perches then south forty-five degrees East six perches then by a straight Line to the beginning, containing and now laid out for twenty-three acres and one quarter of Land Clear of all Elder Surveys."

"The Contains only a special Warrant Deed—the said Benjamin Burrell Resarves on the above Land Called 'What you please' twenty feet Square of ground for a Burying Ground it being the Spott whereon the said Burrell's Father is now Buried—to be free and Clear the residue to be to the said Hess his heirs and assigns forever."

Signed, Benjamin Burrel.

Witnessed:
George Scott,
Wm. Good.

On the back of the aforegoing Deed was this written, to-wit:

"Received, Mar. 12th, 1796, of Jacob Hess, the sum of two hundred pounds in full for the Consideration within Mentioned.

Benjamin Burrell.

Acknowledged, March 12, 1796, before:
George Scott & Wm. Good, by Benjamin Burrel and
Estor Burrel, wife to the said Benjamin," etc.

Marriage Records:

September 18th, John Slagle to Barbara Kelberty, 1800.

June 4, Richard Burrell to Ruhannah Wade, 1802.

December 8, Jacob Slagle to Magdalena Booby, 1802.

John Burrell for Peter Burrell, Agreement (Vol. K, p. 118).

Benjamin Burrell to Jacob Hess, Deed (Vol. I, p. 684), 1796.

Jacob Slagle et al, for William Flint, Deed (Vol. T, p. 716), 1810.

Date Nov. 21, 1809—Jacob Slagle and Daniel Bova tenants in common Land called "Delacarta" and "Coleman's Ramble," on Tonoloway creek.

Jacob Shlagle to Michael Boobey, Deed (Vol. W, p. 685), 1811.

Jacob Slagle to State Bond (Vol. AA, p. 689), 1815. Supervisor of the Road from Little Tonoloway to Sidelway Hill creek.

Jacob Slagle from Abraham Mis Kununs, Deed (Vol. EE, p. 57).

Jacob Shalgeal to State Bond (Vol. EE, p. 120), 1819.

Jacob Slagle to Elis Williams (Deed EE, p. 595), 1820.

Jacob Slagle for Daniel Bovez (Deed FF, p. 520), 1821.

Jacob Slagle vs. William Flint (Decree GG, p. 261), 1823.

Peter Burrell from Thomas Murry, B. of S. (Vol. C, p. 348), 1783. April 30th, 3 cows.

Peter Burrell from Joseph Chapline, Deed (Vol. D, p. 556), 1785.

Peter Burrell to Peter Sloper, Deed (Vol. G, p. 344), 1791.

Elizabeth, wife of Peter Burrell to Michael Beard, Deed (Vol. G, p. 511), 1791.

Elizabeth, wife of Peter Burrell to Jacob Thomas, Deed (Vol. I, p. 379), 1795.

Elizabeth, wife of Peter Burrell to Richard Burrell, Deed (Vol. I, p. 405), 1795.

Elizabeth, wife of Peter Burrell to James Malone, B. of S. (Vol. K, p. 856), 1798.

A digression will now be taken in the subject matter of each of the succeeding three or more chapters from the order of sequence of civil and ecclesiastical records, with which this and previous chapters have been occupied. The endeavor has been to maintain both a chronological and geographical regularity in the line of westward emigration in the presentation of the various records, so that each generation of each lineage would the more naturally rest upon the frame-work so made for it, of both time and place. The departure now undertaken from this order, for several chapters, before discussing the lines of emigration from Calvert County, leading to certain Virginia records and those of the localities in the immediate vicinity of Cumberland, Maryland, is for the special purpose of emphasizing the location of the several families for and during the period from the Declaration of Independence in 1776 until after the Federal census of 1790, that is, the opening of the nineteenth century. Military service in the Revolutionary War, thereby fixing both date and place of residence and the residence, extent of family, etc., as disclosed by the census are most appropriate at this particular stage of this historical development of the Family. Therefore, to the ensuing matters kindly attend.

XVII.

COLONIAL AND MILITARY SERVICES

An argument for Patriotism:

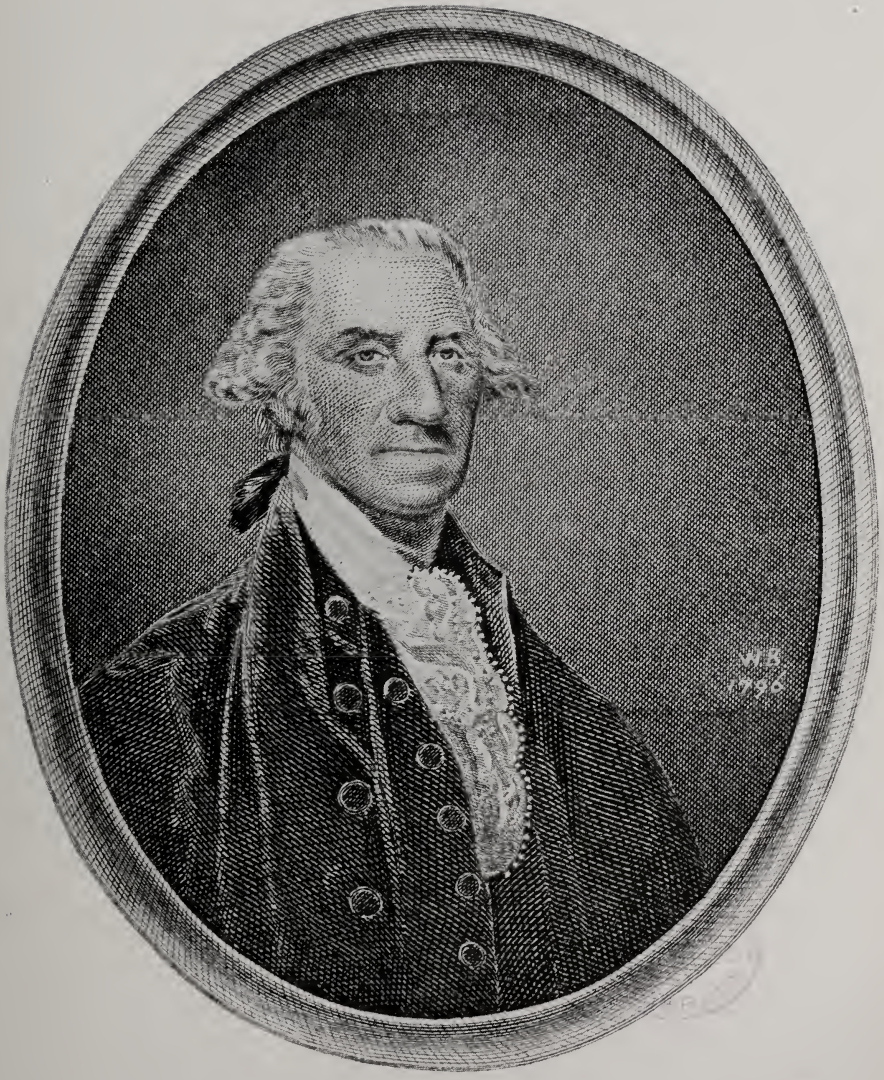
"And how can man die better
Than facing fearful odds,
For the ashes of his fathers
And the temple of his gods?"

ORD Macaulay attained his chief literary fame as an historian, but still he was no mean poet, and he certainly understood the true love of country and the spirit and courage which should call the people to its defense if necessary, and requiring heroic sacrifice of both life and property. His greatest poem, from which the opening lines are taken, has been the favorite recitation of the school-boy for many, many years; *"Horatius Keeps the Bridge,"* so old and well-known as to lose somewhat of its strength in its triteness, yet possessing the great thought of *personal valor* exhibited in a most crucial situation, which was prompted by a love of *mea patria.*

Love of liberty, both civil and religious, was the moving cause for the establishment, and remains as the argument for the maintenance of the great American commonwealth. A wondrous home-land, with its multiplied blessings, to which ever rally "millions for defense" at the sound of the bugle-call—both men and money. The American citizenship is not historically faithful nor consistently loyal to its highest calling and widening vision unless it be permeated with this spirit of patriotism. What is it? Henry Clay understood it, and lived it in his simple life.

"The high, the exalted, the sublime emotions of a *patriotism* which, soaring towards heaven, rises far above all mean, low or selfish things, and is absorbed by one soul-transporting thought of the good and glory of one's country * * * That *patriotism* which, catching its inspirations from the immortal God, and, leaving at an immeasurable distance below all lesser, groveling, personal interests and feelings, animates and prompts to deeds of self-sacrifice, of valor, of devotion and of death itself — that is public virtue; that is the noblest, the sublimest of all public virtues!"

What would Man be without a God? Without a home? Without a country? Did the reader ever try in his imagination to portray to his



GEORGE WASHINGTON

THE BONE MINIATURE

(From *The American Revolution*, by John Fiske. By permission)

understanding an existence without either or all of these most natural and blessed conditions affecting his personal welfare?

The keenest story presenting this very idea is that of which Edward Everett Hale, the noted American statesman, is the author, entitled *"The Man Without a Country"*: Poor Philip Nolan, a Lieutenant in the Army of the United States, suffered disgrace, having in a moment of anger damned the United States and expressed the wish that "I may never hear of the United States again;" and for his punishment, and such was the decree of the court martial, imprisoned on a ship for the balance of his natural life, out of sight of the home-land and of everything pertaining thereto, and so guarded that he never heard, read or even saw presented the name, he died without the "United States," without "a country." A most unique fiction, but containing the striking presentment of the essentials of patriotism.

Beloved of his countrymen, Abraham Lincoln gave utterance to these golden words:

"The mystic chords of memory, stretching from every battlefield and patriotic grave to every living heart and hearthstone all over this broad land, will yet swell the chorus of the Union, when again touched, as surely they will be, by the better angels of our nature."

In the present day, when certain forces are present to a greater or less extent harmful, pernicious and threatening to the more sane and glorious perpetuation of the American commonwealth, a call to a rightful consideration of what high-minded citizenship and true patriotism mean is always pertinent and forceful. Therefore, the most healthful sign of the times has been the organization and development of the several patriotic societies and orders in the United States which have for their many objects, varied and extended, but reducible to one in general terms, that of the Society of Colonial Wars, namely:

"To perpetuate the memory of those events and of the men who in military, naval and civil positions of high trust and responsibility, by their acts or counsel, assisted in the establishment, defense, and preservation of the American colonies, and were in truth the founders of this Nation." Of similar nature in its objective are the many others, among which may be named the Society of Mayflower Descendants, Colonial Dames of America, Daughters of the American Revolution, Sons of the Revolution, *Idem* of the American Revolution, Society of the War of 1812, and Society of the Cincinnati; all of which invite attention to American history and the achievements of its soldiers and statesmen. The thoughtless critic urges that it is foolish hero-worship; but, nevertheless, it contains within it the germ of noble patriotism, to which every American should devote some part of his energy, time and money in the planting, growing and harvesting. All honor to the sincere

hero-worshiper! Let the brave deeds and glorious memories of the Colonists, the Revolutionary soldiers and other American heroes be perpetuated, the story of their lives, records, traditions, relics and other information concerning them be preserved, and their descendants ever be pardoned a dignified but proud exhibition of their descent from these "Greater Americans."

With this introductory comment the ensuing records of Colonial and military services of Monnett ancestors, together with those of the other families included within the scope of this work will be presented in order. In each case, where the public record is clear, the basis of an application for membership in the desired society or order may be found. But, traditionary service, without the record, is insufficient.

(A)

In Colonial affairs, prior to the Revolutionary War:

ISAAC[1] MONNET (Monet) (1) and PIERRE[1] MONNET (Peter Manee), being Huguenot refugees, give to any of their descendants the right of membership in the Huguenot Society of America, which has its headquarters in New York City at No. 105 East 22nd Street. The officers for the current year (1911) are, Colonel William Jay, President; Mr. J. Oakley Rhinelander, Treasurer; Mrs. James M. Lawton, Secretary, and Mr. P. Mirabel, Librarian. This Society is peculiarly distinctive, and while historical in its objective and existing for the purpose of perpetuating Huguenot traditions and principles, yet it is very exclusive in its membership, that is to say, unusual care is taken to receive only persons of talent and good moral character.

The above is likewise true as far as the descendants of THOMAS[1] HILLIARY (1) are concerned, as he was a descendant of a Huguenot Family. The names MONET and HILLAIRE both appear in the list of ancestors under which the members have qualified (see *ante,* pp. 38 and 39).

The Society has held several international commemorations and has published some very valuable pamphlets.

(B)

Again, any service, civil or military, as prescribed in its qualifications for membership, performed "under authority of the colonies which afterward formed the United States, or in the forces of Great Britain which participated with those of the said Colonies in any wars, etc.," by

(1) The compiler is a life member of the Huguenot Society of America and was qualified under this ancestor.

an ancestor, entitles a lineal descendant to membership in the Society of Colonial Wars (male), which is only second to the older order of the Cincinnati in its splendid organization and membership. The Society of Colonial Dames of America (female), and other similar societies, apply as well. The following Monnet ancestors offer the requisite basis of membership:

(1) ABRAHAM MUNNETT: Served as *Ensign* in 1738 in Captain Thos. Van Pelt's Company of Richmond County, Staten Island Militia (N. Y.), Richard Stillwell, Colonel (Authority, *Report State Historian, N. Y.* Col. Ser., Vol. II, p. 499).

(2) ABRAHAM MANEY (Mani): Served as *Private* in Richmond County Militia, James Pollion, Captain, 1715 (*Idem.*, Vol. I, p. 549).

(3) ABRAHAM MANEY: Served as *Ensign* in Richmond County Militia, 1738 (*Idem.*, Vol. I, p. 616).

(4) BARNEY MANNEY: On Muster Roll of Orange County, Captain James Lowell, 1760 (*Idem.*, Vol. II, p. 613).

(5) JAMES MANNEY: On Size Roll of Orange County, Captain John Peter Smith, 1758 (*Idem.*, Vol. I, p. 870).

(6) ISAAC[1] MONNETT (first immigrant): Served in Calvert County militia before 1750 (Authority, record destroyed in burning of Calvert County Court house).

(7) ISAAC[3] MONNETT (Grandson of above): Served in Calvert County militia (Authority, record destroyed in burning of Calvert County Court house).

(8) COLONEL THOMAS[1] SPRIGG (the immigrant): Served as *Colonel* of the Calvert County militia before 1704 (Authority, record deduced from indirect suggestions of deed records).

(9) LIEUTENANT COLONEL THOMAS[2] SPRIGG (1) (son of the above): Served as *Lieutenant Colonel* of the Calvert County militia before 1726 (Authority, in Maryland records he was referred to frequently as both "Major" and Lieutenant Colonel; *Vide,* Proceedings of Maryland Colonial Assembly for the year 1715; Register of Queen Anne's Parish, Prince George County, records the marriage in 1716 of "Priscilla, daughter of *Colonel* Thomas Sprigg," and in 1717 of "Margaret, daughter of *Colonel* Thomas Sprigg;" in a deed of 1728 he acknowledges the same as *Colonel* Thomas Sprigg" (Authority, Deeds; *Colonial Families, etc.,* by Mackenzie, p. 353).

He was also a member of the Maryland Assembly from Calvert County in 1676 (Authority, Maryland Archives, Vol. 7, p. 104); also a

(1) The compiler is a member of the Society of Colonial Wars (State of California) and was qualified under this ancestor.

member of the Maryland Assembly from Prince George County in 1712 (Authority, Orig. Proceed., Vol. 42, Folio 446, 1704-1713). Same 1713, where he is called "Major Sprigg" (Authority, Orig. Proceed., Vol. 42, Folio 505). Same, 1714 and 1715 (Orig. Proceed., Vol. 43, Folio 44). In 1715 he was called "Lieutenant Colonel" and in 1716, "Colonel." Justice of the Peace, Prince George County, 1697 to 1704.

(10) THOMAS[1] HILLARY (the immigrant): Served as *Lieutenant Colonel* of the Calvert County militia before 1697 (Authority, This has frequently appeared, suggestively, but authentic record remains undiscovered. The service is certain.)

(11) RALPH CRABB (1) (son of Henry): Served as a member of the Maryland Assembly from Prince George County, Maryland, in 1719 (Authority, Orig. Proceed., Vol. 43, Folio not marked). Same in years 1720, 1721, 1722, 1723, 1724, 1725, 1726 and 1727. Same in 1728 (Authority, Orig. Proceed., Vol. 45, Folio 1.) Same in years 1728, 1729, 1730, 1731, 1732, 1733, but at the session of March 1734 Crabb is reported dead (Authority for dates not given above, Orig. Proceed., etc).

(12) WILLIAM[3] HILLARY (*Thomas,*[2] *Thomas*[1]): Tradition has recorded as an "Indian fighter," but record of his service in the French and Indian Wars remains hidden as yet.

(13) CHRISTOPHER[1] SCHLEGEL (or Slagle), the immigrant from Saxony to Delaware and Pennsylvania before 1713. An old print makes him "Captain of Militia," but again there is no further authority.

(14) JACOB[2] SLAGLE, Sr. (*Christopher*[1]): Land records indicate Colonial service.

(15) JACOB[3] SLAGLE, Jr. (*Jacob,*[2] *Christopher*[1]). The previous statement applies here.

(16) THOMAS[2] HILLARY (son of the immigrant): Traditional "Commandant" of "Calvert Fort." Record absent.

(17) FREDERICK[2] REICHELSDÖRFER (*John,*[1] the immigrant): His family was murdered by the Indians about 1756 while he was living in Berks County, Pennsylvania. It almost follows without official record that he was an Indian fighter and unquestionably served in the Indian Wars, for he was one of the vigorous, stalwart pioneers.

(18) WILLIAM[2] MONNETT (*Isaac*[1]): He belonged to a Calvert County, Maryland, military organization as early as 1753. No record.

(19) The following are taken from *original* papers, muster rolls, etc., in the possession of the Maryland Historical Society at Baltimore, Maryland.

---

(1) The compiler is a member of the Society of Colonial Wars (State of California) and was qualified under this ancestor.

(1738-1748.)
Various Muster Rolls MSS. not indexed.

"A history of Capt. George Bealls' Troop of Horse."
(1748.)
Hilleary Williams,
Charles Williams, Senr.
Charles Williams, Junr.
Joseph Williams, Junr.

"Calvert County (1748).
Upper Hundred of the Clefts—A Lyst of the militia under the Command of Capt. Isaack Sutton.
Mr. Joseph Wilson, Lieutenant;
Mr. Will'm. Allnott, Ensign;
Sergeants Wm. Lyle,
Hillery Wilson,
Sabret Lyle."

"A list of the Sold'rs under Cap't. Haddaway (1748).
John Nuttell—108" (112 altogether).

"A hist. of the Officers & men under Cap't. Robert Goldsborough 1748:
William Williams,
John Muttle,
Oldem Williams,
John Williams."

"A hist. of Captain Tobias Belt's Company.
Taken in the year 1748.
Baruch Williams, Clk."

"Calvert County (1748).
A history of the soldiers under the Command of Cap't. Robert Sollers, Oct. 15, 1748, in St. Leonard Town.

St. Leonard's Creek Hundred:
Peter Hellen,
James Hellen, Jr.

Elton Head Hundred:
John Williams,
John Hellen, Junr.
Charles Hellen,
Alexand. Hellen."

"Maryland, Prince George's County, Nov. 5, 1748.
Under command of Thomas Lappington.
Samuel Mount (Monnet?)"

"French and Indian War.
Muster Roll of the Maryland Forces at Fort Frederick and Fort Cumberland, 1757-1758." (Has certified Returns by the Commissory and the captains, also Gov. Horatio Sharpes Statement, MSS. not indexed.)

"An Alphabetical List of the Officers and men taken from the Attested Muster Rolls who served in each company in the Maryland Forces from Oct. 9, 1757 inclusive to the time they were discharged with the amount of their pay to that time beginning first with Colo. Dogworthys then Capt. Alexander Bealls then Captain Joslenor Bealls then Captain Francis Ware and lastly Captain Richard Pearces.

No. 54, Thomas Hillen. Pay due Dec. 31, 1758; left Co. Apr. 26, 1759; No. of days paid for, 117.

Captain Joshua Beall's Co.:
No. 282, David Hillen, Oct. 9, 1757; Dec. 7, 1757; (60).
No. 283, John Hillen, Oct. 19, 1757, Jan. 29, 1758 (113).
No. 285, Jacob Hillen, June 1, 1758; Nov. 8, 1758 (161).

Capt. Francis Ware's Co.:
No. 430, Manery, Sam'l Serjt., Oct. 9, 1757; Nov. 3, 1757 (25 1-6).
Died Nov. 3, 1757.
No. 406, Thomas Hillen, Oct. 9, 1757; Dec. 30, 1758 (448).

Capt. Pearce's Co.:
No. 494, Jacob Hillen, Oct. 9, 1757; May 31, 1758 (235)"

"On Orig. Muster Roll of Capt. Dognorthy.
Francis Ware, Cap't.
Serg'ts.:
Sam'l *Manry.*
Deceased November the 3rd, 1757."

(20) CONRAD SCHISSLER (1) (circ. 1736-1786): Name variously appearing in records as Shisler, Shitler, etc. His Colonial war service is evidenced by the following:

Officers and Soldiers — Province of Pennsylvania, 1744-1765.

"A list of the Detachm't Pennsylvania Regiment in Garrison at Fort Bedford under the Command of Lieut. Colo. Joseph Shippen, January 24th, 1760.

Cap't. Attlee's Company.

Conrad Shitler (Schissler)" (*Pennsylvania Archives,* Fifth Series, Vol. I, p. 302). A certificate of the same appears in connection with Henry Hagenbuck (*post*).

(21) "A Return of the Troops Commanded by Major Asher Clayton, stationed on the Frontiers of Lancaster, Berks and Northampton Counties, June 1st, 1764.

In Berks County.

HAGABAUGH'S, Albany Township. Lieut. John Sitzhaupt, 15 men" (*Pennsylvania Archives,* Fifth Series, Vol. I, p. 337).

This was most certainly ANDREAS HAGENBUCH.

Supplementing THOMAS SPRIGG and RALPH CRABB records (*supra*): Taken from the original proceedings (in manuscript) of the Assembly of Maryland. Now deposited in the Maryland Historical Society of Baltimore.

(Vol. 42, Folio 446, 1704-13):
Wednesday, the 29th October 1712, at a session of the Assembly held at the City of Annapolis, in Ann Arundell County, pursuant to her Majesty's writ of progation bearing date twenty-eighth of of October instant, there appeared and convened themselves together the several Members of the House of Delegate following, viz., (The several Counties are separately given).

(1) The compiler is a member of the Society of Colonial Wars (State of California) and was qualified under this ancestor.

Prince George County as follows:
Mr. Robert Tyler, Mr. Thos. Spriggs, Mr. Thomas Colgatt.

(Volume 43, Folio 44):

At an Assembly begun and held at the City of Annapolis the 28th day of April, 1715. The several members present, viz. (Counties given).

Prince George County as follows:
Mr. Robert Tyler, Major Josiah Wilson, Mr. John Bradford.

Monday morning, 30th April, 1715. We find, also, the several Members returned, two from Prince Georges County, viz. Mr. Robert Tyler, Sr., COLONEL THOMAS SPRIGG.

Taken from "Proprietary Papers of Maryland" (Book 3), 1708-1762.
State Papers No. 125, Original Papers.

At a conference held at Mr. John Lormas's on Wednesday, the 4th day of April 1733.

Present:
Hon. Philip Lee, Esqr., Member of Upper House.
Hon. Mich. Howard, Esqr., Member of Upper House.
John Beale, Esqr.,
Mr. Walter Smith,
MR. RALPH CRABB,
Maj. Edw. Spriggs,
Members of Lower House.

Notice of Election, bearing date Ninth day of March, Anno Domini, 1719. To the Sheriffs of this province and the Mayor Recorder and Alderman of the City of Annapolis directed, to choose the several representatives for the said Counties and City aforesaid, according to Act of Assembly in such case providing to serve in a General Assembly. To be held for the said province at the City aforesaid the Twenty-first of April, which by sundry *prorogcons* was *prorogued* till the said fourteenth day of May Instant, Assembled at the State House in the city of Annapolis, the following Representatives, Viz. (the Counties given).

Prince Georges County, as follows:
Mr. Robert Tyler, James Stoddart, Mr. Philip Lee, MR. RALPH CRABB.

(Volume 45, Folio 1):

At a Session of Assembly begun and held at the City of Annapolis in Ann Arundell County on Thursday the third day of October in the fourteenth year of the Dominion of the Right Honorable Charles Lord Baltimore, Anno Domini, One Thousand Seven Hundred and Twenty Eight, appeared in the House of Delegates, the Honorable Benedict Leonard Calvert, Esqr., being Governor.

The Honorable Coll., John Mackall, speaker (several counties given).

Prince George County as follows:
Maj. John Magruder, Mr. Samuel Perrie, MR. RALPH CRABB, Coll. Joseph Bolt.

(Volume 45, Folio not paged):

At a session of Assembly begun and held at the City of Annapolis, Thursday the Fourteenth day of March, Anno Domini, One Thousand Seven Hundred and Thirty-four, in the Fourteenth year of the Right Honorable Charles Absolute Lord and Proprietor of the Province of Maryland & Avelon, Lord Baron of Baltimore, &c., appeared in the Lower House of Assembly, His Excellency Samuel Ogle, being Governor, the several members as follows. (Counties given.)

Prince George County, as follows:
Mr. John Magruder, Major Edward Spriggs, Mr. John Stoddart.

Note Ralph Crabb's name not appearing. Account of his death recorded.

The annual "Register of the Society of Colonial Wars in the State of California—Fifteenth Year—1910," has just recently been issued. In its list of members (p. 27) appears:

"Monnette, Mervin Jeremiah; Banker, Los Angeles, (Descent):
6th from COLONEL THOMAS SPRIGG
5th from RALPH CRABB.
4th from CONRAD SCHISSLER.

Monnette, Orra Eugene; Lawyer, Los Angeles (Descent):
7th from COLONEL THOMAS SPRIGG.
6th from RALPH CRABB.
5th from CONRAD SCHISSLER."

A very fine account of the Monnet Family (brief) Coat of Arms and accounts of foregoing ancestors also appear in the book, which is a splendid and artistic compilation.

(C)

In the War of the American Revolution.

The following records lay the foundation for membership in all patriotic societies, referable to the Revolution particularly: Sons of the Revolution, Sons of the American Revolution, Daughters of the American Revolution, *et al.*

(1) ISAAC[3] MONNETT (*William,*[2] *Isaac*[1]): This is a Revolutionary record which needs some explanation. The service is not in reality a military service, but as an "Associator," which, while not necessarily involving the duties and dangers of a soldier, was in a sense as courageous, and, perhaps, more disastrous if the cause were to have failed. Each "Associator" took an oath, as hereinafter explained, which immediately branded him as a traitor as far as the British were concerned and subjected the affiant to seizure of person and confiscation of property. The following historical points will fully illustrate:

An "Associator" is best explained by a reference to early American history (1).

Referring to the proceedings of the first Congress, "On the 14th of October (1774), a *Declaration of Colonial Rights,* prepared by a committee of two from each province, was adopted, in which were set forth the grievances complained of and the inalienable rights of British subjects in every part of the realm. As a means of enforcing the claim of natural and delegated rights, fourteen articles were agreed to as the basis of an *American association,* pledging the *associators* to an entire

(1) *Field-Book of the Revolution,* Lossing, Vol. II, pp. 62, 63, 64, 519, 587. *History of Orange County, New York,* by Sam'l W. Eager (1846), p. 97.

commercial non-intercourse with Great Britain, Ireland, and the West Indies, and the non-consumption of tea and British goods. In one clause the slave trade was specially denounced, and entire abstinence from it, and from any trade with those concerned in it, formed a part of the declaration. Committees were to be appointed in every county, city and town, to detect and punish all violations of it; and all dealings with such enemies of American liberty were to be immediately broken off. One hundred and fifty copies of the *Articles of Association* were ordered to be printed.

* * * * * *

This *Declaration of Rights,* adopted and signed by the delegates, was regarded by the people with great favor and thousands in every province affixed their signatures to the pledge.

* * * * * *

A meeting was called for the purpose of choosing a committee to enforce the requirements of the *American Association* put forth by the Congress of 1774. The first victim to his temerity in opposing the operations of the Committee was a man named Hopkins. He ridiculed the Whigs and they, in turn, gave him a coat of tar and feathers and paraded him in a cart through the town for four or five hours.

* * * * * *

Revolutionary Pledge:

"When the Provinces had firmly resolved to resist and defend themselves against the oppressive acts of the English Parliament, they anticipated a division of public sentiment on the importance and success of a measure which was to involve the whole country in a war with the mother country. They also foresaw that the instant they took up arms, made resistance, and fired the first gun, they would thereby throw off, to some extent, allegiance to the British government, dissolve the laws which governed them, and place the Colonies in a condition of confusion and anarchy. To guard the country as much as possible against a state of things so ominous of danger, to bind all who were well disposed to the cause and its vigorous prosecution in a bond of union, and at the same time find out and know with certainty its lukewarm friends and open enemies — all which were of the utmost moment — the freemen, freeholders and inhabitants of the city of New York, on the 29th of April, 1775, adopted a general association and transmitted it for signature to all the counties in the State. This was intended as a direct test of every man's sentiments and patriotism respecting this momentous movement of the Colonies; for if he signed the Pledge his will would be known and the country could depend on him; and if not, he would be equally known and marked. This plan was made general, adopted throughout the colonies, and at once drew a line of no enviable distinction between the friends and enemies of the war. The Pledge was in the following form:

'Persuaded that the salvation of the rights and liberties of America depend, under God, on the firm union of its inhabitants in a rigorous prosecution of the measures necessary for its safety; and convinced of the necessity of preventing anarchy and confusion, which attend the dissolution of the powers of government, we, the freemen, freeholders, and inhabitants of ————, being greatly

alarmed at the avowed design of the Ministry to raise a revenue in America, and shocked by the bloody scene now acting in Massachusetts Bay, do, in the most solemn manner, resolve never to become slaves; and do associate, under all the ties of religion, honor and love of our country, to adopt and endeavor to carry into execution whatever measures may be recommended by the Continental Congress or resolved upon by our Provincial Convention for the purpose of preserving our Constitution, and opposing the execution of the several arbitrary Acts of the British Parliament, until a reconciliation between Great Britain and America on constitutional principles (which we most ardently desire) can be obtained; and that we will in all things follow the advice of our General Committee respecting the purposes aforesaid, the preservation of peace and good order, and the safety of individuals and property.'"

A great many patriots in every one of the Colonies eagerly and unhesitatingly signed the Revolutionary Pledge, which was generally of the same substance as the foregoing, as presented by every committee. In Maryland this was especially true, and among its *"associators,"* and the one to head this list of Revolutionary soldiers was:

(1) ISAAC[3] MONNETT (*William,*[2] *Isaac*[1]), who was an "associator" in Calvert County, Maryland, as the following record shows:

"List of persons who took the oath of Fidelity in 1778.

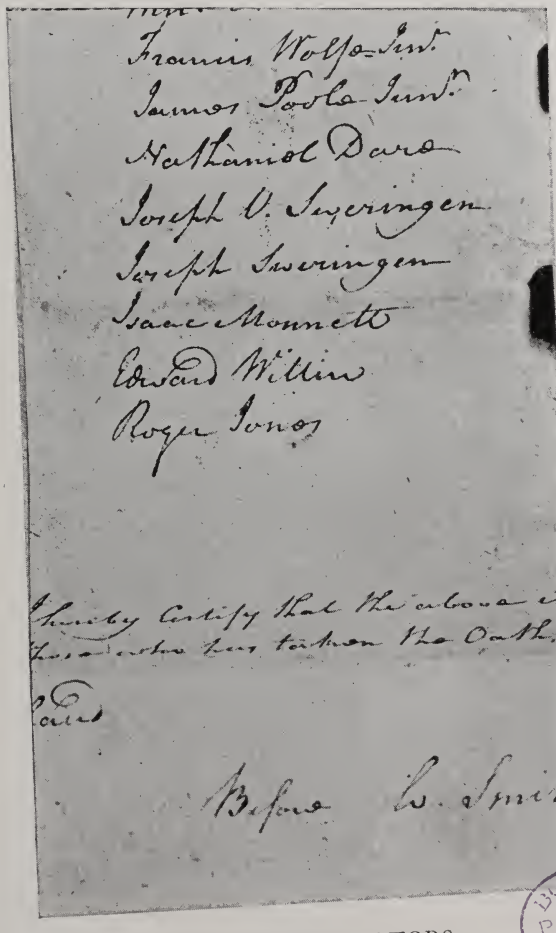
I, A. B., do swear that I do not hold myself bound to yield any allegiance or obedience to the King of Great Britain, his Heirs or Successors and that I will be true and faithful to the State of Maryland and will to the utmost of my Person support, maintain and defend the freedom and Independence thereof and the Government as now established and against all open enemies and secret and traitorous conferences and will use my utmost endeavors to disclose and make known to the Government or some one of the Judges or Justices thereof all Treason, Traitorous Conspiricies, Attempts or Combinations against this State or the Government thereof which may come to my knowledge, So Help Me God.

John Claw	William White
Thos. Johnson, Clifts	Benj. Mackall, son Jno.
John Manning	Edward Blackburn
Jacob Hillen	Henry Turner
John Sedwick	Francis Hutchings
Benj. Bond	Thos. Dixon
Labon Markell	Vagh. Blackburn
John Twines	Robert Spicknall
Abraham Hooper	George Cotton
Richard Hillen, Jun.	William Dalrymples
John Connell	William Dawkins
Benj. Blackburn	Joseph Johnson
James M. Sollers	William Mackdowell
John Gray	Francis Wolfe, Jun.
William Bron	James Pool
Nathan Hillen	Nathan Dave
Charles Fowler	Joseph V. Swearinger
Joseph Cornwell	Joseph Swearinger
James Hillen, Jun.	ISAAC MONNET
Edmond Hillen	Edward Williams
Cnarles Blackburn	Roger Jones
Dawkins Hillen	William Hillen

Calvert County, 6th March 1778.

I hereby certify that the above is a true copy of the names of those who have taken the Oath of Fidelity to the State of Maryland.

Before W. Smith."


Francis Wolfe Jun.
James Poole Jun.
Nathaniel Dare
Joseph V. Sweringen
Joseph Sweringen
Isaac Monnett
Edward Willin
Roger Jones

I hereby Certify that the above is
[illegible] then taken the Oath.

Before [illegible]

BOSTON PUBLIC LIBRARY

LIST OF ASSOCIATORS
REVOLUTIONARY WAR
SHOWING NAME OF ISAAC[3] MONNETT
CALVERT COUNTY, MARYLAND

CERTIFICATE.

Rooms Maryland Historical Society,
No. 300 St. Paul St.,
Baltimore, Maryland.

I, George W. McCreary, Librarian of the Maryland Historical Society, and having in my care and custody all of the various records, books and pamphlets of said Society, do hereby certify that the foregoing is a true, accurate and faithful copy of the original Oath of Fidelity as it appears, now belonging to said Society and to be found among the "Maryland Historical Collection," Box 154 in its vault.

Dated at Baltimore, Maryland, the 14th day of November, A. D. 1908.

GEORGE W. McCREARY,
Librarian Maryland Historical Society.

A cut of the portion of the "List" containing the entry of the name of ISAAC[3] MONNETT appears in illustration upon a preceding page.

(2) ABRAHAM[4] MONNETT (*Isaac,*[3] *William,*[2] *Isaac*[1]): Most naturally it was the eager quest of the writer to discover the Revolutionary War record of this ancestor. A universal tradition in the Family, noted in the Hull Papers, and generally asserted, it seemed that the record had to come to light, and yet for years the search was fruitless. The most pointed suggestion was the result of procuring the following affidavit of Mrs. Peter (Ann[6]) Warren, granddaughter of ABRAHAM[4] MONNETT, which is inserted in its entirety as a partial proof and for the interesting items it contains upon this and other points (1):

"Affidavit of Ann Warren.

State of Ohio }
} *SS.*
Ross County }

Ann Warren, widow of Peter Warren deceased, being first duly sworn, deposes and says as follows:

That, she was born August 21, 1820, near Kingston, Pickaway County, Ohio; that her maiden name was Ann Saylor, and that she was a daughter of Micah Saylor and Elizabeth (Monnett) Saylor.

That, she was married to Peter Warren upon August 11, 1842, and that of such marriage the following children were born: (1) Elizabeth Ann, born November 19, 1843, and (2) John, born November 29, 1848, and with whom affiant is now making her home.

Affiant further says that her mother's maiden name was Elizabeth Monnett, and that the latter was a daughter of Abraham Monnett and Ann (Hillery) Monnett; that Abraham Monnett was born March 16, 1748, in either Virginia or Maryland, and died near Kingston, Pickaway County, Ohio, December 7, 1810; that Ann Monnett was born June 11, 1748, in Virginia or Maryland, and died September 20, 1833, near Kingston, Pickaway County, Ohio.

That, affiant was thirteen (13) years old when her grandmother died, but that the latter spent the last eight years of her life in the home of affiant's parents, Micah and Elizabeth Saylor, and affiant was in constant companionship with her grandmother, and remembers accurately what she told affiant, her condition of health and state of mind; that said Ann Monnett often talked with her about the Monnett family, her husband Abraham Monnett,

(1) This affidavit has been published elsewhere in its entirety. See *Old Northwest Genealogical Quarterly*, Vol. X (1907), p. 351.

and the events of their lives; that, during such conversations, Ann Monnett was clear in mind and had a definite and positive recollection of all that she communicated to affiant.

That, said Ann Monnett told her the following facts, upon many separate and distinct occasions; that, Abraham Monnett and his family had lived in the state of Virginia, near Ft. Cumberland and in sight of Knobly Mountain, prior to coming to the state of Ohio in 1802 when he located on Pike Hole Prairie, Pickaway County, Ohio; that, the family had not lived in that part of Virginia but ten or fifteen years, and that they had come from some other part of Virginia or Maryland to the location near Ft. Cumberland; that, said Abraham Monnett had served in the Revolutionary War, as a Colonial patriot, for seven years, but affiant does not remember whether the family lived in Maryland or Virginia at the time; that, her grandmother told her many times that she had a hard time of it while Abraham was away in the war because she had the little children to look after and had to do the hard work of the farm, *i. e.*, look after the sheep, sow and raise flax, shear the sheep, wash the wool, card it by hand and spin it—that she was left at home alone with her three children, Isaac, John and Margaret, and when Abraham returned from the war, Isaac was just old enough to chop wood and plow a little in the field, but that the women had to do the work while the men were away at war.

That, Abraham obtained a cloak, cut circular fashion, from a British officer, scarlet in color, of the brightest red, which was trimmed in white fur—that this was in the family for a great many years, affiant's mother having fallen heir to it, and that it was used for years as a baby wrap for all the children

That, affiant's grandmother told her how the Indians were employed by the British, during the war, what black eyes they had and black hair, and how they would come around the old home and stare at every one, as she said, "set eyes on you and look you through and through."

That, her grandmother told her how a British officer and some men came to the house of a neighbor woman and made her take a turkey, clean, dress and cook it; that they left their guns outside, and lay down on the floor to sleep while the turkey was cooking; that the woman motioned to the girl helping her, and slipped outside and got the guns, and shot three of the British soldiers through the crevice of the wall of the log house; that, the woman then sent Sucky, the girl, to call some help, and together they dragged the dead British soldiers out of the cabin.

That, in case of another woman, a Tory came up and peeked through a crack in the wall of the log cabin at a woman making soap. She took up a ladle full of soap and threw it through the crack at him. It struck him full in the face, nearly blinding him, and he went staggering away. The woman said "she guessed he had had enough."

That, affiant's grandmother told her how hard the women had to work, while the men were in the army, how they would break up the ground, and hoe—the boys thought it was so much fun, as they would plow it up with a maddock—that the women were so ambitious and so loyal, that they would do almost anything to help the cause along, while the poor men in the armies went bare-footed, wearing out their shoes and stockings, so that it was literally a trail of blood wherever the armies followed the British.

Affiant further says that her grandmother said to her on many occasions, with much seriousness, and speaking from her own experience, that "you ought to enjoy this liberty and stand up for it as long as you live. I tell you it cost blood and treasure."

Affiant further says that her grandmother was an absolutely truthful woman, and that there was and could not be any reason

why she should mis-state any of the foregoing facts, or falsify in any particular, and that affiant verily believes that her grandfather, Abraham Monnett, did serve, as aforesaid, in the war of the American Revolution.

And further affiant saith not. ANN WARREN.

Sworn to before me, and subscribed in my presence, this 18th day of April, A. D. 1907. JOHN T. JACK,
Notary Public Ross Co., O."

However, while searching among old papers in the Maryland Historical Society in 1907, which was the "last hope," as neither Federal nor Maryland State records then exhibited the desired evidence, the work was completed and that hope had been completely banished when, upon inquiry to the librarian, he said: "Yes, we have some old muster rolls, Frederick County, just purchased." They contained the coveted record, not only of ABRAHAM[4] MONNETT, but of William Hilleary and of his (Abraham's) brother-in-law, Ralph[4] Crabb Hilleary, as follows:

"Bash. Ridge, East New Jersey, 3d March 1777.

A return of officers and privates of part of the 33rd Battalion of Maryland Militia, not yet discharged under the command of Col. Charles Beatty.

Charles Beatty, Colonel.
Wm. Beatty, Lieut. Col.
Wm. Bradford, Adjuit.
Wm. Ritchie, QtMaster.

1st. Capt. Swearingen's Co.
Van Swearingen, Capt.
Fredk. Stonegal, Lieut.
Philip Nollert, Lieut.
John Korn, Ensign.
Peter Stork, Sergt.
Jacob Sarons, Sergt.
Peter Shoemaker and
Fredk. Miller, D. & Fifer.
1. Henry Gallman, Corpl.
2. Conrad Winholt
3. Adam Germandt
4. Wm. Critzer
5. Henry Young
6. Thos. Mack.
7. John Long
8. John Flint
9. Jacob Coons
10. Mortz Coons
11. Jacob Wertibaker.
12. Christr. Long
13. Framos Young
14. Robt. Dill
15. Thos. Pitcher
16. Henry Flink
17. Hebry Rigsby
18. Geo. Yost
19. Saml. Seafer
20. Geo. Cowles
One waggoner with waggon, etc.

2nd. CAPT. HILLEARY'S COMPANY.
RALPH HILLEARY, Capt.
Thos. Kirk, Lieut.
Charles Busey, Ensign.
Elijah Griffith, Sergt.
Levy Davis, Sergt.
John Hinton, Sergt.
1. Archd. Nichols, Corpl.
2. Wm. Chapman, Corpl.
3. Richd. Hinton
4. Edwd. Busey
5. Zadack Griffith
6. Richd. Eyams
7. Chisholm Griffith
8. WM. HILLEARY
9. Mass Fleehart
10. James Plummer
11. ABM. MONET (1)
12. John Cash
13. Geo. Kimboll
14. Gaines Moore
15. John McDonald (wounded)
16. Geo. Plummer
17. Nichs. Roads
18. Thos. Smith
19. Uriah Saton
20. Richard Andrews
(Five last named lying in quarters ill of the small-pox.)
21. John Roads
One waggoner with his team.

(1) The compiler is a member of the society Sons of the Revolution (State of California) and was qualified under this ancestor.

3rd. Capt. Yost's Compy.
John H. Yost
Adam Mantch, Lieut.
Peter Crofanger, Sergt.
1. Andw. Smith, Corpl.
2. Andw. Peck, Corpl.
3. Geo. Torney, Corpl.
4. Jacob Caver
5. Philip Trine
6. Frank Danpigler
7. Nicholas Miller
8. John Stone
9. John Man
10. Peter Shoemaker
11. John Koller
12. John Fister
13. John Cornish
14. Patrick Day
15. Hugh Dyall

4th. Capt. Stull's Co.
Christ'r. Stull, Capt.
Wm. Hodge, Lieut.
Jacob Trout, Lieut.
Conrad Crepann, Ensign.
1. Jacob Frush, Corpl.
2. Andw. Sullivan, Corpl.
3. John Inlan
4. Boette Shoemaker
5. Jacob Youler
6. Adam Bame
7. John Hughlet
8. Youlom Strafer
One waggoner & team.

1. Wm. Burmiston of Capt. White's Co.
2. Sam'l Cock of Capt. Stoner's Co.

"The Maryland Historical Society,
300 St. Paul St.

Baltimore, July 21, 1908.

This is to certify that the following is a true copy, taken from an original *Muster Roll* in the possession of the Maryland Historical Society.

ROBERT F. HAYES, JR.,
Assistant Librarian.

Subscribed and sworn to before me this 21st day of July, 1908.
PETER SAHM, J. P." (1)

A cut of the portion of the "Muster Roll" containing the entry of the names, ABM.[4] MONET, *et al.,* appears in illustration upon the opposite page.

This was succeeded by a second discovery, namely, that Abraham[4] Monnett was also an "Associator" in Frederick County, which is more important than the former record in fixing his *residence* in Frederick County in 1775-6, for associators were always returned from the places of residences, while not infrequently Revolutionary soldiers served in other county companies and regiments than those of their residences.

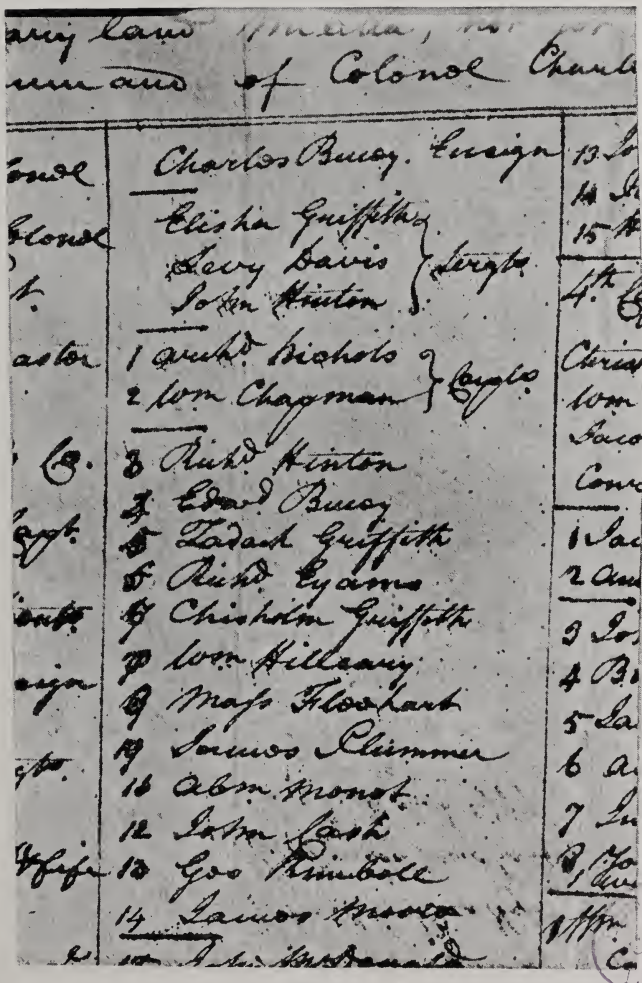
"Journal of the Com'tee of Observation of the Middle District of Frederick County, 1775-1776.
(No paging.)
Meeting of Com., Nov. 29, 1775.
Rolls of Co. of Militia:
RALPH HILLARY, 1st Lt. Capt. Samuel Plummer's Co."

* * * * * *

"A List of Associator's returned—
(Among others)
ABRAHAM MONE."

(3) ISAAC[3] MONNETT, father of above. No record found, unless this be identical with Isaac Money (*post*).

(1) This same list has since been published in the Maryland Historical Magazine, Vol. IV (1909), pp. 379 *et seq.*, but a typographical error appears in the name as there printed, "*Abm. Manet.*"



MUSTER ROLL, REVOLUTIONARY WAR

SHOWING NAMES OF ABRAHAM[4] MONNETT AND WILLIAM[3] HILLEARY
FREDERICK COUNTY, MARYLAND

(4) ISAAC[4] MONNETT, son of above. No record found, unless this be identical with Isaac Money (*post*).

(5) WILLIAM MONNETT. No record found, unless this be identical with William Monety (*post*).

Supplementing the foregoing, the following names appear in the official compilation of

"New York in the Revolution.
Mane, Henry,
Mane, Jeremiah,
Mane, Matthew,
Mane, Richard,
Mane, Sebens,
Manee, R. Capt.,
Manes, Isaac,
Maney, Urnes,
Monet, Anges,
Orange Co. Mil. (Land Bounty Rights).
Third Regiment."

(6) JAMES MONAT: No record.

(7) ISAAC MONEY and SAMUEL MONEY: Capt. Joshua's George's Company, reviewed and passed by John D. Thompson, Lieut. Col. 18th Battalion, Cecil Co., 18th Aug. 1776. (Auth.: Maryland Archives, Vol. XVIII, p. 61.)

(8) SAMUEL MONEY: In "List of Minute Men, under command of William Henry, from Kent Co., Maryland, Jan. 29, 1776, stationed at Northampton Co., Virginia. (Auth.: Maryland Archives, Vol. —, p. 298.)

(9) MICHAEL MURNET, a private: Enlisted 30th April, 1778; discharged July 11th, 1783. (*Idem.*)

(10) JEREMIAH CRABB, Lieutenant, April 1, 1778. Resigned. (*Idem.*) (He was not a Monnet ancestor, but is included here because of the full name, hereinafter discussed. (*Post.*)

(11) SPRIGG and HILLARY: Several of each of these names served. Of the latter, the best record is that of Regual Hillary, Ensign Dec. 10, 1776, and Lieut. May 27, 1778. (*Idem.*) (Not any were Monnet ancestors.)

(12) WILLIAM MANETY (Va.). 2nd Lieutenant 6th Virginia, 1st March, 1776. (Auth.: *Hist. of Reg. Off. of the Cont. Army During the Rev.*, by Heitman (1893), p. 283.) (In all probability this was WILLIAM MONETT, father of Rev. Samuel.)

(13) ABRAHAM MAURY (Va.), and Lieut. 14th Virginia, Nov. 1776; 1st Lieut. 8th Dec. 1777 (*Idem.*, p. 288). Regimental Adjutant 1st Jan. 1778; regiment designated 10th Virginia 14th Sept. 1778, and served to ———. (This was probably not a Monnet, but a Maury, exactly as spelled, as that was a prominent Virginia family, but is inserted merely in the faint hope that it might be the missing record of an Abraham Monnet.)

(14) SAMUEL MONEY: Minute Man in Capt. William Henry's Co., Northampton Court house, Va., Feb. 17, 1776. (Auth.: *William and Mary College Quart.*, Vol. 6, p. 190.)

(15) HENRY MONEYS: Soldier, Capt. Nat. Welsh's Co. Age 18; birth and residence at Gloucester, Va. (Auth.: *Va. Hist. Mag.* for May 5, ——, p. 352.)

(16) PATRICK and JOHN MONEY: Enrolled by Capt. Jacob Good, Lieut. John Battis Thompson, Lieut. John Ghiselin, and Ensign John Smith, reviewed and passed by Baker Johnson July 20, 1776. (Auth.: Maryland Archives, Vol. 18, p. 46.)

(17) JAMES HELLEN: Enlisted by Capt. John Brooke; passed by Joseph Wilkinson July 26, 1776. (*Idem.*, Vol. 18, p. 33.)

(18) JOHN MONEY: Commission issued March 29, 1779, as 2nd Lieutenant, belonging to Col. Baker Johnson's Battalion of Militia in Frederick County, Maryland. (Auth.: *Idem.*, Vol. XXI, p. 337.)

(19) ISAAC MOONEY: Private in "Return of men belonging to and considered as part of the quota of the State of Virginia in Hazen's, Lee's, Armand's and Invalid Corps, Lee's Legion." (Auth.: *Saffell's Records of the Rev. War*, p. 115.)

(20) PETER MOONEY: Gunner in Col. Ebenezer Stevens' second Company of New York Artillery. (*Idem.*, pp. 155-8.)

(21) WILLIAM MOONEY and ABRAHAM MOONEY (*Idem.*) in Sixth Co. (*Idem.*)

(22) WILLIAM MOONEY, private, in Second Company, Nov. 11, 1776, Col. Wm. Irvine's Penna. Reg't. (*Idem.*, p. 206.)

(23) CHRISTOPHER HILLARY, officer, Lieut. Georgia. (*Idem.*, p. 421.)

(24) AMABLE MONTY. Among the various claims made against the United States for Revolutionary services, is one entitled "Amable Monty, Catherine Patno, Michiel Labonta and Margret, his wife, heirs at law of Amable Monty, deceased, *vs.* The United States." The original papers on file at Washington contain many interesting items, from which the following were gleaned: Claim, $1059.05; affidavits in support made in Clinton Co., N. Y., and dated in 1829; Amable Monty, in 1828, swears to being 60 years of age and son of Amable Monty, deceased, who was born in Chambly, in the Province of Lower Canada, wife's name Angeline; he dies in 1805; children Amable, Margaret, M. Michael La Couta, and Catherine, M. Alexandre Patno; Amable Sr. aided Gen. Montgomery and had a brother Francis, known as Capt. Francis Monty.

(25) Other names. The following have been taken: From the Court Martials & Military proceedings in Augusta County, Va. (1).

Sam'l Monsey, Private, 1768.
Joseph Monsey, Private, 1768.
Daniel Monah, Private 1769.
John Monrah, Private, 1781.
Lewis Monrah, Private, 1781.
Peter Monrah, Private, 1781.
Hy Monrah, Private, 1781.
Abr. Maura, Private, 1789.
Geo. Slagle, Private, 1789.

---

(1) This record is not to be found in the Clerk's office at Staunton, Va., but was furnished from another source, but taken from the original. It is given here only on account of similarity of names, and again in the hope it might again be a missing record of an Abraham Monnett (*supra*), as one descendant insists that he lived near the "Natural Bridge" in Rockbridge County, Va., at the time, which was then a part of Augusta County. The authority for the record writes as follows: "I regret I could not find names Monet, Monete, Monett and Monnette. I also looked for Hilleary & Hillary. There was but the one Sleagle. Clerks were in the habit of spelling names phonetically and these names come very near to the sound "Monay," the original way Monnett was pronounced.

Juliet Opie Ayres,"
Leesburg, Va.

(26) J. B. MONET, served three years as a private in Clark's Regiment of Troops, Continental Line, and as such was entitled to bounty lands. (Auth.: Doc. 32, p. 19, *Rep. of the State of Va. to House of Delegates*, 1833, 4 and 61, in 3 Volumes.)

(27) AGNES MONETT, name and mark on an assignment of a land right made by members of a class of which John Owen was head, Major Hetfield's regiment of militia, Orange County, N. Y., dated Jan. 13, 1783. (State Compiler's Office, Albany, N. Y.)

(28) Naturally the Monnett descendants who can claim among their ancestors the Pennsylvania German families of Braucher, Reichelsdörfer, Hagenbuch, Schissler, *et al.*, are greatly interested in the colonial or military services of these ancestors. On account of the intimate relationship, as hereinafter to be shown, existing between the four families named and others, while they all lived in Berks County, Pennsylvania, before 1800, two Revolutionary War lists are now set forth, completely:

"Excise fines received by Jacob Morgan, Sen. Esq., late Lieutenant Berks County, incurred in the years 1777 and 1778 by certain of his battalions:

Third Battalion.
Capt. Ritter's Company.

	£	s.	d.
Lieut. Adam Kreamer.	0	10	0
CHRISTIAN BRAUCHER	0	7	6
Anthony Bauser	0	7	6
Frantz Beley	0	7	6
Jacob Federolf	0	7	6
Frantz Frey	0	7	6
Philip Brunner	0	7	6
Samuel Strauser	0	7	6
JOHN REIGLESDORFER (1) (*John Reichelsdörfer*)	0	15	0
Moses Frey	0	12	6
Nicholas Zimmerman	0	7	6
Daniel Beley	0	17	6
Robert Stepleton	0	7	6
Matthias Wisner	0	7	6
Jacob Probs	0	7	6
Peter Wageman	0	7	6
Nicholas Lamberd	0	7	6
Paul Korrel	0	7	6
William Kistler	0	7	6
Simon Wertman	0	7	6
George Stein	0	12	6
Michael Probst	0	12	6
George Kunker	0	7	6
David Hess	0	7	6
Peter Knopper	0	7	6
CHRISTIAN SCHISLER	0	7	6
Henry Kuntz	0	7	6
Conrad Stomp	0	7	6
ANTHONY BOUSHER. (*Undoubtedly, Braucher*)	0	7	6
John Knopper	0	12	6
MICHAEL REIGLESDORFER (*Michael Reishelsdörfer*)	0	7	6
Michael Muller	0	12	6
Jacob Shoemaker	0	17	6
Michael Dress	0	7	6
William Stump	0	7	7
Peter Klineman	0	12	6
Jacob Dress	1	12	6
John Strasser	0	7	6
Jacob Petre	0	12	6
John Heinrich	0	10	0
Peter Deim	0	5	0
John Kuntz	0	5	0
Nicholis Strasser	0	5	0
Jacob Bacher	0	5	0
Philip Maurer	0	5	0
Henry Gluk	0	5	0
Peter Krotz	0	10	0
MICHAEL HAAGENBACH	0	5	0
Sebastian Faust	0	5	0
George Kreutz	0	5	0
Michael Stein	0	10	0
Philip Kluck	0	5	0
JACOB BRAUCHER...	0	5	0
John Neff	0	17	6

(1) The compiler is a member of the society, Sons of the Revolution (State of California) and was qualified under this ancestor.

No. 2.

List of fines received by Jacob Morgan, Senr., incurred between March, 1777 and March 1780:

Third Battalion

Cap't. Ritter's Company.

First Class.	£	s.	d.
George Kunkle	20	0	0
Henry Frey	25	10	0
CHRISTOPHER BROUCHER	40	10	0
(*Christopher Braucher*)			
George Hoofman	35	10	0
Jacob Nester	10	0	0
Second Class.			
John Probst	55	10	0
ANTHONY BROUCHER	10	0	0
Peter Himeback	30	10	0
Frederick Herbster	50	10	0
Jacob Launtz	25	10	0
George Reigel	45	10	0
Henry Kiens	12	0	0
Martin Bely	40	0	0
Peter Deim	5	0	0
Third Class.			
George Stine	15	0	0
Jacob Shoemaker	12	0	0
John Neff	12	0	0

Fourth Class.	£	s.	d.
Michael Probst	47	11	3
Michael Stine	25	11	3
JOHN RICLESDORFER	15	0	0
MICHAEL HAGEBACH	20	0	0
Fifth Class.			
Michael Riclesdorfer	15	0	0
Peter Kroh	18	0	0
Sixth Class.			
Peter Clingaman	48	0	0
Jacob Probst	26	0	0
Peter Will	6	0	0
Henry Gluck	8	0	0
Seventh Class.			
Peter Kreber	39	0	0
Nicholas Lombard	39	0	0
Philip Moura	26	0	0
George Kissler	26	0	0
Eighth Class.			
Peter Spengler	26	0	0
Jacob Schmitt	3	0	0
Jacob Lilley	6	0	0

Taken from Pennsylvania Archives, Third Series (Volume VII, pp. 284 and 308).

All of which satisfactorily evidences their Revolutionary service.

As to the Jacob Federolf and Peter Spengler, they were in some way related to the families first mentioned (*supra*), Braucher, *et al.*, but in just what way remains as yet undetermined, for they all emigrated to Ohio together (*vide* discussion *post*).

(29) CONRAD SCHISSLER, served as a private in Captain Martin Weybright's Company, Eighth Battalion, Lancaster County, Penna. Militia, 1782. (Auth.: Pennsylvania Archives, Fifth Series, Vol. VII, p. 859.)

(30) JOHN REICHELSDÖRFER, served as a Private in Captain ——— Ritter's Company, Third Battalion, under Jacob Morgan, Sen., Lieutenant, Berks County, Penna. Militia. (Auth.: Penna. Archives, Third Series, Vol. VI, p. 284).

Supplementing which:

"Harrisburg, Pennsylvania. U. S. A.
May 17, 1909.

TO WHOM IT MAY CONCERN:

I hereby Certify that one CONRAD SHITLER was a Private in Captain Atlee's Company, of Pennsylvania Regiment under Command of Lieutenant Colonel Joseph Shippen. January 24th, 1760.

(See p. 304, Volume One, Pennsylvania Archives, Fifth Series.)

Also, that;

HENRY HAGENBUCK was Commissioned July 19, 1776 Captain of the Second Company, of a Northampton County Battalion of Militia, under Command of Lieutenant Colonel Peter Kechlin.

(See p. 13, Volume Eight, Pennsylvania Archives, Fifth Series.)

In testimony whereof
I hereby affix the Seal
of this Department.

LUTHER R. KELKER,
Custodian of the Public Records."

"Harrisburg, Pennsylvania, U. S. A.
May 17, 1909.

TO WHOM IT MAY CONCERN:

I hereby Certify that one CHRISTOPHER SLAGLE was a Private under Command of Sergeant John Wetzell, who was in charge of a Party of "York County Militia who apprehended British Deserters, Prisoners, and brought them to the Stockade Fort."

See p. 715, Volume Two, Pennsylvania Archives, Sixth Series.

In testimony whereof
I hereby affix the Seal
of this Department.

LUTHER R. KELKER,
Custodian of the Public Records."

"Harrisburg, Pennsylvania, U. S. A.
May 19, 1909.

TO WHOM IT MAY CONCERN:

I hereby Certify that the name of one JACOB SLEGAL appears as that of a Private upon a "List of Recruits of the Thirteenth Pennsylvania Line, April 23, 1778."

See p. 722, Volume Three, Pennsylvania Archives, Fifth Series.

And that one MICHAEL BRAUCHER was a Private in Captain Henry Huber's Company, Bucks County Militia, 1775. Battalion and Battalion Commander not stated.

See p. 401, Volume Five, Pennsylvania Archives, Fifth Series.

In testimony whereof
I hereby affix the Seal
of this Department.

LUTHER R. KELKER,
Custodian of the Public Records."

"Harrisburg, Pennsylvania, U. S. A.
June 17, 1908.

TO WHOM IT MAY CONCERN:

I hereby Certify that the following is taken from a List of "Excise fines by Jacob Morgan, Sen. Esq. late Lieutenant, Berks County, incurred in the years 1777 and 1778 by the First, Second, Third and Fourth Battalions," viz: "Third Battalion, Captain Ritter's Company, JOHN REICHELSDORFER Private, fined Fifteen shillings."

See p. 284, Volume Six, Pennsylvania Archives, Third Series.

In testimony whereof
I hereby affix the Seal
of this Department.

LUTHER R. KELKER,
Custodian of the Public Records,
Pennsylvania State Library."

The Archives of Maryland (printed) and miscellaneous papers in the Collections of the Maryland Historical Society at Baltimore show services in the Revolutionary War of the following:

Alexander Burrell,
John Hellen,
Samuel Money,
Captain Charles Williams,
William Hellen,
John Hilleary,
Regnal Hilleary,
Thomas Hilleary,

John Money, 2nd Lieut.
Robert Money, 2nd Lieut.
Basil Hellen,
Jeremiah Crabb, Lieut.
Allen Burrell,
George Burrell,
John Burrell.

The annual "Register of the Society of Sons of the Revolution in the State of California—Eighteenth year—1910," has just recently been issued. In its list of membership appears:

"Monnette, Mervin Jeremiah: Banker, Los Angeles, (descent):
Great-great-grandson of Private Conrad Schissler of Pennsylvania;
Great-grandson of Private Abraham Monnett of Maryland;
Great-grandson of Private John Reichelsdörfer of Pennsylvania."
"Monnette, Orra Eugene; Lawyer, Los Angeles, (descent):
Great-great-grandson of Private Abraham Monnett of Maryland;
Great-great-grandson of Private John Reichelsdörfer of Pennsylvania."

(D)
WAR OF 1812

(1) REV. JEREMIAH CRABB MONNETT. It has been so frequently asserted and so appears in certain printed works, that he served in the War of 1812, that it is almost as satisfactory to completely disprove the assertion as if the contrary appears, even if it only exhibit the thoroughness of the writer's researches. The following copy of an original paper in his possession is quite to the point:

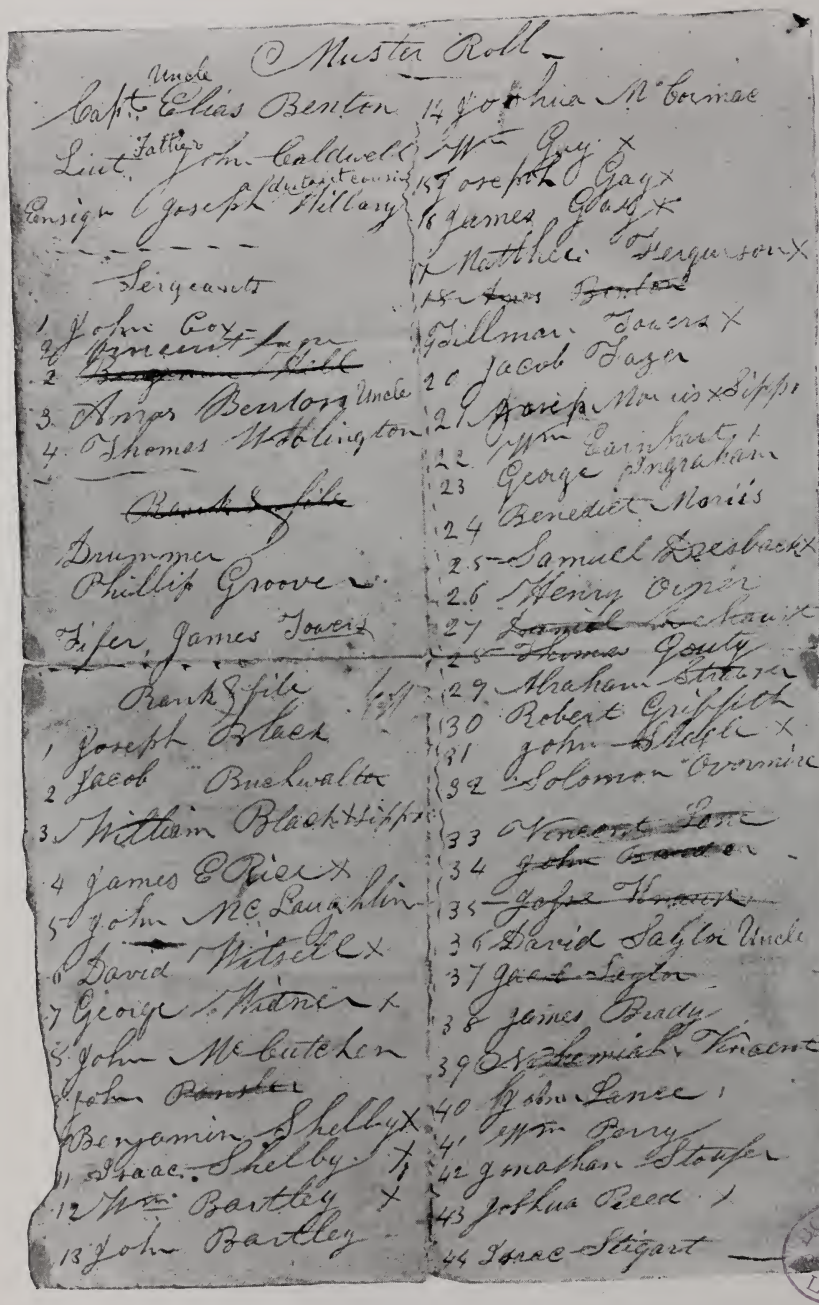
"Received, february 15th 1815 The sum of fourteen dollars and sixty-four cents in full of the within judgment which was given for servisses Done in the Malitia at Baltimore for the said Munnett By Jacob Isenhart and in full of an article of agreement Made Between Thos. Munnett and The said Jacob Isenhart—John Gephart, Constable," and which is endorsed as follows:

"Jacob Eisenhart v. Jeremiah Monett, Jan. 28th 1815, a the dft. Monett for $14. Debt. Int. from this day and 64 cents costs ac't proven by pltff and that book ac't between them lost sworn to. Superceded by Joch. W. Smith for six months.

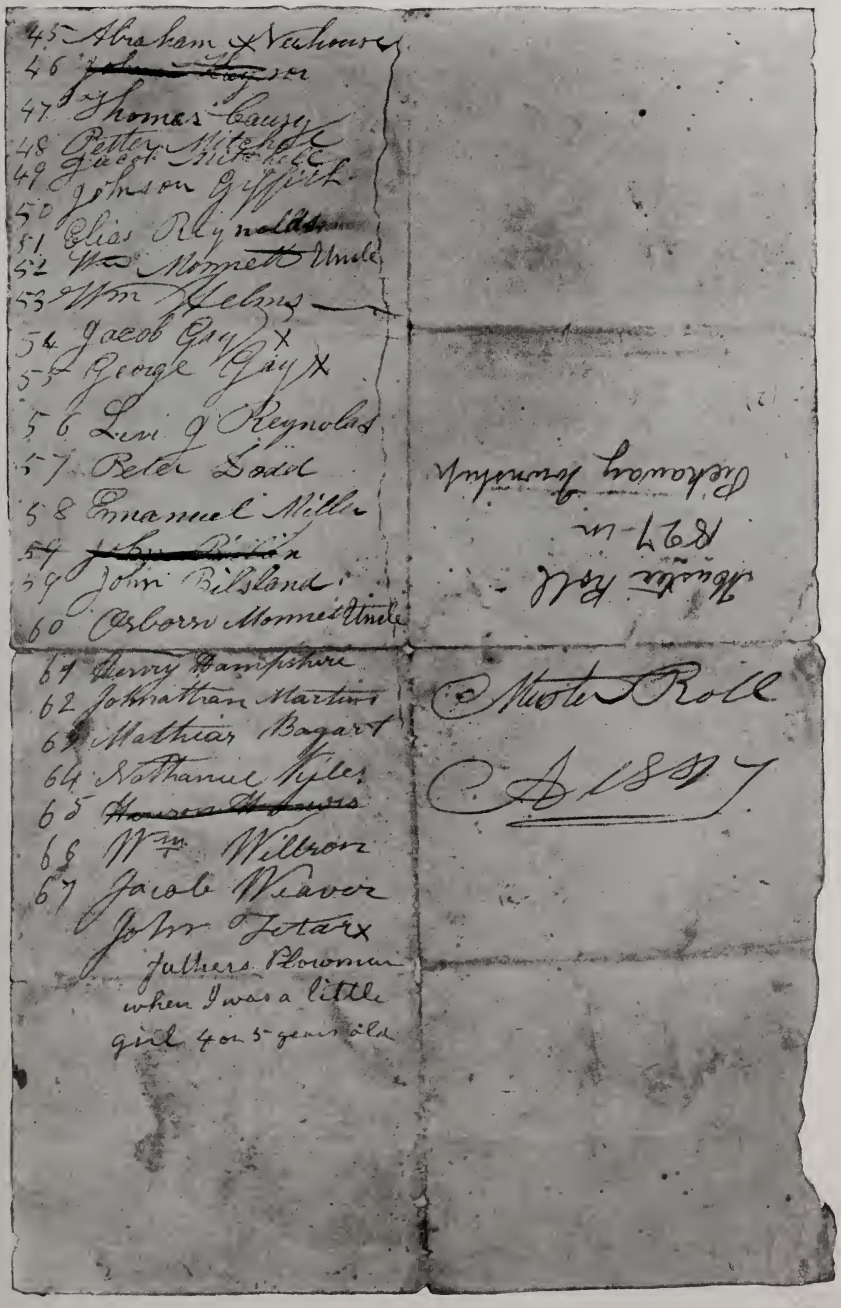
C. F. Brodhagt."

(E)
AN OLD MUSTER ROLL.

Mrs. Elizabeth Jane (Caldwell) Calhoun, now living, has in her possession an old Muster Roll, from which the following is copied and which appears in illustration upon the accompanying pages. This has never been published before. It is an exceedingly rare and interesting paper and serves to show, in addition to the military services, the location in Pickaway County, Ohio, in 1827, together, of the several families of Monnett, Hillary, Slagle, Caldwell and Saylor, concerning whom more will be stated subsequently. (The comments appearing in the list of names, in parentheses, are insertions made by Mrs. Calhoun):



MUSTER ROLL, PICKAWAY COUNTY, OHIO, 1827
(FIRST SECTION)



MUSTER ROLL, PICKAWAY COUNTY, OHIO, 1827

(SECOND SECTION)

MUSTER ROLL A. D. 1827.
Pickaway Township,
Pickaway County, Ohio.

Cap Elias Benton (*Uncle*).
Liut. JOHN CALDWELL (*Father*).
Ensign JOSEPH HILLARY (*A distant cousin.*)
Sergeants.

1. John Cox
2. Vincent Law
2. Benjamin Hall
3. Amos Benton, (*Uncle*)
4. Thomas Woolington
Phillip Groover, Drummer
James Towers, Fifer
Rank and File
1. Joseph Black
2. Jacob Buchwalter
3. William Black, Sippo
4. James E. Rice
5. John McLaughlin
6. David Witsell
7. George Widner
8. John McCutcheon
9. John Ponsler
10. Benjamin Shelby
11. Isaac Shelby
12. Wm. Bartley
13. John Bartley
14. Joshua McCormac
Wm. Gay
15. Joseph Gay
16. James Gay
17. Mathew Ferguson
18. Amos Bentou
19. Tillman Towers
20. Jacob Fazer
21. Joseph Morris, Sippo
22. Wm. Earnhart
23. Geo. Ingraham
24. Benedict Morris
25. Samuel Dresback
26. Henry Oiner
27. Daniel Dehaurt
28. Thomas Gouty
29. Abraham Strauzer
30. Robert Griffith
31. JOHN SLAGLE
32. Solomon Overmire
33. Vincent Lane
34. John Bender (Bauder)
35. Jepe Knause
36. DAVID SAYLOR (*Uncle*)
37. JACOB SAYLOR
38. James Brady
39. Nehemiah Vincent
40. John Lance
41. Wm. Perry
42. Jonathan Stoufer
43. Joshua Reed
44. Isaac Stigart
45. Abraham Newhouse
46. John Kayser
47. Thomas Causy
48. Petter Mitchell
49. Jacob Mitchell
50. Johnson Griffith
51. Elias Reynolds
52. WM. MONNETT (*Uncle*)
53. Wm. Helms
54. Jacob Gay
55. George Gay
56. Levi J. Reynolds
57. Peter Dodd
58. Emanuel Miller
59. John Dillan
59. John Bilsland
60. OSBORN MONNETT (*Uncle*)
61. Henry Hampshire
62. Jonathan Martin
63. Mathias Bogart
64. Nathaniel Neile
65. Harison H. Lewis
66. Wm. Wilson
67. Jacob Weaver
John Fetar (*Father's plowman when I was a little girl four or five years old*)

(F)

CIVIL WAR

From various sources the following are known to have served:

(a) In Union Army:

(1) Andrew Lake Monett, age 22; private in Company A, 87th Reg. O. V. I.; enlisted May 28th, 1862, served four months and was mustered out Oct. 1, 1862. (Auth.: Hist. of Wash. Co., Ohio [1881], p. 308.)

(2) Moses M. Monett, age 18; Private, in Company A, 36th Reg. O. V. I.; enlisted July 29, 1861, served six months and was honorably discharged Jan. 31, 1862. (*Id.*)

(3) Frank (?) Monett, son of John Sley Monett, killed in war in 1861 (*post*).

(4) Charles Wesley Monett, son of Benjamin and Susan Monett, of Columbus, Ohio;

And many others, whose names cannot be given for the following reasons: The rules of the United States War Department are so strict and exclusive that no inquiry will be answered unless the same be confined to the name of one soldier, and only one inquiry in each case will be allowed. This is arbitrary and very unfair to the people, as they ought to have access to all of these records. In the meantime the Government absolutely refuses to print them except where some "special influence" gets to work.

(b) In Confederate Army:

(1) Monet, In War of Rebellion Records, Ser. 1, Vol. XLVIII, Part (1) and in Ser. 1, Vol. XXXIV, Part (1) are references to Monett's Ferry, La., and to a Confederate Captain Monnett of Forest's Cavalry. (Very interesting and probably the following.)

(2) ALEXANDER COVINGTON MONNETTE, "a brave Confederate Soldier, and was wounded in the great battle of (Chickamauga) Murfreesboro, Tenn." (Auth.: Natchez, Miss., newspaper.) In this connection, a very strange coincidence is related by a relative of Frank Monett (*supra*) to the effect that while in the service and with his company "in the South" he stopped at a farm house for something to eat, and, upon giving his name, was told by the lady talking with him that her name was Monett and that she had a relative of the same name as his in the Confederate service.

* * * * * *

At the opening of this Chapter entitled "Colonial and Military Services," it pleased the fancy of the compiler to reproduce in illustration the likeness of George Washington, the first and greatest "American Patriot."

Before proceeding with the subsequent Chapter entitled "French Soldiers in the Revolution," it has similarly moved the senses of the author to insert here a cut in illustration of Marquis de Lafayette, who was the "Great Friend of the Huguenots" and an ardent supporter of the Americans in their struggle for civil liberty.

At the conclusion of the succeeding Chapter will likewise be presented a likeness of Abraham Lincoln, "The Great Commoner."

These are presented, primarily, because of their relation to the subject matter of these two Chapters and secondarily, because they were each, in his day, the greatest representative of the idea presented in the opening argument of this Chapter for "Patriotism" and all that the thought involves.

Again, as will be noted (*post*), there was an intimate relationship between George Washington and one of the Monnett ancestors, namely, Jacob[3] Slagle, who died in Hampshire Co., Virginia, in 1800. Washington

MARQUIS DE LAFAYETTE

FRIEND OF THE AMERICAN COLONIES IN THEIR STRUGGLE FOR INDEPENDENCE

was the surveyor who surveyed the land upon which Jacob[3] Slagle lived, and upon one of this trips to western Maryland he visited Jacob[3] Slagle in the old Slagle mansion, still standing on the banks of the Potomac River.

Further, as to Abraham Lincoln—Abraham[6] Monnett, "The Great Agriculturist of Central Ohio" (*See dedicatory page*), was a lover and admirer of Abraham Lincoln, and each possessed those homely qualities, native abilities, rugged honesty and genial natures, which were comparable the one to the other. Abraham[6] Monnett supported Abraham Lincoln in his candidacy for the Presidency and rejoiced enthusiastically in his election. While he had been an officer of a local military company for a number of years, as the illustrations presented (*post*) show, he was unable to go to the Civil War; but tradition has it in the family that his love and enthusiasm for Abraham Lincoln led him to seek an acquaintance with him and to go to Illinois at one time and visit him at his home. Whether this be true or not, it is true that he always counselled the members of his family, particularly his sons, seven in number, tall and stalwart boys, to emulate in their own lives and characters the sturdy principles and homely virtues of the martyred President.

XVIII.

FRENCH SOLDIERS IN THE REVOLUTION

AN APPRECIATION

First

SUPPLEMENTING the foregoing Chapter, the services of certain French soldiers bearing the name "Monet" and "Monnet," *et al.*, should be recorded; for Americans will ever be grateful to the French nation for her splendid recognition of and her aid given for American Independence. As has been asserted by more than one historian, it was somewhat a question as to the final success of the patriot cause if this encouragement and assistance had not been so generously given. And so, the debt is one of which many generations to come will be glad to take cognizance, in sincere, historic appreciation.

Second.

Printed record. A volume entitled *"Les Combattants Français de la Guerre Américaine,* 1778-1783, *Listes établies d'après les documents authentiques de posés aux Archives Nationales et aux Archives du Ministère de la Guerre, Publiés par les Soins du Ministère des affaires Étrangères,"* (Washington, Imprimerie Nationale, 1905). (1) It contains, as its title, in French, indicates, lists of French soldiers of the American War, 1778-1783. The compilation was made by H. Mérou, *Consul de France à Chicago, Membre honoraire de la Societé des fils de la Révolution Américaine de l'Illinois,* who states in the introduction:

"The Republic of the United States, far from having lost the souvenir of its origin as time goes on, appears at the present time to develop within her more and more the *culte* of her heroic past and a *traditionalisme* which constitutes the honor and often the force of peoples. Since a quarter of a century it is apparent that America has not missed an occasion to honor the events of the War of Independence and the memory of those who participated therein."

Third.

Names. In the publication appear:

Manne, (p. 22)
"Chirurgien, Demonstrateur Major." (Marine.)

Honoré Manne (p. 90.)
d'Arles; a Matelot, (Marine)

(1) Printed as a U. S. Gov. Pub. Document No. 77, 58th Cong. 2nd Session.

Pierre Manne, (p. 292)
"dit Sans Quartier, né à la Serre (Dauphiné) (1744) S. 1er Nov. 1768, Congédié le 1er Nov. 1784. Compagnie de la Corbière." (Armée de Terre.)

Jean Manès, (p. 192)
de Saintes, a Matelot, (Marine).

Grégoire Manet (p. 241)
de Granville, a Matelot (Marine).

Dominique Ménès (p. 183)
de Quimper, a Mousse (Marine).

François Ménès (p. 76)
de Brest, a Matelot (Marine)

Jean Ménès (p. 206)
de Quimper, mort à bord le 27 fevrier 1781, a Matelot (Marine).

Jean Le Ménès (p. 77)
de Quimper, a Matelot (Marine).

Jean Despaux dit Menet (p. 26)
de Saubusse (Landes) Quartier de Bayonne, (Marine).

Jean Menet (p. 260)
né à Chamarans (près de Tulle) (1748) S. 16 avril 1766, R. pour 8 ans le 25 avril 1779, mort chez lui le 1er avril 1784, Compagnie de Momfort (Armée de Terre).

Joseph Menet (p. 323)
né à Rocroy (Champagne) (1760) S. 18 mars 1777, mort au Cap le 14 août 1782, Compagnie de Thorence, (Armée de Terre).

Louis Menez (p. 84)
de Lorient, Surnumeraires (Marine)

Noël Menez (p. 84)
de Lorient, a Mousse (Marine).

Pierre Menez (p. 84)
de Lorient, Surnumeraires (Marine).

Des Mines (p. 199)
Lieutenant de Vaisseau (Marine).

Claude Minet (p. 354)
né à Lazeville (Champagne) (1761) S. 6 jano, 1781, mort en Amérique le 13 Oct, 1782, Compagnie Garret De Maisonneuve (Armée de Terre).

Jacques Minet (p. 246)
de Brest, Surnuméraires, (Marine).

Jacques Minet (p. 357)
né à Aigmont (Hainaut) (1738), S. 9 mars 1763, Compagnie De Missolz, (Armée de Terre).

Jean-Jacques Minet (p. 324)
dit Lacombe, né à Château-Porcien (près Châlons) (1765) S. 5 Oct. 1779, mort au Cap le 3 juiel, 1782, Compagnie de Savery (Armée de Terre).

Joseph Minette (p. 259)
né à Saint-Laurent (Forez) (1750) S. 29 avril 1777, réformé le 5 sept. 1783, Compagnie du Plessis, (Armée de Terre).

Jean Minot (p. 266)
dit Boileau, né à Melle (Poitou) (1759) S. 1er Sept. 1776. Compagnie du Chevallier, (Armée de Terre).

Étienne Minotte (p. 97)
de Paimboeuf, a Matelot.

Pierre Minotte (p. 97)
de Paimboeuf, a Matelot (Armée de Terre).

Jean-Louis MONET (p. 272)
né à Bollène (Comtat, Venaissin) (1741) S. 1er janv. 1762, sergent, mort le 6 mars 1782, à l' hopital d'York, Compagnie Didier, (Armée de Terre).

Jacques MONNET (p. 277)
né à Albenc (Dauphiné) (1732) S. 24 nov. 1755, sergent-major, parti pour la solde le 26 mai 1783, Compagnie de Marin (Armée de Terre).

PIERRE MONNET (p. 248)
de Moissac, a Matelot (Marine)

PILLOT, (p. 230)
Chirurgien-major, Le "*Jason*" fut pris par les Anglais après la défaite du comte De Grasse, le 19 avril 1782.

NICHOLAS PILLOT, (p. 259)
dit Polibe, né à Toul (1760), S. 23 juin 1778, R. le 31 déc. 1783, Compagnie du Plessis (Armée de Terre).

PILOT, (p. 147)
de Morlaux, Volontaire, La Couronne et Le Pluton, 1781 à juin 1783.

Hippolite PILLOS, (p. 137)
de Mauzé, Surnuméraires.

Jean Pillet (p. 137)
de Rochefort, a Mousse (Marine).

Jean Pilau, (p. 318), dit Sans Soucy, né à Vaudenasse (Bourgogne) (1754), S. 27 févr. 1774, mort le 5 déc. 1781.

Philippe MONNET (p. 276)
dit Fanfare, né à Arrérieux (près Dombes) (1754) S. 1er févr. 1771, passé Caporal le 16 avril, 1786, Compagnie de Cleasseurs, de Boudré, captaine (Armée de Terre).

Jean Moniot (p. 333)
dit Pontife, né à Suzannecourt (près Chaumont) (1763) S. 25 mars 1783, Compagnie Desbordes, (Armée de Terre).

Several Le Moines, Monniers, Le Mottes, *et al.*

Jean François Hilaire (p. 132)
de la Martinique, a Matelot (Marine).

Louis Hilaire (p. 146)
de Saintes, a Mousse (Marine).

Pierre Hilaire (p. 217)
de Saint-Malot, a Matelot (Marine).

Fourth.

A story of a French soldier, JOSEPH MONNETT. In the course of the various researches a record was discovered of a Joseph Monnett, who had lived in Yorktown, Virginia, in the early part of the Nineteenth Century. Upon correspondence with the Clerk of York County, Virginia, the following items were secured:

THE GREAT COMMONER

JOSEPH MONNETT,
York County, Va.

1. Joseph Monnett — MARRIAGE BOND.
To — Date 10th March, 1809.
Mary Minson,
Spinster.
Monnett's security is Lewis Burt.
Penalty $150. Parish of Yorkhampton, York Co., Va.
2. Mary Monnett renounces her husband's will.
"Mary Monnett, widow of Joseph Monnett, late of Yorktown, Va., York Co., Va., not being satisfied with the provisions thereof etc.'
1821, 15 Jan. (Deeds &c. No. 9, p. 67.)
3. Mary Monnett, widow, &c. of Joseph Monnett, dec'd.
Deed of Emancipation to negro man, slave named Richard.
May 1834, May 19.

(Extract from the records in the Clerk's office of York County, Va. Made by T. T. Hudgins, Clerk, Nov. 12, 1907.)

Upon further inquiry Mr. Hudgins located a nephew of Mary Minson-Monnett, Mr. Thomas C. Minson, of Tampico P. O., York County, Virginia, who has supplied the additional information relative to Joseph Monnett, as follows:

"Mr. Monnett was a French Count: He was engaged in the French rebellion and had to leave the country. He made his escape at night and took a vessel to the West Indian Islands. He landed at Cuba; from there he shipped on another boat to America and landed at "Old Point Comfort" and here he made his home. He was a widower with one little boy named Yorick; he died when about eleven or twelve years of age. Mr. M. met my Aunt Mary Minson (who was a most noted beauty) at a ball down at Old Point—now better known as "Fortress Monroe"—he fell very much in love with her; it terminated in a very happy marriage. They then lived in Yorktown, Va., where he went into the jewelry business. He was a man of considerable means and left quite a fortune in France. He had two sisters there that used to correspond regularly with him. They used to write to my Aunt after his death, but none of the family understood the language well enough for correspondence; therefore it dropped; times then were very different from the present. I knew very little about him. At one time he owned nearly the whole country in and around Yorktown. You might learn something perhaps from the records in the York Clerk's office. But he was the only one of his family to come to this country.

"Mary Minson's father was named Thomas Minson; we do not know her mother's name, but believe it to be Mary."

The facts are apparently so authoritative that the writer hesitates to question them, but was somewhat inclined to the belief that Joseph Monnett was a descendant of Isaac[1] Monnett of Calvert County and came to York County, as did other lines of descendants emigrating from Maryland into Virginia, for, about 1800, the first name Joseph became common among the various branches. However, the reader will note another Joseph Minette, and also a Joseph Menet, in the names of French soldiers (*supra*), which confirms Joseph as a French first name. The doubling of the final "t" in the York County record is also suggestive.

XIX.

FEDERAL CENSUS OF 1790

THIS seems to be the most appropriate place to introduce a record of prime importance which has been of most valuable assistance in this compilation.

At the urgent behest of the rapidly increasing number of historical and genealogical enthusiasts, and for the intrinsic statistical worth of the data themselves, in 1907 the Congress of the United States provided for the printing in quantities and suitable form the "Heads of Families at the first Census of the United States, 1790," for the several states of which the returns of this census are still extant. The burning of the Capitol at Washington by the British during the War of 1812 destroyed those for the States of Delaware, Georgia, Kentucky, New Jersey, Tennessee and Virginia. But those for the other states composing the United States at that date remain almost wholly intact. Under Congressional action those for the States of Maryland, New Hampshire and Vermont have just recently been printed and distributed. And, most fortunately, that for Maryland sheds added light upon the Monnet research; but again, alas! as though Fates had decreed that a complete record of the Family should not be made permanent, the schedules of this Census for Calvert County, Maryland, had also been destroyed and were beyond possibility of reproduction.

Nevertheless, the following interesting data are preserved. The Census in question presents in tabular form the (a) "name of head of family;" (b) "free white males of 16 years and upward, including heads of families;" (c) "free white males under 16 years;" (d) "free white females, including heads of families;" (e) "all other free persons;" and (f) "slaves." In the statistics following, in order to avoid continuous repetition of these headings, the various divisions will be represented by the six letters of the alphabet, "a," "b," "c," "d," "e" and "f," in the order of the headings as above enumerated, the numeral immediately preceding the letter indicating the number of persons classified by the Census returns under that head. It should be further stated that the statistics are grouped by Counties, which arrangement is employed similarly here, and these extracts also include all names, other than Monnet, which either have a bearing upon the latter or represent families known to have become connected with the Monnet Family by marriage in Maryland.

Baltimore County:

Thomas Manie	a	2b	0c	1d	0e	0f
Daniel Menes	a	1b	1c	1d	0e	0f
Croutz Mine	a	1b	2c	4d	0e	0f
John Miney	a	1b	0c	1d	0e	0f
Charles Mones	a	3b	0c	4d	0e	0f
John Hillen	a	2b	1c	5d	0e	2f
Solomond Hillen	a	2b	0c	4d	0e	12f
Christian Slagle	a	2b	1c	3d	0e	0f
Elizabeth Slagle	a	2b	3c	5d	0e	0f
John Sly	a	1b	0c	3d	0e	0f
Joseph Slee	a	1b	3c	2d	0e	12f
John Slay	a	1b	1c	2d	0e	0f
John Slye	a	1b	0c	0d	0e	0f

Talbot County:

John Nuttle	a	1b	1c	5d	0e	0f
Solomon Nuttle	a	3b	0c	2d	0e	0f

Harford County:

Matthew Marittee	a	2b	1c	3d	0e	1f
Sarah Merrett	a	0b	1c	2d	0e	1f
John Mooney	a	1b	1c	7d	0e	1f

Worcester County:

John Marrett	a	2b	1c	4d	0e	0f
Samuel Marritt	a	1b	1c	4d	0e	0f

Cecil County:

Isaac Menough	a	1b	0c	2d	0e	0f
Robert Money	a	2b	0c	0d	0e	6f
Isaac Money	a	1b	0c	2d	0e	1f
John Money	a	4b	5c	4d	0e	12f
Benjamin Money	a	2b	1c	1d	0e	4f
John Monnie	a	0b	0c	0d	1e	0f
John Slyer	a	2b	2c	3d	0e	4f
William Shearon	a	1b	1c	4d	0e	0f

Washington County:

Mary Mineck	a	1b	0c	2d	0e	0f
Peter Hiller	a	1b	2c	4d	0e	0f
John Heller	a	1b	1c	7d	0e	0f
Thomas Crabb	a	5b	3c	2d	0e	0f
Thomas Sprigg	a	5b	2c	4d	0e	44f
Joseph Sprigg	a	1b	0c	1d	0e	3f

Caroline County:

James Money	a	2b	0c	2d	1e	1f
Abraham Munnett	a	2b	2c	2d	0e	0f
Joshua Minner	a	2b	3c	2d	1e	0f
William Minner	a	1b	0c	1d	0e	0f
John Minner	a	1b	2c	1d	0e	0f
John Minner, Jr.	a	1b	0c	1d	0e	0f
Charity Scoudrick	a	1b	1c	2d	0e	0f
Mary Scoudrick	a	1b	1c	2d	0e	0f

Talbot County:

William Minnor	a	2b	1c	3d	0e	0f

Frederick County:

James Minute	a	2b	4c	5d	0e	0f
Richard Mony	a	1b	1c	2d	0e	0f
Osborn Hillery	a	1b	1c	3d	0e	0f
Ralph Hillery	a	1b	0c	2d	0e	4f
Thomas Hillery	a	1b	4c	2d	0e	2f
Margaret Hillery	a	0b	1c	3d	0e	0f
Jeremiah Hillery	a	1b	1c	2d	0e	1f

John Hillary	a	3b	1c	4d	0e	19f
Edward Helvery	a	3b	1c	2d	0e	0f
Ralph Crabb	a	2b	2c	1d	0e	3f
George Crabbs	a	2b	1c	3d	0e	0f
Henry Crabbs	a	1b	4c	7d	0e	0f
John Crabbs	a	3b	5c	4d	0e	0f
Thomas Crabb	a	1b	1c	0d	0e	0f
Thomas Sprigg	a	1b	3c	5d	0e	12f
Thomas Sprigg	a	1b	5c	2d	0e	0f
Jacob Hoffman	a	1b	0c	4d	0e	0f
Jacob Hoffman	a	3b	1c	1d	0e	0f
Charles County:						
Isaac Money	a	1b	2c	5d	0e	3f
Robert Sly (Newport)	a	2b	1c	5d	0e	11f
Montgomery County:						
Abraham Money	a	2b	5c	3d	0e	0f
Jeremiah Crabb	a	2b	2c	4d	0e	20f
Henry Hillary	a	1b	0c	1d	0e	15f
Frederick Sprigg	a	3b	1c	4d	0e	8f
Samuel Sprigg	a	1b	3c	5d	0e	3f
Kent County:						
Henrietta Mott	a	2b	2c	5d	0e	0f
William Mott	a	2b	2c	3d	0e	0f
Queen Ann's County:						
Jacob Murett	a	0b	0c	0d	4e	2f
Prince George County:						
Casander Hillary	a	2b	0c	4d	0e	0f
Tilman Hillery	a	2b	3c	2d	0e	22f
Mary Hillery, of Benjamin	a	0b	1c	2d	0e	3f
George Hillery	a	1b	0c	4d	0e	0f
John Hillery	a	1b	2c	4d	0e	0f
Walter Hellery	a	1b	3c	0d	0e	9f
George Hallen	a	1b	1c	3d	0e	4f
Joseph Hallen, Jr.	a	2b	0c	3d	0e	16f
Cap't Jersey Hellen	a	1b	0c	5d	0e	6f
Richard Sprigg	a	1b	0c	2d	0e	65f
Osborn Sprigg	a	4b	0c	1d	0e	43f
Dorchester County:						
Ataway Pattison	a	2b	2c	1d	0e	7f
John Patison	a	1b	0c	0d	0e	0f
William Pattison	a	1b	4c	1d	0e	6f
Ann Arundel County:						
—— Pattison	a	3b	0c	0d	0e	26f
Daniel Pattison	a	0b	0c	0d	10e	0f
George Patteson	a	2b	1c	3d	0e	0f
Ann Pattison	a	0b	1c	2d	0e	0f
Elizabeth Crabb	a	0b	0c	2d	0e	15f
Christopher Shogal	a	1b	1c	5d	0e	0f
Richard Sprigg	a	1b	0c	4d	0e	82f
Samuel Sprigg	a	1b	1c	4d	0e	0f

The volume of the Federal Census of 1790 for the State of New York (page 60) shows the following inhabitants to have then been in Westfield Town, Richmond County (Staten Island):

Manee, Elizabeth (Widow)
4 Free white females, including head of families.

Peter Monee	1a	2b	2c	0d	0e	0f
Isaac Monee	1a	0b	1c	0d	0e	0f
Abrm Monee	1a	4b	3c	0d	2e	0f

The volume of the Federal Census of 1790 for the State of Pennsylvania shows:

Berks County.						
Albany Township—						
Daniel Boutcher	4a	0b	3c	0d	0e	0f
Peter Broucher	1a	0b	0c	0d	0e	0f
Chris'n Braucher	2a	2b	4c	0d	0e	0f
Peter Spengler	2a	2b	4c	0d	0e	0f
Mich'l Reichllsderffer	1a	1b	7c	0d	0e	0f
Henry *do.*	1a	0b	2c	0d	0e	0f
Jno. *do.*	1a	3b	5c	0d	0e	0f
Henry, Jnr. *do.*	1a	2b	3c	0d	0e	0f
Mich'l. Hagenbuch	1a	1b	3c	0d	0e	0f
Braucher, Chris'n	3a	1b	4c	0d	0e	0f
Federolf, Jacob	2a	1b	5c	0d	0e	0f
York County.						
Berwick Township—						
Henry Slagle	3a	1b	5c	5d	7e	0f
Jacob Slagle	1a	1b	3c	2d	0e	0f
Daniel Slagel	3a	1b	3c	2d	0e	0f
Christopher Slagle	1a	1b	4c	0d	0e	0f
George Kleen (Klein)	2a	3b	3c	0d	0e	0f
Widow Slagle	2a	0b	5c	0d	0e	0f
Manchester Township—						
Christopher Slagle	1a	0b	2c	2d	0e	0f
Codorus Township—						
Aisten, Petter (Peter)	3a	0b	6c	2d	0e	0f

In connection with the Federal Census of 1790, in that for Virginia are printed the records of the State enumerators for the years 1782 to 1785.

Hampshire County (now in West Virginia):

1782 Jacob Slagle, a; 8 white persons and 3 blacks.

1784, Jacob Slagle, a; 10 white persons, one dwelling and one other building.

Shenandoah County:

1783, John Slagle, a; 10 white persons.

Monogalia County (now in West Virginia):

1782, Francis Burrell, a; six white persons.

Not any entries of either name HILLEARY or MONNETT appear, which fact is suggestive, showing *that these families had not yet left Maryland for Virginia.*

The two main branches of the Family, both of which finally settled in the State of Ohio, although the one became later the head of the Monnet families of the South, are connected by the records contained in two old family Bibles; hence, before considering other county records and the lines of emigration, the biblical records of the succeeding chapter are presented, which will serve at the same time both to elucidate the county records and to identify certain names henceforth the more frequently to appear herein.

XX.

TWO OLD BIBLES

S STATED in the prefatory part of this work, *i. e.*, "Raison D'Etre," two family records as contained in the two old Bibles which were the property of the two great pioneer preachers, REV. SAMUEL[4] MONETT and REV. JEREMIAH[5] CRABB MONNETT, were the *sine qua non* of the lineages appearing in General Division (B) "Genealogy" (*post*). Considering that the older members of the Family were little given to making written records of themselves, the care and thoughtfulness of these two second cousins representing two branches of the Family, having little intercourse with each other, first living in neighboring Counties of Ross and Pickaway, Ohio, then their separate ways diverging still farther, the one into Central Ohio and the other far into the Southland, their descendants to grow up altogether unmindful of their distant kin and that a common ancestor united them in a common bond of blood, become all the more remarkable and increase the debt of gratitude. In the one the simple record of "born of Isaac Monnett and Elizabeth, his wife," and in the other that of "son of William and Margaret Monett," were connecting links established in no other way, and without which the compiler would have wholly despaired.

First.

The Bible of REV. SAMUEL[4] MONETT is of New York print, "Published by Evert Duykinck, Smith & Forman, John Tiebout, G. & R. Watte and Websters & Skinners of Albany, George Long, Printer," and bears date of 1813 on the title page. At the head of an introduction entitled, "Preliminary Discourse," appears the signature "Sam'l Monett" in his own handwriting, and one can imagine his having used the good old Book many, many times, and that it was his "tower of strength." It is now in the possession of the writer and the following are true and exact copies of its entries, all of which prior to 1823 are in the handwriting of REV. SAMUEL[4] MONETT.

Copy of original family record as appears in old Bible of REV. SAMUEL[4] MONETT (1):

MARRIAGES.

SAM'L MONETT and MARY WAYLAND, daughter of JOHN and ROSANNA WAYLAND, were married on September 22nd, 1801. Tuesday.

(1) Mistakes in spelling, etc., preserved.

JOHN W. MONETT eldest son of the above, and CORNELIA JANE NEWMAN (daughter of GEORGE and CHARLOTTE NEWMAN) were married on Wednesday December 10th, 1828, by Rev'd Benj. M. Drake.

WILLIAM MONETT second son of the above and REBECCA E. GIBSON were married June 10th, 1832 in Warren Co., Mississippi by the Rev'd JOHN LANE.

JAMES MONETT, third son of the same, and LUCINDA CLARK of Chillicothe, Ohio, were married on Thursday 22nd of October 1829.

HENRY GOODLOE, and FRANCES ELIZA MONETT, were married at her brother's DR. WILLIAM MONETT'S in Warren Co., Miss. Nov'br 1832, Thursday, by the Rev'd Mr. GIBSON.

BIRTHS.

SAMUEL MONETT, son of WILLIAM and MARGARET MONETT, was born February ye 7th 1778.

MARY MONETT wife of the above, was born June 23rd, 1777 Madison County, Virginia.

1. JOHN WESLEY MONETT, son of SA'L and MARY MONETT was born April 5th, 1803, on Tuesday morning half after six O'clock, Madison County Virginia.

2. WILLIAM MONETT, son of the same, was born December 1st 1805 on Sunday morning at Ten O'clock. Staunton, Virginia.

3. JAMES MONETT, son of the same was born January 2nd, 1808 on Saturday half after Twelve O'clock Chillicothe, Ohio.

4. FANNY ELIZA MONETT, daughter of the same, was born May 16th, 1810, on Tuesday morning after two O'clock, Chillicothe.

5. THOMAS MONETT, son of the same, was born May 31st 1812, Sunday evening at seven O'clock, Chillicothe.

6. HESTER ANN R. MONETT, daughter of the same, was born May 2nd, 1814, on Monday evening at nine O'clock, Chillicothe.

7. SAMUEL MONETT son of the same was born November 25th, 1816 on Monday morning, 3 O'clock, Chillicothe, Ohio.

8. ISAAC MONETT, son of the same, was born April 26th, 1819, on Monday morning, half after 12 O'clock before day—a. m. Chillicothe.

9. EDWARD WAYLAND MONETT, son of the same was born Aug. 6th, eleven o'clock, p. m. 1821—In Washington, Mississippi.

CORNELIA JANE MONETT, wife of J. W. MONETT was born August 8th, 1813, A. D. in Natchez, Miss.

FRANCES AUGUSTA MONETT, daughter of JOHN W. & CORNELIA J. MONETT was born October the 28th, 1829 at 11 o'clock a. m. in Washington, Miss.

CHARLOTTE JOSEPHINE MONETT Second daughter of the same was born November 29th A. D. 1832 at five o'clock a. m. in Washington, Miss.

SAMUEL MONETT, son of J. W. and C. J. MONETT was born fryday Sept. 19th, at 4 o'clock a. m. 1834.

MARY GEORGIANA daughter of the same, was born April 19th at half past 4 o'clock a. m. 1836 in Washington.

ANN VIRGINNIA, daughter of the same was born Oct. 4 at 7, 1/2 o'cl; a. m. 1838 in Washington.

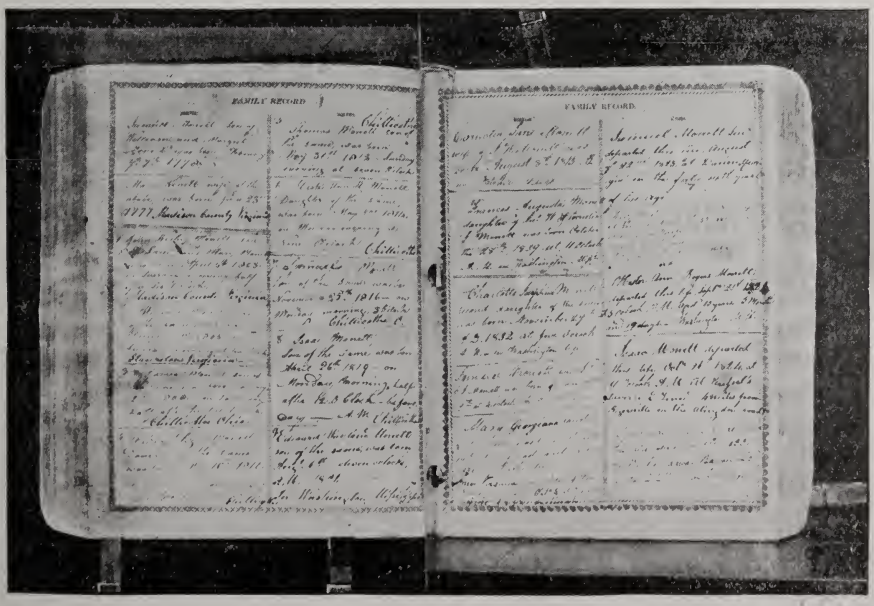
DEATHS.

SAMUEL MONETT, Senr. departed this life August ye 22nd 1823 at Darien, Georgia, in the forty-sixth year of his age.

MARY MONETT, consort of the above departed this life March the 23rd, 1851 at her son-in-law's in Woodford Co., Ky. in the seventy-fourth year of her age. Blessed are the dead who die in the Lord.

HESTER ANN ROGERS MONETT departed this life, Sept'br 21, 1824 at 5 o'clock p. m. aged 10 years, 5 months and 19 days. Washington, Miss.

ISAAC MONETT departed this life Oct. 26th, 1824 at 19 o'clock, a. m. at Russel's tavern E. Tenn'e 4 miles from Rogersville, on the Abingdon Road.



BIBLE OF REVEREND SAMUEL[4] MONETT
WITH ITS RECORDS

LIBRARY

THOMAS MONETT departed this life September 5th, 1833 on the Roundaway Bayou, La., in the 22nd year of his age.

FRANCES AUGUSTA MONETT departed this life August ....st, 1831, at 20 minutes past One O'clock in the morning (July 31) aged 1 year 9 months and 3 days.

SAMUEL MONETT, infant, died Sept'r 19th, about noon 1834 being only 8 hours old.

CHARLOTTE JOSEPHINE, daughter of J. W. & C. J. MONETTE, died August 23rd, 1835 half past 12 o'clock, p. m. aged 3 yr. 8 mo & 24 days.

MARY GEORGIANA, daughter of J. W. and C. J. MONETTE, died Sept. the 7th, 1839 in the fourth year of her age.

SAMUEL MONETT Junr departed this life September 20th, 1833 at Grand Gulf Claiborne Co., Miss In the 17 year of his age.

WILLIAM MONETT departed this life March 31st, 1834, in the forenoon at his farm in Warren County, Miss. He was killed by D. H. Baker in cold blood in the 29th year of his age.

EDWARD W. MONETT died December 31st 1835 Lexington, Ky. in the 15th year of his age.

JOHN W. MONETT died March 1st 1851, on his plantation in Louisiana.

MARY MONETT died March 23rd, 1851, at her son-in-law's in Woodford Co., Ky.

Second.

The other Bible, that of Rev. JEREMIAH[5] CRABB MONNETT is a similar Bible, though not quite so old. It is of the type in common use sixty and seventy years ago, and was the object of sacred reverence in the household, usually reposing in the choicest and most conspicuous position in the "front room" (parlor).

The Bible is now in possession of his grand-daughter, Mrs. Elsie[7] Monnett-Malcolm of Bucyrus, Ohio. The entries as made therein, and all those prior to 1864, in the handwriting of Rev. Jeremiah[5] Crabb Monnett, are true and exact copies thereof, as follows:

ABRAHAM MONNETT was born of ISAAC MONNETT and ELIZABETH his wife A. D. March 16 1748.

ANN MONNETT was born of WILLIAM HILLERY A. D., June 11th, 1748. "These were my honored Father & Mother, JEREMIAH MONNETT."

Rev. JEREMIAH MONNETT was born of ABRAHAM MONNETT and ANN his wife September 12th 1784. Died September 1st 1864.

ELSIE MONNETT daughter of JACOB SLAGLE & HANNAH his wife was born March 1st 1788. Died August 12 1868.

JACOB MONNETT was born of JEREMIAH MONNETT & ELSIE his wife March 18th 1806.

ISAAC MONNETT was born of JEREMIAH MONNETT & ELSIE MONNETT his wife November 16th 1807 Died Feby 22d 1894.

THOMAS MONNETT was born of JEREMIAH & ELSIE MONNETT his wife September 30th 1809.

ABRAHAM MONNETT was born of JEREMIAH and ELSIE MONNETT his wife Oct 12th 1811. Died March 19th 1880.

ELSIE MONNETT was born of JEREMIAH and ELSIE MONNETT his wife Oct 13 1813. Died March 22nd 1863.

MARGARET MONNETT was born of JEREMIAH and ELSIE MONNETT his wife July 11th A. D. 1816.

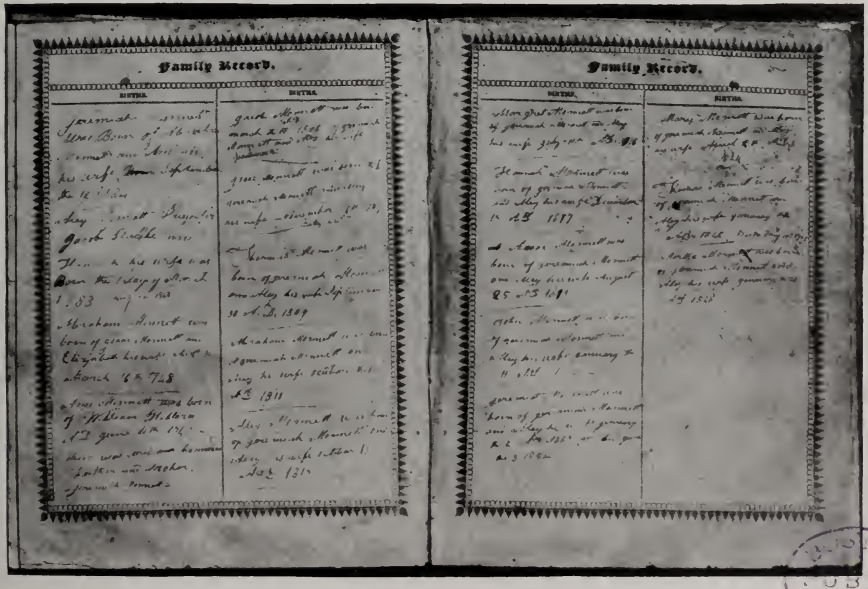
HANNAH MONNETT was born of JEREMIAH and ELSIE MONNETT his wife December 13th 1817. Died April 15th 1880.

ANN MONNETT was born of JEREMIAH and ELSIE MONNETT his wife August 25th 1819.

JOHN MONNETT was born of JEREMIAH and ELSIE MONNETTE his wife January 11th A. D. 1820. Died June 1st 1888.

JEREMIAH MONNETTE was born of Jeremiah and ELSIE MONNETT his wife January 2nd A. D. 1823. Died June 3d 1852.

MARY MONNETT was born of JEREMIAH and ELSIE MONNETT his wife April 2d 1824. Died 1889 Oct 28.



BIBLE OF REVEREND JEREMIAH[5] CRABB MONNETT
WITH ITS RECORDS

PUBLIC LIBRARY

THOMAS J. MONNETT was born of JEREMIAH and ELSIE MONNETT his wife January 16th A. D. 1826. Died May 10th 1901.

MARTHA MONNETT was born of JEREMIAH and ELSIE MONNETT his wife January 21st A. D. 1828. Died Feby 27th 1904.

XXI.

EMIGRATION WESTWARD FROM CALVERT COUNTY, MARYLAND

First

ENERAL. Keeping in mind the first settlement of Isaac[1] Monnett in Calvert County, Maryland, and the continuous identification of the Family with that County from 1690 until the present time, more than two hundred years, it may be considered that all lines of emigration following the general direction of the entire tide of emigration as taken by branches of the Monnet Family must likewise have been westward. No record of a Monnet has been found in either Pennsylvania or New Jersey. The Manee settlement in New York has been sufficiently explained in a preceding chapter (*ante,* p. 206). It would have been contrary to all established lines of movement for the Monnets to have gone north, east or even south down the coast from Calvert County. It is true they naturally radiated from Calvert as a center in the Maryland Colony and, as has been shown, we find traces in the neighboring colonies, but two courses to the west were taken from Calvert, one along the old "Braddock Road," which became the great highway through the forests of Maryland to old Fort Cumberland and vicinity, and the other across the Potomac into the central and western counties of Colonial Virginia. The settlements of the latter will be considered first, as the former is a topic more naturally by itself.

Second.

Traditions, unsupported. The descendants of WILLIAM,[3] grandson of ISAAC[1] MONNETT, the emigrant, went into Virginia. There can be no question of that, as records conclusively show REV. SAMUEL[4] MONETT in Western Virginia about 1800.

The tradition is two-fold, and somehow will not down, that ABRAHAM,[4] great-grandson of ISAAC[1] MONNETT, also went into Virginia (which is in part established); one that he settled in Westmoreland County, Virginia, and the other that he lived a number of years in Augusta County, Virginia, now Rockbridge, in the vicinity of the "Natural Bridge." As to the former account, the following supports it: "The earliest record of accurate data of the Crawford and Marion Counties branch of the family is of ISAAC MONNETT (father of ABRA-

HAM), born about 1726 in *Westmoreland County,* Maryland (typographical error for Virginia), where there is still an old homestead by that name, etc." (1)

A conference with the author of this statement discloses its pertinacity as he obtained it from his father (grandson of ABRAHAM[4]) (*supra*), and others. It is also claimed that a brother of his father, ABRAHAM[6] MONNETT, b. 1811, was born in Westmoreland County, which is vigorously asserted by a daughter of the latter still living, Mrs. Amina Jane Monnett-Tobias. Again, another relative, Isaac Slagle, claimed to have "shot ducks for a past-time in his youth" on Chesapeake Bay. But, withal, absolutely no trace, civil record, or homestead, has been found of a Monnett in Westmoreland County, Virginia. A slight clew is to be found in the *Virginia Historical Magazine* (Vol. X, p. 230), giving a list of slave owners of Westmoreland County in 1782, among which appears the name "Charles Monie."

Third.

However, a record appears in the neighboring County of Essex, but like the wind, "no one knoweth whither it cometh or whither it goeth," and it must stand alone and unconnected:

"Leroy Davis and Rosy His wife to Joseph Monnet, Deed dated Sept. 16, 1799, conveys, in consideration of $45.00 a lot of land in Tappahannock, Essex county, Virginia, Recorded in the Clerk's office of Essex county Court January 20th, 1800, in deed book No. 35, page 173.

A True Abstract,
Teste:
(Signed) A. Southwarth Clerk."
Office of
The Circuit Court of Essex County.
Tappahannock, Va., Jany. 16, 1907.

Again, in the *Virginia Historical Magazine* (*supra*) may be seen some "Virginia Gleanings in England," containing a will of William Beard, Dec. 20, 1636, referring to Lawrence Mones, as being at Jamestown, Virginia. This is likewise without further elucidation.

Then, the *New England Historical Genealogical Register* (Vol. 8, p. 41) mentions a Capt. Peter Monatt, both London and Yorktown, Virginia, in 1753. Similar comment suffices.

Fourth.

Yet the foundation of actual record is found in the "Minutes of the Annual Conference of the Methodist Episcopal Church for the years 1773-1828," concerning REV. SAMUEL[4] MONETT (Extracts):

REV. SAMUEL[4] MONETT

"Admitted on trial in the year 1800. (p. 89). Stationed at Bedford, Va. in 1800, with Humphrey Wood, congregation there numbering 440 whites and 147 colored. (pp. 92-93.)

(1) *Centennial Biographical History Crawford County, Ohio,* 1902, p. 832.

Included in the list of those who remain on trial for the year 1801. (p. 95.)

Stationed at Orange, Va., with William Hubbard for the year 1801, the congregation there numbering 452 whites and 29 colored. (p. 99.)

In the year 1804 was admitted into full connection, made deacon, his name starred, showing that in this year he was ordained, stationed at Winchester, Va., in the Alexandria District of the Baltimore Conference, with Henry Smith. (pp. 114-115-118-120.)

In the year 1805 his name is among those of the Baltimore Conference "who have located this year through bodily weakness or family concern." (p. 125.)

In a *History of the Methodist Episcopal Church,* by Nathan Bangs (N. Y. 1839), an appendix, p. 421, contains an alphabetical list of all preachers who had been received into full connection to the year 1814, including those who came from Europe and returned, with certain statistics. Among the names appear certain ones in whom the Family are interested, namely:

Numbers	Received	Names	Located
175	1810	John W. Bond	
475	1776	James Foster,	1779
480	1780	Thomas Foster,	1792
900	1779	James Morris,	1785
960	1800	MUNNET, SAMUEL,	1805
995	1809	Morris, James,	1814
1395	1776	Tatum, Isham,	1781

The following records from Madison County, Virginia, are vital to the general course of this work, and, without doubt, will be appreciated by all descendants of REV. SAMUEL[4] MONETT, *et al.*:

Marriage of SAMUEL MONETT and Mary Wayland.

"Virginia: In Madison County Clerk's office, Sept. 22, 1801.

Know all men by these presents, that We SAMUEL MONNETTE & Francis Tully are held and firmly bound unto James Munroe, Governor of Virginia, in the full and just sum of one hundred & fifty dollars, to which payment well and truly to be made, to the said Governor or his successors, we bind ourselves, our and each of our heirs, executors and administrators jointly and severally, firmly by these presents, sealed with our seals, and dated this 22nd day of September 1801.

The condition of the above obligation is such, that whereas there is a marriage shortly intended to be solemnized between SAMUEL MONNETTE and Mary Wayland (daughter of John Wayland Jr.) of this County—now if there be no lawful cause to object the said marriage, then the above obligation to be void otherwise to remain in full force and virtue.

Signed sealed and delivered in the presence of — SAM'L MONETT Seal; Francis Tully Seal

Teste
John Walker Clerk

I solemnized the wrights of matrimony between SAMUEL MONNETT and Mary Wayland the 22nd day of September 1801.

Isham Tatum.

A Copy—Teste
G. H. Taylor
Clerk."

Bond of SAMUEL MONETT.

"Know all men by these presents that we SAMUEL MONETT, John Wayland Junr & Danl Field are held & jointly bound unto John Page Esquire Governor of the Commonwealth of Virginia and his successors in the penal sum of Five hundred pounds current money of Virginia to be paid to the said Governor or his successors, which payment well and truly to be made, we bind ourselves, our and each of our heirs, executors & administrators, jointly and severally firmly by these presents, sealed with our seals and dated this 23rd day of December 1802.

The condition of the above obligation is such that whereas the above bound SAMUEL MONETT, having produced to the Court of Madison County a Certificate of his ordination &c agreeable to an Act of Assembly passed in October 1794 entitled an Act to regulate the solemnization of Marriage, now if the said SAMUEL MONETT shall well and truly perform the trust agreeable to the said act, then the above obligation to be void, otherwise to remain in full force and virtue.

Signed seal'd & delivered in	SAMUEL MONETT	Seal
the presence of the Court.	John Wayland Junr	Seal
	Daniel Field	Seal

At a Court held for Madison County Thursday the 23d day of Decr 1802. This bond was acknowledged and ordered to be recorded.

Teste.
Jno. Walker Jr. C. M. C.
A Copy Teste
G. H. Taylor
Clerk."

Deed of SAMUEL MONETT.

"This Indenture made the first day of March in the year of our Lord, eighteen hundred & five. Between SAMUEL MONETT & Mary his wife of the County of Madison, and State of Virginia of the one part and John Fishback of the County & State aforesaid of the other part. Witnesseth that the sd. SAMUEL MONETT & Mary his wife for and in consideration of the sum of One hundred pounds to him the sd SAMUEL MONETT paid in hand, the receipt whereof is hereby acknowledged, hath granted bargained & sold & by these presents, doth grant bargain and sell unto the said John Fishback a certain tract of land containing by estimation four acres be the same more or less, situate lying & being in the aforesaid County of Madison and bounded as follows, Viz. Beginning at a small pile of stones in John Waylands plantation thence S 76 W 36 poles to a hickory & large red oak (this corner by mistake was a few poles into Charles Majors land, therefore this Deed shall not for these sd few poles) thence S 14 E 30 poles to two white oaks on the North side of a ridge thence N 44 E 40 poles to two Maypoles below the spring thence N 14 W 9 poles to the beginning, together with all houses, building orchards, gardens fences woods & underwoods, water & water courses & all the estate right title interest profit claims and demand & whatever the sd SAMUEL MONETT & Mary in & to the premises aforesaid and every part and parcel thereof, To have and to hold the land & premises aforesaid with its appurtenances to the sd John Fishbock his heirs &c forever & to no other use intent or purpose whatsoever, & that the sd Samuel Monett & Mary his wife for themselves, their heirs &c do warrant and forever defend the land & premises aforesaid unto the sd John Fishbock his heirs &c forever free from the claim or claims of any person or persons whatsoever. In witness whereof the sd Samuel Monett & Mary his wife have interchangably fixed

their hands and seals the day and month and year first above written.

SAMUEL MONETT Seal
her
Mary X Monett Seal
mark

Signed Sealed and delivered
in the presence of us
Mathew Morquep.
John Clore.
Joel Wayland.

A Copy Teste
G. H. Taylor
Clerk."

Other Virginia records appear in old Hampshire County (now West Virginia), but they are so vitally connected with the settlement in Allegany County (Maryland), Cumberland and vicinity that they will be reserved for discussion under that head (see *post*).

Fifth.

But in connection with the marriage record of Rev. SAMUEL[4] MONETT (*supra*), the ancestry of his wife, Mary Wayland, in part, appears from the following supplementary account, *in re*

The Wayland-Wilhoit Families.

WAYLAND, WEYLAND, WIELAND. The Spotsylvania (Virginia) records show that on Nov. 4, 1729, Thomas Weyland proved his importation into this country. He made oath that he brought with him his wife (name not given) and two children, Jacob and Katherine. In Orange County, which was cut off from Spotsylvania in 1733, Thomas Wieland, blacksmith, in 1737 sold land to Michael Smith. In 1748, in the same county, Thomas Wayland, blacksmith, sold to Adam Gaar.

Katherine Weyland, daughter of Thomas Weyland, married Jacob Broil, son of John and Wisula Broil. Jacob Broil died in Culpeper County, Virginia, in 1763, leaving will in which he mentions wife Catharine; sons Adam, Nicholas, Cyrus, Jacob, Peter, Michael, John Zacharias and Matthias; and daughters Catharine Weyland, Elizabeth Wilhite and Mary.

Most of these children left large families. Zacharias Broil, or Broyles, married in about 1767 Delila Clore, daughter of Peter and Barbara Yager Clore and they had Benjamin, Nimrod, Zacharias, Elizabeth, Solomon, Susanna, Rhoda, Judith, Barbara, Anna and Thomas Broyles. Rhoda, daughter of Zacharias and Delila Clore Broyles married first Lewis Wayman by whom she had Julia, Emma, and Kirtley Wayman. She married next John Pringle, son of —— Pringle and Rebecca Simpson of Henry County, Kentucky. By him she had Delila, Mildred and John Pringle.

Mildred, daughter of John and Rhoda Broyles Pringle, married in Daviess County, Ind., in 1833, to Moses Robertson, son of Michael and Mary Cawood Robertson. They had Thomas, Rhoda, John Pringle, Mary Ann, William H., and Lewis Cawood Robertson.

Mary Ann Robertson, born 1841, daughter of Moses and Mildred Pringle Robertson married (first) Henry Bicknell and had Elmer,

Willis and John Henry Bicknell. She married, next, John Lawson Keith, born 1834, son of Henry and Susan Lawson Keith and they had Lulu, Cyrus, Arthur, Leslie (born April 25, 1874), Faith, Isum, Milo and Cecil Keith.

Arthur Leslie Keith, son of John Lawson and Mary Robertson Keith, married in 1900 to Mabelle Harding Homerick of Nebraska City, Nebraska, daughter of Charles Frederick and Eliza Hughes Homerick. Children, James Lawson Keith, born May 28, 1905, died Aug. 16, 1906, and Arthur Leslie, born Aug. 29, 1907.

Returning to Catharine, daughter of Jacob and Catharine Wayland Broil, who married John Wayland, probably her cousin, before 1761: It is not certain how he connected with the original Thomas, but was probably his grandson.

Jacob Wayland, son of the emigrant Thomas, may have had a family, but if so we have no trace of them. In fact, no mention of Jacob is found aside from the importation paper of Thomas Weyland.

In 1750 one Adam Wayland appears in the church records of the old Hebron (German Lutheran) Church near the present site of Madison, Virginia. At that time he was married to Elizabeth, daughter of Belthasar and Ann Margaret Blankenbaker. Balthasar Blankenbaker came to America in 1717 and died in 1774. Adam Wayland married a second time about 1776 and died about 1781. It is not known how this Adam connected with the emigrant, Thomas, but he was probably either his son or grandson.

His son (by first wife), John Wayland, married Rosa Wilhoit (Wielheit, Wilhite and otherwise) about 1776. They had Mary, who married SAMUEL MONETT in Madison County, Virginia, in 1801; Rosanna, William, Elizabeth, Simeon Bluford, Fanny, Nancy, John Wesley (and Ann?).

Rosa Wilhoit, who married John Wayland, was the daughter of John Wilhoit by his wife, Margaret Weaver or Weber. John Wilhoit was the son of Michael Willheit, who died in Orange County, Virginia, in 1746, leaving wife, Mary, and sons Tobias, John, Adam, Philip, Matthias, and daughter Eva, married to Nicholas Holt. The Wilhoits were in Virginia as early as 1728.

The parentage of Margaret Weaver, who married John Wilhoit, is not known. Peter Weaver was in this German Colony from early date and may have been her father (1).

Sixth.

This brings the subject of emigration to the most important point, namely, "Cumberland, Maryland, and Vicinity," that is, from Calvert, via Prince George, Frederick and Washington Counties, whose records have been presented (*ante*).

(1) The compiler is indebted to Mr. Arthur Leslie Keith of Salina, Kansas, for the foregoing account, which is inserted as far as his own lineage, as he is a subscriber to this compilation, and also for its relevancy in the main points.

XXII.

CUMBERLAND, MARYLAND, AND VICINITY

First.

ENERAL. The settlement, about 1790, of the Monnet Family and that of JACOB[3] SLAGLE (previously) and of WILLIAM[3] HILLARY, each of the latter so closely allied with one branch of the former, in the vicinity of Cumberland, Maryland, both on the Virginia side of the Potomac in Hampshire County (now West Virginia), and on the Maryland side of the Potomac in Allegany County, Maryland, and the large relationship participating in local affairs there at the opening of the Nineteenth Century, require that these locations be treated together. The line of emigration is historically true, as the movement had been west from Calvert County through either Virginia or Maryland.

Second.

Historical and descriptive.

(a) Hampshire County, West Virginia (before 1863, Virginia).

Both because of its genealogical and historical importance in connection with the Monnet families every scrap of history concerning old Hampshire County, Virginia, now included within the State of West Virginia and subdivided into Hampshire and Mineral Counties, has been sought out and presented here.

To Lewis, in his *"History of West Virginia,"* we are indebted for the following (p. 486):

> "Hampshire is by twenty-five years the oldest county in the State. Frederick County was formed from Orange in 1738, and included all the territory lying north of Augusta and south of the Potomac river. In 1754, it was enacted by the Lieutenant-Governor, Council and Burgesses, "That on the first day of May next ensuing, all that part of the county of Augusta which lies within the bounds of the Northern Neck be added to and made part of the county of Frederick, and that said part of the county of Frederick so to be added to, shall, from and immediately after the said first day of May, the said county of Frederick and the said part of the county of Augusta so to be added to and made a part of the county of Frederick, as aforesaid, be divided into two counties; and that all that part thereof lying to the westward of the ridge of mountains commonly called and known by the names of Great North and Cape Capon mountains and Warm Spring mountains extending to Potomac river, be one distinct county, to be called and known by the name

ALLEGHANY
Cumberland
MORG
MINERAL
Keyser
Piedmont
Romney
HAMPSHIRE
FREDERI
Inkerman
Modrefield
Fabius
Old Fields
Williamsport
Petersburg
Mountain Home
Bakers
Cacon Iron Works
Van Buren
Patterson's Depot
Green Spr.
Alaska
Springfield
Jersey Mountain
Higginsville
Slanesville
Pleasant Dale
Hanging Rock
Black Rock
Martin
Laurel Dale
Harmonsville
Purgitsville
Smith's Gap
Wardensville
Hanging Rock Mt.
Fisher's Hill
Cold Stream
Paw Paw
Chocolocko
Unger's Store
Forks of Capon
Bloomery
Acorn Hill
Junction
Hayfield
Concord
Yellow Spring
Mountain
Falls
Capon Springs
Mt. Carmel
Wheatfield
Ridge
Mellon Run
Sedan
Dillon Run
Mill Branch
Ridge
Lehmansville
Shaw
Headsville
Antioch
Knobley
Pendleton
Storm
Ore Bank
Rockland
Mountain Home
Fisher's Hill
Strasburg
Atkinsville
Dr. Park
Swanton
Amont
Fort
Pekin
Rawlings
Brady
Maple Grove
Mt. Storm
Ridge
Mill
Run
Spring
Valley
Mill
Mill
Mill

of Hampshire; and all that other part thereof, lying to the eastward of the said ridge of mountains, be one distinct county and retain the name of Frederick." It will be observed that the western boundary is not defined. It was not necessary, for the country extended to the "utmost parts of Virginia," which were bounded west and northwest by the Great Lakes and Mississippi river.

At the time of its organization its settled portion lay within the Northern Neck, the Royal Grant of which was vested in Lord Fairfax, and the county owes its name to an incident related in Kercheval's "*History of the Valley.*" "Lord Fairfax happening to be at Winchester, one day observed a drove of very fine hogs, and inquired where they were from. He was told that they were raised in the South Branch Valley; upon which he remarked that when a new county should be formed to the west of Frederick to include the South Branch Valley, it should be called for Hampshire county in England, so celebrated for its fine hogs."

Owing to the continuation of the French and Indian War, the county was not organized until 1757, when the court convened, the presiding justice being the Right Honorable Thomas Bryan Martin, a nephew of Lord Fairfax. The present area is 630 square miles.

Romney, the county seat and oldest town in the State, was laid out in November, 1762, by Lord Fairfax, who named it "Romney" after the town of that name in England, one of the Cinque Ports on the English Channel. It, together with Hastings, Hythe, Dover and Sandwich, received peculiar privileges on condition of furnishing ships in time of war.

And, (p. 730):

"Mineral County was formed from Hampshire, by act of February 1, 1866, and named from the vast mineral resources within its limits. Ridgeley is now the county seat.

Piedmont, "Foot of the Mountain," was laid out by the New Creek Company and Owen D. Downey, and incorporated by act of the Legislature, February 20, 1856.

In the same connection, an account of several land grants and conveyances is given in the succeeding pages, in which the name of Lord Fairfax frequently appears: As the present method of land conveyancing is so different from that in Colonial days, some explanation on this point is necessary, and what applied with reference to these Fairfax grants in old Frederick County, Virginia, immediately adjoining Hampshire on the east, was equally true of old Hampshire County:

"For the bettter understanding of the situation of matters (especially in regard to land titles) in Frederick County at the time of the organization, an account of what is known as the "Fairfax Grant" will be in place at this juncture, for Frederick County, it will be remembered, then, and until 1772, comprised the entire section known as the Lower Shenandoah Valley, the famous Northern Neck of Virginia.

For many years succeeding the settlement at Jamestown grants or charters were made to persons in England, generally favorites of the sovereigns, for tracts of land in the New World, and among those so granted was one that was afterward known as the tract of the Northern Neck of Virginia, the history of which is as follows: At or about the beginning of the reign of Charles the Second, whose father Charles the First was beheaded by order of Cromwell in 1649, a party of gentlemen applied for a grant to the tract named and their desires were acceded to, and to confirm the same the grant was re-issued and made more explicit in the twenty-first year of the

same monarch, Charles II. The parties receiving this princely gift were "Ralph, Lord Hopton; Henry, Earl of St. Albans, by the then name of Henry, Lord Jermyn; John, Lord Culpepper; John, Lord Berkeley, of Stratton, by the name of Sir John Berkeley; Sir William Morton, one of the Justices of the Court of King's Bench, by the then name of Sir William Morton; Sir Dudley Wyatt; and Thomas Culpepper."

They were given as the record states, "their heirs and assigns forever, all that entire tract, territory, or parcel of land situate, lying, and being in America, and bounded within the head of the rivers Rappahannock and Quiriough or Patomack rivers, the course of said rivers as they are commonly called and known by the inhabitants, and description of those parts, and Chespeak bay, together with the rivers themselves, and all the islands within the banks of those rivers, and all wood, underwood, timber, trees, streams, creeks, mines, &c., &c.

The above named grantees in the course of time having either died or sold their interests, the property passed into the possession of Henry, Earl of St. Albans; John, Lord Berkeley; Sir William Morton, and John Tretheway, and these gentlemen, in turn conveyed their rights in the grant to Thomas, Lord Culpepper, eldest son and heir of John, Lord Culpepper. Now this "Thomas, Lord Culpepper" had an only daughter who married the young "Thomas, Lord Fairfax, Baron of Cameron, in that part of Great Britain called Scotland," and the old gentleman (Culpepper) having died, left the young Lord Fairfax in possession of the richest tract of land on this continent. Thus it was that came about the term "Fairfax Grant," but it was not a Fairfax grant, simply an inheritance by marriage, yet one that held just the same, and the son of that Lord Fairfax not only got all out of the land that he could, but tried to get more, as will be shown further along.

It is thought, and with good reason, that the original grant only contemplated the section of country in the Neck east of the Blue Ridge mountains, as the slender geographical knowledge of this continent and its vastness led all to suppose that the rivers Rappahannock and Potomac had their head-waters in the Blue Ridge; but a few thousand square miles of land did not make any difference to a king when he was giving away farms, that cost him nothing, to his friends, and it is altogether probable that if Lord Hopton *et al.* had requested that the grant should extend from the Chesapeake to sundown the generous monarch would have so "nominated it in the bond." But Lord Fairfax, who had an eye to business, discovering that the Potomac headed in the Alleghany mountains, went to England and instituted suit for extending his grant to the head spring of the Potomac, and his suit being successful, with certain conditions, it gave him what are now Page, Shenandoah, Warren, Clarke, Frederick, Berkeley, Jefferson, Morgan, Hardy and Hampshire counties, in addition to the section east of the Ridge known as Lancaster, Northumberland, Richmond, Westmoreland, Strafford, King George, Prince William, Fairfax, Culpepper and Madison. The "certain conditions" mentioned were that the extension of the grant should not interfere with any grants made by the General Assembly of Virginia, and confirmed by the Crown, for that body had already granted to various parties large tracts of land in the Valley, which confirms the idea that it was generally the impression that the grant of Charles II only included the section as above stated east of the Ridge. Notwithstanding this stipulation of the Court of King's Bench, Fairfax endeavored to dispossess those who held land through the colonial government, and especially did he fight in the courts the claim of one of the first settlers of this section.

From the date of Spotwood's expedition till 1725 there is no record of any attempt to make a settlement in the Shenandoah

> Valley, and even then it was not made from the direction of the seat of the colonial government, that is, from the eastward; but instead, the fame of the great Virginia Valley, for its splendid land, fine water courses, and beautiful mountains, attracted the attention of some thrifty Germans who had settled in Pennsylvania, along the Susquehanna, and in York and Lancaster Counties. A number of these people moved southward, through Maryland, and crossed the river a few miles above where now is Harper's Ferry, settling along the Cohongoruton (Potomac) from the junction of that stream with the Gerando (Shenandoah), westward for ten or fifteen miles. These Germans were undoubtedly the first persons to make a permanent settlement in the Valley of Virginia, and they founded a village in their midst about 1726 or 1727, calling it New Mecklenburg, in honor of that portion of their fatherland from which they had emigrated to America. The names of most of these Germans may be found to-day in the northern portion of Jefferson County, and belonging to many of the oldest and most respectable families of that section."

Hampshire is mountainous, possessed of high hills or clifts, deep and narrow valleys, interspersed with some fertile slopes and "bottoms" land. Beautiful to the highest degree in scenic and panoramic adornment, it is not difficult to understand why a westward emigrant should tarry there, if "only for a season."

(b). Allegany County and Cumberland, Maryland. (1).

This is the site of old *Fort Cumberland* and the line of the old "Braddock Road." One of the most historic places of Maryland, the scene of many colonial and Revolutionary events, and the meeting place of the pioneers of the continuous movement, Westward Ho! it marks definite and important genealogical items and family history.

Third.

A "stern chase" and its results. In the preface, "Raison D' Etre," it was stated that neither record nor any living member of the Family were able definitely to fasten the Maryland and Virginia locations beyond a universal tradition that one branch had lived "in sight of Knobley Mountain," etc. This scent seemed easy to follow, but alas! for preconceptions. It was a long, difficult and baffling search. Knobley Mountain is to be found on no topographical map of either Virginia or Maryland. The proper department for such statistics in either state apparently knew of no mountain of that name. A search by counties begun at the wrong end of each state progressed far without results. Unfortunately, it was overlooked that while the Monnetts "came from Virginia about 1800," what was then Virginia became a part of the

(1) In addition to the authorities already noted upon Maryland History, namely: Scharff, McSherry, Neill, *et al.*, of this particular vicinity two invaluable books should be consulted: *History of Cumberland, including Fort Cumberland, Battle of Fort Necessity, Braddock's Expedition, etc.*, (one volume) by Lowdermilk (Washington, 1878) and *Washington and the West*, by Archer B. Hulbert, (New York, 1905).

present State of West Virginia in 1863. It seemed too bad, almost, "to give up" when it occurred to the writer, after spending about six months on this point, to hunt for a town or village by the name "Knobley." None appeared in either Maryland or Virginia. Then it first came to mind to consider West Virginia, when it was discovered that Knobley was a village in Mineral County, West Virginia, formerly part of Hampshire County, Virginia. A letter soon brought the good word, in answer to an inquiry, that "Knobley Mountain" was not far distant from the village and that a family by the name of Monnette was still living in the vicinity. This was the entering wedge to all the succeeding record information, which abundantly confirmed the more important traditions.

Fourth.

Some traditions and facts. And as the traditions, commingled with known fact, are intensely interesting, a few are related here. Mrs. Sarah (Rexroth) Monnett, to whom much credit is due for kind and valuable assistance, and who has been an enthusiastic Monnett though not of the blood, offers several items obtained from her husband and others:

"In speaking of the early Monnetts, 'they seem to have been a people who left few or no records.' I have often thought of it and it seems to me we are all more indebted to Rev. Jeremiah Monnett than any other single one of them I know of. Some confusion is mentioned about their coming from Virginia and Maryland. I believe the distinction is that the Monnetts came from the former and the Slagles (Schlagel) from the latter state. The Slagles lived in or near Cumberland and I remember on the occasion of a visit to Jacob Slagle in his long illness and who died about six years ago (1900),—he told me there were nine girls in the Slagle family of whom Aunt Aley (Elsie) wife of Jeremiah Monnett was one. It seems he was something of a boy before his father's family came to Ohio and remembered many things about the old home. I recall that he said several of the Slagle girls, after marriage, lived on opposite sides of the Potomac and when the water was low would run down the river banks and visit with each other on either side of the stream. He also told me of a Monnett who in an encounter with an Indian south of Columbus, Ohio, was killed by the Indian. This Monnett was a relative of Mr. Slagle, but he did not know in what way.

"Mr. Monnett, my husband, told me of an uncle, a certain Captain Pierce, husband of one of his mother's sisters, who was a revolutionary soldier and who, on being captured by the British and allowed to send some clothing home to his wife, concealed a gold watch in the toe of a boot. What the fate of Captain Pierce was he did not remember. It was also a pleasant tradition in the family that General George Washington visited one or more times at the home of Jacob Slagle and during one of these visits took little Aley upon his knee. Jacob Slagle lived in a substantial brick house, built prior to or during the revolutionary war, in or near the city of Cumberland, Md. I think he must have been a man of prominence and large wealth; considerable of it no doubt consisted of slaves with several of whom the daughter, Aley, in addition to other gifts, was endowed upon the occasion of her marriage with Jeremiah Monnett. Incidents of the marriage day were the elegant gown (for that day) of silk or satin with long train carried by a bright

negro page and at the wedding feast a good sized whole roast pig was served and in lieu of the conventional ear of corn a bright red apple put in the pig's mouth. Ephraim Braucher Monnett told me that he often heard it said that upon removing from Virginia to Ohio his grandmother, Aley, made the trip on horseback, carrying her youngest child, Aunt Elsie Monnett-Gillespie, in her arms."

Mr. John Saylor, whose mother was a Monnett, and his sister, Mrs. Ann Warren, are representatives of the oldest living generation of the family, the former being of the age of 79 years and the latter of the age of 88 years. The account of Ann Warren should be read as she recites it in her affidavit, inserted elsewhere (*ante*, p. 425), since it has an entertaining relation to the matters here presented as well. But to the vivid recollections of Mr. Saylor the writer has been greatly indebted. Most fortunately has his life been spared to aid in making a permanent record of the Family. He gives the following interesting information:

"If I remember by mother's (Elizabeth Monnett-Saylor) account correctly, the forefathers of the Monnett families were from France, coming to the new Continent, as it then was. Some descendants settled in Virginia, near the Maryland line, about six miles from Ft. Cumberland. About the year 1798, they, with other emigrants, loaded their wagons with their household goods, mainly women and children, and started on their journey westward, with horses and cows following. My mother was then six years old; she and grandmother Monnett caring for the milk, filling in the morning a large glass bottle, holding over a gallon, hung from wagon or saddle, and by night-time, it would contain about a pound of nice butter. I now have it, to hand down to posterity. Thus equipped, with very poor roads or none at all, they crossed the Allegheny Mountains, then travelled pioneer-like toward the setting sun, to the great Northwest Territory, part of which became the State of Ohio in 1802, etc. * * *

"Both my grandfathers, Saylor and Abraham Monnett, were in the Revolutionary War; but my Uncle Isaac was not in actual service as a soldier. I well remember of hearing my mother say how scarce help was during that time, all the able-bodied men being in the army, leaving all the business at home to devolve on the old, infirm men, women and children. My Uncle Isaac at that time was an active, willing lad, large enough, with some help, to put a sack of corn or wheat on a horse and go to the mill or market with it, besides being very industrious at home, making himself useful whenever need be."

Mrs. Elizabeth Jane (Caldwell) Calhoun, whose grandfather was an ISAAC[5] MONNETT, undoubtedly the first Monnett in Ohio, who came to Ross County, in 1798, is also still living, at the age of 81 years, an intelligent and entertaining old lady of that splendid type of womanhood, pious, honest, sincere, loyal and patriotic, who fitly represents in her attributes of mind and heart her Huguenot ancestry. Again, to her excellent memory, careful preservation of old letters, newspapers, etc., are owing many lines of information otherwise forever closed. She says:

"I cannot go farther back than my great grandfather, Abraham, but think that his father was Isaac Monnett, as my grandfather's name was the same, as well as a son of the latter.

"As to where the Monnetts lived before coming to Ohio, my impression is that they lived somewhere near the state lines of Virginia and Maryland."

Francis Burrill Slagle, easily the "grand old man" of the Slagle branch, and highly honored throughout the Monnett Family, now of the age of 86 years, is still living. To him, again, belongs our gratitude for his recollections concerning both the Slagles and Monnetts and for the careful keeping of his mother's (Margaret Monnett) Bible, containing the Family record, (quoted elsewhere, *post*). He related to the author that his grandfather and grandmother were Jacob[3] and Hannah Slagle.

He remembered having seen or heard of the following children of the latter: John Slagle, who lived and died close to West Union, either Kentucky or Ohio; Joseph Slagle, his own father; Jacob Slagle, who was killed by the Indians near Columbus; Elizabeth, who married a Pierce; Ann, who married Thomas Monnett; Aley, who married Rev. Jeremiah Monnett; Priscilla, who married John O'Harrow; and Anistitia, who married Thomas Edminston.

He often heard his father speak of Virginia, and said that the early Slagles lived in Hampshire County, seven miles from Fort Cumberland. His son Robert, who was present, interrupted and said "Shenandoah Valley."

Mervin[7] Jeremiah Monnette, father of the writer, often discussed with his father, Abraham[6] Monnett, many of the incidents of early pioneer life, and particularly the emigration to Ohio. He says beyond doubt the Ohio Monnetts all came from Maryland and Virginia, and not far from Cumberland, Maryland.

With these crowding traditions, interspersed with realities, it was most pleasurable to find their substantiation in civil records and to unfold the "story of ancestry" from the time of *finding* "Knobley Mountain," and a fine view of the latter from the site of the log dwelling house of Abraham[4] Monnett in old Hampshire County, Virginia, is later presented, as continuing the order of discovery, and a most appropriate illumination of the records themselves.

Fifth.

Records in Hampshire County, Virginia. These come under three heads, as the three families settled contiguous to each other, namely: (a) SLAGLE, (b) HILLARY and (c) MONNETT.

(a) SLAGLE: As the records of the Land Office at Richmond, Virginia, relate to land in the several original counties of the State, a deed there upon record will be first presented in its entirety for the two-fold reason of its interest historically and of its evidence of the location of the

KNOBLEY MOUNTAIN (IN THE BACKGROUND), OLD HAMPSHIRE COUNTY, VIRGINIA

(VIEW TAKEN WITH CAMERA STATIONED ON SITE OF ABRAHAM[4] MONNETT HOMESTEAD)

JACOB[3] SLAGLE "Mansion." Recorded (in Book "S"—Page 147), as follows:

"THE RIGHT HONOURABLE THOMAS LORD FAIRFAX, Baron of Cameron in that part of Great Britain called Scotland, Proprietor of the Northern Neck of Virginia, to all to whom this present writing shall come, sends GREETING. Whereas JACOB SLAGLE of Hampshire County did obtain a Warrant for Waste Land adjoining his own Land on the North Branch of Potomack in the said County and having returned a Survey of the whole from under the hand of Elias Poston and desiring my Deed for the same, Know ye that for the causes aforesaid for and in consideration to me paid and for the Annual Rent hereinafter reserved, I have given, granted and confirmed, and by these presents for me, my heirs and Assigns do give, grant and confirm unto the said JACOB SLAGLE the said Land bounded by the Survey aforesaid as follows:

BEGINNING at 2 White Oaks on the River Bank just by an old marked red oak his old corner then down the river S. 5.30 E. 130 poles to a black walnut on the River Bank another of his old corners, thence down the meanders of the River So. 6 E. 106 poles then So. 30 e. 28 poles to 2 white oaks on the River Bank by a stump of another of his Old Corners, thence into the Woods along his old marked line S. 88 W. 230 poles to 4 pines on a level being 2 of the old marked pines of another of his Old Corners, then along another of his old marked lines N. 2 W. 120 poles to a Spanish oak, a white oak and 2 pines on the top of a steep hill another of his old corners, then along his old line N. 2 W. 18 poles to 2 Spanish, one chestnut, oaks ash and iron trees at the foot of a steep hill by the river and corner to Clinton; then down the meanders of the River N. 69 E. 56 poles N. 14 E. 42 poles N. 30 E. 74 poles N. 47 E. 26 poles N. 86 E. 48 poles S. 77 E. 24 poles and So. 43 E. 12 poles to the Beginning, containing THREE HUNDRED and FIFTEEN Acres, together with all Rights, Members and Appurtenances thereunto belonging, Royal Mines excepted and a full third part of all Lead, Copper, Tin Coals Iron Mine and Iron Ore that shall be found thereon to have and to hold the said 315 acres of Land together with all rights and benefits to the same belonging or in anywise Appertaining Except before excepted to him the said JACOB SLAGLE, his heirs and assigns forever. He, the said JACOB SLAGLE, his heirs and Assigns therefore yielding and Paying to me my Heirs or Assigns or to my certain Attorney or Attorneys Agent or Agents or to the certain Attorney or Attornies of my Heirs or Assigns, Proprietors of the said Northern Neck yearly and every year on the Feast Day of St. Michael the Archangel the Fee rent of one shilling Sterling Money for every Fifty Acres of Land hereby granted and so proportionably for a greater or lesser quantity PROVIDED that if the said JACOB SLAGLE, his Heirs and Assigns shall not pay the said reserved Annual Rent as aforesaid so that the same or any part thereof shall be behind and unpaid by the space of Two whole years after the same shall become due if Legally Demanded that then it shall and may be lawful for me my Heirs or Assigns, Proprietors as aforesaid, my or their certain attorney or Attornies Agent or Agents into the above granted Premises to re-enter and hold the same so as if this grant had never passed. Given at my Office in Frederick County under my hand and Seal, Dated the 4th day of December, 1780.

FAIRFAX.

LAND OFFICE, RICHMOND, VA.

I hereby certify that the foregoing is a true copy from the records of this office,

Witness my hand and seal of office this 31st day of January, 1907.

JNO. W. RICHARDSON,

(Seal) Register of Land Office."

JACOB[3] SLAGLE owned a number of tracts of land in the vicinity of, and contiguous to, the foregoing tract, in all amounting to several thousand acres. It will be of interest to know that George Washington surveyed a good many tracts in this locality and Col. James W. Thomas of Cumberland is authority for the fact that the tract upon which JACOB[3] SLAGLE built his home was surveyed by Washington. The earlier deed and other records for Hampshire County are to be found at Romney, (1) Virginia, which exhibits the following of importance:

"THIS INDENTURE made the ninth day of August in the year of our Lord one thousand seven hundred and seventy seven between Thomas Cresap of Washington County in the state of Maryland Esq. of the one part and JACOB SLAGLE of the County of Hampshire in the state of Virginia of the other part, Witnesseth:
That the said Thomas Cresap for and in consideration of the sum of five shillings current money of Virginia to him in hand paid by the said JACOB SLAGLE at or before the sealing and delivery of these presents, the receipt whereof is hereby acknowledged, hath granted, bargained and sold, and by these presents, doth grant, bargain and sell unto the said JACOB SLAGLE, a certain tract of land lying and being on the North Branch of the Potomack about a mile above the mouth of Petterson's Creek where the said JACOB SLAGLE now lives, containing by estimation one hundred and fifty acres be the same more or less, which was granted to the said Thomas Cresap by deed from the Proprietor of the Northern Neck of Virginia, bearing date the 13′ day of March in the year of our Lord 1760, by the said deed recorded in the Proprietor's office may appear, and all houses, buildings, orchards, ways, waters, water courses, profits, commodities, hereditaments and appurtenances whatsoever, to the said premises, hereby granted or in any part thereof belonging or in anywise appertaining and the reversion & reversions, remainder and remainders, rents, issues and profits thereof. To have and to hold the lands hereby conveyed and all & singular other the premises hereby granted, with the appurtenances, unto the said JACOB SLAGLE, his Executors, administrators and assigns from the day before the date hereof, for and during the full term & time of one whole year, from thence next ensuing fully to be completed and ended, yielding and paying therefore the rent of one pepper corn, on Lady Day next, if the same shall be lawfully demanded, to the intent and purpose, that by virtue of these presents, and of the statute for transferring uses into possession the said JACOB SLAGLE may be in actual possession of the premises, and be thereby enabled to accept and take a grant and release of the reversion and inheritance thereof to him & his heirs. In Witness whereof the said Thomas Cresap hath hereunto set his hand and seal the day and year first above written.

THOS. CRESAP (L. S.)

Sealed and delivered in the presence of
Michael Cresap, James Tarpley,
James Dole.

At a Court held for Hampshire County the 12″ day of August, 1777;

This deed of lease from Thomas Cresap to JACOB SLAGLE, was proved by the oaths of Michael Cresap, James Tarpley and James Dale, witnesses thereto, and ordered to be recorded.

Test. GABRIEL JONES, Cl. Cur.

Test: C. W. Haines, Clk. City. Ct. (Deed Book 4, p. 180.)

(1) *Consult Hist. of Hampshire County*, W. Va., by Maxwell and Swisher (1897) p. 327; contains interesting accounts of the visits of George Washington to Hampshire County, 1748 to 1770. He built a fort where Romney now stands, and also one at Patterson's Creek, near the Jacob[3] Slagle land.

JACOB[3] SLAGLE "MANSION," OLD HAMPSHIRE COUNTY, VIRGINIA
(FRONT VIEW)

The foregoing is in the nature of a release for an original lease dated Aug. 8, 1777, on record in Deed Book 4, p. 179, from Thomas Cresap to Jacob Slagle for the same land, hence under the method of alienation of those days the conveyance quoted above had the effect of vesting title in fee.

In the year 1795 on the 9th day of June, Charles Clinton conveyed to Jacob Slagle 272 acres of land, including the "Delops Place," lying on the waters of the "North Branch of the Potomack River" and the "East side of Nobley Mountain." This tract joined his other land, probably the 150 acre tract. Witness John Collier. (Deed Liber 10, p. 258-9.)

Again, on the 27th day of February, 1778, John House and wife conveyed to Jacob Slagle 166 acres of land lying "on the drains of the North Branch of the Potomac River" (Deed Book 11, p. 313.)

In 1795, he received a lease for other lands from Charles Clinton (Deed Book 10, p. 258.)

And again, in 1798, he received a deed from Joseph House and wife, Catherine, for 166 acres in Hampshire County (Deed Book 11, p. 313).

Deeds for the other tracts could not be found. Part of the county records were destroyed during the Civil War. West Augusta County covered all that section of Hampshire at one time, and it was assumed that records might be found at Winchester or Staunton, Virginia. A search was made, but no indexes exist, so that while no conveyances were discovered, that does not deny their existence.

The original will of JACOB[3] SLAGLE is on file in the County Clerk's office and is a very quaint and interesting document. The signature of JACOB[3] SLAGLE is plainly and boldly written.

The importance of this will is apparent and it is quoted here at length:

IN THE NAME OF GOD AMEN:

I, JACOB SLAGLE, of the County of Hampshire and State of Virginia, do make, ordain and declare this instrument to be my last Will & Testament, revoking all others.

First—I give and bequeath unto my wife HANNAH SLAGLE, the Plantation I now live on, together with all the other land I own in said County of Hampshire and State of Virginia during her natural life, provided she relinquishes her right of dower to all other lands I now possess—and at her death I give and bequeath all the above described lands unto my son JOHN SLAGLE—I also give and bequeath unto my wife HANNAH SLAGLE the following negroes—towit—Frans, Jack, Hager & Milley: and also bequeath the following property—two good work horses, one breeding mare, ten good sheep, all the stock of hogs, all the grain in the ground of every kind, two good feather beds and furniture, six Windsor chairs, two tables, and all the kitchen articles consisting of Pewter, Pots, Kettles, &c., &c., to enjoy the whole of the above described personal property during her life; at her death to be sold and the money arising from said sale to be equally divided between my four youngest Daughters, Statia, Eloner, Alis and Anny.

Second—I give and bequeath unto my son JACOB SLAGLE one tract of land lying in Allegany County and State of Maryland, containing sixty acres, which Land I bought of Asa Monts; and also one

other tract of Land Lying in the said County and State, which Land I bought of Jesse Mounts, containing one hundred and fifty acres.

Third—I give and bequeath unto my son JOSEPH SLAGLE all that tract of Land I bought of Michael Collier, Lying in Allegany County and State of Maryland, and also one other Tract of Land Lying and being in the County & State aforesaid, whereon John O'Hara now lives, and which Tract of Land I bought of James Martin.

Fourth—My will is that before my two sons, Jacob & Joseph, take possession of the above Devised Lands, that they be rented out until a sufficient sum of Money will arise out of the rents to pay three Bonds I owe Jesse Mounts.

Lastly, After all my debts and funeral expenses are paid—The remainder of my estate of every kind, I leave to be sold, and the money arising from the sale, together with all money due by Bond or open account to be equally divided between the whole of my Daughters.

I constitute and appoint my wife HANAH SLAGLE, Colonel Moses Rawlings & my Son JOSEPH SLAGLE Executrix and Executors of this Will & Testament.

In Witness of all and each of the things above contained I have set my hand & seal this twenty-ninth day of November in the year eighteen hundred.

JACOB SLAGLE. (Seal)

Witness present
Moses Rawlings
A. King
George Fowke

At a Court held for Hampshire County the 15th day of December, 1800, this Last Will and Testament of JACOB SLAGLE, dec'd, was proved by the oaths of Alexander King and George Fowke, two of the witnesses thereto, and ordered to be Recorded and on the motion of HANNAH SLAGLE and Moses Rawlings, the Executrix and one of the Executors therein named, who made oath according to Law, certificate is granted them for obtaining a probate thereof in due form, upon giving security, whereupon they together with Alexander King & Andrew Wodrow, their securities, entered into and acknowledged a bond in the penalty of Ten thousand dollars, conditioned as the Law directs.

Teste:

And. Wodrow, Clk.

(Book No. 3, Folio 322.)

A will of Conrad Slagle is also of record:

IN THE NAME OF GOD AMEN:

I, CONRAD SLEGAL of Hampshire County and Colony of Virginia farmer being very sick and weake or in imperfect health of Body but of perfect Mind and Memory, thanks be given to God calling to mind the Mortality of my Body, do make & ordain this my last Will and Testament in the manner following. I recommend my Soul into the Hands of Almighty God that gave it and my Body I recommend to the Earth to be buried in decent Christian Burial at the discretion of my Executors. And as touching such Worldly Estate wherewith it has pleased God to bless me with in this Life, I give devise and dispose of the same in the manner following and Form.—

First—I bequeath to my Loving Son Four Hundred Pounds of this State Money. Also I bequeath to my Daughter Christinia Jacob, Elizabeth also my Younger daughter and that to be equally divided of my effects that is left after John getting his Dividend. And as touching what is on Book that is to be divided among all my children. I likewise constitute Daniel Teverbaugh the sole Ex'tr of this my Last Will and Testament. And I do hereby utterly Disallow

and revoke all former Testaments, Wills, Legacies and Extrs Ratifying and Confirming this and no other to be my last Will and Testament. In Witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and Seal this 8th of Febr'y, 1782.

CONRAD SLEGAL (L. S.)

Test
Edward Purcell
Henry Shepler
his
Thos. X Longwith
mark

N. B.—I leave my Son John to Adam Couchman to learn the Smiths trade. I leave my daughter Christina to John Yoakum.

At a Court held for Hampshire County the 12th day of February 1782. This last will and Testament of CONRAD SLAGEL deced, was presented in Court by Daniel Tivebaugh the Executor therein named proved by the oaths of Edward Purcell and Henry Shepler, two of the witnesses thereto and ordered to be recorded.

The exact relationship of Conrad to JACOB[3] SLAGLE has not been determined; he was possibly a brother, but more probably a son.

Subsequent to the death of JACOB[3] SLAGLE in 1800, his widow, Hannah, remarried to a Jacob Hoffman. Various conveyances are of record by herself and the children of JACOB[3] SLAGLE, showing alienation of the several tracts of land coming to them under his will. Only one will be recited in full, and the others in part as follows:

1821, JOHN SLAGLE to William Armstrong, mortgage (Deed Liber 22, p. 187).

1821, JOHN SLAGLE to David Gibson, mortgage (Deed Liber 22, p. 192).

1821, JOHN SLAGLE to Jonathan Carlyle, mortgage (Deed Liber 22, p. 234).

1819, JOSEPH SLAGLE to Isaac Van Meter, Sept. 1, 1818—$900.00 consideration—313 acres, "Bird's Run." (Deed Liber 21, p. 480.)

1819, JOHN SLAGLE to Isaac Van Meter (Deed Liber 21, p. 399.)

1821, JOHN SLAGLE to William Naylor (Deed Liber 22, p. 369).

The latter deed refers to CATHARINE, wife of JOHN SLAGLE, and conveys a tract one mile from the mouth of Patterson's Creek, "all lands in Hampshire County, of which JACOB SLAGLE, father of said JOHN SLAGLE died seized and all the lands which the said JACOB SLAGLE devised by his last will and testament to the said John, except such part thereof as the said John has conveyed to Isaac Van Meter."

Jan. 25, 1806, Conrad and Barbara Munna to HANNAH SLAGLE —116 acres adjoining land belonging to heirs of JACOB SLAGLE. (Deed Liber 14, p. 401.)

1821, JACOB SLAGLE heirs (naming them) to William Naylor (Deed Liber 22, p. 369).

1821, HANNAH SLAGLE, heirs, Nov. 22, 1820, "THOMAS MONNETT and Anna, his wife, of Allegany County, Md.," "JOHN SLAGLE and Catharine, his wife," "Tilghman Belt and Elenor, his

wife," "Thomas Edminston and Statia, his wife, of Hampshire County," "JOSEPH SLAGLE and Margaret, his wife, of Allegany Co., Md.," "John Collier and Polly, his wife, of the County of Somerset, Pa.," "Elizabeth Pierce of Muskingum Co., Ohio," "JERRY MONNETT and Aly, his wife, of Pickaway Co., Ohio" to Isaac Van Meter of Hardy Co., Va., "said ANNA MONNETT, JOHN SLAGLE, ELENOR BELT, STATIA EDMINSTON, JOSEPH SLAGLE, POLLY COLLIER, ELIZABETH PIERCE and ALEY MONNETT, being the children of said HANNAH SLAGLE, deceased" (Deed Liber 22, p. 204).

1821, same, to Monroe Taylor (P. A. Liber 22, p. 326).

Sept. 22, 1824, John O'Hara and Priscilla O'Hara by their attorney Joseph O'Hara to Isaac Van Meter, $30.00: "One equal undivided twelfth part" of 160 acres, "corner of land belonging to the heirs of JACOB SLAGLE, deceased," "Land conveyed by Conrad Munna to HANNAH SLAGLE, Jan. 26, 1806."

In 1816, JOSEPH SLAGLE received a conveyance for 205 acres from Samuel Young (Deed Book 34, p. 158).

In 1844, THOMAS SLAGLE from John Haggerty certain real estate (Deed Book 39, p. 272).

From all of which conveyances the intermarriages of the Slagles and Monnetts, where they lived, and the location of the Jacob mansion, etc., are easily established.

A military record of JACOB SLAGLE exists in the records at Romney, showing that he was Captain of the Hampshire County Militia:

"At a County Court of Hampshire County held at the Court House of said County on the 15th day of June, 1795, the following order was entered.

"JACOB SLAGLE as Captain, William Ravenscroft, Lieutenant, and Ashford Dowden and John Oddle, Ensigns in the malitia of the county, sworn to their respective commissions.

A Copy Teste,

C. W. Haines, Clerk."

(b) HILLARY. Two references to the name Hillary are to be found in the records at Romney. They are of importance in identifying two of the name and in locating the home of one, immediately adjoining ABRAHAM[4] MONNETT and not far distant from the JACOB[3] SLAGLE home.

Lease to WILLIAM HILLARY.

This Indenture made the 25th day of August one thousand seven hundred and ninety two between the Rev. Denny Fairfax lately called Denny Martin of Leeds Castle, County of Kent & Kingdom of Great Britain D. D., a devisee and Legatee named in the last Will and Testament of the right Hon. Thomas Lord Fairfax Baron of Cameron in that part of Great Britain called Scotland and proprietor of the Northern Neck of Virginia deceased by Thomas Bryan Martin Esq. of Greenway Court, County of Frederick and State of Virginia of the one part and WILLIAM HILLERY of Hampshire Cty in the said state of the other part. Whereas the said Denny Fairfax by his Letter or power of Attorney dated the 7th day of November one thousand seven hundred and eighty three and duly and legally proved before Nathaniel Newnham Esq., Lord Mayor of the City of London

HOUSE OF JACOB[3] SLAGLE, OLD HAMPSHIRE COUNTY, VIRGINIA
(END VIEW)

and certified by him under the seal of the Office of Mayoralty of the said City the eighth day of the same month of November did authorize and empower his brother the said Thomas Bryan Martin among other things to Lease out his Lands in the said State of Virginia so devised to him by his uncle the said Thomas Lord Fairfax deceased on such rents covenants and Terms as he the said Thomas Bryan Martin should think reasonable and necessary and upon payment of such rents or any part thereof to give acquittances and discharges for the same and upon non-payment thereof to make distresses or to sue for, implead or prosecute the several defaulters to judgment and execution as by the said Letter or power of Attorney now in the possession of the said Thomas Bryan Martin may more fully and at large appear.

NOW THIS INDENTURE WITNESSETH that the said Denny Fairfax by his Attorney aforesaid for and in consideration of the rents and covenants hereafter mentioned hath demised, granted and to farm letten and by these presents doth demise, grant and to farm let unto the said WILLIAM HILLERY all that piece parcel and Lot of Land No. 12 in the County of Hampshire being part of the tract commonly called the SWAN PONDS and bounded as by a survey thereof lately made by John Mitchell Esq., as follows: Beginning at four white oaks, standing on the river bank corner to the old survey and corner to Lot No. 1, thence with the line thereof N° 4° W. 65 P.° to a black at the foot of a steep Hill, another corner to said Lot thence S. 79° W. 24 p.° to two black oaks thence S. 71° W. 64 p.° to a hiccory by a drain, thence S. 41° E. 9 p.° to a sugar Tree, thence S. 51° W. 34 p.° to a red bud continued 46 p.° to a line of Colo. Andrew Wodrow late survey, thence with said line S. 7° E. 10 p.° to a hiccory and Locust on the river bank, thence up the river with the meanders thereof N. 82° E. 52 p.°, thence S. 82° E. 46 p.°, thence East 16 p.° to the beginning, containing twenty eight acres. To have and to hold the said twenty eight acres of Land to the said WILLIAM HILLERY, his heirs, executors, administrators or assigns for and during the natural lives of him the said William, Osborn his son and William Parks to commence from the 25th of December, next, he the said WILLIAM HILLERY his heirs, executors, administrators or assigns yielding and paying to the said Denny Fairfax or his Attorney aforesaid his heirs, executors, administrators or assigns the yearly rent of four pounds current money of the State of Virginia and also pay or cause to be paid to the said Denny Fairfax or his attorney as aforesaid or to the person or persons appointed by Law to receive the same and at the time for the payment of the present Assessments or Land Tax and all other future Assessments or Land Taxes or other Taxes either ordinary or extraordinary that shall or may be laid on the said land or any part thereof by the general assembly of the State of Virginia or other legal authority during the said Term and further the said WILLIAM HILLERY for himself, his heirs, executors, adm'ors or assigns doth covenant and grant to and with the said Denny Fairfax, his heirs, executors, administrators and assigns by his Attorney aforesaid that he the said WILLIAM HILLERY, his heirs, executors, Administrators & assigns will pay or cause to be paid all charges and expenses attending or accruing for surveying the said Lot No. 12 the drawing the lease and recording the same and that he the said WILLIAM HILLERY, his heirs, executors, administrators or assigns shall not put or place on the said Lot No....or any part thereof any sub or under Tenants without the leave, or Licence of the said Denny Fairfax or his Attorney aforesaid or work any more persons or hands on the same Lot than four and further the said WILLIAM HILLERY for himself his heirs executors Administrators or assigns doth covenant and agree to and with the said Denny Fairfax by his Attorney aforesaid his Executors Administrators or assigns that he will with all expedition erect and build on the said Lot of ground No. 12 of twenty eight acres one dwelling

house twenty feet long and sixteen feet wide with a brick or stone chimney to the same and keep the same in good and Tenantable repair & leave the same in such good repair at the expiration of the said Term and further the said WILLIAM HILLERY doth covenant and agree to and with the said Denny Fairfax by his Attorney aforesaid his heirs executors Adm'ors or assigns that he will with all expedition raise and plant an Orchard of one hundred apple Trees and plant the same at least thirty feet asunder and keep the same well trimmed and fenced for and during the said Term and leave the same in good Order and well enclosed at the expiration thereof. And further the said WILLIAM HILLERY doth covenant and grant to and with the said Denny Fairfax by his Attorney aforesaid his heirs executors, Administrators or assigns not to waste unnecessarily destroy or dispose of any timber growing upon the said Land but only to make necessary use of the same for the benefit of the said plantation and premises and further that if the said WILLIAM HILLERY his heirs executors, Administrators or assigns shall at any One time for the space of two whole years fail in the payment of the rent herein before reserved or any part thereof or in the performance of all or any of the covenants hereinbefore contained then it shall and may be lawful for the said Denny Fairfax by his Attorney aforesaid his heirs executors Administrators or Assigns to Reenter the Land and premises hereby Leased and be in the actual possession of the same to all intents and purposes as if this Lease had never been made. In Witness whereof both parties the said Denny Fairfax by his Attorney aforesaid and the said WILLIAM HILLERY have hereunto set their hands and seals the day and year before written.

DENNY FAIRFAX (Seal)
his
WILLIAM X HILLERY (Seal)
mark

Signed Sealed and delivered in the presence of
JOHN S. WOODCOCK WILLIAM LOGAN
his
CONRAD X MUNA AND. WODROW
mark

At a Court held for Hampshire County the 28th day of August, 1792.

This Indenture of Lease from Denny Fairfax to WILLIAM HILLERY was this day proved in Court by the Oaths of William Logan and Conrad Muna two of the Witnesses thereto on the part of the said Fairfax and Acknowledged by the said HILLERY; And at a Court held for the said County the 12th day of June 1793 the said Lease was further proved by the Oath of Andrew Wodrow another Witness thereto and is Ordered to be Recorded.

Test.
AND. WODROW C. C.

A COPY
Teste C. W. Haines,
Clerk County Court,
Hampshire Co., W. Va.
(Deed Book 9, p. 138.)

This WILLIAM HILLARY was, undoubtedly a brother of Ann[4] Hillary, the wife of ABRAHAM[4] MONNETT. Yet, possibly, it was the father, WILLIAM[3] HILLARY, although it will be noted from the Federal Census (*ante* p. 453) that, in 1790, William[3] Hillary's wife, Margaret, and their son, Ralph[4] Crabb Hillary, were living in Frederick County, Md. However, the foregoing tract was located in what has

long been known as the "Swan Pond" land and can easily be seen from the site of the log cabin of ABRAHAM[4] MONNETT, and both are in short range of Knobley Mountain, which towers in beautiful panoramic view a short distance away.

A FREDERICK HILLARY lived in Romney in July 21, 1795, for a deed is recorded, showing conveyance to him by Isaac Millar, Jonathan Purcell, Perez Drew, And. Wodrow & James Murphy, the Trustees of the Village of Romney. This covers a piece or Lot of ground within the village. (Deed Book 10, p. 198.)

In 1801, FRED HELLERY and Mary, his wife, conveyed the same to Henry Heingman. (Deed Book 12, p. 395.)

(c) MONNETT. This brings the reader to the more important records, as it satisfactorily establishes the Monnett home in Virginia and confirms the tradition that the Family emigrated from Virginia to Ohio. It will be particularly noted that the recitals in these records connect the Monnetts of Hampshire County, Virginia, with those of Allegany County, Md., and both with the Monnetts of Pickaway County, Ohio. This certainly is especially gratifying.

1. Denny Fairfax to ABRAHAM[4] MONNETT.

"This Indenture made the 27th day of February, one thousand seven hundred and ninety-two between the Rev. Denny Fairfax, lately called Denny Martin of Leeds Castle, County of Kent and Kingdom of Great Britain D. D. a devisee and legatee named in the last will and testament of the Right Hon. Thomas Lord Fairfax, Baron of Cameron in that part of Great Britain called Scotland and proprietor of the Northern Neck of Virginia, deceased, by Thomas Bryan Martin, Esq. of Greenway Court, County of Frederick and State of Virginia, of the one part and ABRAHAM MONNETT of Hampshire County in the said State, of the other part.

Whereas the said Denny Fairfax, by his letter or power of attorney, dated the 7" day of November, one thousand seven hundred and eighty three, and duly & legally proved before Nathaniel Newnham Esq. Lord Mayor of the City of London, and certified by him under the seal of the office of Mayoralty of the said city, the eighth day of the same month of November, did authorize and empower his brother, the said Thomas Bryan Martin among other things, to lease out his lands in the said state of Virginia so devised to him by his uncle the said Thomas Lord Fairfax deceased, on such rents, covenants and terms as he the said Thomas Bryan Martin, should think reasonable and necessary; and upon payment of such rents or any part thereof, to give acquittances and discharges for the same; and upon nonpayment thereof to make distress or to sue for, implead or prosecute, the several defaulters to judgment and execution as by the said letter or power of Attorney now in the possession of the said Thomas Bryan Martin, may more fully and at large appear. Now, This Indenture, Witnesseth:

That the said Denny Fairfax by his Attorney aforesaid, for and in consideration of the rents and covenants hereafter mentioned, hath demised, granted and to farm, letten, and by these presents doth demise, grant and to farm let unto the said ABRAHAM MONNETT all that piece, parcel and lot of land No. 1 in the County of Hampshire, being part of the Swan Pond Tract and bounded as by a survey thereof lately made by George Murray as follows: Beginning at five white oaks on the river bank, thence with the several meanders thereof S. 60 E. 39 poles S. 22 E 82 p. S. 55 E. 38 p. N. 53

E. 34 po. to a white oak & locust on the river; thence N. 41 W. 195 poles to a white oak; thence S. 4 E. 42 po. to the beginning containing forty six acres.

To have and to hold the said forty six acres of land to the said ABRAHAM MONNETT his heirs, executors, administrators or assigns for and during the lives of sd. Abraham, his wife Anne & son JEREMIAH CRABB to commence from the day of the date of these presents, he the said ABRAHAM MONNETT his heirs, executors, administrators or assigns yielding and paying to the said Denny Fairfax, or his Attorney aforesaid, his heirs, executors, Administrators or assigns the yearly rent of nine pounds four shillings current money of the state of Virginia and also pay or cause to be paid unto the said Denny Fairfax or his Attorney aforesaid, or to the person or persons appointed by law to receive the same and at the time for the payment of the present assessments or land tax, and all other future assessments or land taxes or other taxes, either ordinary or extraordinary that shall or may be laid on the said land or any part thereof by the General Assembly of the State of Virginia or other legal authority during the said term.

And further the said ABRAHAM MONNETT for himself his heirs, executors, administrators or assigns doth covenant and grant to and with the said Denny Fairfax his heirs, executors, administrators and assigns, by his Attorney aforesaid, that he the said ABRAHAM MONNETT his heirs executors, administrators and assigns will pay or cause to be paid all charges and expences attending or accruing for surveying the said lot No. one, the drawing the lease and recording the same; and that he the said ABRAHAM MONNETT his heirs executors administrators or assigns, shall not put or place on the said lot No. one or any part thereof, any sub or under tenants without the leave or licence of the said Denny Fairfax or his Attorney aforesaid or work any more persons or hands on the same lot than four.

And further the said ABRAHAM MONNETT for himself, his heirs, executors, administrators or assigns doth covenant and agree to and with the said Denny Fairfax by his Attorney aforesaid, his executors, administrators or assigns that he will, with all expedition, erect, and build on the said lot of ground No. one of forty six acres one dwelling house twenty feet long and sixteen feet wide with a brick or stone chimney to the same and keep the same in good and tenantable repair, and leave the same in such good repair at the expiration of the said term and further the said ABRAHAM MONNETT doth covenant and agree to and with the said Denny Fairfax, by his Attorney aforesaid, his heirs, executors, administrators or assigns that he will with all expedition, raise and plant an orchard of one hundred apple trees, and plant the same at least thirty feet asunder, and keep the same well trimmed and fenced for and during the said term and leave the same in good order and well enclosed at the expiration thereof.

And further the said ABRAHAM MONNETT doth covenant and grant to and with the said Denny Fairfax by his Attorney aforesaid, his heirs, executors, administrators or assigns not to waste, unnecessarily destroy or dispose of any timber growing upon the said land, but only to make necessary use of the same for the benefit of the said plantation and premises.

And further, that if the said ABRAHAM MONNETT, his heirs, executors, administrators or assigns shall at any one time for the space of two whole years, fail in the payment of the rent hereinbefore reserved or any part thereof, or in the performance of all or any of the covenants hereinbefore contained, then it shall and may be lawfull for the said Denny Fairfax, by his Attorney aforesaid, his heirs, executors, administrators or assigns, to reenter the land and premises hereby leased, and be in the actual possession of the same to all intents and purposes as if this lease had never been

made. In Witness Whereof both parties, the said Denny Fairfax by his attorney aforesaid, and the said ABRAHAM MONNETT have hereunto set their hands and seals, the day and year before written.

Denny Fairfax (Seal).
ABRAHAM MONNETT (Seal).

Signed sealed and delivered
in the presence of
John Woodcock
James McCully
John Dixon.

At a Court held for Hampshire County the 28th day of August 1792, This Deed of Lease between Denny Fairfax by Thomas Bryan Martin, his attorney in fact, & ABRAHAM MONETT was proved by the oaths of William Logan, WILLIAM HILLERY & John Dixon, three of the witnesses hereto and ordered to be recorded.

Teste,
And. Wodrow, Cl. Cur."

A Copy Teste,
C. W. Haines, Clk. Cty. Ct. H. C.
(Deed Book 8, p. 538.)

2. Denny Fairfax to Joseph Madden.

"This Indenture made the 17th day of September one thousand seven hundred and Ninety one Between the Rev. Denny Fairfax, lately called Denny Martin of Leeds Castle, County of Kent and Kingdom of Great Britain, D. D. a devisee and legatee named in the last will and testament of the Right Hon. Thomas Lord Fairfax, Baron of Cameron in that part of Great Britain called Scotland and proprietor of the Northern Neck of Virginia, deceased, by Thomas Bryan Martin, Esq., of Greenway Court County of Frederick and State of Virginia, of the one part and Joseph Madden of Hampshire County in the said State, of the other part;

Whereas the said Denny Fairfax by his letter or power of attorney, dated the 7th day of November, one thousand seven hundred eighty three, and duly and legally proved before Nathaniel Newnham, Esq., Lord Mayor of the city of London, and certified by him under the Seal of the office of Mayoralty of the said city, the eighth day of the same month of November, did authorize and empower his brother the said Thomas Bryan Martin among other things to lease out his lands in the said State of Virginia, so devised to him by his uncle the said Thomas Lord Fairfax, deceased, on such rents covenants and terms as he the said Thomas Bryan Martin, should think reasonable and necessary; and upon payment of such rents, or any part thereof, to give acquittances and discharges for the same; and upon non payment thereof to make distress or to sue for, implead or prosecute, the several defaulters, to judgment and execution as by the said letter or power of Attorney, now in the possession of the said Thomas Bryan Martin, made more fully and at large appear. Now, This Indenture, Witnesseth:

That the said Denny Fairfax by his Attorney aforesaid, for and in consideration of the rents and covenants hereafter mentioned, hath demised granted and to farm, letten, and by these presents doth demise grant, and to farm let unto the said Joseph Madden all that piece, parcel and lot of land, No. 13 in the County of Hampshire, being part of the Tract, called ANDERSON'S BOTTOM, and bounded as by a survey thereof lately made by John Mitchell as follows: beginning at a SUGAR TREE Corner to Lot No. 12, thence down the North branch N. 5 West 56 p° N. 24° E. 130 p° S. 86, E. 100 poles, S. 42° E. 82 p°; thence S. 110 p°; thence W. 205 poles to the beginning, containing one hundred and Eighty six acres.

To have and to hold the said one hundred & Eighty six acres of land to the said Joseph Madden his heirs, executors, administrators or assigns for and during the natural life of sd. Joseph &

Jeremiah & John his sons, to commence from the day of the date of these presents, he the said Joseph Madden his heirs, executors, administrators or assigns yielding and paying to the said Denny Fairfax, or his Attorney aforesaid, his heirs, executors, administrators or assigns, the yearly rent of Twenty seven 27, 18 0 pos Eighteen shillgs current money of the State of Virginia, and also pay or cause to be paid to the said Denny Fairfax, or his Attorney aforesaid or to the person or persons appointed by law to receive the same, and at the time for the payment of the present assessments or land tax and all other future assessments or land taxes or other taxes, either ordinary or extraordinary, that shall or may be laid on the said land or any part thereof, by the General Assembly of the State of Virginia or other legal authority during the said Term;

And Further the said Joseph Madden for himself, his heirs, executors, administrators or assigns, doth covenant and grant to and with said Denny Fairfax, his heirs, executors, administrators and assigns, by his attorney aforesaid that he the said Joseph Madden, his heirs, executors, administrators and assigns will pay or cause to be paid all charges and expenses attending or accruing for surveying the said Lot No. 13, the drawing of the lease and recording of the same; and that he the said Joseph Madden, his heirs, executors, administrators or assigns shall not put or place on the said Lot No. 13 or any part thereof any sub or under tenants without the leave or license of the said Denny Fairfax, or his Attorney aforesaid, or work any more persons or hands on the same lot than four.

And Further the said Joseph Madden, for himself, his heirs, executors, administrators or assigns, doth covenant and agree to and with the said Denny Fairfax, by his attorney aforesaid, his heirs, executors, administrators or assigns, that he will, with all expedition erect and build on the said lot of ground No. 13, of one hundred eighty six acres, one dwelling house twenty feet long and sixteen feet wide, with a brick or stone chimney to the same, and keep the same in good and tenantable repair, and leave the same in such good repair at the expiration of the said term, and Further the said Joseph Madden doth covenant and agree to and with the said Denny Fairfax, by his attorney aforesaid, his heirs, executors, administrators or assigns, that he will with all expedition raise and plant an Orchard of one hundred apple trees and plant the same at least thirty feet asunder and keep the same well trimmed and fenced for and during the said Term and leave the same in good order and well enclosed at the expiration thereof;

And Further the said Joseph Madden doth covenant and grant, to and with the said Denny Fairfax, by his attorney aforesaid, his heirs, executors, administrators or assigns not to waste unnecessarily, destroy or dispose of any timber growing upon the said Land, but only to make necessary use of the same, for the benefit of the said plantation and Premises.

And, Further, that if the said Joseph Madden, his heirs, executors, administrators or assigns, shall at any one time for the space of two whole years fail in the payment of the rent hereinbefore reserved or any part thereof or in the performance of all or any of the covenants hereinbefore contained then it shall and may be lawful for the said Denny Fairfax, by his attorney aforesaid, his heirs, executors, administrators or assigns to re-enter the land and premises hereby leased, and be in the actual possession of the same to all intents and purposes as if this lease had never been made.

In Witness Whereof both parties, the said Denny Fairfax by his Attorney aforesaid, and the said Joseph Madden, have hereunto set their hands and seals the day and year before written.

Denny Fairfax (Seal).
Joseph Madden (Seal).

Signed sealed and delivered
in the presence of
Jos. Clark
Arthur Oharis
Richd Stafford

I hereby agree & Oblige myself, my heirs, executors & administrators to make over & assign one-half of the within Lot to John Stolls & his assigns; Witness my hand this 17 Sept 1791

Joseph Madden (Seal)

Teste
Richd Stafford
Jos. Clark
Arther Oharis

We hereby agree & Oblige ourselves our executors & administrators to make over & assign Ninety three acres of the within lot to Abraham Stolls and his assigns, Witness our hands this 19 Sept 1791.

Joseph Madden (Seal).
John Stolls (Seal).

Test.
Abraham Stolls Sener
Archibald Hewes
Thos. Anderson

At a Court held for Hampshire County the twenty fourth day of April 1792, This Deed of Lease between Denny Fairfax by Thomas Bryan Martin, his Attorney in fact, & Joseph Madden was proved on the fiat of the said Fairfax by the Oaths of the Witnesses thereto & acknowledged by the said Madden on his part & ordered to be recorded. Teste And Wodrod ct cur"

Referring to the two separate tracts of land described in the two deeds above set forth, the one from Denny Fairfax to ABRAHAM[4] MONNETT, and the other from Denny Fairfax to Joseph Madden (which latter, as will hereafter appear, also was possessed by ABRAHAM[4] MONNETT), as named in said deeds of lease, towit: "SWAN POND TRACT" and "ANDERSON'S BOTTOM," should be kept in mind and especially remembered, as these were the homesteads of ABRAHAM[4] MONNETT and his son, THOMAS[5] MONNETT, in Virginia, "in sight of Knobley Mountain" and "four miles from Cumberland." On the first named ABRAHAM[4] MONNETT undoubtedly lived from 1792 until his removal to Ohio in 1802, at least for a greater portion of this period; and on the other above named tract he possibly lived for a part of the time, but at least occupied and cultivated it, and his son, THOMAS[5] MONNETT, made his home there for several years about 1800.

It will also be noted that on the "SWAN POND TRACT" William Hilleary was a neighbor to ABRAHAM[4] MONNETT during the same period, and only a few miles distant, close enough to be considered as neighboring, were the several tracts of land, thousands of acres in all, owned and occupied by JACOB[3] SLAGLE and his so called "Slagle

Mansion," the children of the family inter-marrying with the children of ABRAHAM[4] MONNETT. While, during the first years of the nineteenth century, several of the daughters of Jacob[3] Slagle were married and lived with their husbands and families just across the Potomac, on the Maryland side, in full view of the Abraham[4] Monnett homestead. Among them were the Collier, Edminston and Pierce families.

In connection with this discussion, note subsequent Chapter "Little Journeys to Old Landmarks," (*post*).

3. Joseph Madden to ABRAHAM[4] MONNETT.

"This Indenture made this twelfth day of September in the year of our Lord one thousand seven hundred and ninety five between Joseph Madden of the County of Hampshire and State of Virginia of the one part and ABRAHAM MONETT of the said County and state of the other part. Whereas Denny Fairfax by an indenture of Lease bearing date the 17'' day of September, 1791, did demise grant and to farm let unto the said Joseph Madden a certain piece, parcel or tract of land, being part of that tract called "ANDERSON'S BOTTOM," which said tract or parcel of land contains one hundred and eighty acres. To have and to hold to him the said Joseph Madden and his heirs and assigns for and during the natural lives of him the said Joseph Madden and Jeremiah and John sons of him the said Joseph Madden, and subject to certain conditions and provisos in the said indenture mentioned as by the same duly recorded in the court of the said county of Hampshire may more fully appear. Now this indenture

WITNESSETH: That the said Joseph Madden for and in consideration of the sum of two hundred pounds Pennsylvania currency to him in hand paid by the said ABRAHAM MONETT at or before the sealing and delivery of these presents, the receipt whereof is hereby acknowledged, hath granted, bargained assigned and set over unto the said ABRAHAM MONETT one moiety or half of the said tract or parcel of land being the upper half, containing ninety three acres. To have and to hold the said parcel of land containing ninety three acres as aforesaid to him the said ABRAHAM MONETT his heirs and assigns for and during the natural lives of the said Joseph Madden and Jeremiah and John, sons of the said Joseph Madden. He the said ABRAHAM MONETT paying unto the said Denny Fairfax or his assigns the sum of thirteen Pounds nineteen shillings Virga. currency per annum, and also performing all the other covenants and conditions in the aforesaid Indenture of Lease mentioned to be performed by the said Joseph Madden. In witness whereof the said Joseph Madden hath hereunto set his hand and affixed his seal the day and year first written mentioned.

Joseph Madden (Seal)

Sealed & delivered in presence of
Andrew Wodrow
El. Gaither
Thos. Taggart
Nathl. Dyer

At a Court held for Hampshire County the 14'' day of September, 1795, this Indenture was proved by the oaths of Andrew Wodrow, Elijah Gaither and Francis Taggart thereof the witnesses thereto and is ordered to be recorded.

Test: AND. WODROW C & Cut.

A copy teste. C. W. HAINES, Clerk County Court Hampshire Co.

(Deed Book 10, page 211.)

4. ABRAHAM[4] MONNETT to THOMAS[5] MONNETT.

"This Indenture made this 21" day of March 1803 between ABRAHAM MONNETT and ANN his wife of the County of Hampshire and state of Virginia of the one part and THOMAS MONNETT of the same place of the other part. Whereas, Denny Fairfax by an Indenture of Lease bearing date the 17" day of September 1791 did demise grant and to farm let unto a certain Joseph Madden a certain piece parcel or tract of land being part of tract called ANDERSON'S BOTTOM which said tract or parcel of land contains one hundred and eighty six acres. To have and to hold to him the said Joseph Madden his heirs and assigns for and during the natural lives of him the said Joseph Madden and Jeremiah and John sons of the said Joseph subject to certain conditions and provisos in the said Indenture mentioned as by the same duly recorded in the Court of the said County of Hampshire will more fully appear. And whereas the said Joseph Madden by his certain Indenture bearing date the 12" day of September, 1795, also of record in the Court aforesaid did grant bargain assign and set over unto the said ABRAHAM MONNETT one moiety or half of the said tract or parcel of land being the upper half containing ninety three acres to have and to hold unto the said ABRAHAM MONNETT during the natural lives of the said Joseph Madden and Jeremiah and John sons of the said Joseph Madden, he the said ABRAHAM MONNETT paying unto the said Denny Fairfax or his assigns the sum of £13, 19 shillings Virginia currency pr annum and also performing all the other covenants and conditions in the aforesaid Indenture of Lease mentioned. Now this Indenture Witnesseth: that the said ABRAHAM MONNETT for and in consideration of the sum of Two Hundred Pounds Pennsylvania currency to him in hand paid the receipt whereof is hereby acknowledged hath granted bargained assigned and set over unto the said THOMAS MONNETT and his heirs and assigns the said ninety three acres of land for and during the natural lives of the said Joseph Madden and Jeremiah and John sons of the said Joseph and all the estate and interest of him the said ABRAHAM MONNETT vested in him by virtue of the transfer aforesaid from the said Joseph Madden. He the said THOMAS MONNETT paying unto the said Denny Fairfax or his assigns the sum of Thirteen pounds nineteen shillings Virginia currency pr annum and also performing all the other covenants and conditions in the aforesaid indenture of Lease mentioned to be performed by the said Joseph Madden or the said ABRAHAM MONNETT. In testimony whereof the said ABRAHAM MONNETT hath hereunto set his hand and seal the day and year first hereinbefore mentioned.

his
ABRAHAM X MONNETT (Seal)
mark

Signed sealed and delivered in the presence of
Wm. Armstrong Jr.
John J. Jacob, Jr.
James Dailey.

At a Court continued and held for Hampshire County the 19" day of April 1803. This deed was proved by the oaths of William Armstrong, Jr., John J. Jacob, Jr. and James Dailey the witnesses thereto and ordered to be recorded.

Teste. AND. WODROW C. H. C.

A Copy Teste
C. W. HAINES, Clerk Cty. Ct. H. C.
(Deed Book 13, p. 266.)

(Annotation of County Clerk):
"This land lies on the North Branch of the Potomac about 6 miles above Cumberland and does not join the "SWAN POND" land.
C. W. H."

5. ABRAHAM[4] MONNETT to Van Meter & Seymour.

"This Indenture made the 25'' day of February in the year of our Lord one thousand seven hundred and ninety five, between ABRAHAM MONETT of the County of Hampshire & State of Virginia of the one part & Isaac Van Meter & Abel Seymour of the County of Hardy and State aforesaid of the other part, Whereas Denny Fairfax, by Thomas Bryan Martin his attorney in fact, did grant, bargain & to farm let unto the said ABRAHAM MONETT a certain tract or lot of land lying and being in Hampshire County, being part of the "SWAN POND" tract known and distinguished by the Lot No. (1) and containing 46 acres, To have and to hold the said lot or parcel of land to him the said ABRAHAM MONETT his heirs & assigns for and during the natural lives of him the said ABRAHAM MONETT, ANN his wife & JEREMIAH CRABB, their son, subject to pay unto the said Denny Fairfax, his heirs, executors administrators or assigns yearly & every year during the continuance of the said indenture of Lease, the sum of nine pounds four shillings current money of Virginia and also subject to sundry other covenants and conditions in the said Indenture of Lease mentioned as by the same duly recorded in the Court of the said County of Hampshire may more fully appear. Now this Indenture Witnesseth: that the said ABRAHAM MONETT for and in consideration of the sum of one hundred and twenty pounds current money of Virginia, to him the said ABRAHAM MONETT in hand paid by the said Isaac Van Meter and Abel Seymour, the receipt whereof he doth hereby acknowledge, as the said ABRAHAM MONETT hath by these presents, assigned, transferred and made over unto the said Isaac Van Meter and Abel Seymour, the said Lot or Parcel of land as described and bounded in the said Indenture before mentioned, To have and to hold the said lot or parcel of land to them the said Isaac Van Meter and Abel Seymour their heirs, executors, administrators or assigns for and during the natural lives of him the said ABRAHAM MONETT, ANN, his wife, and JEREMIAH CRABB, their son, they the said Isaac Van Meter & Abel Seymour, their heirs, Exors. Admrs. or Assigns yielding & paying to the said Denny Fairfax or his Attorney or to his heirs, Executors, Administrators or Assigns the rent reserved in and by the said Indenture of Lease, and also to do and perform all the other covenants & conditions in the said Indenture mentioned. In Witness whereof the said ABRAHAM MONETT hath hereunto set his hand and seal the day & year first within mentioned.

his
ABRAHAM X MONNETT (Seal)
mark

Sealed & delivered in presence of
Andrew Woodrow, Isaac Means,
Jno. Mitchel, Benj. Neal, John Snyder.

At a Court held for Hampshire County the 20 day of April 1795, this Indenture was proved by the oaths of And. Woodrow, Isaac Means, & Benj. Neal, three of the witnesses thereto and is ordered to be recorded.

Teste. AND. WOODROW C. & Cur.

A Copy

Teste C. W. HAINES, Clerk Cty. Ct. H. C.

(Deed Book 10, p. 44)

From the foregoing it will be noted that ABRAHAM[4] MONNETT owned two tracts in Hampshire County, namely one in the "SWAN

POND" tract (1) and one in the "ANDERSON'S BOTTOM" (2). As will be hereafter shown, he lived upon the former and possibly for a while upon the latter, as there is some tradition to that effect. In any event his son, THOMAS[5] MONNETT, lived upon the latter piece of land, after his removal to Ohio.

(1) (Annotation of County Clerk.)

"In the year 1795 on the 25'' day of Feb. ABRAHAM MONNETT sold and conveyed to Isaac Van Meter and Abel Seymour 46 acres of land, which is a part of what is known as the "Swan Pond." This land lies on the North Branch of the Potomac River opposite Cumberland, Md. Knobley Mountain runs out there. This piece of land lies near the northwest end of Knobley Mountain, and was granted to ABRAHAM MONNETT as aforesaid by Thos. Bryan Martin, Attorney in fact for Denny Fairfax. * * * * * * *

(2) (Annotation of County Clerk.)

"The land purchased of Joseph Madden was what is known as Anderson Bottom about 5 or 6 miles above Cumberland. This ABRAHAM MONNETT lived there, but I cannot find any trace of ISAAC MONNETT. Write to the Register's office of Lands at Richmond, Va. & he will likely be able to give some account of ISAAC MONNETT. I have not been able to find any old wills made by any of the MONNETTS. They seem to have disappeared at an early date. I hope that what I have given you will be of some use to you & that it will enable you to find what you are looking for."

April, 1907. C. W. HAINES, Clerk.

6. In 1804, THOMAS[5] MONNETT "of Hampshire Co., Virginia" received a grant from Barton O'Neall, of the same place, of "a certain tract of land lying in 'ANDERSON'S BOTTOM,' being the same that was granted, etc., to Joseph Madden by Denny Fairfax, Sept. 17, 1791, and conveyed by said Madden to O'Neall Sept. 15, 1795." Whole lot contained 186 acres. This conveyance covered only forty six and one half acres, and states that former conveyance had been "for life of Joseph Madden and Jeremiah and John, his sons." Deed Book 13, p. 548.)

7. In 1806, THOMAS[5] MONNETT and Ann, his wife, "of Allegany Co., Maryland," conveyed to Daniel Collins of Hampshire County, Virginia, land in Anderson's Bottom. Conveyance refers to lease of Fairfax to Madden, of date Sept. 17, 1791; that of Madden to ABRAHAM MONNETT, of date Sept. 12, 1795; that of the latter to THOMAS MONNETT, of date March 21, 1803; that of Madden to O'Neall of date Sept. 15, 1796; and that of O'Neall to THOMAS MONNETT, of date Mar. 24, 1804. Consideration $1,600.00. (Deed Book 14, p. 437.)

8. In 1820, "JEREMIAH[5] MONNETT and ALLY MONNETT, his wife, of the County of Pickaway and State of Ohio, late ALEY SLAGLE, daughter and heir at law of HANNAH HOFFMAN, formerly HANNAH SLAGLE of the County of Hampshire and State of Virginia,

deceased," executed a power of attorney to "our loving friend and brother, THOMAS MONNETT, of the County of Allegany, Maryland" to convey to Isaac Van Meter, etc., 116 acres in Hampshire originally purchased by HANNAH HOFFMAN from Conrad Moomma. Witnesses: S. Lutz, H. Stumpf and George Lutz and acknowledged in Pickaway County. (Deed Book 22, p. 326.)

9. THOMAS[5] MONNETT et al to Isaac Van Meter.

"This Indenture made this 22'' day of November in the year of our Lord One thousand eight hundred and twenty by and between THOMAS MONNETT and ANNA his wife of the County of Allegany and State of Maryland and JOHN SLAGLE and CATHARINE his wife, Tilghman Belt and Eleanor his wife Thos Edminston & Statia his wife of the County of Hampshire and State of Virginia, JOSEPH SLAGLE and MARGARET his wife of the County of Allegany and State of Maryland, John Collier & Polly his wife of the County of Somerset & State of Pennsylvania Elizabeth Pierce of the County of Muskingum and State of Ohio by John Collier her attorney and JERRY MONNETT & ALY his wife of the County of Pickaway & state of Ohio by THOMAS MONNETT their attorney of the one part, and Isaac Van Meter of the County of Hardy and state of Virginia of the other part, Witnesseth, That the aforesaid THOMAS MONNETT and ANNA his wife JOHN SLAGLE and CATHARINE his wife, Tilghman Belt and Eleanor his wife, Thomas Edminston and Statia his wife, JOSEPH SLAGLE & MARGARET his wife, John Collier & Polly his wife, Elizabeth Pierce by John Collier her attorney, JERRY MONNETT & ALY his wife by THOS. MONNETT their attorney in consideration of the sum of Forty Dollars each lawful money of the Commonwealth of Vriginia to them in hand paid by the said Isaac Van Meter at or before the sealing & delivery of the presents the receipt whereof is hereby acknowledged have bargained, & sold and by these presents do and each of them doth bargain & sell unto the said Isaac Van Meter his heirs and assigns eight equal twelfth parts of a certain tract of land situate in the county of Hampshire and state of Virginia. Beginning at a white oak and red oak corner to lands belonging to the heirs of JACOB SLAGLE decd., thence with a line thereof N. 44 E. 144 poles to a white oak on the top of a hill N. 70 W. 200 poles to a pine—" (For the purpose you want to use this I do not see any use in giving the boundaries of the land repeating the names of the grantors but will add the names as signed to the deed.)

THOS. MONNETT	(Seal)
ANN MONNETT	(Seal)
Mary Collier	(Seal)
JEREMIAH MONNETT	(Seal)
ALY MONNETT	(Seal)
by THOMAS MONNETT, their attorney in fact	(Seal)
Elizabeth Pierce by John Collier her attorney in fact	(Seal)
JOSEPH SLAGLE	(Seal)
MARGARET SLAGLE	(Seal)
Tilghman Belt	(Seal)
Thos. Edminston	(Seal)
Anastasia Edminston	(Seal)
JOHN SLAGLE	(Seal)
CATHARINE SLAGLE	(Seal)

Teste C. W. Haines, clk. Cty Ct.
(Deed Book 22, p. 204)

(Annotation of County Clerk):
"JEREMIAH MONNETT and ALEY MONNETT his wife of the County of Pickaway & State of Ohio (late ALEY SLAGLE of the County of Hampshire & State of Virginia and daughter and heir at law of Hannah Hofman formerly HANNAH SLAGLE) executed power of attorney to THOS. MONNETT on the 4th day of May, 1820, and as such attorney conveyed their interest in the foregoing tract of land."

VI. Investigations of Mr. Jacob Brown. In the course of this genealogical search, Mr. Jacob Brown, of Cumberland, Maryland, an aged man, who is both a historian and antiquarian, came to the assistance of the compiler. Instructed to maintain an independent investigation, he took up the work with enthusiasm, and his report is presented, as confirming some very pertinent points.

The MONNETT Family. I forward you my report of the tracing of the ancestry or genealogy of the families of MONNETT (originally MONET), SLAGLE, and HILLEARY. Beginning with the MONNETTS—the family came from some where East of this immediate region.

ABRAHAM MONNETT no doubt was the ancestor of the name here. JEREMIAH was the son of ABRAHAM. Our court records show that a marriage license was issued for the marriage of JEREMIAH MONNETT, May 2, 1805, to ELCY SLAGLE. She very likely lived in Allegany County, Maryland. Apparently, in early times, the MONNETTS and SLAGLES mostly lived in Hampshire County, Virginia, just across the North branch of the Potomac river. They appear to have had considerable dealings in Maryland, especially in land matters.

Allegany County was organized in 1790. There is nothing in our County records to show when or where any of the MONNETTS died. Apparently *they moved West to Ohio* or "out back" was the old time expression. ABRAHAM MONNETT'S wife was ANN HILLEARY.

NORMAN E. MONNETT, merchant at Ridgley, has come to my office and told me he was thirty-nine years old. His father was a JEREMIAH MONNETT. He died seven years ago near here on railroad. Said he had two living brothers in Cumberland, JOHN W. and JOSEPH W. and a sister, HANNAH K. JOHN A. MONNETT of Cumberland is a cousin. He said an ABRAHAM MONNETT was his grandfather and died at Patterson Creek, on the Maryland side. He also said THOMAS MONNETT was his great-grandfather.

Christian Kelley, an octogenarian, came to my office by request, and told me he remembered JOHN MONNETT and also JOHN T. MONNETT now living at North Branch, Maryland. He is very infirm. He also knows the old historic SLAGLE mansion. It is of brick on the West Virginia side of the river, in fair preservation. JACOB SLAGLE, SR., was buried there in a graveyard on the farm. No monuments exist that he knows of. He said the MONNETTS were on both sides of the river. I have been informed that one MONNETT was a soldier in the Civil War. He was burned to death in an old house some years ago.

The SLAGLE family. I have not been able to ascertain where their original residence was—Somewhere east of this, in Maryland or Virginia. JACOB SLAGLE SR., was the original of the name in this region. His residence was in Hampshire County, old Virginia, six or seven miles east of Cumberland, Maryland, in early times called "Fort Cumberland" (in 1785 the Fort part of the name was

dropped). He died in 1800. Left a will dated November 29, 1800; probated in both Hampshire and Alleghany counties. Suppose in the latter, because it disposed of property in it. He left a widow, HANNAH, and at least two sons, JACOB and JOSEPH SLAGLE, and four daughters, STATIA, ELENORA, ALICE and AMY. His executors under the will were HANNAH SLAGLE, Col. Moses Rawlings and JOSEPH SLAGLE. No administration in Allegany County.

The HILLEARY Family. A THOMAS HILLEARY of Prince George County, Maryland, appears to have been the most remote ancestor known here.

Two brothers, LEVI and WILLIAM HILLEARY, came to Cumberland in the early life of the county. Levi was elected Sheriff ot the County in 1805 for three years, and WILLIAM was elected to the same office in 1810 for a like term. LEVI was never married. Died in 1852 in Cumberland. Left a will and some property. Lived a lonely life, with an old colored servant for his housekeeper. He was very fond of hunting small game, and sometimes "a-horseback." Once by an accident he shot his horse from under him. He was much respected. I remember him quite well in his old days, when I was in my young ones.

WILLIAM HILLEARY held some other offices than that of Sheriff. His wife was Margaret Gaither of a good old Maryland family. He had children; sons, W. J. R., LEVI R. and JAMES. The last died without being married. Also a daughter who became wife of Thomas F. White, once principal of the Academy here, later County Surveyor. They are dead many years. W. J. R. left a number of children, not much known. LEVI, son of old WILLIAM, was married to Miss Ridgely. They are both dead a good many years. Left children; LEVI S., JAMES W., MARGARET and MARY M.; some of them here. Old WILLIAM HILLEARY was interred about six miles west of Cumberland on what is known as the George Rizer farm.

I have found REGNAL HILLEARY was a Lieutenant in the Revolutionary War, and was awarded four military lots of land, fifty acres each, westward of Fort Cumberland, Nos. 3193, 3134, 3139 and 3132—200 acres in all. What became of those lots I don't know. There were 4165 of these lots laid out for the old Revolutionary soldiers—one lot for a private soldier and four for a commissioned officer."

Wills and deeds of parties in interest. The only will found was that of JACOB SLAGLE, dated November 29, 1800; died the next month.

Deed from Michael Collyer to JACOB SLAGLE, dated July 21, 1792, for "Colliers Discovery", in Alleghany County, Maryland.

Asa Mount's deed to JACOB SLAGLE, dated November 8, 1798 for "Sugar Bottom," in same County.

Deed from JOSEPH SLAGLE and MARGARET SLAGLE, THOMAS MONNETT and ANN MONNETT to JEREMIAH MONNETT, conveys all their interests in lands in Ohio belonging to ABRAHAM MONNETT. Deed dated December 29, 1814. Recorded in this County.

JOSEPH SLAGLE, deed to THOMAS MONNETT, dated April 24, 1818, for certain lands in Allegany County.

JOSEPH SLAGLE, October 12, 1818, made a bill of sale of personal property to his children, HANNAH, JOHN, NANCY, JOSEPH and ANNE STACY SLAGLE.

No traces of Michael Collyer; no doubt he lived in Allegany County, as about eight miles east of our city are "Collyers Mountain" and "Collyers run", a trout stream.

The foregoing paper was carefully compiled by me from facts gathered by myself and assistants with considerable labor and pains. It is as correct as could be made under the circumstances. I have endeavored to put it in as convenient form as possible, avoiding prolixity and uncertainties.

All of which is respectfully submitted, Jacob Brown
Attorney at Law, Cumberland, Maryland."

Mr. Brown is the local historian of Cumberland and Allegany County, and as such has compiled a book which he has entitled "Brown's Miscellaneous Writings" (printed in 1895). This book contains many quaint and curious items of local history, and many noteworthy facts of men and deeds are recorded and thus preserved. He adverts therein to the discovery of an old election report for the year 1821 in a contest for electors for the election of a state senator. The candidates were George Bruce, Wm. Read and WILLIAM HILLEARY. Again, he gives an extended account of the Thistle Family (note the chapter on the slavery episode), as well as references to the Saylor and Holderman Families, who became neighbors of the Monnetts in Pickaway and Ross Counties, Ohio.

VII. This is a most appropriate point at which to consider the homes of these early ancestors.

First. That of JACOB[3] SLAGLE. Elsewhere it has been referred to as the "Jacob Slagle Mansion." It is so known locally and, indeed, must have been quite a mansion and very imposing for its day. Enough has been exhibited to indicate the wealth and luxury of JACOB[3] SLAGLE, that it is no wonder he should have established himself in true Colonial style with something of the pioneer, aristocratic touch. Little difficulty was experienced in locating the "mansion." As one takes a train on the Baltimore & Ohio railroad at Cumberland, Maryland, and rides eastward for a few miles a station is reached named North Branch (Siebert P. O.) and just upon leaving the station the Potomac River is crossed into Virginia, placing the river on the north side and very close to the railroad, and on the left, within 1500 feet of the bridge, the railroad runs immediately in front of the old Slagle farm (now owned by Adam Siebert), and from the car window one can see the Jacob Slagle "mansion" still standing facing the railroad. It stands on the side of a sloping hill, and from its porch one can see the B. & O. tracks, the Potomac River beyond, and on beyond the latter the canal; and above the canal the tracks of the Wabash Railroad. From these, likewise, the home can be seen very plainly. (1).

(1) In this connection, read subsequent Chapter entitled "Little Journeys to Old Landmarks" for further identification of this and other homesteads here noted.

The writer talked with Mr. Adam Siebert, who now runs the place. He stated that he had bought the land in 1868 and had owned it ever since; that it had always been the neighborhood tradition that it was originally the "Slagle mansion," and later known as the "Nailor place," and that it was commonly understood that the house was over a hundred years old, although it had been repaired and renovated several times, but remained unchanged in its essential particulars. This was affirmed by others than Mr. Siebert. The latter obtained the property from a Peleg, who had purchased from Judge Allen. Mr. H. W. Clarke, a photographer of Cumberland, accompanied the writer upon the occasion of his visit to the locality.

In Scharff's *History of Western Maryland*, (p. 1344) appears the following:

> Metes and bounds of District No. 2 of Allegany County generally known as Old Town District. "Beginning at the end of Nicholas Mountain (known as Martin's Mountain), on the bank of the Potomac River, *opposite a brick house on the Virginia side, known as SLAGLE'S old house*, etc. This completely identifies the old home of JACOB SLAGLE."

The Slagle burial ground. Here is exhibited one of the peculiar customs of pioneer days. Immediately to the rear of the mansion, at a distance of about three or four hundred feet, is situated a tree and bush covered knoll which was the private burial ground of the JACOB SLAGLE Family. It is circular and is about fifty feet higher than the surrounding ground, and, perhaps, a hundred feet or more across its crown. A number of unlettered sand-stone markers and broken pieces scattered about indicate that it has contained about fifty or seventy-five graves. But a few of the more recent may be identified. Such inscriptions as could be read are given elsewhere. It is certainly known that JACOB[3] SLAGLE and his wife HANNAH are buried there, as only within a few years the lettered markers were there plainly to be seen. The letters on two markers, still decipherable, of "W. M." and "Thos," lead one to think of a William Monnett and Thomas Monnett as they were familiar given names.

In this connection, Mrs. Hannah Monnett-Teeters and John Thomas Monnett, children of John Abraham Monnett, both now very old, live near the Slagle mansion, the former in the little village of Siebert and the latter opposite the Slagle mansion, across and down the Potomac about a mile in Maryland, upon a little farm. The statements of John Thomas are both interesting and confirmatory of traditions. A few are given here, all of which are confirmed by Mrs. Teeters:

(In short). Positively identified the Slagle home; had lived there himself as a tenant upon three different occasions, each for some length of time; his father, John Abraham, all his sisters and several children

BOSTON PUBLIC LIBRARY

HOME OF JACOB[3] SLAGLE, OLD HAMPSHIRE COUNTY, VIRGINIA

(REAR VIEW, TAKEN FROM THE BURIAL GROUND)

buried in the SLAGLE grave-yard; JACOB and HANNAH SLAGLE buried there also—used to be familiar with their graves—and could locate now by some sassafras posts; SLAGLES were Catholics; had planned to build a mission on the SLAGLE land and the priest came there for that purpose, the money being sent from the Old Country, but in the midst of the preparations the priest died and the project was abandoned; his son, John Thomas, was drowned in a well on the place and his sister Margaret was burned to death in the mansion, and both were buried in the graveyard.

MONNETTS were unquestionably of French origin, and Protestants; land adjoining where he then lived in Allegany County was owned at one time by his grandfather, THOMAS MONNET; Mrs..... Dixon, daughter of Hannah Daniels, still living three miles further down at Spring Gap Post Office; Hannah was wife of John Daniels, and was swept away by a flood of waters and was drowned; he affirmed tradition that some of the daughters of JACOB SLAGLE were married and their husbands lived on the other side of the Potomac, by locating the THOMAS MONNETT home, that of John Collier not very far away, as well as that of Tilghman Belt.

Second. That of ABRAHAM MONNETT. Unfortunately, in this case, not a vestige of the house in which he lived remains and the locality was more difficult to find than that of JACOB SLAGLE. And here must be expressed the appreciation due Col. James W. Thomas of Cumberland, (1) for he took a personal interest in the matter, and from his knowledge of original surveys, etc., and familiarity of locations, he was able to identify both the tracts known as "SWAN POND" and "ANDERSON'S BOTTOM," the former now owned by Mr. F. C. Welton and the latter now owned by Mr. John C. Brady of Cresaptown, Maryland. With his generous and courteous assistance the writer found Mr. Welton and was thereby able to drive directly to the location. And there, with commingled sentiments of kinship, family fealty and patriotic reverence crowding to his mind and heart, a representative of the fifth generation in descent from him, walked in silence over the old home place and viewed with intense interest the land-marks once so familiar to his ancestor, ABRAHAM[4] MONNETT. The homestead was a part of land now owned by F. C. Welton, postoffice address Cumberland, Maryland. He has owned it since 1890, at which time he obtained it from Warfield Taylor. The latter inherited it some years before from William Taylor. William Taylor

(1) Mr. Thomas is a splendid type of the Southern gentleman and lives in the typical home of the Southland, and is just as hospitable as is the favorite expression of Southern life. He is an historical antiquarian and genealogist—recognized authority upon Colonial Maryland and Cumberland history, and author of several books.

obtained the land by grant from the heirs of John Marshal, Chief Justice of the Supreme Court of the United States. Altogether it contains a hundred acres.

Standing on the spot where the old cabin was and looking across the valley and the Potomac River the "Mexico farm" is in the center and in front, and the "Belt farm" is on the Cumberland side, and the "Pollock farm" is on the north branch side. And, either immediately adjoining it (as it was also a part of the "SWAN POND" tract), or a short distance away, with a short strip of land in between, lies the land upon which WILLIAM HILLERY lived. In the distance, too far to be seen in detail, but its outlines clearly distinguishable, were the natural contour and physical bearings of the former lands of JACOB[3] SLAGLE.

It cannot be wondered that ABRAHAM[4] MONNETT located here. A more beautiful spot cannot be found. It seems as though Nature had employed her choicest adornment.

And, Knobley Mountain! This was a most welcome sight. It seemed as though some long-lost friend had been suddenly discovered, for here in plain view from the door-yard of ABRAHAM[4] MONNETT'S home raised its beautiful and majestic summits and crests Knobley Mountain, which, in fancy, might be able to relate the story of the family and kinship living at the base of its gentle slopes those many years ago.

With reference to the exact location of "Knobley Mountain" the office of the Maryland Genealogical survey advises that "it is a long ridge rising about 1500 feet in elevation, *known as Knobley Mountain,* that extends through Mineral and Grant Counties, West Virginia (before 1863, Old Virginia), southward from the Potomac River, and opposite the City of Cumberland, Maryland.

Mineral County was formed from Hampshire County by an Act of February 1866, and was so named from the vast mineral resources within its limits.

The writer took the facts gathered from Mr. Welton et al, and, upon being directed to the spot, was able to locate the place where the old cabin had once stood. The depressions in the ground still show its rectangular form, as was customary in building in those early days, and from the stones still lying scattered around (undoubtedly a portion of its foundation) the outlines of the house were marked by piling up stones at the corners, as appears in the accompanying view.

In the lower corner, next to the Potomac River, of the Swan Pond tract, and about a mile distant from the ABRAHAM[4] MONNETT homestead, is a small, unenclosed burial place with perhaps twenty broken and obliterated sandstone markers. Tradition is to the effect that it was the graveyard of negro slaves from the neighboring farms. Beyond this

SITE OF OLD ABRAHAM[1] MONNETT HOMESTEAD, OLD HAMPSHIRE COUNTY, VIRGINIA (1792)

(PILES OF STONES INDICATE CORNERS, AND LINES OF OLD CABIN SHOWN BY DEPRESSIONS IN EARTH)

nothing seems to be known and no markings on the stones are decipherable.

It is worth the while, for the benefit of historical truth, to record additional evidence that the identification of the ABRAHAM[4] MONNETT homestead was complete, since it is difficult to follow the ancient surveys and deed descriptions They are tabulated here:

1. Swan Pond Tract, so known to the present day.

2. About four miles from Old Fort Cumberland.

3. "In sight of Knobley Mountain," as a view of Knobley can be had from site of old cabin.

4. "Near Maryland and Virginia state line."

5. Mr. Warfield Taylor told Mr. Welton of the old barn and house which used to stand on the knoll overlooking the valley.

6. Depressions in the ground showing their dimensions at the present day as very nearly conforming to the ones customarily included in conveyances, requiring a dwelling-house to be built. (See deed *ante* p.496.)

7. Remains of old stone chimney still there, and parts of foundation, both Mr. Taylor and Mr. Welton having hauled more away for the foundation of a barn.

8. Custom then to have garden back of the house, and here the ground is rich and fertile, showing unmistakable signs of having been cultivated, as grass is always green in driest weather and grows when stunted in other places.

9. Hole excavated in side of knoll, probably for milk or outhouse.

10. Remains of an old orchard—apple trees—very old, back further on the knoll near where Mr. Welton's home now stands. Mr. Taylor was of the opinion that it was part of an old apple orchard. Note requirement of deed (ante p.—).

11. Spring of running water at the base of the knoll.

12. General Joseph Sprigg of Cumberland was born on this site seventy years ago. When a boy of almost fifteen he lived with his parents across on the "Mexico" land, which he says was owned by WILLIAM HILLARY, and lay between the tract owned by Tighman Belt and a Pollock. He remembered that when a boy the strip running just opposite from the Mexico land, from the Potomac to the knoll (ABRAHAM[4] MONNETT homestead), across the Swan Pond tract, was then called the "MUNNITT FIELDS."

13. The knoll was an ideal location for a home, far above the valley, affording freedom from malarial conditions, furnishing a good look-out for Indians and appealing as the most charming point for miles around.

Concerning the land belonging to the Anderson's Bottom tract, this was also located. It is now occupied by Mr. John C. Brady, who was able to positively locate "No. 13" of the tract from the old sugar tree, which was the corner. This tree is still standing and easily shows its great age. Views are presented of the landscape there and the sugar tree. Also, read subsequent Chapter entitled "Little Journeys to Old Landmarks" for the further identification of this land. (*Post.*)

As heretofore stated, there is some evidence that ABRAHAM[4] MONNETT also lived upon this tract, but it does not correspond in either location or other identifying points with that already described. However, here THOMAS[5] MONNETT and his wife, ANN SLAGLE, lived.

In Ridgeley, Mineral County, West Virginia, just across the Potomac from Cumberland, a small village, still lives NORMAN ELLSWORTH MONNETT. They were the members of the family first located in the search for Knobley Mountain. As appears in the Genealogical part of this work they are the grandsons of John Abraham, son of THOMAS and ANN MONNETT. John Abraham died about 1848 and is buried in the SLAGLE graveyard. Their father was JEREMIAH JACOB MONNETT, undoubtedly named from his grand uncles. He died in 1899 and is buried in what is known as the Lechlider graveyard. These two brothers are able to confirm satisfactorily all of the statements of Mrs. HANNAH MONNETT-TEETERS and JOHN THOMAS MONNETT (*supra,* p. 508) and are familiar with the Madden farm on Anderson's Bottom.

In Scharff's History of Western Maryland (pp.1311 and 1460) appear two items to be noted here, namely;

(a) Deaths: At Globe Tavern Hagerston, August 3, 1823, Thomas Belt, age 83, wife Elizabeth.

(b) Description of "Murley's Branch," on the Maryland side of the Potomac, where various MONNETTS, SLAGLES, Burrells et al lived.

VIII. Records in Allegany County, Maryland.

As Allegany County was originally a part of Frederick County, and as conveyances on record in the land office at Annapolis, Maryland, relate to land in the several original counties of the state, and further, as there is a chronological bearing upon the line of emigration westward, what the Land Office exhibits will be first given. And all records under this subdivision will be presented under three heads, as again the three families settled contiguous to each other, namely: (a) HILLARY, (b) SLAGLE, (c) MONNETT and (d) BURRELL.

LIBRARY

ALLEGANY COUNTY, MARYLAND

(a) HILLARY: First, then, the records of the Land Office. (Not hereinbefore presented.)

1. Sept. 29th, 1763, HENRY HILLARY and CASSANARIA, his wife, obtained a patent for "The Three Brothers" 200 acres lying in Prince George County. (Liber B. C. & G. S. No. 20, folio 152.)

2. March 25th, 1763, WILLIAM[3] HILLARY obtained the following patent:

"Mr. WILLIAM HILLARY, his Patent,
"The RESURVEY ON THE SUGAR LOAF
310 acres

Frederick &c., Know Ye that whereas WILLIAM HILLARY of Prince Georges County by his humble petition to our Agents for Management of Land Affairs within this Province did set forth that he was seized in fee of and in a tract or parcel of land called "THE SUGAR LOAF" lying and being in Frederick County originally on the twenty third day of November, Anno Dom. Seventeen hundred and forty one, granted to a certain THOMAS HILLEARY for eighty acres under New Rent contiguous to which tract the petitioner had discovered some vacant land and being desirous to add the same humbly prayed a Special Warrant to Resurvey the aforesaid tract for that intent and purpose and that on return of a certificate of such resurvey he making good rights to the vacancy added, and complying with all other requisites usual in such cases might have our grant of confirmation issue unto him thereon which was granted him and accordingly a warrant on the thirtieth day of January, Seventeen hundred and sixty one, unto him for that purpose did issue but the said warrant not being executed within time therein limited it was on the twenty-third day of January, Seventeen hundred and sixty-two renewed and continued in force for six months longer from that date. In pursuance whereof it is certified into our Land Office that the aforesaid tract or parcel of land is resurveyed by which it appears the same contains the exact quantity of eighty acres and that there is the quantity of two hundred and thirty acres of vacant land added for which he has paid and satisfied unto Edward Lloyd Esquire our present Agent and Receiver General for our use the sum of eleven pounds ten shillings Sterling Caution for the same according to Charles Lord Baron of Baltimore our Great Grand Father of noble memory his Instructions to Charles Carroll, Esq., his then Agent bearing date at London the twelfth day of September, Seventeen hundred and twelve and registered in our Secretaries Office of our said province together with a paragraph of our Dear Father's Instructions bearing date at London the fifteenth day of December, Seventeen hundred and thirty-eight and registered in our Land Office.

We do therefore hereby grant and confirm unto him the said WILLIAM HILLEARY all that the aforesaid tract or parcel of land now resurveyed with the vacancy added reduced into one entire tract and now called "THE RESURVEY ON THE SUGAR LOAF."

BEGINNING at a bounded White Oak standing on a ridge a small distance from a Spring that issueth into Bennetts Creek below the Main fork thereof it being the original beginning tree of the said land called "THE SUGAR LOAF" and running thence north thirty degrees East sixty-eight perches, North sixty-nine degrees West one hundred and twenty perches, South seventy-five degrees West sixty-eight perches, South twenty-four degrees West one hundred and thirty-one perches, South sixty-two degrees East sixty-three perches, South thirteen degrees East fifty perches, South twenty-seven degrees West eighty perches, South thirty-nine degrees East twenty perches, South seventy-five degrees East sixty perches,

North sixty-nine degrees East eighty perches, North thirty-four degrees, East one hundred and sixty perches, North sixty eight degrees West fifty nine perches to the end of the last line of the original, then with a straight line to the beginning tree.

Containing and now laid out for three hundred and ten acres of land according to the certificate of Resurvey thereof taken and returned into our Land Office bearing date the twenty-eighth day of June, Seventeen Hundred and sixty-two, and there remaining, Together with all rights, profits, benefits and privileges thereunto belonging Royal Mines Excepted To Have and To Hold the same unto him the said WILLIAM HILLEARY his heirs and assigns forever to be holden of us and our heirs as of our manor of Conocheague in free and common soccage by fealty only for all manner of Services Yielding and Paying therefore yearly unto us and our heirs at our Receipt at our City of Saint Marys at the two most usual feasts in the year, viz: the feast of the Annunciation of the Blessed Virgin Mary and Saint Michael the Archangel by even and equal portions the rent of twelve shillings and five pence Sterling in Silver or Gold and for a fine upon every alienation of the said land or any part or parcel thereof one whole years rent in Silver or Gold or the full value thereof in such commodities as we and our heirs or such officer or officers as shall be appointed by us and our heirs from time to time to collect and receive the same shall accept in discharge thereof at the choice of us and our heirs or such officer or officers aforesaid, Provided that if the said sum for a fine for alienation shall not be paid unto us and our heirs or such officer or officers aforesaid before such alienation and the said alienation entered upon record either in the Provincial Court or County Court where the same parcel of land lieth within one month next after such alienation then the said alienation shall be void and of no effect.

Given under the Great Seal of our said Province of Maryland this twenty-fifth day of March, Ano Dom. Seventeen hundred and sixty three.

Witness our Trusty and well beloved Horatio Sharpe, Esq., Lieutenant General and Chief Governor of our said Province of Maryland and Chancellor and Keeper of the Great Seal thereof.

Horatio (The GREAT SEAL) Sharpe.

Land Office of Maryland, Sct:

I hereby Certify, that the aforegoing is a true Copy of the Patent of the "RESURVEY ON THE SUGAR LOAF" 310 acres, patented to WILLIAM HILLARY, 25th March 1763, as recorded in Liber B. C. & G. S. No. 20 folio 609 &c., one of the record Books on file in this office.

In testimony whereof, I have hereunto set my hand and affixed the Seal of the Land Office of Maryland, this eighteenth day of February nineteen hundred and seven.

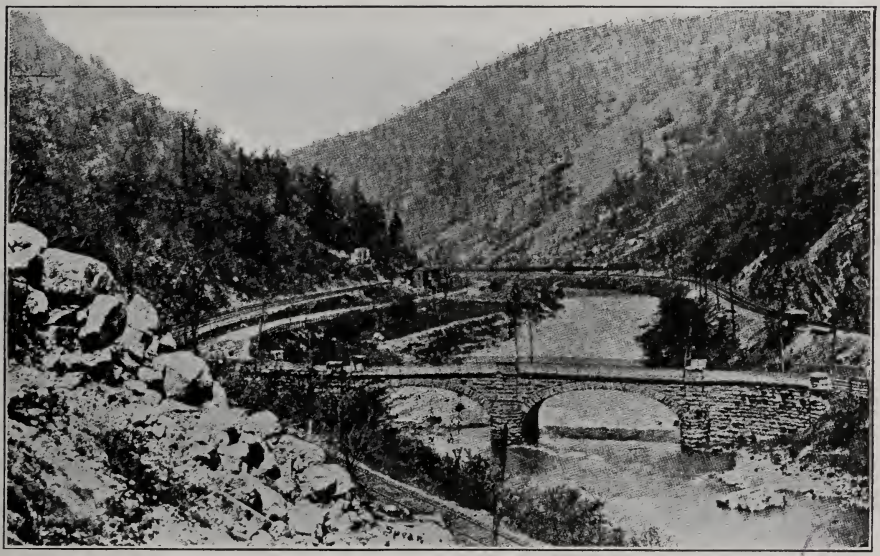
E. Stanley Toadvin,
(SEAL) Commissioner of the Land Office."

3. Feb. 17, 1794, JEREMIAH[4] HILLERY obtained the following patent:

"JEREMIAH HILLERY, his Patent,

'Trouble for Nothing,' 108 acres.

The State of Maryland &c., Know Ye that whereas JEREMIAH HILLERY of Allegany County on the third day of December, Seventeen hundred and ninety-one, obtain out of the Western Shore Land Office a Special Warrant to resurvey and affect Lot No. 3575 containing fifty acres of the lands lying in the County aforesaid to the Westward of Fort Cumberland, being one of the Lots laid out, pursuant to a resolution of the General Assembly passed at April



THE NARROWS AND WILLS CREEK
VICINITY OF CUMBERLAND, MARYLAND

session, Seventeen hundred and eighty-seven, and which was afterward awarded to John Ragan as settler on the same, but who neglected paying the purchase money agreeably to law—with liberty given in the said warrant to correct any errors in the former survey and to add any contiguous vacancy. In pursuance whereof a resurvey was made and a Certificate thereof returned by which it appeared the said lot contains sixty acres, to which there was added forty-eight acres of vacant land—and the said JEREMIAH HILLERY having pursuant to law, paid to the treasurer of the Western Shore the sum of twenty-three pounds seven shillings and six pence for the said land and twenty one shillings and six pence for some improvements thereon.

The State of Maryland doth hereby grant and confirm unto him the said JEREMIAH HILLERY the aforesaid lot resurveyed as aforesaid with the vacancy added reduced into one entire tract and called "TROUBLE FOR NOTHING" lying in Allegany County aforesaid.

BEGINNING at the end of twenty-two perches on the fifteenth line of a tract of land called "BUCK LODGE" and running thence with it reversed South twenty-four degrees West twenty-two perches, South thirty-nine degrees West twenty-eight perches, South fifty-eight degrees West twenty perches, South ten degrees West thirty perches, South sixty-nine degrees East twenty-six perches, South twenty-four degrees East twenty-two perches, South eighty-two degrees East twenty-four perches, then South thirty-four degrees West forty-six perches to Potomac River, North Seventy degrees West forty-two perches to the end of the first line of a tract of land called the "ADDITION TO TWO SPRING BOTTOM," and with it North sixty-six degrees West forty-two perches, North fifty-five degrees West forty perches, North seventy degrees West thirty-four perches, thence North twenty degrees East one hundred and twenty-two perches, then by a straight line to the beginning.

Containing one hundred and eight acres, according to the Certificate of Resurvey thereof taken and returned into the Land Office bearing date the twenty-fifth day of July, Seventeen hundred and ninety-two, and there remaining: Together with all rights, profits, benefits and privileges thereunto belonging. To Have and To Hold the same unto him the said JEREMIAH HILLERY his heirs and assigns forever.

Given under the Great Seal of the State of Maryland this seventeenth day of February, Seventeen hundred and ninety-four.

Witness the Honorable Alexander Contee Hanson, Esquire, Chancellor.

A. C. Hanson, Chan.

(The GREAT SEAL)

Thos. S. Lee.

LAND OFFICE OF MARYLAND, SCT:

I Hereby Certify, that the aforegoing is a true Copy of the Patent of "TROUBLE FOR NOTHING" 108 acres, patented to JEREMIAH HILLERY, 17th Feb. 1794, as recorded in Liber I. C. No. G. folio 352 &c, one of the Record Books on file in this office.

In testimony whereof, I have hereunto set my hand and affixed the Seal of the Land Office of Maryland this eighteenth day of February nineteen hundred and seven.

E. Stanley Toadvin,

(SEAL) Commissioner of the Land Office."

4. May 8, 1804, WILLIAM HILLEARY, obtained a patent for "WALNUT HOLLOW" 31 acres, lying in Allegany County. (Liber I. C. No. 8, folio 161.)

5. May 8, 1804, WILLIAM HILLEARY, obtained a patent for Lots No. 3539 and 3540, 50 acres each, lying in Allegany County. (Liber I. C. No. S., folio 160.)

6. Jan. 3, 1815, WILLIAM HILLEARY, obtained a patent for "SLIPE," 5 1-4 acres lying in Allegany County. (Liber I. C. No. C., folio 125.)

7. Jan. 2, 1815, WILLIAM HILLEARY, obtained a patent for "SMALL GAIN," 15 1-4 acres lying in Allegany County. (Liber I. B. No. C, folio 126.)

8. Jan. 7, 1815, WILLIAM HILLEARY, obtained the following patent:

"MR. WILLIAM HILLEARY, his Patent,

'LUCK VALLY,' 617⅛ acres.

The State of Maryland &c., Know Ye that whereas WILLIAM HILLEARY of Allegany County on the twenty-ninth day of March, Eighteen hundred and thirteen, obtained out of the Western Shore Land Office, a Special Warrant to resurvey the following lands, lying in the County aforesaid and contiguous to each other, viz: "LUCK" originally on the twenty-seventh day of March, Seventeen hundred and sixty three, granted Dr. David Ross for one hundred and twelve acres, "SMALL GAIN" originally on the seventeenth day of January, Eighteen hundred and one, surveyed for said HILLEARY for fifteen and a quarter acres, "VENTURE" originally on the sev day of November, Seventeen hundred and ninety-eight, granted John Williams for fifty acres, "WALNUT HOLLOW" originally on the eighth day of May Eighteen hundred and four, granted said HILLEARY for thirty one acres, and Lots No. 3539, 3540 and 3543, originally granted for fifty acres each, with liberty of correcting errors, adding contiguous vacancy, and of reducing the whole into one entire tract. * * * * * * * * * * * *

The state of Maryland doth therefore hereby Grant and Confirm unto him the said WILLIAM HILLEARY the said lands resurveyed as aforesaid, with the vacancy added, reduced into one entire tract and called "LUCK VALLY" lying in Allegany County aforesaid.

(Description follows):

* * * Containing six Hundred and seventeen and one-eighth acres, according to the Certificate of resurvey thereof, taken and returned into the Western Shore Land Office bearing date the sixteenth day of November, Eighteen hundred and thirteen, and there remaining together with all rights, profits, benefits and privileges thereunto belonging. To Have and to Hold the same unto him the said WILLIAM HILLEARY his heirs and assigns forever.

Given under the Great Seal of the State of Maryland this seventh day of January, Eighteen hundred and fifteen.

Witness the Honorable William Kilty, Esquire, Chancellor.

Lev. Winder (The Great Seal) W. Kilty, Chan.

LAND OFFICE OF MARYLAND, SCT:

I hereby Certify, that the aforegoing is a true Copy of the Patent of "LUCK VALLY" 617 1-8 acres, patented to WILLIAM HILLEARY, 7th Jan. 1815, as recorded in Liber I. B. No. C folio 127 &c., one of the record books on file in this office.

In testimony whereof, I have hereunto set my hand and affixed the Seal of the Land Office of Maryland, this eighteenth day of February, nineteen hundred and seven.

E. Stanley Toadvin,

(SEAL) Commissioner of the Land Office.

POTOMAC VALLEY AND "SWAN POND" LAND

(AS SEEN FROM SUMMIT OF KNOLL) SITE OF ABRAHAM[4] MONNETT HOMESTEAD, OLD HAMPSHIRE COUNTY, VIRGINIA (NOW WEST VIRGINIA)

Coming now to the records proper of Allegany County, at Cumberland, Maryland, the following HILLEARY items appear: (1)

First, Probate records:

1. In Administration accounts appears a "first account of JOSEPH P. HILLEARY, son of RALPH, Administrator of WILLIAM HILLEARY, late of Allegany Co., deceased," and charges himself with many items, showing a very large estate: among others, one, "Money received of THOMAS MONNETT, $30.00." The account is sworn to under date of May 10, 1825. (Liber A, p. 309.) Second account filed Sept. 13, 1825. (Liber A, p. 315.) Third, Sept. 12, 1826. (Liber A. p. 333.) Fourth, Mar. 13, 1827. (Liber A. p. 344.) Fifth, Aug. 14, 1827. (Liber A, p. 352.) Sixth, May 13, 1828. (Liber A., p. 368.), which contains item "money received of THOMAS MONNETT, $28.58 1-2;" and Seventh, Sept. 9, 1828, (Liber A, p. 379) which contains items:

"To Mrs. M. HILLEARY, her third,	$2,507.08
"To JOSEPH P. HILLERY, his dividend,	2,507.08
"To Matilda Ann, wife of Jacob Fechtig,	2,507.08

2. First account of JOSEPH P. HILLEARY, administrator of RALPH HILLEARY, of Allegany Co. Sept. 13, 1825. Liber A. p. 315) And second and final account of same, (Liber A. p. 351) showing dividend to the "heirs and representatives of W. HILLEARY; LEVI HILLEARY and Nancy Scott, wife of J. Scott," each $193.99 1-2.

3. Inventories. "A true and perfect inventory of all the goods, chattels and other personal estate and effects of WILLIAM HILLEARY, late of Allegany Co. deceased," (very interesting), Nov. 9, 1824—mentions "large family Bible" and in list of debts appears: "THOMAS MONNETT, one note, a balance with interest from June 19, 1824—$152.52." (Liber A, p. 230-234.) Same. (Liber A, p. 253, 261 and 294) under dates of Jan. 11, 1825, Mar. 2, 1825 and Mar. 14, 1826.

3a. Will of LEVI HILLEARY of Allegany County. (Orphan's Court, Liber B. p. 100) 2 extracts:

"I commit my Soul unto the hands of Almighty God, and my body to the earth to be decently buried under the direction of my friends, upon the farm I sold George Rizer, and in that burying ground (which I received when I conveyed to said Rizer) which is in the North corner of the Garden, North of the old house and next to the orchard, and where my dear father and mother are buried, and I request my executors to have a good stone wall built around and enclose the same." (This identified the place and from it dates were obtained of great value—author.) It mentions nephews: WILLIAM JOHN GAITHER HILLARY, JAMES HILLARY and LEVI RALPH HILLEARY; niece Matilda Ann Fechtig; nephew Zera Davidson, near Cadwallader, Ohio; nephews Levi H. Hurr, Henry P. Hurr and David W. Hurr, near Lancaster, Ind., and is dated Nov. 2, 1854.

---

(1) It may be wondered why so much space is given to HILLARY names, representing generations since that of WILLIAM, father-in-law of ABRAHAM[4] MONNETT, and hence, possessing none of the MONNETT blood, and the answer is in the fact that the whole HILLARY ancestry hereafter presented (*vide, post*) could only be established by these records, so completely identifying themselves by well known facts.

4. Miscellaneous HILLARY items. WILLIAM I. G. HILLARY, power of attorney, Feb. 8, 1858. (Liber B. p. 138.) JULIA A. HILLEARY, release, Oct. 12, 1858. (Liber A. p. 3.) And Oct. 21, 1861, (Liber A. p. 189.) JULIA A. HILLEARY, administratrix of LEVI R. HILLEARY, Oct. 16, 1861, (Liber A. p. 189.) James HILLEARY, Oct. 21, 1861 (Id.) JOANNA A. HILLEARY, Oct. 21, 1861, (Liber A, p. 190.) ANNIE A. HILLEARY, release from JOANNA A. HILLEARY, Aug. 10, 1863, (Liber A, p. 287.) And LEVI STANISLAUS HILLEARY, release of JULIA A. HILLEARY, his late guardian, Sept. 11, 1868. (Liber A. p—)

5. (Coming now to deed records.) 1796, Bill of Sale, WILLIAM HILLEARY from Robert Sinclair, Sheriff. (Liber C, 244.) This is a sale of one negro boy named Lewis, aged twelve years.

6. 1798. Deed, WILLIAM HILLEARY from Rideout & Stewart. (Liber C. p. 283.)

7. 1803, Bill of Sale, WILLIAM HILLEARY from LEVI HILLEARY (Liber D, p. 48). Other conveyances between same parties. (Liber D, pp. 49, 141 & 157.)

8. 1803, Deed, WILLIAM HILLEARY from John Williams. (Liber D, p. 187.)

9. 1803, Deed, WILLIAM HILLEARY from Joseph Cresap. (Liber D. p. 188.)

10. 1809 to 1823 several conveyances to different parties by WILLIAM HILLEARY, (son of RALPH, and his brother LEVI succeeded him as sheriff) as sheriff of Allegany County, (Liber E. p. 9, 558) (Liber F. p. 331; H. pp. 79, 74 and 149; I pp. 479, 506 and 509.)

11. 1824, Deed of Gift, WILLIAM J. G. HILLEARY from MARGARET HILLEARY. (Liber M. 507.)

12. 1796, Deed JEREMIAH HILLEARY to George Dent. (1). (Liber B, p. 165), tract "TROUBLE FOR NOTHING" granted by state in 1790 and 1794.

13. 1803, Bill of Sale, WILLIAM HILLEARY from LEVI HILLEARY, Sept. 28, one negro Pompey, fifty years of age, and two negro boys, Louis and one negro woman Alice. (Liber D. p. 49.)

The WILLIAM HILLEARY of the conveyances above was a prominent character in Cumberland about 1800 and later. Additional information concerning him has been found from other sources, but not repeated here.

(b) SLAGLE. Under this head the first to be noted is:

1. Will of JACOB[3] SLAGLE recorded in Liber A, folio 63, Orphan's Court of Allegany County, which is an exact copy of the one on record in Hampshire County, Virginia, except that the following is appended thereto:

"At a Court held for Hampshire County the 15th day of December 1800 this Will and Testament of JACOB SLAGLE (deceased) was proved by the oaths of Alexander King and George Fowkes, two of the Witnesses thereto and ordered to be recorded

(1) Ancestor of Mrs. Ulysses S. Grant.

and on the motion of HANNAH SLAGLE and Moses Rawlings, Executrix and Executor herein named, who made oath thereto, according to law, certificate is granted them for obtaining a probate thereof in due form upon giving security.

And thereupon they, together with Alexander King and Andrew Wodrow, their securities, entered into and acknowledged a Bond in the penalty of ten thousand dollars, conditioned as the law directs.

Teste. And. Wodrow, C. H. C.

Virginia, To Wit.

I, Andrew Wodrow, Clerk of Hampshire County Court, do hereby certify that the foregoing is a true transcript from the records of my office.

In testimony whereof I have hereunto set my hand and affixed the seal of the said County the 21st day of December, 1802, and the 27th year of the Commonwealth.

Andrew Wodrow, C. H. C.

I, Isaac Miller, Presiding Magistrate of Hampshire County Court do hereby certify that the aforegoing attestation is in due form.

Given under my hand and seal this 15th day of February, 1803.

Isaac Miller (Seal)

The reason for this record lies in the fact that JACOB[3] SLAGLE was a large land owner in Allegany County as well as in Hampshire County.

2. Deed, Thomas Beall, of Samuel, to JACOB[3] SLAGLE, et al, as follows:

"At the request of JACOB SLAGLE & George Payne the following Deed was recorded the 1st day of February 1792:

This Indenture made this 1st day of Feby in the year of our Lord 1792, between Thos. Beall of Samuel of Allegany Co. and State of Maryland of the one part and JACOB SLAGLE of the State of Virginia & George Payne of Allegany Co. Md for and on behalf of the Roman Catholic Society of the other part—

Witnesseth, that the said Thos. Beall of Samuel for and in consideration of the sum of Twenty Pounds current money to him in hand paid by the said JACOB SLAGLE and George Payne at and before the ensealing and delivery of these presents, the receipt whereof he doth hereby acknowledge, hath given, granted, bargained and sold, aliened released and enfeoffed and confirmed and by these presents doth give, grant bargain sell, alien, released enfeoffed and confirmed unto them the said JACOB SLAGLE and George Payne in trust and for and on behalf of the said Roman Catholic Society and their successors forever,

All that piece or portion of land lying situate and being in Allegany Co. in the town of Cumberland, being an equal dividend or one-half of Lot No. 5 on the east side of the said Beall's Mill Race so as to include one half of the front of said Lot No. 5, and adjoining with that part of said Lot heretofore conveyed by said Beall to John Reese and George Eckhart, Together with all and singular the profits, commodities, privileges advantages and appurtenances to the said land belonging or in any way appertaining, and the reversion & reversions, remainder, & remainders, rents, issues and profits thereof and every part and parcel thereof and all the estate, right, Title, claim interest and demand of him the said Thomas Beall of Samuel of in and to the land aforesaid & premises with the appurtenances, To Have and To Hold the aforesaid piece of land and premises with its rights and appurtenances to the said JACOB SLAGLE and George Payne for and in behalf of the said Roman Catholic Society and their successors forever, and the said Thomas Beall of Samuel doth hereby covenant grant and agree to and with the said JACOB SLAGLE & George Payne for and on behalf of the

said Roman Catholic Society that the said Thos. Beall of Samuel and his heirs, Exrs & Administrators the Lands aforesaid premises unto them the said JACOB SLAGLE and Geo Payne for and on behalf of the said Roman Catholic Society, against him the said Thos. Beall of Sam'l and his Heirs and from and against all persons claiming by from or under him or them shall and will warrant and forever defend.

In witness whereof, the said Thos. Beall of Samuel hath hereunto set his hand and affixed his seal the day and year above written.

Thos. Beall, of Sam'l.

Signed Sealed and delivered in the presence of

John H. Bayard & James Prather.

On which deed were the following endorsements, towit:

"Received on the day and the year first within written from JACOB SLAGLE & George Payne Twenty Pounds, being the full consideration mentioned in the foregoing Deed to be by them paid to me.

I say rec'd by me

Witness: Thos. Beall, of Sam'l."

John H. Bayard

James Prather.

"On the 1st day of Feby 1792 come before us the subscribers two of the Justice of the Peace for Allegany Co. Thos. Beall of Sam'l party of the foregoing instrument of writing and acknowledged the same to be his act & deed and the land & premises therein mentioned to be sold to be the right & estate of the within mentioned JACOB SLAGLE and George Payne in trust for and on behalf of the Roman Catholic Society forever. At the same time came Virlinda Beall wife to the afs'd Thomas and being by us examined apart from and out of the hearing of said husband did relinquish her right & claim of dower to the above mentioned land & premises, and acknowledge the same of her own free will without being induced thereto thro fear of threats of ill usage from her said husband or fear of his displeasure. According to the Act of Assembly in such cases made & provided.

Acknowledged before

Jno. H. Bayard

James Prather,"

(Recorded Liber A, Folio 160)

No more important record than the foregoing could have been found, for it establishes incontrovertibly that JACOB[3] SLAGLE was a Roman Catholic, a fact which has been asserted and denied more frequently and with equal vehemence, than any other tradition, among the relationship. It is true that all of the SLAGLE family who emigrated to Ohio became Methodists, as well as the MONNETTS. The three intermarriages between the children of JACOB[3] SLAGLE and ABRAHAM[4] MONNETT, on the one hand Catholic and on the other Protestant, were no doubt very unusual. Mrs. SARAH REXROTH-MONNETT personally knew ALEY SLAGLE-MONNETT and says concerning her:

"ALEY SLAGLE was a Catholic; her name was rightly Elsie, but *Aley* was a pet name given to her by her husband. She was not naturally religious, and had often told her children about going to mass in the Catholic Church and not liking it, because so much of the reading was in for-

VIEW OF "ANDERSON'S BOTTOM" TRACT, OLD HAMPSHIRE COUNTY, VIRGINIA
KNOBLEY MOUNTAIN AND HOME OF MR. JOHN C. BRADY
ABRAHAM[4] MONNETT HOMESTEAD

eign language (Latin.)" (The will of JACOB[3] SLAGLE shows her name to have been Alice.)

Of course, it was a strange reversal of history that a Protestant descendant of a persecuted Huguenot should marry a Catholic descendant of his ancient Catholic persecutor. Hon. FRANCIS SYLVESTOR MONNETT made a very apt point of this, (1) in the following language:

"The wife of JEREMIAH MONNETT, hereinafter referred to, and her ancestors, were Roman Catholics—a strange meeting of the Jesuits and the Huguenots after generations of religious persecution."

Upon the same point, it is interesting to note the statement of Mr. John T. Reilly, who refers to the ancestry of Col. Henry Schlegel of York County, Pennsylvania, and makes the statement "the SLAGLES are not Catholics." (2)

But, the latter is not inharmonious after all, since the SLAGLE family in York County, Pennsylvania, were members of the German Reformed Church. (See *post.*) It is reasonable to assume that JACOB[3] SLAGLE might have been the only member of the family who became a Roman Catholic, and his affiliation may not have been more than that of a sympathizer and not a formal adherent.

By the following record, can be determined a part of the JOSEPH[4] SLAGLE lineage (husband of MARGARET[5] MONNETT):

"Bill of Sale was recorded the 12 day of Oct. 1818.

"Know all men by these presents that I JOSEPH SLAGLE of Maryland for and in consideration of the natural love & affection which I have and doth bear toward my children HANNAH SLAGLE, JOHN SLAGLE, NANCY SLAGLE, JOSEPH SLAGLE, JACOB SLAGLE and ANN STACY SLAGLE, as well as for and in the further consideration of the sum of $5 current money of the U. S. to me in hand paid by my said children, HANNAH SLAGLE, JOHN SLAGLE, NANCY SLAGLE, JOSEPH SLAGLE, JACOB SLAGLE & ANN STACY SLAGLE of the County and State aforesaid at and before the sealing and delivery of these presents the receipt whereof I do hereby acknowledge have given and granted and by these presents do give and grant unto my said children HANNAH SLAGLE, JOHN SLAGLE, NANCY SLAGLE, JOSEPH SLAGLE, JACOB SLAGLE and ANN STACY SLAGLE their executors, administrators & assigns the following property, towit.

Three head of horses, one cow, nine head of sheep, 20 head of hogs, 4 head of goats, my crop of corn, hay and small grain, farming utensils of every kind, one wagon and geer.

Together with all my household and kitchen furniture of every description or kind.

To Have and To Hold the same described property above given and granted to the said HANNAH SLAGLE, JOHN SLAGLE, NANCY SLAGLE, JOSEPH SLAGLE, JACOB SLAGLE and ANN STACY SLAGLE, their executors, administrators & assigns forever to them and their only proper use benefit and behoof forever and I the said JOSEPH SLAGLE for myself and Executors and administrators shall and will warrant and forever defend by these presents to the said

(1) *Cen. Biog. Hist. of Crawford County, Ohio, p.* 832.

(2) *Recollections in the Life of Cardinal Gibbons, (Vol. 2, p.* 465).

HANNAH SLAGLE, JOHN SLAGLE, NANCY SLAGLE, JOSEPH SLAGLE, JACOB SLAGLE and ANN STACY SLAGLE their Executors, administrators & assigns the said before mentioned property against me my Executors & Administrators and against all and every other person or persons whomsoever claiming the same or any part thereof. In witness whereof I the said JOSEPH SLAGLE have hereunto subscribed my name and affixed my seal this 20th day of October in the year of our Lord 1818.

JOSEPH SLAGLE.

Signed, Sealed & delivered
in presence of
Chas. F. Broadhag.

(Liber K. Folio 32.)

3. James Martin to JACOB SLAGLE. Deed dated March 26, 1794; conveys part of "Collins Discovery", consideration 5 shillings. (Recorded in Liber A, folio 439. One of the Land Records of Allegany Co.)

4. Michel Collier to JACOB SLAGLE. Deed dated July 1, 1795. Consideration 500 pounds. Conveys "Collins Discovery Resurvey", acres not given. (Liber B. folio 65.)

5. Asa Mountz of Nelson Co. Kentucky to JACOB SLAGLE of Hampshire Co. Va. Deed dated Nov. 8, 1798. Consideration 360 pounds. Conveys a tract called "Suger Bottom", 54 acres given. (Liber B, folio 601.)

6. Jesse Mountz of Allegany Co., Md., to JACOB SLAGLE. Deed dated Sep. 14, 1799, conveys 150 acres of a tract called "Sugar Bottom." This interest in said tract descended from grantor's father, Joseph Mountz, late of Allegany Co. (Liber C, folio 105.)

7. JOSEPH SLAGLE to Nathan Tracy. Deed dated Feby. 5, 1811, conveys "White Oak swamp," 8 acres; also White Oak Ridge 38½ acres; consideration $200. (Liber F, Folio 175.)

8. JOSEPH SLAGLE & MARGARET his wife & THOMAS MONNETT & ANN his wife, to JEREMIAH MONNETT.

"At the request of JEREMIAH MONNETT the following Deed was recorded on the 21st day of Jan'y 1815:

"This Indenture made the 1st day of December, 1814, between JOSEPH SLAGLE and MARGARET his wife THOMAS MONNETT & ANN MONNETT of Allegany Co. Md. of the one part & JEREMIAH MONNETT of the same County & State of the other.

"Witnesseth that the said JOSEPH SLAGLE & MARGARET SLAGLE, THOMAS MONNETT & ANN MONNETT for and in consideration of the sum of $400 current money to them duly paid, have granted bargained and sold and by these presents do grant bargain & sell unto the said JEREMIAH MONNETT, his heirs and assigns, all our and each of our rights title & claims & interests of in and to & out of the lands and premises to which ABRAHAM MONNETT the father of the said JEREMIAH MONNETT had a right or title to within the State of Ohio, be the same what they may and called & described in whatever manner they may be." (Recorded in Liber H, folio 7.)

9. JOSEPH SLAGLE, Allegany Co. to THOMAS MONNETT, $7,500. Date April 24, 1818.

"Collier's Discovery"

"The Resurvey on Collier's Discovery"

"All lands to which he the said J. S. is entitled to under will of his father JACOB SLAGLE lying in Allegany Co." No wife signs. (Liber K, folio 29.)

ANOTHER VIEW OF "ANDERSON'S BOTTOM" TRACT, OLD HAMPSHIRE COUNTY, VIRGINIA, SHOWING SITE OF MONNETT HOMESTEAD

10. JACOB SLAGLE, Jr., of Allegany Co., Maryland son of JACOB SLAGLE of Hampshire Co. Virginia, to James Scott. Deed dated February 10, 1815, for $4000. Conveys all the land known by the name of "Sugar Bottom" which was conveyed to JACOB SLAGLE by Asa Mountz & Jesse Mountz by their several deeds. This land was devised to JACOB SLAGLE, JR., by his father. (Liber C, 587. Land records Allegany Co., Md.) No wife signs.

11. JOSEPH SLAGLE to John and William Hoblizell. Deed dated June 19, 1815, conveys a negro girl named Clara, aged 19 years. No consideration given. (Liber H. folio 188.)

12. JOSEPH SLAGLE to Thomas Edminston. Bill of sale for a lot of household goods, furniture and farming implements, dated Dec. 5, 1818. (Liber K, p. 62.) No consideration mentioned.

13. July 17, 1809, JOSEPH SLAGLE obtained decree in Chancery for the conveyance of land against Joseph Crawford (Liber E, p. 453.)

14. 1801, Deed, JACOB SLAGLE to James Scott. (Liber C, p. 587.)

15. 1809, Bill of Sale, JOSEPH SLAGLE from Samuel Young. (Liber F, p. 420.)

16. Equity suit No. 1849, MARY ANN SLAGLE, et al. versus John A. Friend et al.

(c) MONNETT.

1. October 5th, 1823. Bill of Sale, THOMAS MONNETT to WILLIAM HILLERY, both of Allegany Co. Md. Sells crops. (Liber M. p. 273.)

2. 1815, Deed, JEREMIAH MONNETT from JOSEPH SLAGLE, et al. (Liber H, p. 7.)

3. 1818, Deed, THOMAS MONNETT from JOSEPH SLAGLE, October 18th for Collyer's Discovery. Both of Allegany Co. No wife signs. (Liber K, p. 29.)

4. 1818, Bill of Sale, JOSEPH SLAGLE to HANNAH SLAGLE, et al. (Liber K. p. 32.)

5. 1802, Deed, THOMAS MUNNETT from John Nichols, (Liber D. p. 408.) Consideration 950 pounds current money of Maryland. Tract "BUTTER & CHEESE" Allegany Co. Md. on the Potomac, 140 acres.

6. 1819, Deed, John Burbridge to THOMAS MONNETT March 29th, 1820, consideration No. 245 "Mexico" Tract, 24½ acres (Liber K, p. 383.)

7. March 29, 1820, Deed, THOMAS MUNNETT to Isaac Van Meter, consideration "BUTTER AND CHEESE" and "MEXICO" tracts. (Liber K, p. 383.)

8. March 9, 1830, Robert Boxwell to JOHN MUNNETT. Bill of Sale, $60. 2 sorrel mares, 1 roan horse. (Liber P. p. 40.)

9. Aug. 19, 1836. Bill of Sale. Thomas Daniels, guardian of Jacob G. Putnam, Security signed JOHN A. MONETT. (Liber S, p. 410.)

10. Mch. 27, 1824. Assignment of Bill of Sale. THOMAS MONNETT to Jesse Ward. Original Bill of Sale given by Jason Long.

11. 1823. Bill of Sale, THOMAS MONNETT to WILLIAM HILLERY. (Liber M. p. 273.)

(d) BURRELL.

As has been noted this Family had been in Frederick and Washington Counties prior to 1800. HANNAH, wife of JACOB[3] SLAGLE, was a BURRELL, daughter of FRANCIS BURRELL. Her brothers, Francis, Samuel and Benjamin, were in Allegany County, from before 1800 for a period of several years. They lived near Murley's Branch.

1. Assessment Roll.
   4th District.
   "Murley Branch
   Hundred" (p. 82.)
   FRANCIS BURRELL
   1798
   2 Horses $30.00
   3 Black Cattle 7.00
   Other Prof. 6.00
   Total value for 1798

2. Deed Records. (Liber B, p. 358.)
   Apr. 24—1797—
   William George and Joseph Groves—to
   Benjamin Burrell of Allegany County.
   "Mount Misery"
   "Beef and Chickings"
   "Groves Amendment" } 91-¼
   "Kings Sorrow "
   "Kings Snow."

3. (Liber D, p. 291.)
   Feb. 7 —1805—
   Benjamin Burrell of Muskingum Co., Ohio, to Christopher Van Sant—Allegany Co—Same land, except "King's Snow."

4. Bill of Sale. (Liber F. p. 410.)
   Francis Burrill
   to
   John Wade
   1812, Apr. 8 B of S.
   "I, Francis Burrell of Allegany County—
   $80.00
   John Wade, of Wash. Co.—
   3 Milch Cows—
   Witnesses Signed
   WILLIAM HILLEARY FRANCIS BURRELL
   Chas. Heck.
   Ack.—before Jno. Scott.

MARRIAGE RECORDS.

In Liber No. 1, Clerk's Office of the Circuit Court for Allegany County, Maryland, are to be found:

"Marriage Licenses from August 1, 1791, to May 1, 1847, published as a matter of news under the heading of "Annals of Cumberland" in the Cumberland Civilian and the Cumberland Independent during the years 1878, 1879 & 1880.

The Civilian commenced publishing the Licenses May 19, 1878, ending Feb'y 23, 1879, and contained the names from Aug. 1, 1791, to March 28, 1839.

The Independent commenced publishing the Licenses Feby. 15, 1880, and ending June 6, 1880, and contained the names from March 28, 1839, to May 1, 1847. Transcribed by Hervey W. Shuck.

This record was made by order of the County Commissioners per order passed Feby. 6, 1893, and recorded in Commissioner's Record of Proceedings, Liber No. 7, folio 721, the original record having been destroyed by fire at the burning of the Court House, January 5, 1893.

J. M. TURNER,
Clerk to County Commissioners
(Seal of County Com'rs.) of Allegany County, Md. (1)

Among the marriage records are the following:

July 16, 1796—JERE HELLERY to Mary Cordroy.
June 20, 1799—John Scott to ANN HILLEARY.
Nov. 14, 1799—Jacob Hoffman to Margaret Heck.
Nov. 26, 1801—George Thistle to Ann Bayard.
Apr. 6, 1802—Nathaniel Slicer to Susanna Hoffman.
Jan. 20, 1803—Thomas Thistle to Elizabeth Hoffman.
May 2, 1805—JEREMIAH MUNNETT to ELEY SLAGLE.
Nov. 6, 1810—John Saylor to Mary Hagar.
Feb. 5, 1811—Tilghman Belt to ELEANOR SLAGLE.
June 4, 1812—George Shook, Jr., to Marg't. Sayler.
May 25, 1813—JOHN SLAGLE to Catharine Snyder.
Jan. 26, 1815—Thos. Edmondson to ANNIE SLAGLE.
Apr. 27, 1815—Michael C. Sprigg to Mary Lamar.
May 28, 1816—John Hoffman of Valentine, to Mary Foster.
Dec. 11, 1816—Enoch Jones to Mary Edmonson.
Jan. 30, 1817—THOMAS HILLEARY to Elizabeth McMalor.
Apr. 9, 1818—Joseph Sprigg to Jane McMahon.
Mar. 31, 1821—Jacob Saylor to Margaret Deems.
Mch. 13, 1821—John Daniels to HANNAH MUNNETT.
Nov. 18, 1822—Alexander Waid to Rachel Adams Daniels.
Mar. 1, 1825—Jacob Fechtig to MATILDA ANN HILLEARY.
June 22, 1835—William Thistle to MARY ELIZA HILLEARY.
May 30, 1836—Jacob Daniels to Hannah Edminson.
Oct. 21, 1841—Rob. B. Gillespie to Ann Trimble.

IX. Miscellaneous Notes. An interview with Miss Jessie Fuller White and her mother, Mrs. Mary Eliza Hilleary White, of Cumberland,

(1) To Col. James W. Thomas, already mentioned in a previous foot-note (*ante*, p. 511) belongs the credit for securing the restoration of this marriage record, subsequent to its destruction. He remembered the publications in the newspapers; after months of search located the several copies, procured their careful transcription, and, by Act of the Board of County Commissioners and of the State Assembly, secured their legalization.

Maryland, had by a relative, produced the following, which is an exact transcription from their family records.

1. Their HILLEARY ancestor (whom we now know to have been WILLIAM[3] HILLEARY, father-in-law of ABRAHAM[4] MONNETT) had children, as far as recorded by this branch:

2. i. CAPTAIN RALPH[4] CRABB HILLEARY, who married Mary Beall, a sister of Captain Elisha Beall
   ii. Tilghman
   iii. A son who went west and was supposed by them to be Jeremiah, for the latter's descendant, Jeremiah Hall, had visited their family in recent years
   iv. Betsey
   v. Sallie
   vi. (As we know—Ann, who married ABRAHAM[4] MONNETT)
   vii. Et al.

3. CAPTAIN RALPH[4] CRABB HILLEARY, had children; at least:

   i. Levi
   ii. William, m. Margaret Perry
   iii. Ann, wife of John Scott
   iv. Eleanor.

Some of their descendants receive treatment later, (*post*).

The positive statement appears in the record that the HILLEARY Family had lived in Frederick County, Maryland, but near Harper's Ferry, Virginia, on the tract called "Merryland" (see *ante* p. 400-1).

Church affiliations. Supplementary to the foregoing, as indicating something of the life and religious condition of the Family, it should be noted that the MONNETTS and HILLARYS were Episcopalians, while in both Hampshire County, Virginia, and Cumberland County, Maryland; the MONNETTS becoming ardent Methodists in Ohio, almost without exception. ANN HILLARY-MONNETT had a *Book of Common Prayer* of the Episcopalian church which was handed down through her son, JEREMIAH,[5] and has been an heirloom in that branch of the Famliy for years.

Concerning the Episcopalians in Hampshire County, Bishop Meade says: (1)

> Hampshire County— * * * * * * * * * * * * *
> Formed into a county and parish in the year 1753.* * * Parish of Hampshire divided and one established in Hardy in 1785.
> * * * * * * * * * * * * *

(1) *Old Churches and Families in Virginia*, by Meade, p. 309.

"Hampshire may be truly called the hill-country of Virginia,—not surpassed in high hills and deep valleys by that of Judea itself. In one of its deep, narrow valleys, and on its hill-sides, a few families of *plain people* had settled, who retained a strong attachment to the church while all around had forsaken her as the Babylon of prophecy. There was added to them one which had emigrated from Scotland, with all the Scottish prejudices against the church, but the father of the family, on his way to the western hill, etc."

Emmanuel Parish, Episcopalian Church, Cumberland, Maryland. The MONNETTS, HILLARYS, Crabbs and Spriggs were all Episcopalian communicants in Maryland and Virginia, and while living in the vicinity of Cumberland, Maryland, were members of the local Emmanuel congregation and attendants upon the local parish church. The first definite Episcopalian organization was in the city of Cumberland, and while this was subsequent to or just at the time the MONNETTS removed from Virginia to Ohio, the HILLARYS and their other relatives and friends became its members, and it was the same dignified and regular successor of the informal class or organization which was attended by the MONNETTS in old Hampshire County, Virginia.

The following, taken from a pamphlet issued by the church in 1903, on the occasion of its one hundredth anniversary, is quite interesting, particularly when it is kept in mind that the present church edifice was erected upon the site known in 1816 as "Fort Hill," as part of, or adjacent to, and the site of old Fort Cumberland:

"THE CHURCH was first planted in Cumberland in 1803. During this year steps were taken to effect the legal organization of the Parish. The first entry on the records is the enrolment required by law of the names of the avowed members of the Protestant Episcopal Church. Among the names so recorded may be noted the following: Lynn, Bruce, Perry, Lamar, HILLEARY, Beall, Thistle, Briscoe, Cresap and Burbridge."

A description of the church, as given by the architect in 1851, is as follows:

"Emmanuel Church is built of stone in the pointed style of architecture, is cruciform and consists of nave, transepts, chancel, tower and south porch. The interior dimensions are as follows: length of nave 90 feet, width 35 feet; length of chancel 31 feet, width 20 feet, depth of transept 12 feet, width 28 feet. The woodwork in the interior is all of oak. The roof of nave and transepts is open work of very graceful form and bordered by a deep and enriched oaken cornice. The chancel has a polygonal open ceiling, worked in panels. There is an organ loft in the north transept, and a gallery for slaves in the south transept. The fronts of these are framed in with the arching timbers of the roof and three supporting columns so as to form an open screen work between nave and transept. There is a beautiful chancel arch of dressed stone. The chancel is in three broad platforms and rises by four steps to the sanctuary or altar platform. The altar is of oak, open work. The pulpit is a beautiful octagonal structure, standing on a shaft on the north side, on the south side is a little prayer desk and near it a lectern. The font is a hexagonal of stone and stands by the south porch door."

It may be added that the site of Emmanuel, Fort Hill, is now in the very heart of Cumberland. The Hill is famous in history and fiction. The church overlooks the city, and no church in America has a more beautiful situation.

A view appears in illustration upon an accompanying page.

Another most interesting and important record of Allegany County, Maryland, will be treated in the next succeeding chapter, as a subject more appropriately discussed as a single theme.

EMMANUEL PARISH CHURCH, SITE OF OLD
FORT CUMBERLAND, MARYLAND

XXIII.

A LEGAL EPISODE OF SLAVERY DAYS

IT HAS been the universal tradition in the light of history that the Monnetts were slave-owners in both Virginia and Maryland, and that upon settling in Ohio, which came into the Union as a free state in 1803, those of the Family then owning slaves thereupon liberated them. In fact, it has frequently been told among the relationship as a well-accepted fact.

"At the marriage of Jeremiah Monnett with Aley Slagle at Cumberland, Maryland, a part of the bride's dower included a number of slaves. All of these so delivered to him in bondage he freed, and he early became an abolitionist." (1)

It was quite customary in slavery time for the slave to bear for a surname that of his master, and hence the writer was not the least dismayed to locate in an Ohio city a Doctor Theophilus Monnett, a colored gentleman, wearing the title without any visible excuse for it, and who could give but little account of his family origin, and that he was a "child of slavery." It is satisfactorily explained that, beyond doubt, he is the descendant of a former Monnett slave, and possibly of one of those liberated by Rev. Jeremiah[5] Crabb Monnett, as above recounted.

Again, the Federal Census for 1790, State of Maryland (*ante,* p. 452), exhibits slave ownership of the Monnett and allied families, and in the case of Richard Sprigg in Ann Arundel County, it appears that he possessed eighty-two slaves. In fact, it was an indication of the wealth of the settler, as his slaves were frequently more valuable than the land which he may have owned.

While this may not be the most honorable fact to emphasize historically, yet it possesses a unique interest in the light of the progress of American civilization. Hence, for its affirmation of tradition and its liveliness of interest, extracts and quotations in full are presented from what must have been in its day a locally famous suit, in equity, in the courts of Cumberland, Maryland. It carries its own explanation and needs no further comment:

---

(1) *Centennial Biographical History of Crawford County, Ohio,* p. 833.

In Allegany County Court as a Court of Equity,

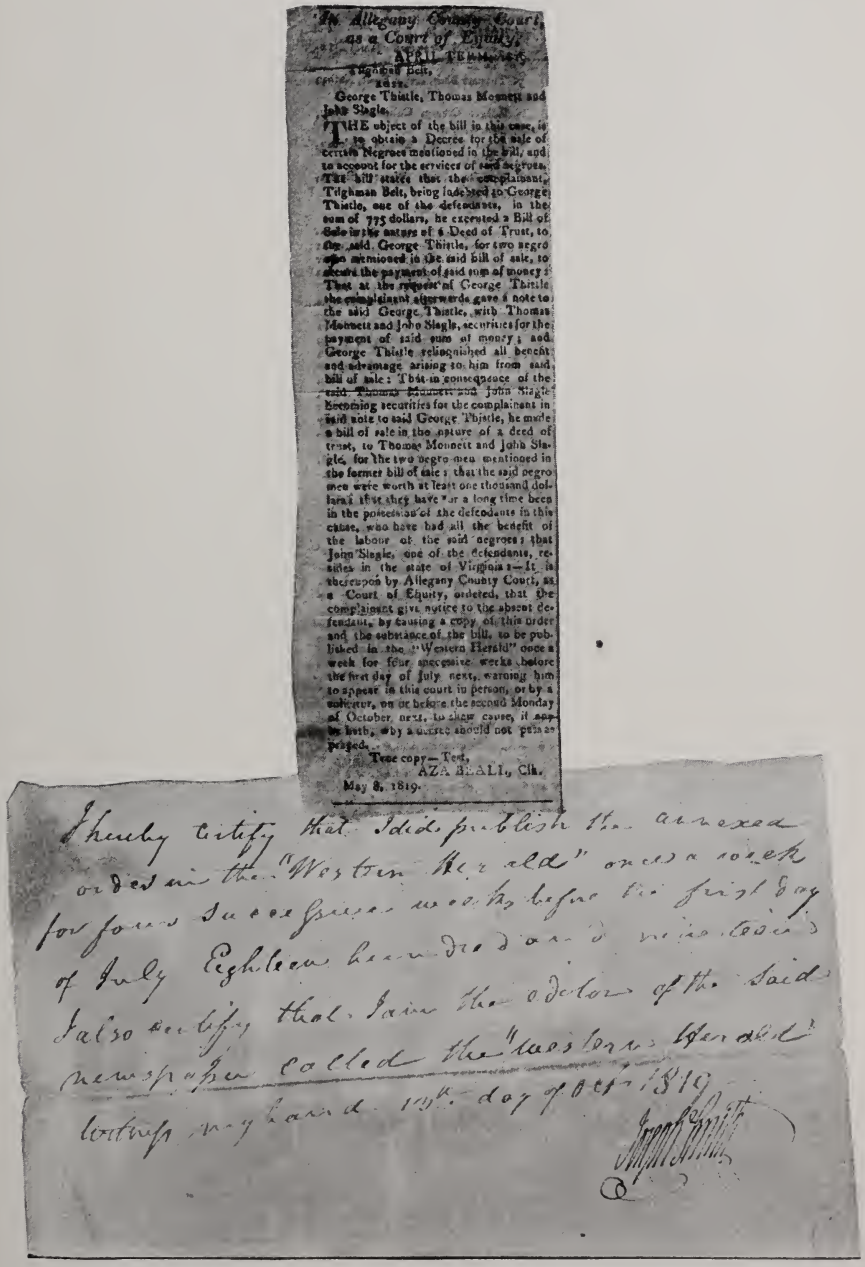
April Term, 1819.
Tilghman Belt,
Agst. No. 6 in Chancery
George Thistle, Thomas Monnett and
John Slagle" (1)

Bill of Complaint (Filed Oct. 19, 1818.)

"To the Honorable the Judge of Allegany Co. Court sitting as a Court of Equity

Your orator, Tilghman Belt, humbly begs leave to state that your orator being indebted to a certain George Thistle in the sum of seven hundred and seventy five dollars current money to secure the payment of the said sum of money to the said Geo. Thistle, your orator executed a Bill of Sale in the nature of a Deed of Trust to the said Geo. Thistle for two negroesmen of a large value to wit, of the value of $1000, current money which Bill of Sale in the nature of a Deed of Trust appear by exhibit A, which it is prayed may be made a part of this Bill of Complaint That at the request of the said Geo. Thistle, your orator gave a note with a certain Thomas Munnott and John Slagle security for the said $775 and the said Geo. Thistle relinquished all and every benefit and advantage accruing to him from the said B of S in the nature of a Deed of Trust that your orator in consequence of the said Thomas Munnett & John Slagle becoming his security in the said note to the said Geo. Thistle executed a Bill of Sale in the nature of a Deed of Trust to the said Thomas Munnett and the said John Slagle for the said 2 negro men as appears by Exhibit B which your orator prays may be made a part of this Bill of Complaint, that the time of making the Bill of Sale in the nature of a Deed of Trust by your orator to the said Thos. Munnett and John Slagle the instrument of writing marked Exhibit C, was signed by the said Thos. Munnett & the said John Slagle was a part of the transaction & was in explanation of the said Bill of Sale to the said Thomas Munnett & the said John Slagle which Exhibit C your orator prays may be made a part of this Bill of Complaint. Your orator states that the two negro men mentioned in paper marked "B" to the said Thos Munnett and John Slagle were worth at least one thousand dollars, that the said 2 negroes men have for a long time been in the possession of the said Geo. Thistle and the said Thos Munnett and John Slagle and they have had the benefit of the labor & the hire of the said two negro men. Your orator prays that a Decree may pass by your Honorable Court for the sale of the said 2 Negro Men & a trustee appointed upon such terms as may be thought right for the purpose of first paying the said debt to the said Geo Thistle or if the said Geo Thistle hath secured his debt on the said note from Thos. Munnett & John Slagle as securities of your orator that the said 2 negros may be sold for the purpose of raising the money to pay to Thos. Munnett & John Slagle as securities of your orator & the surplus money to be reserved & paid over to your orator that the said John Slagle resides in the State of Va. Your orator prays that the Writ of the State of M'd., of Subpoena may issue for the said Geo. Thistle, Thos. Munnett to compel them to come unto this Court as a Court of Equity & answer this Bill on their Corporal oath & particularly that they may state whether the said Bill of Sale were not made merely as security for the said debt, & whether it was not understood at the time, that upon the pay-

(1) The following are accurately copied from the original papers still on file in the case, very old, soiled and musty. It should be kept in mind that Tilghman Belt and Thomas Monnett were married to sisters of John Slagle, all three of whom were the children of JACOB[3] SLAGLE.



In Allegany County Court,
as a Court of Equity,
APRIL TERM, 1819.

Tighman Belt,
vs.
George Thistle, Thomas Monnett and
John Slagle.

THE object of the bill in this case, is to obtain a Decree for the sale of certain Negroes mentioned in the bill, and to account for the services of said negroes. The bill states that the complainant, Tighman Belt, being indebted to George Thistle, one of the defendants, in the sum of 775 dollars, he executed a Bill of Sale in the nature of a Deed of Trust, to the said George Thistle, for two negro men mentioned in the said bill of sale, to secure the payment of said sum of money: That at the request of George Thistle the complainant afterwards gave a note to the said George Thistle, with Thomas Monnett and John Slagle, securities for the payment of said sum of money; and George Thistle relinquished all benefit and advantage arising to him from said bill of sale: That in consequence of the said Thomas Monnett and John Slagle becoming securities for the complainant in said note to said George Thistle, he made a bill of sale in the nature of a deed of trust, to Thomas Monnett and John Slagle, for the two negro men mentioned in the former bill of sale; that the said negroes were worth at least one thousand dollars; that they have for a long time been in the possession of the defendants in this cause, who have had all the benefit of the labour of the said negroes; that John Slagle, one of the defendants, resides in the state of Virginia.—It is thereupon by Allegany County Court, as a Court of Equity, ordered, that the complainant give notice to the absent defendant, by causing a copy of this order and the substance of the bill, to be published in the "Western Herald" once a week for four successive weeks before the first day of July next, warning him to appear in this court in person, or by a solicitor, on or before the second Monday of October next, to shew cause, if any he have, why a decree should not pass as prayed.

True copy—Test,
AZA BALL, Clk.
May 8, 1819.

I hereby certify that I did publish the annexed order in the "Western Herald" once a week for four successive weeks before the first day of July Eighteen hundred and nineteen. I also certify that I am the editor of the said newspaper called the "Western Herald" witness my hand 15th day of Oct. 1819.

ORIGINAL PAPER, A LEGAL EPISODE OF SLAVERY DAYS

ment of the debt & interest aforesaid to the said Geo. Thistle the said Negro men were to be restored to your orator. Your orator prays that the said Geo. Thistle, Thos. Munnett & John Slagle may account with your orator for the Services & hire of the said Negro men according to the proof that may hereafter be offered in this Court, and your orator prays such other & further relief as your Honorable Court under all the circumstances may think right, and that the usual and legal proceedings may be ordered against the said John Slagle the absent defendant as a person residing out of the State of Maryland

B. S. Pigman,
for....."

"Exhibit A" of the foregoing, endorsed:

"Received Dec. 21, 1813, to be recorded the same day in Liber C, folio 255, one of the Land Records of Allegany County and Examined by Hason Briscoe, Clk."

"State of Maryland, Allegany County.

Know All Men by These Presents: That I, Tilghman Belt of the State & County aforesaid for and in consideration of the sum of $700 lawful money of Maryland to me in hand paid by George Thistle of the State & County aforesaid at or before the sealing and delivery of the presents, the receipt whereof the said Tilghman Belt do hereby acknowledge have granted, bargained & sold & by these presents do grant, bargain and sell unto the said Geo. Thistle, his heirs, Executors, Administrators & Assigns, 2 negro men one named James aged about 23 years & the other named Joseph aged about 28 years To Have and To Hold the said two negroes above bargained and sold, and I the said Tilghman Belt for myself my heirs, executors and Administrators will warrant & defend the said negroes unto the said Geo. Thistle, his executors administrators and assigns.

In Witness I have hereunto set my hand and seal this 18 day of Dec. 1813.

Signed, Sealed & delivered in presence of Geo. Hoffman. Tilghman Belt. (Seal)

Allegany County, Sct:

On the 18 day of Dec. 1813 came Tilghman Belt before me the subscriber and one of the Justices of the Peace of the County & State aforesaid, and acknowledged the within instrument of writing to be his act and Deed & that the said negroes mentioned therein to be the right & property of the within named Geo. Thistle, his heirs and assigns, forever, according to the true intent and meaning thereof.

Acknowledged before
George Hoffman"

"Exhibit B" of the foregoing:

"At the request of Thos. Munnett and John Slagle, the following Bill of Sale was recorded on the 8 day of Sept. 1815.

"State of Maryland, Allegany County. Know all men by these presents that I, Tilghman Belt of the State & County aforesaid for and in consideration of the sum of $800 lawful money of Maryland to us in hand paid by Thos. Munnett and John Slagle of the State & County aforesaid or before the sealing & delivery of these presents, the receipt whereof the said Tilghman Belt do hereby acknowledge have granted, bargained & sold and by these presents do grant, bargain & sell unto the said Thos Munnett and John Slagle his heirs, executors & administrators & assigns 2 negroes men one named James aged about 24 years and the other named Joseph aged about 30 To Have and To Hold the said two negroes within bargained and sold, and I the said Tilghman Belt for myself my heirs, Executors & administrators will warrant and defend the said negroes

unto the said Thos. Munnett and John Slagle, their Executors & Administrators & Assigns.

In Witness I have hereunto set my hand & seal this 8 day of September 1815

Tilghman Belt (Seal)

Test:
Geo. Thistle.

Allegany County, Sct:

On the 9 day of Sept. 1815 came Tilghman Belt before me the subscriber one of the Justice of the Peace of the County aforesaid and acknowledged the within instrument of writing to be his Act & Deed, and that the said negroes mentioned therein to be the right & property of the within named Thos Munnett & John Slagle, their heirs and assigns forever according to the true intent & meaning thereof.

Acknowledged before
John Scott"

A copy
Test: Aza Beall, Clk.

"Exhibit C" of the foregoing:

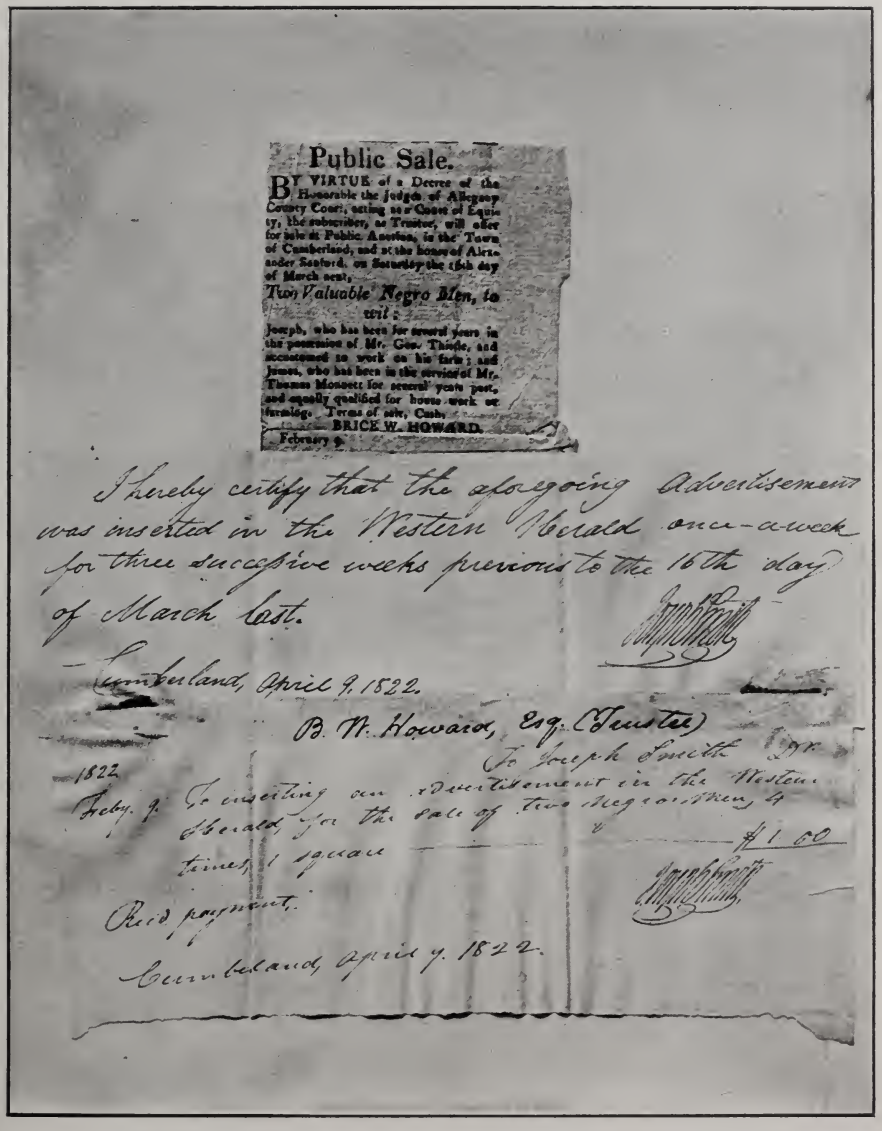
I, Thos. Monnett and John Slagle, having become security to Geo. Thistle this day for Tilghman Belt for the sum of Seven Hundred and seventy five dollars in consequence of which the said Belt hath given us a bill of sale of negroes Joseph & James to secure the said Thistle, do agree that the said Belt shall have the said negroes and them use to the 1st day Apl next and so long as the said Thistle shall indulge us for the said sum of money.

Thomas Munnett
John Slagle.

(True copy)

"The answer of Thomas Munnett to the Bill of Complaint of Tilghman Belt."

"This defendant now and at all times hereafter reserving to himself all manner of benefit and advantages of exception to the manifold imperfections and untruths in the Bill of Complaint contained, for answer thereto or to such parts thereof as he is advised it is material for him to answer unto in answering Saith: That he admits that the complainant was indebted to George Thistle as stated in the Bill of Complaint and the Bill of Sale mentioned in the said bill as being executed to the said Thistle was executed to secure the payment of the money due to the said Thistle. This defendant further states that at the request of the said Belt, as he has been informed and not at the request of Thistle (as stated in the Bill) Said Thistle did relinquish all his claim to the property scheduled in the Bill of Sale aforesaid upon condition that the said Belt would give his obligation with this defendant and John Slagle as his securities for the payment of the money as before mentioned to be due said Thistle, that this defendant and said Slagle, did enter his security and execute to this the their obligation accordingly upon the condition that said Belt would execute to them a Bill of Sale as security which said Bill of Sale was executed as mentioned in the Bill of Complaint and which is prayed may be referred to and taken as a part of this answer. This defendant admits the exhibit mentioned in the bill was executed as stated in the Bill and is a part of the same transaction with the last mentioned Bill of Sale and requests the same to be received as part of this answer. This defendant further states that he does not believe that the negroes mentioned in the Bill were worth at the time of his becoming the security of said Belt more than eight hundred dollars at the extreme but of that he leaves the Defendant to adduce such proof as this



Public Sale.

BY VIRTUE of a Decree of the Honorable the judges of Allegany County Court, sitting as a Court of Equity, the subscriber, as Trustee, will offer for sale at Public Auction, in the Town of Cumberland, and at the house of Alexander Scaford, on Saturday the 16th day of March next,

Two Valuable Negro Men, to wit:

Joseph, who has been for several years in the possession of Mr. Geo. Thode, and accustomed to work on his farm; and James, who has been in the service of Mr. Thomas Monnett for several years past, and equally qualified for house work or farming. Terms of sale, Cash.

BRICE W. HOWARD.

February 9.

I hereby certify that the aforegoing Advertisement was inserted in the Western Herald once a week for three successive weeks previous to the 16th day of March last.

Cumberland, April 9, 1822.

B. W. Howard, Esq. (Trustee)

To Joseph Smith Dr.

1822

Feby. 9. To inserting an advertisement in the Western Herald, for the sale of two Negro men, 4 times, 1 square — $1 00

Paid, payment.

Cumberland, April 9. 1822.

ORIGINAL PAPER, A LEGAL EPISODE OF SLAVERY DAYS

Honorable Court may direct. This Defendant further states that he having reposed a confidence in the Complainant and by marriage being nearly related to him, having married sisters, was desirous of rendering him a favor, at the express solicitation of said Belt and with a view to afford him some time to pay said Thistle, who agreed to indulge a few months upon the security aforesaid being executed by this defendant and said Slagle and thro no other motive, but that of friendship, accepted of the Bill of Sale as a security to indemnify them against any damage that might accrue on account of the before adverted to obligation marked "C" That the aforesaid obligation and Bill of Sale being so executed, the said Belt expressly stipulated with this defendant that if the defendant would permit him to retain the possession of the said negroes from the time of the execution of the Bill of Sale and obligation aforesaid, which were executed at the same time, until viz: on the 8" day of Sept. 1815 until the first day of April thence next ensuing, at which period if he did not pay the said Thistle the money mentioned as due to him that he Belt would give up the property to this defendant and that he this defendant must pay the debt aforesaid to said Thistle in which this defendant acquiesced and the aforesaid negroes remained under this Agreement in the possession of the said Belt until the expiration of the time agreed upon that if the money due Thistle was not paid they were to have been delivered to said defendant to enable him to discharge that debt, viz: until about the first day of July thereafter, during which time after the stipulated time to return the said negroes as above stated the said Thistle called on this defendant, demanded his money and insisted upon having it, declaring that he could not grant any further time or indulgence of which this defendant gave Belt due notice, who replied that he could not help it. He supposed Thistle would institute a suit against this defendant, would defend the suit and that would afford him Belt time to pay the money and at this conversation, which was about the 1st of May 1816 after this defendant remonstrating with him for not returning the negroes agreeably to his promise said Belt positively refused to do so, but that Thistle might sue for and get his money. That at this time said Belt lived in Virginia and kept the aforesaid negroes there, leaving this defendant responsible for the aforesaid debt. That inasmuch as the said Thistle was pressing for his money Belt and the said John Slagle residing in Va. with their effects this defendant became alarmed about his situation, procured a Writ of Replevin from Allegany County and finding the property in Maryland had the same executed and returned and at Oct. Court 1817 had his cause tried against the said Belt for detaining the said property and obtained a verdict against the said Belt as will appear by the exhibit herewith marked "D". This defendant further states that the negroes thus replevined were in his possession and custody pending the action of Replevin, after the termination of which suit as above stated this defendant offered to give up to Belt the said negroes if he would pay Thistle's debt; he refused to take them unless this defendant would pay to him the hire for them for which defendant refused to do having been put to great cost, trouble & expense. That after this he, this defendant, let Thistle have one of the negroes in part satisfaction of his debt at the price of, defendant thinks, $550 and satisfied him the balance of his claim with the accumulated interest thereon. The other negro who is lame and not worth more than $300 at the extent he kept himself and now has him in his employ. The defendant thereupon prays that inasmuch as he has sold to Geo. Thistle one of the Negroes men as aforesaid, who has him in his employ and also for as much as if any injury has resulted to the said Belt it had been his own obstinacy, wrong and fraud, and also inasmuch as this defendant has often done everything in his power long since to have this affair fairly adjusted and encountered much expense and per-

plexity that your honors will not grant a Decree as prayed but that the Defendant Munnett & Thistle may be granted in the possession of the aforesaid negroes.

The defendant says that the said Bill of Sale to him and John Slagle was merely given as security for the debt due Thistle, but at the same time was expressly understood that unless the debt due Thistle was paid as before stated the Bill of Sale was to be absolute. This defendant to have the property delivered to him & he to pay the debt. He thereupon prays hence to be dismissed with his costs and charges &c.

Beal Howard
for defdt."

Maryland, Allegany Co. To wit:

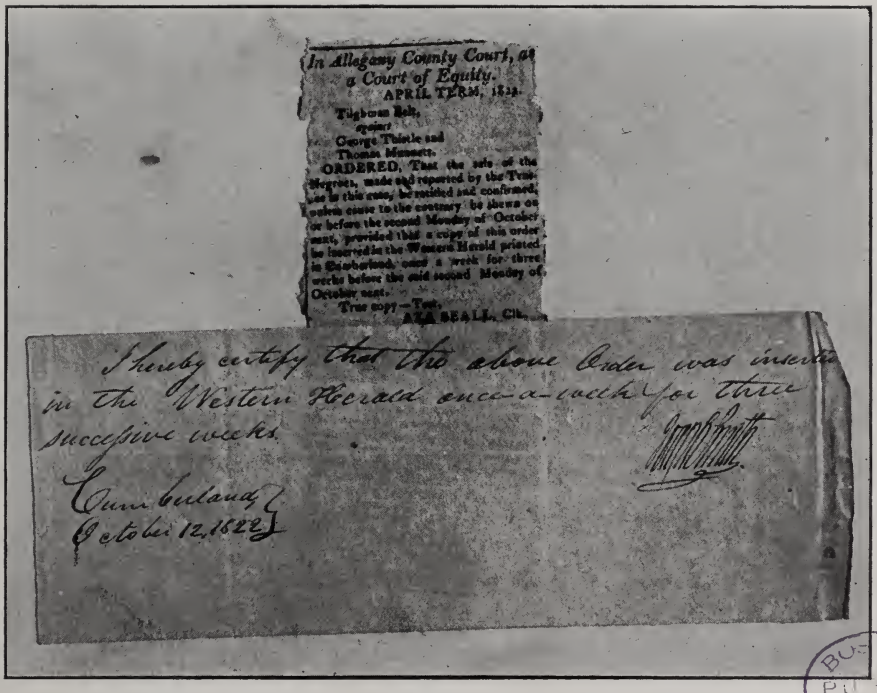
On this 5th day of Oct. 1819, Thos. Munnitt the above named defendant made oath before me the subscriber a Justice of the Peace of the State aforesaid in the County aforesaid that the facts in the above answer are true to the best of his knowledge and belief.
Sworn to before

Jno. Scott.

THE ANSWER OF GEO. THISTLE of Allegany County to the Bill of Complaint of Tilghman Belt, exhibited in this Honorable Court, sitting as a Court of Chancery:

"This Defendant now at all times hereafter saving to himself all manner of advantages and exception to the manifold imperfections in the said Bill of Complaint contained for his separate answer thereto prays— That he admits the facts as stated by the Complainant Belt; that the Complainant Belt was indebted to the respondent as stated in the Bill and as security to your respondent the Bill of Sale mentioned in the Bill of Complaint to the respondent was executed. Your Respondent further answering Saith that he admits that he relinquished all his right in the Bill of Sale executed to him as aforesaid, and claims no title thereto, upon said Complainant having executed to him the Note mentioned in the Bill with the Co-Defendants Thomas Munnett and John Slagle, as his securities. Your Respondent further says, that it was understood at the time of this arrangement that the Complainant was to execute a Bill of Sale to the said Munnett and Slagle for the property previously bill-a-saled to your respondent as a counter security to indemnify them for their responsibility and suretiship in the note aforesaid, which Bill of Sale he believes was executed as stated in the Bill and that it was understood at the time of that arrangement if the said Belt did not pay your respondent or Munnett the amount of the money mentioned in the said note by the succeeding Spring in April or May after the execution of the last mentioned Bill of Sale that in that case he, Belt, promised said Munnett that he would deliver the property mentioned in the Bill of Sale up to said Munnett with a view to enable him to satisfy your Respondent's claim or that he Belt would himself sell the property and satisfy the respondent's claim and thereby relieve his securities aforesaid. This Respondent states all agency he had in the transaction was with a view to secure his claims and accommodate the Complainant and as to the value of the negroes mentioned in the Bill he leaves the Complainant to prove their value in such way as this Honorable Court may direct. That he has heard and believes that the Complainant did neither sell the negroes aforesaid or deliver the same up to Munnett or pay the amount of the aforesaid Note agreeably to the express stipulation aforesaid but retained the same in the State of Virginia contrary to this agreement with Munnett until the same were taken from him by legal proceedings.

Your respondent further states that he now has in his possession and has had for a considerable time subsequent to the period at which the Complainant had as aforesaid agreed to deliver up to said


In Allegany County Court, as a Court of Equity.
APRIL TERM, 1822.
Tilghman Belt, vs. George Thistle and Thomas Mossett.
ORDERED, That the sale of the Negroes, made and reported by the Trustee in this case, be ratified and confirmed, unless cause to the contrary be shewn on or before the second Monday of October next, provided that a copy of this order be inserted in the Western Herald printed in Cumberland, once a week for three weeks before the said second Monday of October next.
True copy—Test,
ALEX. BEALL, Clk.
I hereby certify that the above Order was inserted in the Western Herald once a week for three successive weeks.
Cumberland
October 12, 1822

ORIGINAL PAPER, A LEGAL EPISODE OF SLAVERY DAYS

BOSTON PUBLIC LIBRARY

Munnett or pay the debt due him as aforesaid, one of the negroes mentioned in the Bill of Sale called Joseph and that he purchased him for a valuable consideration from said Munnett and under him claims title as the balance due your Respondent upon the Note aforesaid. Your Respondent therefore prays that inasmuch as he purchased the negro for a valuable consideration and was privy to the express agreement on the part of the complainant to deliver them up to Munnett under whom he claims, or sell them and satisfy his debt as before stated, neither of which alternates were complied with by Complainant and as he has long since had the negro domiciled in his family, that the prayer of the Bill for a re-sale may not be granted, particularly as his inducement to purchase were founded on the representation and agreement before stated on the part of Complainant. He therefore denies all fraud and unfair dealing and prays to be hence dismissed with his reasonable costs &c.

Beal Howard
for defdt."

Maryland, Allegany Co., to wit:

On this 17th day of September 1819 personally appeared Geo. Thistle before the subscriber a Justice of the Peace of the State aforesaid in and for the County aforesaid and made oath that the facts stated in the aforegoing answer so far as he had stated them of his own knowledge are true and that those stated from information he believes to be true.

John Scott

Maryland, Allegany County, ss:

Tilghman Belt
ags
George Thistle,
Thomas Munnett.

} In Allegany Court as a Court of Equity.

To the Honorable the Judges of Allegany County Court as a Court of Equity. The Trustee for the Sale of the negroes mentioned in the proceedings in this case begs leave respectfully to report that after having advertised the said negroes for sale in the Western Herald a paper printed in Cumberland as directed by the Decree heretofore made in this case, he offered the said negroes for sale at public auction at the house of Alexander Sanford in the town of Cumberland and on Saturday 16 day of Mch 1822 and sold the same. That George Thistle by his Agt John Murdoch became the purchaser of negro Joseph at the price of $321, that being the bid offered for said negro. That negro James was purchased by Thomas Munnett for the sum of $200 being the highest bidder. That the Trustee hath the sum of Five Hundred and twentyone dollars the purchase money and holds the same subject to the order of the Court.

Brice W. Howard
Trustee.

Maryland, Allegany Co. SS:

On this 19 April in the year of our Lord 1822 personally appears Brice W. Howard in open Court and made oath on the Holy Evangely of Almighty God that the facts stated in within report are substantially true as they are stated, and that the said Sale was conducted with fairness and without any manner of fraud or favor.

Aza Beall, Clk.

INTERROGATIONS to be put to the witnesses on the part of the Complainant:

First—Are you acquainted with negroes Joseph now in possession of George Thistle and negro James now in possession of

Thomas Munnett; what are they each reasonably worth a year for their hire from the year 1817 to 1822 exclusive of their clothes & maintenance?

Please to issue summons for Daniel Coakly and James Ironz.

Tilghman Belt.

DECREE

"The Bill exhibits answers and depositions and all other proceedings in this cause were by the Judges of Allegany Co. Court sitting as a Court of Equity read, examined & considered.

It is therefore this 27" day of Apl 1821 ordered, adjudged and decreed by the Court that the Bill against John Slagle the absent defendant, be taken thro confesso, and it appearing to the Court from the answers of the other defendants and the exhibits that the negroes mentioned in the Bill of Complaint were conveyed to the Defendants Munnett & Slagle in Trust, to secure to them against the claim of Thistle for which they had become responsible and that Thistle, the other defendant, purchased one of the negroes with full knowledge of Trust; and the Court being of opinion that the said negroes were still held by Thistle & Munnitt in trust or subject to an equity of redemption in the Complainant—

It is thereupon further ordered, adjudged and decreed that the said negroes, James & Joseph be sold; that Brice W. Howard, Esq. be and he is hereby appointed to make the said sale, that course and manner of his proceedings shall be as follows, Viz: He shall first file with the Clerk of Allegany Co. Court a bond executed by himself and such security as this Court shall approve in the penalty of Fifteen hundred dollars for the faithful performance of the duties imposed on him by this decree, or that may be reposed in him by any other Decree or order in the premises; he shall then proceed to sell the said two men negroe men for cash after giving at three weeks public notice of the time manner and terms of sale and the said Trustee, as soon as consistent after making the said sale shall report to this Court the course and manner of his proceedings with an affidavit of the truth thereof and of the fairness of the sale annexed; he shall also bring into this court the money arising from the sale of the said negroes to be applied under the directions of this Court to the payment of the defendant's claim against the complainant after allowing such commissions to the said Trustee as shall be right for the skill fidelity and good management of the said sale. And it is further adjudged ordered and decreed that the said Geo. Thistle, Thomas Munnett and John Slagle shall account with the said complainant for the hire and work and labor of the said two negro men James and Joseph, the value of the said work and labor to be ascertained and reported by the Auditor of this Court upon the proof already taken or upon proof he may hereafter take on giving ten days notice to the parties.

Abraham Shriver
Wm. Buchanan."

"The object of the bill in this case, is to obtain a Decree for the sale of certain negroes mentioned in the bill and to account for the services of said negroes. The bill states that the complainant, Tilghman Belt, being indebted to George Thistle, one of the defendants, in the sum of 775 dollars, he executed a Bill of Sale in the nature of a Deed of Trust, to the said George Thistle, for two negro men mentioned in the said bill of sale, to secure the payment of said sum of money; that at the request of George Thistle the Complainant afterwards gave a note to the said George Thistle, with Thomas Monnett and John Slagle securities for the payment of said sum of money; and George Thistle relinquished all benefit and advantage arising to him from said bill of sale: That in consequence of the said Thomas Monnett and John Slagle becoming securities for the complainant in said note to said George Thistle, he made a bill of

sale in the nature of a deed of trust to Thomas Monnett and John Slagle, for the two negro men mentioned in the former bill of sale: that the said negro men were worth at least one thousand dollars: that they have for a long time been in the possession of the defendants in this cause, who have had all the benefit of the labour of the said negroes: that John Slagle, one of the defendants, resides in the state of Virginia: it is thereupon by Allegany County Court as a Court of equity, ordered, that the Complainant give notice to the absent defendant by causing a copy of this order and the substance of the bill to be published in the "Western Herald" once a week for four successive weeks before the first day of July next, warning him to appear in this Court in person or by a solicitor on or before the second Monday of October next, to show cause, if any he hath, why a decree should not pass as prayed.
(True Copy)

Test: Aza Beall, Clk.

May 8, 1819—

I hereby certify that I did publish the annexed order in the "Western Herald" once a week for four successive weeks before the first day of July Eighteen hundred and nineteen. I also certify that I am the Editor of the said newspaper called the "Western Herald."

Witness my hand 13th day of October 1819.

Joseph Smith."

The foregoing is the reading of the plate, appearing in the accompanying illustration.

"PUBLIC SALE

"By virtue of a Decree of the Honorable the Judges of Allegany County Court, acting as a Court of Equity, the subscriber, as Trustee, will offer for sale at Public Auction, in the Town of Cumberland, and at the house of Alexander Sanford, on Saturday the 16th day of March next.

Two Valuable Negro Men, towit:

Joseph, who has been for several years in the possession of Mr. Geo. Thistle, and accustomed to work on his farm; and James, who has been in the service of Mr. Thomas Monnett for several years past, and equally qualified for house work or farming. Terms of sale, Cash.

February 9. Brice W. Howard.

I hereby certify that the aforegoing advertisement was inserted in the Western Herald once a week for three successive weeks previous to the 16th day of March last.
Cumberland, April 9, 1822. Joseph Smith.

Feby 9, 1822. B. W. Howard, Esq., (Trustee)

To inserting an advertisement in the Western Herald, for the sale of two negro men, 4 times, 1 square—$1.00.
Rec'd payment. Joseph Smith.
Cumberland, April 9, 1822."

The foregoing is the reading of the plate appearing in the accompanying illustration.

"ORDER FOR RATIFICATION.

ORDERED that the Sale of the Negroes made and reported by the Trustee in this case be ratified and confirmed unless cause to the contrary be shown on or before the 2nd Monday of Oct. next. Provided that a copy of this Order be inserted in the Western Herald

printed in Cumberland once a week for three weeks before the Second Monday of October next.

John Buchanan
W. Buchanan.

The Trustee retains for his expenses attending the Sale, one Dollar for publication.

Brice W. Howard,
Trustee."

By the merest accident a newspaper clipping has been preserved in the files of the case, containing the following advertisement, which is further illustrative of the slavery trend of that day:

"REWARD

"Ranaway from Connellsville, Fayette County, (Penn) on Thursday the 4th of July, a Negro man named

BAZIL

He is about 5 feet 9 inches high, stout made—twenty-four years of age; has a scar on the right eye and temple which is blacker, occasioned by a burn. Had no clothing except pantaloons and shirt. He was raised in Maryland, near Baltimore. The above reward will be given for delivering said negro to Mr. Zadock Walker, Uniontown, (Pa) or Mr. Sanford, Cumberland, (Md) or lodging him in jail so that I get him again.

Benjamin H. Lewis,

July 20, 1822. 6t*"

As a further elucidation of the pro-slavery tendency of the time, in connection with the foregoing legal episode is the following record found in the legislative acts of the State Legislature of the State of Maryland, as follows:

"Volumes and Proceedings of the Senate of Maryland, December Session, 1818, being the Third Session of the Ninth Senate, (Page 1.) Saturday, January 16, 1819.

An Act for the benefit of Thomas Monnett and Ann, his wife, of Allegany. Wednesday, Jan. 20, 1819. The bill entitled "An Act for the benefit of Thomas Monnett and Ann, his wife of Allegany County, was read the third time and will not pass, sent to the house of Delegate by the clerk."

Monday, January 11, 1819.

Mr. S. Thomas presents a petition from Thomas Monnett of Allegany County, praying he may be permitted to remove slaves into this state, which was read and referred to Messrs. S. Thomas, Tidball and Shaw.

(Page 48). Saturday, Jan. 16, 1819.

The bill for the benefit of Thomas Monnett and Ann, his wife, of Allegany County, was read the second time, passed, and sent to the Senate."

XXIV.

CERTAIN UNITED STATES RECORDS

HESE are presented, irrespective of their chronological order, to fasten in the mind, as introductory to the succeeding chapter, two pertinent facts, that when the Family finally left Virginia and Maryland, about 1800, the major settlement was in Ohio, with a later one in the Southland, namely, Alabama, Mississippi and Louisiana.

I. Congressional. (Extracts.)

JOHN WESLEY MONNETTE (Monette) became possessed, in March, 1851, of Lots 1, 3 and 4, and part of 56, in Township 16, Range 12, East in the District of Red River, Louisiana and the same being duly assigned and paid for by him.

Lot No. 3 East ½ also Lot 1 East ½ was held by his brother, James Monnette, who assigned to his brother, John W. Monnette, 160 acres each. The contention was that the two (2) brothers could not each make a homestead claim of 160 acres. Case was finally decided in favor of John Wesley Monnette.

Senate Document 1, Session 26th Congress. (Vol. 3, No. 60, p. 1.) Petition for confirmation of title to lands, 26th Congress, First Session. Page of Journal, 813. July 17, 1840. Passed with amendment July 9, 1840. House list of private claims, 1st Session to 31st Congress. (Page 507.)

SAMUEL MONNETTE (Monett).

Petition for indemnification for losses in consequence of non-compliance with his contract with the State Government in years 1821-2. (17th Congress, 1st Session.)

(American State Papers, Volume XIX, Claims, p. 843. 17th Congress, 1st Session. No. 592.)

Breach of Contract. Communicated to the Senate, on the 5th March, 1822. Mr. Barton, from the Committee of Claims, to whom was referred the petition of Samuel Monett, reported:

That, from the evidence referred to them, it appears that, in the years 1818 and 1819 Captain Rogers, assistant deputy quartermaster general of the army, was superintending the erection of public works at Baton Rouge, under the conditional power "to purchase materials by contract where they could not be provided by the troops."

In the Spring of 1819, he advised the quartermaster general of the ability of the troops to procure the whole of the wood materials from the public lands; that the high water had for the time driven the men from the swamp, which had occasioned the purchase of a raft of logs to be sawed by the troops for a special purpose; and that the labor of the troops in procuring materials would be resumed so soon as the waters should subside.

On the 27th May, 1819, the captain, in his official character, furnished the petitioner a bill for 150,000 feet of plank of different dimensions, and on the 12th June following, entered into the following contract with him, written on the back of the bill:

"Baton Rouge, June 12, 1819.

"I hereby agree to deliver to Thomas S. Rogers, assistant deputy quartermaster general at Baton Rouge, the quantity of plank specified in the within bill, on or before the 25th December next, or as near that time as the stage of the water will allow.

"Samuel Monett."

"I hereby agree to pay to Samuel Monett, or his agent duly authorized $30 per thousand feet (thick stuff board measure), for the quantity of plank of the quality specified in the within bill, on the delivery of the same at Baton Rouge, as per his agreement annexed.

"Th. S. Rogers,
"Assistant Deputy Quartermaster General."

II. American State Papers, Relative to Public Lands:

LOUIS MONET, of Surry and settled on Red River, Louisiana, for 258 acres in Natchitoches County. (Vol. 2, p. 753.) Sept. 30, 1813.

To idem:

1811, May 6, (Page 676) 677—Opelousas Co.

1812, May 8, (Page 715) 677—Natchitoches Co.

CHARLES MONET, a French Emigrant. 1827, a member of the Tombeechbee Co. Granted 40 acres land to encourage wine and olive production. American State Papers. (Vol. 4 of Public Lands, page 687.)

LOUIS MONET had grant 160 acres 12th May, 1792, from Baron de Carrondelet. (Vol. 4 of Public Lands, page 367.)

III. Records of the General Land Office:

Department of the Interior,
General Land Office,
Washington, D. C., February 21, 1907.

I hereby certify that the annexed copies of patents founded on Chillicothe, Ohio, Credit System Certificate Nos. 106, 531, 1491 are true and literal exemplifications from the records in tihs office.

The record of one patent in this case was omitted to be signed, as required by law, but Section 2470, Revised Statutes of the United States, provides that "Literal exemplifications of any records which have been or may be granted * * * * shall be deemed of the same validity in all proceedings, whether at law or in equity, wherein such exemplifications are adduced in evidence, as if the names of the officers signing and countersigning the same had been fully inserted in such record."

In testimony whereof I have hereunto subscribed my name and caused the seal of this office to be affixed at the City of Washington, on the day and year above written.

C. H. Brush,
(Seal) Recorder of the General Land Office.

Thomas Jefferson,
President of the United States of America

To All To Whom These Presents Shall Come, Greeting:

Know Ye, That CONRAD BROUCHER *of Berks County, Pennsylvania*, having deposited in the Treasury a Certificate of the Register of the Land Office at Chillicothe whereby it appears that he has made full payment for the lot or section number thirty-five of Township number eleven in Range number twenty of the Lands directed to be sold at Chillicothe, by the Act of Congres entitled "An Act providing for the sale of the Lands of the United States, in

A HUGUENOT DESCENDANT
BORN APRIL 12, 1873

the territory northwest of the Ohio, and above the mouth of Kentucky River," and of the acts amendatory of the same, There is Granted, by the UNITED STATES, unto the said CONRAD BROUCHER lot or section of land above described; TO HAVE AND TO HOLD the said lot or section of land, with the appurtenances, unto the said CONRAD BROUCHER, his heirs and assigns forever.

In Testimony Whereof, I have caused these Letters to be made Patent, and the Seal of the UNITED STATES to be hereunto affixed.

Given under my hand at the City of Washington, the sixth day of March, in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and six and of the Independence of the United States of America the thirtieth.

By the President:
Th. Jefferson.
James Madison,
(L. S.) Secretary of State.

(Miscellaneous, Recorded Vol. 3, page 409.)

Thomas Jefferson

President of the United States of America

To All To Whom These Presents Shall Come, Greeting:

Know Ye, that ABRAHAM MONNETT, *of Ross County, Ohio*, having deposited in the Treasury a Certificate of the Register of the Land Office at Chillicothe whereby it appears that he has made full payment for Lot or Section thirty-four of Township number eleven in Range Number twenty of the Lands directed to be sold at Chillicothe, by the Act of Congress entitled "An Act providing for the sale of the Lands of the United States, in the territory northwest of the Ohio, and above the mouth of Kentucky River," and of the acts amendatory of the same, There is Granted, by the UNITED STATES, unto the said ABRAHAM MONNETT, the lot or section of land above described: TO HAVE AND TO HOLD the said lot or section of Land, with the appurtenances, unto the said ABRAHAM MONNETT, his heirs and assigns forever.

In Testimony Whereof, I have caused these Letters to be made Patent, and the Seal of the UNITED STATES to be hereunto affixed.

Given under my hand, at the City of Washington, the twentieth day of December, in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and eight, and of the Independence of the UNITED STATES of America the thirty third.

(L. S.) By the President: Th. Jefferson,
James Madison, Secretary of State.

(Recorded Vol. 6, Page 294.)
(Miscellaneous)

James Madison

President of the United States of America

To All To Whom These Presents Shall Come, Greeting:

Know Ye, That George Wolf, Assignee of CONRAD BROUCHER having deposited in the Treasury a Certificate of the Register of the Land Office at Chillicothe whereby it appears that full payment has been made for the Southwest Quarter of Section number twenty seven, of Township number eleven, in range number twenty (Matthews Survey) of the Lands directed to be sold at Chillicothe, by the Act of Congress entitled "An Act providing for the sale of the Lands of the United States, in the territory northwest of the Ohio, and above the mouth of the Kentucky River," and of the acts amendatory of the same, There is Granted, by the UNITED STATES, unto the said George Wolf, the Quarter lot or section of

Land above described: TO HAVE AND TO HOLD, the said Quarter lot or section of Land, with the appurtenances, unto the said George Wolf, his heirs or assigns forever.

In Testimony Whereof I have caused these Letters to be made Patent, and the Seal of the UNITED STATES to be hereunto affixed.

Given under my hand, at the City of Washington, the Tenth day of February, in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and twelve and of the Independence of the United States of America, the thirty sixth.

(L. S.)

By the President:
James Madison,
Th. Jefferson,
Secretary of State.

(Recorded Vol. 12, Page 250.)
(Miscellaneous)

XXV.

SETTLEMENTS IN THE GREAT NORTHWEST TERRITORY

First.

N GENERAL. Ohio and the Great Northwest were indebted to the progressive settlers of Maryland, as well as others of the Thirteen Original Colonies, and also to the wise and liberal immigrants and the first legislatures of said colonies. Maryland gave her best effort in this direction, as well as contributing her best blood and citizenship. In the public building at Annapolis appears the following, which both chronologically and historically represents the important facts upon history of events and origin of the line of emigration of these settlers:

"MARYLAND AND THE NORTHWEST"

"It is due to Maryland that the great Northwestern Territory, including the present States of Ohio, Indiana, Illinois, Michigan and part of Wisconsin and Minnesota, was acquired as the property of all the States, and those present States erected into free commonwealths.

The Maryland convention on October 30th, 1776, adopted a resolution declaring that tne Western lands should be the common property of all the States, to be erected later into independent Commonwealths.

October 15th, 1777, a month before the Articles of Confederation of the United States were proposed to the states for ratification, it was moved in Congress "that the United States in Congress assembled shall have the sole and exclusive right and power to ascertain and fix the Western boundary of such States as claim to the Mississippi or South Sea," and Maryland alone voted in the affirmative.

May 21st, 1779, instructions from the Legislature of Maryland to her delegates were read in Congress forbidding them to ratify the Articles of Confederation until the Northwest Territory question was settled in accordance with her views.

For a long time Maryland struggled along to gain her point; at last her firmness began to have influence.

Virginia on December 24th, 1779, expressed herself ready to listen to the proposal for the cession of her great claims to the Northwest. New York passed an Act February 19th, 1780, authorizing her delegates to cede her claim.

Congress on September 1780 recommended to the states having land claims a general cession to the Federal Government.

Virginia on January 20th, 1781 offered to cede hers, and the New York offer was presented to Congress March 1st, 1781.

As this assured her contention, Maryland then on the same day ratified the Articles of Confederation. She was the last state to do this, and the desire to obtain her ratification affected the action of the other States.

The ordinance of 1787 provided for the future of the Northwest along the lines of the plan which Maryland had urged ten years

before. This was the beginning of American expansion to the Pacific by erecting acquired areas into Territories and later into self-governing States."

Second.

Lines of emigration. As presented in a previous chapter (1), certain records discovered show that one branch of the Family left Calvert County and emigrated westward and southwestward through central Virginia. This branch is best identified by REV. SAMUEL[4] MONETT. Whether his father, WILLIAM[3] MONNETT, went with him or not has not been established, but REV. SAMUEL[4] MONETT appeared in Madison County, Virginia, and vicinity, at and prior to the year 1800, and remained there for a number of years. It may be rightly concluded, from the deed of SAMUEL[4] MONETT and Mary Wayland, his wife, to John Fishback (*ante*, p. 469), which was executed in 1805, that it was in that year that SAMUEL[4] MONNETT left Virginia for Ohio, and it very nearly corresponds in date with the emigration of the other branch of the Family from Hampshire County, Virginia. From records which exhibit the facts beyond question, it will be shown in a subsequent sub-division that Rev. SAMUEL[4] MONETT settled in Ross County, Ohio, and there are evidences of his being there before the year 1809. He lived in Chillicothe, that County, until about the year 1819, as will appear from the birth of his son, ISAAC[5] MONNETT, there at that date (see *ante*, p. 458), when he moved into the Southland to become the head of a large descendancy there and who should too soon forget or remain in ignorance of their northern kinship, for in those days distance apart meant the severance largely of all family ties.

At this point it should be noted that WILLIAM[3] MONNETT, father of REV. SAMUEL[4] MONNETT, had another son, JAMES[4] MONNETT, who emigrated directly to Alabama, probably from Calvert County, to become the ancestor of many families there. There is some indication that the father, WILLIAM[3] MONNETT, if then living, went with him rather than with SAMUEL.[4] The fact of the prior settlement of this branch in Alabama had, no doubt, much to do in afterwards bringing Rev. Samuel[4] southward.

The *discovery* of the Alabama Monettes was an interesting episode, for they were entirely unknown to the branches of the family living in the North. It was due to Dr. George[6] Newman Monette, grandson of Samuel[4] Monnett, now of New Orleans, that the clew was found, and his location, in turn, was a coincidence and evidence of memory quite worth reciting.

The writer, then a boy of ten years of age, in company with his father visited the World's Industrial Cotton Exposition, held at New

(1) Emigration Westward from Calvert County, Chapter XXI, (*ante*, p. 466).

Orleans in the winter of 1883-4. While walking along the streets of the city the advertising sign of a *"Doctor"* Monette attracted so much attention that a call was made upon him and he was Dr. George[6] Newman Monette. A pleasant visit was had with him and, incidentally, he stated that he knew very little of his family except that *his grandfather* had once lived in Ohio, etc. He was delightfully hospitable and extended to the visitors, entire strangers to him, and not in the least suspected of being relatives, every cordiality and courtesy. Returning to their home in Ohio, the incident was completely forgotten. Twenty years later, while at work upon this compilation, the recollection of this boyhood event came suddenly to mind, without anything to suggest it, and the exactness of memory reproduced the fact of a "Doctor" Monette having lived in New Orleans twenty years before. A letter, post-haste, followed the remembrance and, sure enough, the same cordial, hospitable George[6] Newman Monette was found to be still living there. With this kind assistance the branches of this family were worked out, the old Bible of Rev. Samuel[4] Monett discovered and many facts made possible of identification. A continued and pleasurable correspondence has ensued during the past few years. To him was likewise written a letter which appears following, and which gave the information of the Alabama Monettes.

Gulf Port, Mississippi, March the 18th, 1907.

To Dr. Geo. N. Monette,
Dear Sir:

I have just received your letter; was glad to hear from you. I am at this place on a visit to my nephews, John and Tom Gary, whose mother was my husband's only sister, Eliza Monette. Now I know very little about the older family of the Monettes. Mr. Monette, my husband's father, was Samuel Monette; he was the eldest of the three brothers. Fletcher was the next and Wesley the next. Samuel had three sons and one daughter. The sons are J. W., A. J. and Patrick; one sister, who married John H. Gary. They are both dead and only have three children living; two sons and one daughter, she is Mrs. Curtis Smith. A Jackson Monette lives in Mississippi near Meridian; has two sons and two daughters, all married. Patrick had no family. My family are all gone but myself. I am left all alone. Lost my grandson two years ago. Fletcher Monette lived in Greene County, Alabama; married a Miss Sims; raised a large family of boys and girls, but there is only one of the immediate family living; that Jackson there has ever so many grandchildren, and if you will write to Dr. Fletcher Monette of Greensboro, Green County, I think you might get some information from him. He is a grandson of Fletcher Monette, but the other brother, Wesley, never married. There were six sisters of that family; Mary, who married Mr. Jones, raised a family in Pickens County, Alabama; Elizabeth, who married J. C. Phares, raised a family in Sumter County, Alabama; Nannie, who married Sullivan, raised a family in North Mississippi. She has a son living in Livingston, Sumter County, Alabama, and I think if you will write to him he can give you the names of some of the older ones. His name is James Monette Sullivan. Malissa, who married Mr. Hudnal. Diana, who married Mr. Owen. Edith, the youngest daughter, who also married Mr. Owen. These are all the sisters of my husband's father. I know that my husband's grandfather was

a Methodist minister and lived and died in Green County, Alabama, but I never knew his given name. This is all that I know of the family, but write to Mr. J. M. Sullivan of Livingston; he is right old, and, being of the immediate family, might be able to tell you more. I think Dr. Fletcher Monette of Greensboro could tell you about the older ones of the family. Greensboro, Alabama, is his address. Well, this is a rambling letter, but I am in my 75th year, and, while my health is good, I am a little nervous, so excuse all mistakes and errors. If there is at any time anything else I can do, call upon me. You know your name is so dear to me; that name George was my own dear boy's name.

With love and best wishes for you and yours,

Truly,

M. E. Monette.

P. S.: I will return to Mobile in a few days; my address there is 411 St. Frances Street."

This was followed by a letter to the writer, as follows:

Sept. 2, 1907, Livingston, Ala.

Mr. Orra E. Monnette.

Dear Sir:

I have just received your letter, as I had left the city for the Summer, and it was forwarded to me. I know very little more of the Monette family than I wrote to Cousin George Monette of New Orleans. My husband was James W. Monette; his father was Samuel Monette; his grandfather Wesley Monette; *his ancestors originally came from France.* My husband's father died when he was quite a young man, leaving a widow with one daughter and three sons, all small children, and he had moved away from all his family. I think I wrote in my letter to Dr. Monette all I knew of my husband's immediate family, from his grandfather down to his aunts and uncles. Now, there was a family of Monets (that is the way they spelt their name) whose father came from France and settled at Bay St. Louis, between Mobile and New Orleans, but I never knew but one of the family, a Mrs. George Brewer; she was Aziline Monet; she lived in Mobile; raised three nice daughters; one died after she was grown; one is married and still living there; she is Mrs. Thomas Saylor. Her husband is principal of the Military School; she herself is a very talented woman. The other sister never married; we never could trace the relationship, but the family resemblance was so striking that we never doubted it. Now, if you will write to her she probably could give you a good deal of information; she is on Dauphin Way, but I don't remember her number, but if you address Mrs. Thomas Saylor, Dauphin Way, she will be sure to get it. Now as to the book, if I had my family living, I would certainly have it, but I am left without one of my own, and I am seventy-five years old, lacking a few days, and though my health is good can't promise myself many more years. Hoping that you may succeed in your undertaking, and asking to excuse bad writing, as my hand is nervous.

Yours truly,

M. E. Monette.

P. S., I forgot to say that my husband fought through the Confederate War, from the first year to the last, Capt. of his Company, which he raised by himself."

Third

Again, in the chapter fourth preceding this one (1) has been exhibited the records and other proof showing the further emigration of

(1) Cumberland, Maryland, and Vicinity. Chapter XXII.

FIRST MONNETT HOMESTEAD IN OHIO
ISAAC[5] MONNETT, ROSS COUNTY
(SETTLED IN 1798)

PUBLIC LIBRARY

another Monnett line from Calvert County and the settlement of the Monnett, Hillary and Slagle families in Hampshire County, Virginia, and in Allegany County, Maryland. Just what route the Slagle family took in its westward course in order to reach Hampshire County, Virginia, from York County, Pennsylvania, is not definitely known, but of this there is no question: One Monnett descendant, quite an old man, had discussed the matter years ago with a Slagle, then very old, and each since dead, and the former told him that the Slagle family had lived in Allegany County, Maryland, at one time near Merley Branch, and that they had come to that point "from Pennsylvania," which is an all-important clue. Again, the reader has noted the course of the Hillary Family through the various counties of Maryland, westward to Allegany.

It will now likewise be shown that representatives of all three of these families moved to Ohio and settled in Ross County and in Pickaway County. The first Monnett to move to Ohio was ISAAC[5] MONNETT, oldest son of Abraham of Hampshire County, Virginia, who settled in Ross County in 1798. He had married in Frederick County, Maryland, Mrs. Elizabeth (Pittenger) Morris, widow of Rev. James Morris, a Methodist minister. It is not known just where ISAAC[5] MONNETT had lived, but probably in Frederick County, as the Pittengers were a very numerous family there, as the Federal Census of 1790 shows. A newspaper account of the death of Isaac[5] Monnett, published at Bucyrus, Ohio, and giving the date as July 7, 1864, states that "he was born in Maryland May 23, 1773, and moved to Ohio in 1798." ABRAHAM[4] MONNETT, his father, left Hampshire County, Virginia, in 1802, and settled in Ross County, then in Pickaway County, Ohio. His other son, REV. JEREMIAH[5] CRABB MONNETT, who had married Alice Slagle, remained behind for a few years longer, but in 1814 he also emigrated and settled in Pickaway County, Ohio.

As to the course which was then taken in this emigration, a very peculiar verification of two separate traditions has been made. Mrs. T. C. Hall, already referred to (*ante,* p. 61), has stated to the writer, from her conversation with Abraham Monnett, b. in 1811, that while in Virginia the Monnetts had "worked hard and hadn't forgotten it when they came to Ohio," and that they came to Ohio by way of Kentucky, as there was a Monnett relative then living there who had gone there with Col. Daniel Boone (in 1773), in connection with his warfare against the Indians upon their raids. Boone left Kentucky in 1792. Again, the father of the writer has frequently heard his father tell the same story, and how his grandfather had likewise visited at this relative's home "on his way to Ohio from Virginia."

In searching for Monnet data the spelling of the name without doubling the final "t" among the American families was discovered to

be very rare, and yet that the last syllable from the French should end in the single consonant "t" was beyond any question, for the final "e" or double "t" were not to be found in any spelling of the name in France or among Huguenot emigrants. It was, therefore, interesting to locate James L. Monne*t* at Bloomington, California (and who has since been of valuable assistance), who employed this very proper spelling of the name and seemed to stand alone in that particular. It subsequently developed that he came of a large branch of the Family headed by a Lawson Monnett, who had lived in Putnam County, Indiana. In fact, his residence there has been conclusively established by the following deed, reproduced here to show the fact, as follows:

Deed of LAWSON MONNETT (1):

"Lawson Monnett and Jane Monnett, his wife, of Putnam County, in the State of Indiana, Convey and Warrant to Jacob Millman of Putnam County, in the State of Indiana, for the sum of Six Hundred Dollars the following Real Estate, in Putnam County, in the State of Indiana, to-wit:

The North-east fourth of the North-east fourth of Section thirty-five in Township Fifteen, North of Range three West, with the exception of a lot donated for school house purposes described as follows, towit: Commencing at the North-west corner of the said described tract of land, running Twenty rods South, thence East Six rods, thence North Four rods, thence North-west Seventeen rods to the place of beginning, containing 90-160 of an Acre, be the same more or less.

In Witness Whereof, The said Lawson Monnett, Jane Monnett, his wife have hereunto set their hands and seals this Thirtieth day of July A. D. 1856.

Lawson Monnet (Seal)
Jane Monnet (Seal)

State of Indiana, Putnam County, Sct:

Before me, John H. Herod, a Justice of the Peace in and for said County, this Thirtieth day of July, A. D. 1856, Lawson Monnett and Jane Monnett his wife and acknowledged the execution of the annexed Deed.

Witness my hand and Official seal.

John H. Herod (SEAL)
Justice of the Peace."

Endorsed as follows:

WARRANTY DEED.

(Short Form.)

Lawson Monnett and Wife to Jacob Millman. Deed. "Received for record this 13th day of January, 1857, at 2 o'clock P. M., and Recorded in Record U, on page 274.

William H. Shields,
Recorder of Putnam County.

Duly entered for taxation, this 13th day of Jan. 1857.

Samuel Woodruff,
Auditor."

(1) By courtesy of Mr. Arthur Millman of Coatesville, Indiana, who possesses the original document.

The importance of establishing this fact will now appear. Mr. James L. Monnet, who alone uses the proper spelling of the name and is especially keen and intelligent upon family matters, speaking of traditions current in his family, states:

1. That the Monnets were originally from France, Huguenots beyond question, and that they came to England two hundred years or more ago, and then to America soon afterwards. This is a remarkable affirmation when it is remembered that none of this branch of the Family knew of its connection with the other branches coming to Ohio about 1800. Again,

2. That, Lawson Monnet, his grandfather, had at one time lived near Bucyrus, Ohio, in Crawford County, and had moved from there in 1833 to settle at Coatesville, Hendrix County, Indiana. This is important when it is shown on a subsequent page that the line of emigration in Ohio was northward from Ross County after the settlement there, through the central counties, and that, in 1833, the Monnetts and various relationship were settling near Bucyrus, Ohio, although none of the descendants of the latter had preserved any records or accounts of Lawson Monnet. He further states that Lawson had a brother named James or Harrison and that his wife's maiden name was Collins. His father's name was William Poke Monnet, b. 1826, d. 1897; m. Martha Conley, daughter of James Conley, and ——— White, "both from Kentucky." And still further, he adds the important information that his ancestors "came from Virginia to Ohio in 1801."

A correspondence with several descendants of Lawson Monnet has established the fact that his father's name was Isaac Monnet, and that he "lived in Kentucky before coming to Ohio," from which fact it is not far to the conclusion that he was the Monnet who came to Kentucky with Boone and the same one visited by Abraham[4] and Rev. Jeremiah[5] Monnett upon their way to Ohio in 1802 and 1814, respectively, and it was just as natural that Isaac should have thereafter left Kentucky and settled in Crawford County, Ohio, or, at least, his son Lawson, who moved from there to Indiana in 1833.

However, with reference to still another emigration, it has in it the strongest confirmation of the certain relationship of those bearing the names Monett, Monnet and Monnett, and the fact of their common ancestor having lived in Calvert County, Maryland.

The most positive clew leading to Calvert County, Maryland, is through a *Monett* family in Columbus, Ohio, which connects with a Wood family in Barnesville, Ohio. A descendant of the latter furnishes the following relative to Calvert County connections:

> Richard Sley of Calvert County, Maryland, married Martha Williams (or Poddy) about 1780. The latter was a daughter of John and Sarah (Poddy) Williams. (The Poddies were French.)

Richard and Martha Sley had: (1) John, (2) Walter, (3) Mary, (4) Sarah, (5) Juliet.

Benjamin Monnet was a son of Isaac Monnet and Ann (Nancy) Hellen. He married for a second wife Mary Sley (supra), who was born in Calvert County, Maryland, May 22, 1790. Died Feb. 1, 1887.

Benjamin had by a former wife: (1) Hezekiah, (2) Isaac, (3) Benjamin, (4) Elizabeth, (5) Charles. He had by Mary Sley: (6) John Sley, (7) Harriet Ann, (8) Rebecca. All of the children were born in Calvert County, Maryland.

Harriet Ann Monett and Lewis Wood were united in marriage in 1847, August 5, by William Wilson of Calvert County, Maryland, near Port Republic.

This line of emigration was more directly westward than any of the several movements, the course being from Calvert County, a visit to the relationship still around and about Cumberland, and then into Ohio, an air line, approximately, to the West. The date was much later, Benjamin Monett removing about 1830 and the Wood connection about 1848. The Wood family settled in Barnesville, Belmont County, Ohio, while Benjamin Monett settled in Franklin County and raised his family there, where his son, Benjamin Monett, is now living, one of the foremost citizens of Columbus, Ohio.

To recapitulate relative to these lines of emigration from Maryland and Virginia about 1800:

1. Alabama Monettes, headed by a James Monette, direct from Calvert County.

2. Samuel[4] Monett, pioneer Methodist preacher, to Virginia, then to Chillicothe, Ohio, and descendants finally to Mississippi.

3. Abraham[4] Monnett and children from Cumberland, Maryland, and vicinity to Ross and Pickaway Counties, Ohio.

4. Benjamin Monett from Calvert County direct to Columbus, Franklin County, Ohio.

5. Wood relationship same as latter, but settling in Barnesville, Belmont County, Ohio.

XXVI.

EVIDENTIARY STATEMENTS AND TRADITIONS

(A)

THE first member of the Family to give permanent form to its history, in an exact but limited manner, was the Hon. Francis Sylvester Monnett, whose compilation in the *Centennial Biographical History of Crawford County, Ohio* (p. 831), is quite pointed:

THE MONNETT FAMILY.

The Monnett family is one of the oldest of the pioneer families of Crawford County. Its origin is traced to the French Huguenot refugees. One branch came from near Lyons, (?) France, having been driven from their native country after the revocation of the Edict of Nantes, A. D. 1685. Many fled to England, some to Holland, and afterward three brothers emigrated from England to America and settled in Maryland and Virginia. A large number of the French families by the same name are now living in Montreal, many of them keeping up their native tongue, and others are found in the French settlements of New Orleans. Different branches of the same family vary the orthography somewhat, some attaching the final "e," others omitting one of the "n's," and some of the old families even spelling it with one "n" and one "t". The Anglicized or American spelling is with the two "n's", and two "t's", and usually accented on the last syllable, but perhaps more properly with an equal emphasis on the first and last syllables.

The earliest record of accurate data of the Crawford and Marion Counties (Ohio) branch of the family is of Isaac Monnett, born about 1726, in Westmoreland (Calvert) County, Maryland, where there is still an old homestead by that name. Isaac and his wife, Elizabeth, had children at this latter place, and among their immediate descendants was Abraham Monnett, born March 16, 1748. The latter married Ann Hillary, daughter of William Hillary. Branches of this family are still found in Virginia, also in Ross and Pickaway Counties, Ohio. Of this Abraham Monnett and Ann were born the following children, namely: Isaac, Osborn, William, Thomas, Elizabeth, Margaret, Ann, Jeremiah and others. Isaac, Osborn, Thomas and Jeremiah later settled in Crawford and Marion Counties. This elder generation all seemed to have lived to an advanced age and some to extreme old age, and have somewhere left a highly honorable record. Abraham Monnett, father of Jeremiah (Jeremiah Crabb Monnett) moved into Ohio in 1803 (1802) and entered a section of land in Pickaway County, and also land in Ross County, which sections are in the neighborhood of the Town of Kingston on the border line between Ross and Pickaway Counties, and still bear the name of "Monnet sections." Part of the real estate is now in possession of the Downs family.

The Monnett family in religion became Virginian Episcopalians, but in the pioneer life of Ohio became Methodists. The wife of Jeremiah, hereinafter referred to, and her ancestors were Roman Catholics—a strange meeting of the Jesuits and the Huguenots after generations of religious persecutions!

It could be truthfully said of the elder pioneer Monnett family that they were "diligent in business, fervent in spirit, serving the Lord." The above named Jeremiah (Crabb Monnett) was an enthusiastic, old-time and old-style Methodist, and opened his home at all times generously to the circuit rider, presiding elders and the bishops. Before the days of churches his home was the "meeting house." His daily family prayer, his exemplary life and his exhortations, precept and example, have left their impress upon all who came in contact with him, even descending to the third and fourth generations. The good deeds done by Jeremiah Monnett have been to his descendants an inspiration, and he has, truly, by them been "sainted."

Jeremiah Monnett was born September 12, 1784, and his wife, Aley (daughter of Jacob and Hannah Slagle), was born March 1, 1788. They were the parents of seven sons and seven daughters, two of whom died in infancy. Twelve lived to mature manhood and womanhood: Jacob, born March 18, 1806; Isaac, born November 16, 1807; Abraham, born October 12, 1811; Elsie, born October 13, 1813; Margaret, born July 11, 1816; Hannah, born December 13, 1817; Ann, born August 25, 1819; John, born January 11, 1820; Jeremiah, born January 2, 1823; Mary, born April 2, 1824; Thomas Jefferson, born January 16, 1826; and Martha, born January 21, 1828.

At the marriage of Jeremiah Monnett with Aley Slagle at Cumberland, Maryland, a part of the bride's dower included a number of slaves. All of these so delivered to him in bondage he freed, and he early became an abolitionist.

In 1814, accompanied by his wife and young family, he removed to Pickaway County, Ohio, and located near Kingston, and thence he moved directly north, in the year 1835 to a point five miles south of Bucyrus, Crawford County, being half way between Sandusky City and Columbus. He was a man of great physical strength, filled with energy and possessed of great endurance. He not only managed his large landed estate wisely, but also reared his family of twelve children to be honored citizens wherever they took up their abode for life. His interest in church-building and church-founding and education never ceased, and he filled his posterity with ambitions along these nobler lines. Hardly a Methodist church—in fact, church building of any denomination—in that part of the county but that he assisted financially, as well as personally attending their services and admonishing and exhorting more earnest work for the Master whom he lived to honor. About the year 1844 he founded and established Monnett Chapel and donated the premises whereon to build the same. This little spot has been famous in that community for the number of noble youth, also men and women of more mature years, who have received their inspiration for a religious life and their aspirations for a higher social development. In this year (1901) as a fulfillment to his request of forty years ago—we might say as a fulfillment of his prophecy—a memorial stone chapel has been contracted for to supplant the present church edifice that has occupied the site dedicated by him about sixty years ago. He requested, and frequently repeated in his last prayers, "that a church would be continued there to the last generation." This exemplary citizen and his noble wife each lived to within a few weeks of fourscore years and are both buried in the cemetery adjoining Monnett Chapel. Many of his children and part of their families have chosen this for their last resting place.

Abraham Monnett, his son, referred to in another part of this work, carried on as his life work, stock raising, farming and banking in Marion County, and amassed an unusually large estate, leaving at his death property to about the amount of six hundred thousand dollars. Mrs. Martha Warner, widow of the late R. K.

Warner, is the only survivor of the large family and occupies a large landed estate adjoining the old homestead.

The descendants of Jeremiah Monnett have made enviable records also in Ohio, Indiana, Illinois, Iowa, Nebraska, Missouri and in almost all the western states. Colleges have been endowed, seminaries named for their beneficences, and public charities and churches have ever been remembered by many of these noble sons of a noble sire. From his family altar and from the hearthstone of this devout pioneer have gone forth influences that have reproduced ministers, lawyers, professors, teachers, physicians, railroad men, bankers, ranchmen, land owners—in fact almost all the honorable professions and vocations have been honored by the descendants.

(B)

Brief Recollections of the Late Rev. George W. Walker; by Rev. Maxwell Pierson Gaddis, 1859:

"Mr. John Walker, Sr., had nine children, four daughters and five sons, of whom George Washington, the subject of this brief memoir, was the oldest son. He was born in Frederick County, Maryland, November 26, 1804, and died at Wilmington, in Clinton County, Ohio, July 31, 1856, in the thirtieth year of his effective itinerant ministry.

"Not long after Mr. Walker had settled in Chillicothe he formed an acquaintance with a family by the name of MONNETT. Mr. MONNETT was a staunch Methodist and had recently opened his house for circuit preaching. He felt a very great interest in the conversion of Mr. Walker and his family from Popish superstition. He had frequently tried to get them to go and hear a Protestant preacher, but without success. He at last concluded to resort to "guile," and like St. Paul, "being crafty," finally succeeded in the accomplishment of his purpose. On a certain occasion he made a dinner party and extended a pressing invitation to Mr. and Mrs. Walker to come over and share their hospitality. They very cordially accepted the polite invitation and on the day appointed repaired to the house of Mr. Monnett in good time. Mr. Monnett had made arrangements for their social gathering to come off on the day appointed for "Circuit Preaching". The guests were all present some time before the hour appointed for the commencement of the religious services. Friendly greetings and hearty salutations were passed around among the little group, and all were inquiring of "each other's welfare" when, to the great surprise of at least one portion of the guests, a Methodist minister was suddenly ushered into the room. On learning the character and object of the stranger's visit Mr. Walker was very much disconcerted. The minister was introduced to him, however, and remarked that he was going to preach soon and hoped that they would all be glad to hear his message of salvation. At this Mr. Walker was still much more surprised and confounded and knew not what to say in reply, but a pleasant remark by the minister soon relieved him from all embarrassment. After mutual consultation with Mrs. Walker they finally concluded to remain until after dinner, regardless of consequences. To leave the house under such circumstances would be a violation of all rules of courtesy, and, perhaps, give offense to Mr. Monnett and this they did not wish to do. But, alas! should they remain and listen to a heretic preach they were in danger of being contaminated. To take either horn of the dilemma was disagreeable. In due time the people from the surrounding country gathered in, and the minister delivered his solemn message, met the class and took his departure. As soon as dinner was over Mr Walker started home. * * * *
(Out of this grew his conversion, and his son George Washington became one of the converted M. E. circuit riders.)

(*Idem*, pp. 56, 57):

1814—Methodist Society organized in Fairfield County.

"A number of excellent members of the M. E. church manifested an especial interest in their spiritual welfare; among whom were James Bending and his wife and Mrs. Mary Kinnear, mother of Judge Kinnear of Pickaway County, and the grandmother of Rev. David J. Kinnear of the North Ohio Conference."

(C)

Mrs. Susan (Kennedy) Monett,

Widow of Benjamin Monett, the emigrant to Ohio, and his second wife, for he found her in Ohio, is still (1910) living in Columbus at the advanced age of 85 years. She is an unusually bright, active and interesting old lady, so very spry that she enjoys looking personally after the affairs of her own household, which is of some proportion, and caring for her son, Frank E. Monett. She was very entertaining and took a great interest in the matter of the Family history. She has the family Bible of their family and photographs of her husband and their children, notably of Henry. She also has what is entitled "Souvenir 46th Annual Convention American Association General Passenger and Ticket Agents, Asheville, North Carolina, Oct. 13, 1901" (compiled by W. F. Bailey and from the press of Poole Brothers) containing a cut and biographical sketch of Henry Monett.

Mrs. Monett said that her husband did not say a great deal about his family ancestry, as she thought for two reasons, she said: (a) "I am a little high-minded, you know, and my husband knew that. We had a dinner party one time, and while I was serving at the table and in and out of the room, the company was talking about their family ancestry. My husband thought I was out of the room and said jokingly, 'There is a trace of Indian blood in my veins.' I always thought that on that account, knowing I was proud, he did not say very much about his family." She related this account in an interesting, quaint and old-fashioned way, with a feeling that she was telling something she ought not to tell and saying, "I do not know whether I ought to tell you this or not." This would indicate that the fact had made a strong impression upon her mind. (b) She said her husband had originally come from Barnesville, Ohio, and had left some relatives in that vicinity. After he had been separated from them forty years he concluded suddenly one day to go back to visit them and did so. He had come to Columbus a poor boy and had accumulated quite a fortune by his own honesty and industry and believed he was entitled to some recreation. He was gone several days, found his relatives and came back feeling that he had had a delightful visit. Among others he had found his step-mother, who had partly raised him, and who was then over 100 years of age.

She said she had heard her husband say that his father had lived in, and he was born in, Maryland, near Chesapeake Bay, and that as a boy he and his father used to go fishing in the bay. He told her that sometimes they would catch so many fish that he would take off his trousers and use them to carry them home in.

She said he told her that his father had been a sea captain. She spoke of his father's first wife and indicated that there was where the Indian blood was, and that she was a very beautiful woman, who only lived a year after they were married.

She said that her husband's father at one time had been an overseer of slaves in Maryland for a Dr. Bond (1), and she had heard him say how superstitious the negroes were; that to keep them from stealing cider they had only to invert a large black kettle on the floor in the center of the room where the cider was kept and the negroes would be frightened away for fear of ghosts coming from under the kettle.

She spoke about how religious her husband had been and all his people. At one time he was praying his morning prayer when a neighbor rushed in to tell him that his kitchen was on fire; it did not disturb him and he would not go to see about it until he had finished his prayer.

She said her husband had spoken about being related to Mary Monnett of Monnett Hall, Delaware, Ohio.

Also, that he had had a relative, a Dr. Samuel Monett, who had lived at Chillicothe, Ohio. He had also spoken of another brother, or possibly a son of a brother, whose name was Moses Monett; also, a doctor who claimed to be able to cure cancers without the use of a knife. He lived until recent years at Marietta, Ohio.

She also spoke of her son, Charles W., who served in the War of the Rebellion and that at one time he stopped at a farm house while his regiment was in the South somewhere and the people living there bore the name of Monett. They took a great fancy to him and he had quite a visit with them.

She also spoke of this same son having a liking for circuses and the like, and that John W. Bain, Mary Monnett's husband, had something of that sort and was in Columbus with it at one time, and his wife was with him. They got acquainted with Charles, made a great deal over him and he went to every performance.

The old family Bible contains the following entries:

Marriages:

Benjamin Monett and Lydia Mortsley, married April 11, 1844
Benjamin Monett and Susan Kennedy, married Aug. 26, 1846

Births:

Benjamin Monett, March 2, 1816
Lydia M. Monett, Nov. 26, 1823
Susan K. Monett, Apr. 8, 1824

(1) This was a prominent family in Calvert County, and note illustration *ante* p. 245.

Anna Maria Monett, Apr. 18, 1845
Charles Wesley Monett, Apr. 27, 1848
Henry Monett, Dec. 3, 1853.
George Emery Monett, Oct. 6, 1850
Benjamin Monett, Dec. 15, 1855.
Elliott Tyler Monett, Dec. 5, 1863.
Frank Ellesworth Monett, Apr. 11, 1867.

Deaths:

Lydia M. Monett died Aug. 15, 1845, age 21 y. 8 m. 19 d.
Charles W. Monett died June 1, 1866.

From Mr. John F. Monette, now living in Columbus, Ohio, the same facts were secured. His father, John Sley Monett, who was a half brother of Benjamin Monett, had related many items to their family along the same line. It had always been the tradition of the family that their ancestors were French, and while living in Maryland had been slave-holders. To this family it was an accepted fact that they were relatives of Mary Monnett of Monnett Hall fame (see *post*), which conclusively identifies the kinship with the Ohio Monnetts. In 1873 John F. Monnett met a Monnett in Indiana bearing the facial resemblance, in the vicinity of Rensselaer, which was, no doubt, either John Pittinger Monnett or Thomas Monnett, and they were pleased to find that they could establish a connection and confirm mutual traditions about the family, although John F. never saw him afterwards. To Mrs. Harriet (Brown) Monette, his wife, the writer is greatly indebted for a development of these facts and for the special interest she has taken in assisting and gathering material. The mother of John F. Monette is still living in Circleville, Ohio (Old Ladies' Home). Her name was Sarah Koney, and she states that her husband, John Sley Monett, was born in Calvert County, Maryland, May 9, 1827, and that he died in Barnesville, Ohio, May 27, 1859. He came west with his father and mother and one sister, Anna (Mrs. Anna Gates).

From Mrs. Darius Gates of Toledo, Ohio (Anna Monett), many items were obtained. The following are terse extracts from her statements.

Anna Maria Monett, born April 18, 1845, daughter of Benjamin Monett and Lydia Markley. Benjamin had no other children by this, his first wife. Heard her grandfather was a sea-captain, came from Calvert County, Maryland, was overseer of slaves on Bond plantation. Heard of name Ball. Heard of Barnesville people. Knew of Dr. Moses Monett of Marietta coming to visit and claiming relationship. Her father tried to figure it out, but could not. A hunchback by the name of Monett used to visit in their home.

Mary Monnett-Bain came to Columbus once—wrote her father a letter asking him to call at her hotel, Neil House. He took letter, wrote name

and address on it and that "if she wanted to see him she could find him." Thus saying he was proud, "If the mountain would not come to Mohammet, etc."

Heard her father speak of *one* brother. His name was Isaac. Also that he had relatives in Chillicothe—used to go down on packet-boats—canal. Heard him speak of Dr. Moses Monnett *many times.*

Heard of Woods' at Barnesville. Heard her father speak of the origin of the family as French—"fallen away Catholics." Heard her father speak of *his grandfather*—that he was French—fine man, took pride in speaking of him, integrity, staunch in everything—"positive when right, when wrong, wrong."

Mrs. Morningstar, an old lady, now dead, told her that she knew Benjamin when a young man and used to speak of his uprightness. He joined M. E. Church when a boy. Said he belonged all his life. "Been a probationer 45 years."

After obtaining the foregoing a hunt was made for the somewhat mythical Dr. Moses Monett of Marietta, who was supposed to have lived there and been long since dead. This secured very interesting information disclosing the fact that Isaac Monett, younger brother of Benjamin, of Columbus, son of Benjamin, of Calvert County, had, about 1820, emigrated to Washington County, Ohio, and settled at Marietta, where he married Sarah, daughter of Andrew Lake and Elizabeth Goss, July 31, 1838. They had several children, and among them Andrew Lake Monnett, now living at Joplin, Missouri, and the Dr. Moses first sought. Mr. Andrew Lake Monett has rendered valuable aid in this compilation. He likewise confirms the common traditions and specifically relates that Isaac Monett lived for a while "in Kentucky" after first coming to Washington County, and after his marriage, but that they soon after returned to Washington County, where they lived, died and were buried. The Lake family was a promient family in early Ohio pioneer life and is deserving of special consideration, which is given elsewhere (*post*).

(D)

Statement of Ann Warren of Kingston, Ohio:

"I was born August 21, 1820. My parents were Micah Saylor and Elizabeth Monnett. I married Peter Warren, August 11, 1842, and have had two children, (1) Elizabeth Ann Warren, born November 19, 1843, and (2) John, born November 29, 1848.

Elizabeth Monnett was a daughter of Abraham Monnett and Ann Hillary. The Monnetts were French and the Hillarys were English.

Abraham Monnett's children, in the order of their ages, were:

I. Isaac, moved to Ohio in 1798.
II. John, buried at Bald Knob.
III. Margaret, married Joseph Slagle.

IV. Thomas.
V. William.
VI. Jeremiah.
VII. Infant.
VIII. Infant.
IX. Osborn, youngest boy.
X. Elizabeth (my mother), youngest girl.

Jeremiah Hillary, Ann's brother, came with them to Ohio.

Grandmother Hillary had a wedding ring containing date of the marriage of herself to Abraham Monnett. Her mother inherited it and later it was given to her daughter, Mrs. Allen, who now has it. (Upon examination it showed that the date had been worn away.)

(Reading notes to her, she said): "As far as I recollect, you have everything right about Osborn Monnett, 'Uncle Ozy,' we called him. He bought a place on Scippo Creek and married a Dorcas Leshure. They had one son, Samuel. He moved to the Indian Reservation in Wyandot County. His wife died and he married again and had other children."

(E)

Statement of Mrs. T. J. Monnett of Bucyrus, Ohio:

Mrs. Monnett's maiden name was Sarah Rexroth, and while not a "Monnett" by blood, she has ever been a loyal member of the Family and enthusiastic concerning its history.

Her husband, Rev. Thomas Jefferson Monnett, being a brother of Abraham Monnett, and they two of the more prominent children of Reverend Jeremiah Crabb Monnett, all of Crawford County, Ohio, afford her opportunities for intimacy with these families and their history and traditions.

She states that her husband frequently adverted to the fact of the Family being originally French and of the Huguenot Faith, converts in an early day from Roman Catholicism.

The fact that several of the name fled from France to England soon after the Revocation of the Edict of Nantes in 1685, and later settled in America has been repeated to her frequently by her husband and others of the kin. The point of embarkation was the old fortress at La Rochelle, France. It has been stated to her that one branch came from the vicinity of Lyons, France. The first settlement in America was Maryland, then a later removal to Virginia, all of which corresponds to the records discovered.

She knew definitely from her husband, and from the records in the family Bibles (some now unfortunately lost), that the parents of Reverend Jeremiah Crabb Monnett were Abraham and Ann Hilliary Monnett: that the parents of Abraham were Isaac and Elizabeth (Osborne) Monnett, and that the latter two had lived in Maryland. In fact, Isaac Slagle, an aged descendant of the Slagle branch, had told her how, as a young man, he had visited the old Monnett homestead in Maryland (Calvert

County) and had engaged in the sport of shooting ducks on Chesapeake Bay.

That, in Virginia, the Monnetts were, in matters of religion, known as Virginia Episcopalians. As this must have been during the Hampshire County settlement, the following interesting statement has important bearing (1).

The reference here is to the organization of the church and parish in Hampshire County about 1785, shortly before the Monnetts settled there:

> "Hampshire may be truly called the hill county of Virginia,—not surpassed in high hills and deep valleys by that of Judea itself. In one of its deep narrow valleys and on its hillsides A FEW FAMILIES OF PLAIN PEOPLE had settled, who retained a strong attachment to the church, while all around had forsaken her as the Babylon of prophecy."

Upon the important point that Aley Slagle, wife of Rev. Jeremiah Crabb Monnett, was originally a Catholic, she frequently heard the statement made emphatically by her husband, which is likewise borne out by the records in Cumberland, Maryland, although the departure of Jacob Slagle, the father, from the German Reformed Church to Catholicism, and then the daughter, Aley Monnett, from Catholicism to Episcopalianism and finally to Methodism, was an unusual transition, yet it serves to demonstrate that true religion is not to be found in church affiliation alone, but rather in faith and character.

Mrs. Monnett is very familiar with the fact, known and accepted in the Family, that Rev. Jeremiah Crabb Monnett and Aley Slagle were married in Cumberland, Maryland, and that a part of the bride's dower was a number of negro slaves who, upon their coming into Ohio to settle, were manumitted.

That the Slagle Family (Jacob and wife, Hannah Burrell Slagle) lived before 1800 near the Abraham Monnett Family in Virginia.

(F)

Statement of Mervin[7] Jeremiah Monnette:

> "I, Mervin Jeremiah Monnette, was born in Scott Township, Marion County, Ohio, on August 24th, 1847, and was reared on a farm near Latimberville. I was one of twelve children, six brothers and five sisters, receiving only a limited education in a country school located near the old home. I worked on the farm at all kinds of work, like Abe Lincoln, being both a rail splitter and cattle trader. I was married to Olive A. Hull in 1869, and to us were born two children, Orra Eugene Monnette and Clark Fremont Monnette, the latter dying at the age of fifteen months, and the former being now a lawyer and the author of this book. I continued in the cattle business, hog and sheep raising and general agriculture. In 1887 I was elected president of the Second National Bank of Bucy-

(1) *Old Churches and Families of Virginia*, by Bishop Meade (1857) of the Episcopal Church, at page 309 of Vol. II.

rus, Ohio, which office I held until 1897, when I sold my interest and moved to Colorado. One year later I located in Nebraska, near the town of Central City, and again went into the cattle feeding business with T. B. Hord, the largest cattle feeder in the world at that time, as he was then feeding as many as 15,000 cattle, 60,000 sheep and 40,000 hogs. Later I went into some large land deals and moved to Omaha, where I lived for four years, and in 1905 through a friend went to Goldfield, Nevada. There, with Mr. G. H. Hayes, I opened up the famous Hayes-Monnette Gold Mine on the Mohawk lease, which proved to be the richest mine in the world, taking out in eight months about five millions in gold and shipping the richest carload of ore known to mining men, forty-seven and one-half tons netting us $5,794,958.39 after paying smelter charges, the freight bill alone amounting to $8,810.50; a cut in illustration of which will be seen in the book. (See *post.*)

Shortly after leaving Goldfield, I located in Los Angeles, and with my son, Orra Eugene Monnette, and my brother-in-law, John C. Fremont Hull, purchased the American National Bank, of which institution I became President in 1909. During the year it was consolidated with the Citizens National Bank. Of the latter I am now Vice-President, and it is one of the largest banks in the city. I am also President of the Consolidated Midway Oil Company, recently opening up one of the largest wells in the Midway oil-field district in Kern County, California, having flowed about 60,000 barrels of oil a day.

My father, Abraham Monnett, was of Huguenot stock and French descent, and my mother was Catharine Braucher of Pennsylvania German descent.

The Monnetts formerly came from England and France and first settled in Maryland, then in Virginia. My grandfather Jeremiah Crabb Monnett and wife, Aley Slagle, left Virginia for Kentucky in 1813, moving there to make it their home, my grandmother carrying my father, then two years old, on horseback. Changing their minds on arriving in Kentucky, they went to Ohio, where my great-grandfather had located in 1802, settling on "Bald Knob," at the junction of Pickaway and Ross County, where they lived until later, when they moved to Crawford County, Ohio, where they both died after rearing a large family of sixteen children, most of whom lived to manhood. My father, Abraham Monnett, at one time, when sixteen years old, lay ill with typhoid fever for six weeks, during which he was delirious, and two brothers and a sister died and were buried, of which he knew nothing. My father, Abraham, was a large land owner in Marion County, Ohio, owning at one time about 8,000 acres of land, and president of two banks when he died. He dealt in cattle, hogs and sheep and during the Civil War he sold wool at $1.00 per pound. He was captain or lieutenant of the military company in Marion County, where they drilled every Saturday for some years. Was formerly a Whig and later a Republican.

I have frequently heard my grandparents tell of the trials and privations of pioneer life. Many stories of the Indians were our fireside entertainment.

My grandfather, Jeremiah Monnett, was very limited in the matter of ready cash and necessities of home life, and the comforts were only acquired and added to his resources by clearing and cultivating land bought at a small price per acre. Among other incidents of his pioneer life was the making of shoes for his family. This he did in an imperfect way, and related how they went to school in the winter season and the snow drifted in through the shoes and they were compelled frequently to pull it out of the tops with their fingers to avoid freezing their feet. The little girls of the family were dressed in grain sacking, made by taking a bushel sack and cutting holes for the head and arms out of the closed end of the sack, which thus hung and fitted loosely. Wooden benches and stools

HON. JOHN SAYLOR (1829——)

WELLINGTON, KANSAS

filled the purpose of furniture. In an early day my father hauled his grain from central Ohio to Sandusky City and took back salt and small articles of merchandise in payment of the same. This was a distance of one hundred and fifty miles."

(G)

Statement and affidavit of John Saylor.

State of California, } ss.
County of Los Angeles, }

John Saylor, being first duly sworn, deposes and says:

"I was born on the 21st day of February, 1829. My parents were Micah Saylor and Elizabeth (Monnett) Saylor, the former born about 1787, and died April 12, 1856, and the latter born in 1791 and died February 9, 1876. The parents of Micah Saylor were Jacob Saylor, and wife, Elizabeth Saylor. The parents of Elizabeth (Monnett) Saylor were Abraham Monnett and wife, Ann Hilliary.

I had three sisters: Anna, the oldest, who married Peter Warren; Esther, who married William Kinnear, and Margaret, who married Jacob Saylor, a nephew of my father. I am the only son in the family. November 13, 1856, I married Sarah Ella Benton, by whom I have had children as follows:

Mira Benton, Oscar Micah, Orella Elizabeth, Eliza Theron and Myra Lorena.

The Monnetts came to the State of Ohio about 1800 from their old home in Virginia, not far from Cumberland, Maryland. The name was usually spelled "Monnet" or "Monnett." The family was of French descent, from Huguenot Refugees who left France and went to England shortly after the Revocation of the Edict of Nantes in 1685, and after remaining there a short time with relatives, likewise Huguenot Refugees, they emigrated to America and settled in Maryland.

The first Monnett to come to Ohio was Isaac, oldest son of Abraham Monnett and wife, Ann Hilliary. They first settled on what is known as Pike Hole Prairie, in Ross and Pickaway Counties. My mother has told me frequently of their experiences with the Indians, who were inclined, most of the time, to be peaceful. They were accustomed to coming around to the back door about meal time demanding something to eat, and if it were given them they would go away peaceably.

The first houses put up by the Monnetts on Pike Hole Prairie were log cabins, which were replaced by the brick building now standing on the Holderman place, which was built by Abraham's son Jeremiah. This was located upon the hill and at some distance from it was another hill used as the Family burial ground, and this was called "Bald Knob." Abraham Monnett and some of his children were buried there. I visited there in 1894 and found the place in bad condition, and had my nephew, John Warren, remove the bodies and reinter them in the Village Cemetery at Whistler. They were the bodies of grandfather and grandmother; Uncle John, after whom I was named, Uncle William and an infant or two. Uncle John had been killed by the falling of a tree when he and Uncle Osborn were cutting down a big elm tree which fell and caught Uncle John, who was so badly injured that he died during the same night. Uncle William was injured at the same time and some time afterward died with consumption. I recollect my grandmother quite well and her funeral, although I was only three years old when she died. For a while she lived in my father's family. My recollection is that she died at Uncle Jerry's house—the brick house—as she was sitting in the house reading her prayer book. We were formerly Episcopalians

away back, and she would sit in her chair in the yard by the hour and read her Bible and prayer book.

My grandmother, Ann Hilliary, had a brother, Jeremiah, who came to Ohio with her, and it seems to me she also had a sister Hester Hilliary. Jeremiah was buried in "Bald Knob" grave-yard.

The Monnetts were farmers both in Virginia and Ohio. Concerning the location of the land of the first Isaac Monnett, the son lived on one farm and his father, Abraham, on the one adjoining, and when Abraham died the latter came into the possession of the other son, Jeremiah Monnett. This was Pike Hole Prairie and adjoined what was afterwards known as the Holderman land. My recollection is that Isaac Monnett sold out and moved to the Sandusky Plains, Ohio, and sold his land to the Holdermans.

My father lived on Kinnikinnick Prairie, which was an Indian name taken from some kind of a shrub known to the Indians by that name. This was about two miles further west than the Monnett place, and at one time Isaac Monnett owned a piece of land immediately north of the old Saylor place.

Abraham Monnett and Ann Hilliary had children, as I remember: Isaac, the oldest; Margaret, who married a Slagle; John, William, Osborn, Jeremiah, Thomas and my mother, Elizabeth, who was the youngest in the family.

They had lived there in Virginia, where it was very hilly, and when the great Northwest Territory was opened up they determined to emigrate into the new country. They started with their teams and their cows and traveled by foot until they got to Chillicothe; they would milk the cows on the way, and grandmother Monnett had a very large bottle, which we still possess, and they would put the milk in that. Mother was only about six years old then and she and grandmother would look after the milk in the bottle during the day, and it was fastened to the back of one of the horses, and the motion given it as they went along was sufficient so that when they stopped in the evening for camp the milk was churned to butter. They made the trip about 1802 when the country was wild and largely uninhabited, with mere trails through the forests.

Further, concerning the milk-bottle, it has a long neck, being about ten or twelve inches in diameter, made of glass, and I have had a photograph taken of it. I had it filled with a dark fluid so as to show its outline. (This appears in illustration upon the opposite page.)

The Kinnikinnick Plains contained some very rich prairie land. Here was the great Indian camping ground, and the famous elm tree under which the famous Indian, Logan, made his speech.

My recollection is that the Slagles did not move out to Ohio until several years after the Monnetts. They were the children of Jacob Slagle, and in addition to my Aunt Margaret there were sons, John, Jacob, Burrill, Joseph and Isaac, and several daughters.

They settled down about twelve miles below Adelphi at Salt Creek, and had come from the same vicinity as the Monnetts, near Cumberland, Maryland.

I have heard my mother speak of a Rev. Samuel Monnett, who lived in Chillicothe, about this same period, and that he was a relative—a cousin, she thought.

Abraham Monnett's son, Thomas, did not come from Maryland with the balance of the family, but remained there for a number of years, and when he did come it must have been as late as 1830 or 1835, and by that time the Monnetts had left Pickaway and gone North and were living on the Sandusky Plains in Marion and Crawford Counties. Thomas Monnett settled at Latimberville; he had several children, among them a son, Thomas, and a son Hilliary.

Yes, grandfather Monnett served in the Revolutionary War for several years, for I have heard mother speak of their hard times in Virginia, and that when the Revolutionary War was going on

BOSTON PUBLIC LIBRARY

OLD MILK BOTTLE, USED AS A CHURN ON THE JOURNEY OF THE MONNETTS FROM HAMPSHIRE COUNTY, VIRGINIA, TO OHIO IN 1802

the men of the family were all in the Army and away from home, which left the women and children alone to take care of the farm. Uncle Isaac, who was a mere boy during the Revolution, used to shell corn, and it was put in a sack upon a horse and he upon the top of it, and he rode through the woods for miles to a little old mill and got it ground.

One thing I am well satisfied of and that is that we have every reason to be proud of our Monnett ancestors, who were pious, honest and honorable people.

(Signed) John Saylor.

Sworn and Subscribed to before me, this 18th day of December, 1909.

Charlotte Smelter, Notary Public in and for the County of Los Angeles, State of California."

(H)

Statement of Francis Sylvester Monnett.

Referring to the splendid account of "The Monnett Family" and "Abraham Monnett," appearing in the "*Centennial Biographical History of Crawford County, Ohio*, 1902," the following statements were made by Mr. Francis Sylvester Monnett of Columbus, Ohio, as being his authority for the data presented in said accounts.

"The facts appearing in said article were gathered by me from statements made by my father, Thomas Jefferson Monnett, Abraham Monnett, Isaac Slagle and John Pittenger Monnett. They all agreed upon the vital statements and were men well along in years at the time I obtained the information.

The first emigrants to America of the name were French Huguenot Refugees; it was claimed that "one branch came from near Lyons, France;" and when I was in Paris I found many of the name "MONET" and "MONNETT" in the city directory and my guide said that their home was originally at Lyons; but this is in line with my father's statement that the family originated in a small town not far from Paris. The tradition of the family has always been that three brothers of the name left France after the Revocation of the Edict of Nantes in 1685 and settled in England temporarily, afterwards coming to America, where they located in Maryland and Virginia, not far from Calvert County, Maryland, and from the statement of John Pittenger Monnett and Isaac Slagle it seems clear that the Monnetts were in Westmoreland County at one time, and it can only be explained by the fact that one or more branches lived in Calvert County and settled in Westmoreland County, Virginia, prior to the settlement about Cumberland, Maryland. The family in Virginia were known as Virginian Episcopalians, and the Slagles, near Cumberland, were Roman Catholics. Aley Slagle married Jeremiah Monnett there and she was a daughter of Hannah Slagle, and part of the bride's dower was a number of slaves who were emancipated about the time the family came to Ohio, which was a free State. Abraham Monnett's son, Jeremiah, born 1811, was born in Virginia, "near the Maryland line," and this was his own statement: That while only three years of age he could remember when they lived there and came to Ohio, which was about 1814.

From many sources I learn that the old family homestead in Virginia was not far from the Maryland line and Col. William Monnett always referred to it as being near Chesapeake Bay; Isaac Slagle frequently referred to the fact of it being "in sight of Knobley Mountain."

My information as I obtained it is included in the *Centennial Biographical History* (*supra*).

(Signed) F. S. Monnett.

January 15th, 1907, Columbus, Ohio.

(I)

An interesting interview with Francis Burrill Slagle, one of the stalwarts of pioneer character:

February 7th, 1907, the writer left Toledo, Ohio, at 4:50 p. m., via Hocking Valley, for Carey, changed to the Big Four and arrived at Grant, Hardin County, Ohio, about 7:30. No depot, simply a telegraph office; got off the train in the dark in a snow bank, with the weather around zero. At the telegraph office the man in charge directed me to a place about a quarter of a mile from the railroad, where he thought I might find a place to stay all night. After floundering around in the dark for awhile I finally reached the place and was fortunate enough to get a cold bed in a cold room which had had no fire in it for a month.

It was a kindly family composed of two brothers and one sister by the name of Weber.

February 8th, 1907, was aroused out of my cold bed at 5:30 a. m. for breakfast. It was an old fashioned country kind—sausage, fried mush, fried potatoes, all in the center of the table, and slices of bread about eight inches square. I enjoyed it, as it reminded me of my early days.

Mr. George Weber hitched up his horse and buggy and drove me to the farm of 140 acres owned by Francis Burrill Slagle, about a mile and a half from Grant, and on which he is living with his son Robert Slagle, the two men keeping house together. His son, William F. Slagle, lives on and owns the farm adjoining him. The daughter of the latter sometimes comes over and cooks for the old men.

As Mr. Weber and I drove up to the house we met the old man going out to the barn with a big bushel basket under his arm to do some feeding. We called to him and he came up to the buggy when I made myself known. He was delighted to see me, threw down his basket and invited us into the house. We went in, and I spent the next two hours asking questions and taking down what I could find out.

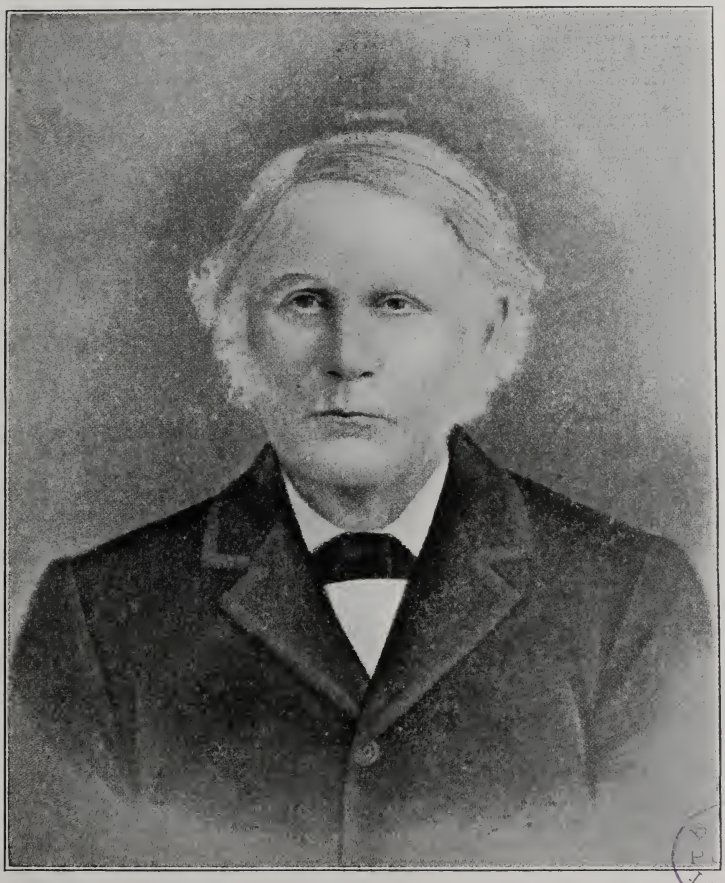
Among the first things which he told me was that if he lived till the 25th of this month he would be 85 years of age. He is a tall, well proportioned man, hale and hearty, with no physical defects except being a little hard of hearing, and his eye-sight "is not as good as it used to be." His face is full and red with blood and he enjoys good health. With the assistance of his son Robert he does the farm and household work.

He had me tell him just who I was, and then said with evident pleasure, "Well, you are a grandson of Abraham Monnett of the plains." He told me his mother's maiden name was Margaret Monnett and that we both had Monnett and Slagle blood in our veins, and he said "My father's sister, Aley, married Rev. Jeremiah Monnett."

He brought out an old family Bible, much worn and torn, the fly leaf gone, so that I could not tell when it was printed, but it must have been very old. The print was old-fashioned and the pictures in it of the older order. It was bound in leather, old style, and the latter was much worn. On the inside cover, evidently in her own handwriting, was written "Maggie Slagle," (Margaret Monnett). At the place inscribed "Family Record" the following appears, which I have carefully transcribed:

Family Record Slagle Family.

Francis B. Slagle was borne the 25th of February, 1822.
Nancy Slagle was borne the November 30th, 1820.
Robert Slagle was borne the December 3rd, 1849.
Isaac Slagle was borne the 11th January, 1850.



LIBRARY

FRANCIS BURRILL SLAGLE (1822——)

AN EMINENT REPRESENTATIVE OF THIS FAMILY, AND WHOSE MOTHER WAS A MONNETT. (STILL LIVING AT GRANT, OHIO)

Emsay Jane Slagle was borne the March 3rd, 1851.
Margaret Ann Slagle was borne the December 1st, 1852.
Elizabeth Slagle was borne the 13th day of May, 1854.
Hannah Slagle was borne the 2nd day of January, 1804.
John Slagle was borne the 25th day of July, 1806.
Nancy Slagle was borne the 5th day of April, 1807.
Joseph Slagle was borne the 5th day of June, 1809.
Jacob Slagle was borne the 30th day of April, 1811.
Anny Stacy was borne the 31st day of March, 1813.
Francis B. Slagle was borne the 25th February, 1822.
Isaac Slagle was borne the 12th day of May, 1824.
Joseph Slagle was born the 18th of October, 1782.
Margaret Monnett was born in the year August 5th, 1782.

He also had another book entitled "*Portrait and Biographical Record of Marion and Hardin Counties, Ohio;* Chicago; Chapman Publishing Company, 1895." This contains a biographical sketch of himself, Isaac Slagle and ——— Slagle, and also of Oliver Monnett. It also contains a cut of himself. He remarked that the book had cost him $15.00 and that it was the highest price he had ever paid for a book in his life. He said he had had fifty of the cuts of himself struck off, but that he had given them all away. However, after a search he found one which he gave me. He said, "Just think, I have spent $100.00 for pictures in my life, and that means something, because in an early day people who spent money on such things were thought foolish." I asked him if he had a tin-type or other photo of his mother, and he said "No;" but, with tears in his eyes he said, "I would give $25.00 for one."

Speaking again of the book, he told of the young man who came to get an account of his life when he was out chopping in the woods. He said that he was in such a big hurry that he did not take time to get all the facts he might have given him. He said to me, "You are taking more pains, and I am glad to sit down with you and tell you all I know."

He gave his residence as Grant, Hardin County, Ohio, birthplace Hampshire County, Virginia. Date of birth, February 25, 1822. He said he came to Pickaway County, Ohio, with his parents when he was one year old. Then they moved to Fairfield County, then back to Ross County in 1837, and lived in Eagle township, which was afterwards cut off and made a part of Vinton County. He left there and came to Hardin County in 1854, where he has since lived. He owned no land until he came to Hardin County, but he had accumulated some money, so that he bought land there, and kept increasing his real estate until he had 400 acres. He told about going into the woods—for none of the land he bought was cleared—and clearing off the timber himself, with the help of his sons, Isaac and Robert. As his children came of age he gave them land and money, at one time dividing up $30,000.00 among them, so that his son Isaac got a good farm near him, as well as his son William F., as above.

In about 1849 he married his wife, Nancy Comer, who was a daughter of Jesse and Ann Comer. His wife died a good many years ago, and is buried in a country graveyard about a mile from where he lives. All the other Slagles are buried there.

He has had eight children, as follows:

I. Robert Slagle, born Dec. 3, 1849, married first to Mary Rager in 1874. They had three children, all boys; William, now Findlay, Ohio; Walter J., now Kenton, Ohio, and Pearl, now Detroit, Mich. His second wife was Ellen Buel, from whom he was afterwards divorced. They had no children.

II. Isaac Slagle, born Jan. 11, 1850, married Mariah Charlton. P. O. address, Kenton, R. F. D.

III. Emza Jane Slagle, born March 3, 1851; married John Evans. P. O. address, Kenton, Ohio. No children.

IV. Margaret Slagle, born Dec. 1, 1852; married Rev. Fred Miller, now pastor Haven M. E. Church, No. 1019 East 28th Street, Los Angeles, California.

V. Elizabeth Slagle, born May 13, 1854; married Joseph Heffelfinger, Kenton, R. F. D.

VI. Mary Slagle, born Apr. 14, 1856; married Lee Holmes, Kenton, R. F. D.

VII. William Francis Slagle, born Sept. 10, 1858; married Cally Link, Kenton, R. F. D.

VIII. Ida, an infant, died about 1861, when 3 years old.

He spoke of his mother, Margaret Monnett Slagle, born in Virginia August 5, 1782, lived in Pickaway County, died at the home of Jacob Slagle on the plains in Marion County, on ——— 13, 1861, and buried at Latimberville. He said his mother died a few years after his father, and about the time of the Civil War—about 1861.

He spoke of his father, Joseph Slagle, born October 18, 1782. He died about the time of the Civil War and was buried in Vinton County, on the farm owned by his son, John Slagle (brother of Francis).

Concerning the children of Joseph Slagle, *i. e.*, brothers and sisters of Francis, he told me as follows:

I. John Slagle, who was 92 years and 10 months of age when he died. He was married to Rachel Wiggins. They had at least three children, and possibly four: (1) Margaret, married Charles Scott, Eagle Township, Vinton County, Ohio; (2) Thomas; (3) John; (4) Moses (?)

II. Hannah Slagle married John O'Harrow (?). Had four children, all dead.

III. Nancy Slagle, married Andy Clendenning, had children: (1) Joseph, (2) Margaret; Tarleton, Pickaway County, Ohio.

IV. Joseph Slagle married first Polly Dawson—one child, Jacob Slagle, Caledonia, Ohio; second Polly Sears—two children, Lemuel and Mary, unmarried, now living in Sycamore, Ohio.

V. Jacob Slagle of the plains, who was bedfast for 18 years. He lived on land adjoining Abraham Monnett. He first married Anny Linton. They had two children: (1) Isaac Burrill, (2) Andrew, Morrow County. His second wife was Christiana Zouk. They had five children: (1) John Nelson at Bucyrus, (2) Joseph —dead, (3) Rev. Thomas, M. E. preacher, Latimberville, (4) Margaret, (5) Lydia, who married John Owings, Morral, Marion County, Ohio.

He said his grandfather and grandmother were Jacob and Hannah Slagle. He remembered of having seen or heard of the following children of the latter: John Slagle, who lived and died close to West Union, either Kentucky or Ohio; Joseph Slagle, his own father; Jacob Slagle, who was killed by the Indians near Columbus; Elizabeth, who married ——— Pierce; Ann, who married Thomas Monnett; Aley, who married Rev. Jeremiah Monnett; Priscilla, who married John O'Harrow (this must be a mistake); and Anistatia, who married Thomas Edminston.

He often heard his father speak of Virginia and said that the early Slagles lived in Hampshire County, seven miles from Fort Cumberland. His son Robert, who was present, interrupted and said, "Shenandoah Valley."

Concerning the early Monnetts, he said he remembered Rev. Jeremiah very well; had heard him pray and preach; that he was a forcible preacher, a strong man, and lived it every day of the week. He said he knew the farm on which Jeremiah had lived in Salt Creek township, that it was within four miles of Adelphi, between there and Hallsville—a large brick house—and that Bald Knob graveyard, which he remembered distinctly, was on Jeremiah's farm. He had heard people speak of Jeremiah's father, Abraham Monnett. He knew Jeremiah and his wife after they moved up on the plains.

Of Jeremiah's brothers and sisters he knew the following: (1) Isaac, who married Mrs. Morris. He said "Uncle Isaac Monnett was the most upright man I ever knew." He said that Isaac lived on the Saylor farm, or the one next to it, in Marion County. (2) Thomas, who married Ann Slagle. He said Thomas and his father, Joseph, traded places when Thomas came from Virginia. Then, afterwards, Thomas lived near Newark, Licking County, Ohio, and was lost sight of by the other members of the family for several years until "Uncle Isaac hunted him up." (3) Osborn Monnett, whom he thought married Phoebe Kinnear (doubtful). Said he was not a preacher. Osborn was a big, heavy set fat man and could not get around easily. He lived on the plains afterwards and died in Marion County. (4) (Jeremiah—Aley). (5) Elizabeth, who married Micah Saylor. He lived on Pike Hole prairie — Kinni-kinnick; he remembered both of these names well. (6) Margaret, who married Joseph Slagle, his father. (7) William, whom he remembered as having been dead a great many years, and who, he thought, was never married. (8) John; and he remembered distinctly of it being told that the latter was killed by being struck with an elm tree.

He remembered of hearing his mother speak of Uncle Jeremiah Hillary. Said he had heard of his death in his younger days, and that he came from Maryland. Never heard of his having been married and did not think he was.

I particularly asked him if he ever heard his mother speak of a sister Ann and he was very sure that she had not.

He spoke of his mother in particular, and said "she was a grand, good woman." He spoke of the Monnetts generally, and said they were all Methodists, attended church at Adelphi and Tarlton; were clean and honest people. He said they were generous—"great to look after the poor." When anybody moved in on neighboring farms they gave them potatoes and fruit from their orchard, and helped them in every way they could. He said, "People don't do that way now-a-days." He could not speak too highly of the Monnett men, those of Pickaway County and those who afterwards lived on the plains. He said, "They were great men—true men."

He remembered Salt Creek; said it emptied into the Scioto at Richmond. It was a Monnett neighborhood. When he came there he settled and lived on and rented a farm for ten years, just fourteen miles below Adelphi. He said he kept his father and mother when on this rented farm—that he did not do as others sometimes do, "turn them out." He said, "He never met a man who turned his parents out who ever prospered in this world."

Of Thomas Monnett, who married Ann Slagle, he remembered his son Thomas, who married Hannah Belt. Also Hillary and Nash.

He remembered John Reichelsdörfer, who lived at Stringtown, Pickaway County, at the head of Salt Creek. The town was so called because all of the houses were "strung out" along both sides of the road.

He said that the log cabin in which his father had lived in Fairfield County was still standing. It was built of white oak logs and was located six miles east of Tarlton. He said a nephew of his had gone to see it just a few years ago.

He gave a short description of the log school house in which he went to school in an early day for a part of the year, which was all the education he had had. He said the windows were square holes cut through the log walls over which were pasted greased paper for lights; that in front of these holes some rough planks were fastened to the wall with pins and extended out with two rough wooden legs—and this was a desk at which the students wrote. They stood up while working at this desk. The only chairs (?) they had were rough-hewn slabs from logs, in which were set four sticks for legs.

He insisted that all the Slagles he had ever known were Methodists. He had never heard that any Slagle was ever a Catholic. If Aley Slagle was a Catholic he did not know it. However, he knew very little about his grandfather's family in Virginia. He himself had been a Methodist all his life, was familiar with the Bible, and quoted several verses to me while I was talking with him.

They are just completing a new Methodist Church at Grant, of which he is a member, and they are trying to get him to take one of the large windows as a memorial.

He said his daughter in California had employed a Dr. Slagle frequently there, who said he was a relative, and that his people came from the East.

In the leaves of the old Bible I found an old letter, dated at Ural, Vinton County, Ohio, signed "Thomas Slagle." He told me the latter was a son of John Slagle.

When it came time to leave he seemed much affected. He asked me if I was a Methodist and Christian. I replying in the affirmative, he took me by the hand and said that he was awfully glad that I had come and that he had seen me. He strained his eyes to look into my face, as though he were afraid that he would not see me again. I asked him if he thought that I looked like the Monnetts. He said I did. He gave me good-bye, and the tears rolled down his cheeks. I told him I hoped I might see him again. He said, "Well, if it is as long as it has taken us to meet here, we will never meet in this life again. But I hope to meet you in that other world." He then said "God bless you" a couple of times, took up the bushel basket under his arm and walked away across the lot.

ORRA E. MONNETTE.

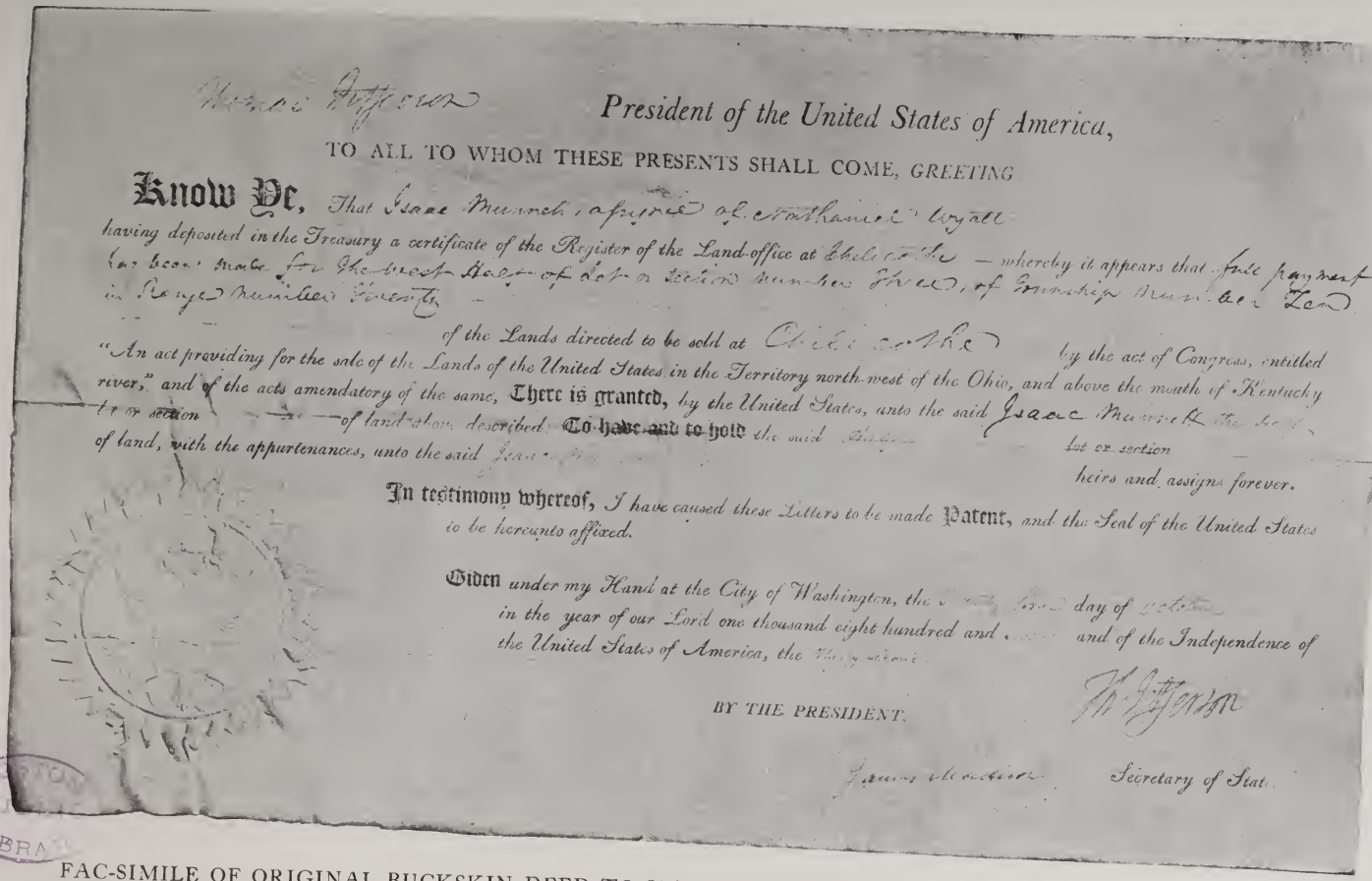
(J)

Isaac[5] Monnett.

As recited upon page 573 (*ante*), the first Monnett to locate in Ohio was certainly Isaac[5] Monnett, son of Abraham[4] Monnett. He came in 1798, his father in 1802, and the former settled in Ross County, Ohio. In 1807 he received a patent for his land from President Jefferson. The original "buckskin" document was obtained from Mrs. Ida Holderman McGinness of Kingston, Ohio, and appears in illustration upon the opposite page. She is a descendant of the Holderman Family, into whose possession the land finally came. The recitals of the patent are:

"Thomas Jefferson, PRESIDENT OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA, TO ALL TO WHOM THESE PRESENTS SHALL COME, GREETING:

KNOW YE, That Isaac Munnett, assignee of Nathaniel Wyatt having deposited in the Treasury a certificate of the Register of



Thomas Jefferson President of the United States of America,

TO ALL TO WHOM THESE PRESENTS SHALL COME, GREETING

Know Ye, That Isaac Monnett assignee of Nathaniel Loyall

having deposited in the Treasury a certificate of the Register of the Land-office at Chillicothe whereby it appears that full payment has been made for the West Half of Lot or Section Number Three, of Township Number Ten in Range Number Twenty

of the Lands directed to be sold at Chillicothe by the act of Congress, entitled "An act providing for the sale of the Lands of the United States in the Territory north-west of the Ohio, and above the mouth of Kentucky river," and of the acts amendatory of the same, There is granted, by the United States, unto the said Isaac Monnett the West half lot or section of land above described: To have and to hold the said West half lot or section of land, with the appurtenances, unto the said Isaac Monnett his heirs and assigns forever.

In testimony whereof, I have caused these Letters to be made Patent, and the Seal of the United States to be hereunto affixed.

Given under my Hand at the City of Washington, the [illegible] day of October in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and [illegible] and of the Independence of the United States of America, the [illegible]

BY THE PRESIDENT.

Th. Jefferson

James Madison Secretary of State.

PUBLIC LIBRARY

FAC-SIMILE OF ORIGINAL BUCKSKIN DEED TO ISAAC[5] MONNETT FOR LAND IN ROSS COUNTY, OHIO
(HE SETTLED THERE IN 1798)

the Land-office at Chillicothe whereby it appears that full payment has been made for the West Half of lot or section number Three, of Township number Ten, in Range number Twenty of the Lands directed to be sold at Chillicothe by the act of Congress, entitled "An act providing for the sale of the Lands of the United States in the Territory northwest of the Ohio, and above the mouth of the Kentucky river," and of the acts amendatory of the same, THERE IS GRANTED, by the United States, unto the said Isaac Munnett the Half lot or section of land above described: TO HAVE AND TO HOLD the said Half lot or section of land, with the appurtenances, unto the said Isaac Munnett his heirs and assigns forever.

IN TESTIMONY WHEREOF, I have caused these Letters to be made PATENT, and the Seal of the United States to be hereunto affixed.

GIVEN under my Hand at the City of Washington, the Twenty first day of October in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and seven and of the Independence of the United States of America, the Thirty second.

BY THE PRESIDENT, Thos. Jefferson.

(SEAL) James Madison, Secretary of State.

(On back):
Recorder's Office,

Ross county, Ohio. On the 20th December, 1809, These Letters Patent from the United States to Isaac Munnett were received for Record, and the same day Recorded in my Office in Book M folio 65.

WINN. WINSHIP RECD'R R. COUNTY.

XXVII.

GENEALOGICAL FOUNDATIONS

ARY[7] Jane Monnett-Hull was the enthusiastic "compiler." Rev. Jeremiah[5] Crabb Monnett was the faithful "recorder." Ever must a grateful acknowledgment be rendered to these two Family historians. They laid broad foundations for this work, the one with his biblical records and preservation of old papers, and the other with her collected and collated genealogical data. If the superstructure be either substantial or artistic it is because of the fundamentals, upon which it is builded, in part prepared by these two pioneers in this field of historical and genealogical endeavor.

(A)

HULL PAPERS.

Reference is first made to the Hull Papers in the Raison d'Etre, (on page 6 *ante*). They consist of various notes, letters and transcriptions, largely in the handwriting of Mary[7] Jane Monnett-Hull. The originals are now in the possession of Mrs. Mae[8] (Hull) Winders, her daughter, who very kindly submitted them for the inspection of the compiler, at the inception of his work.

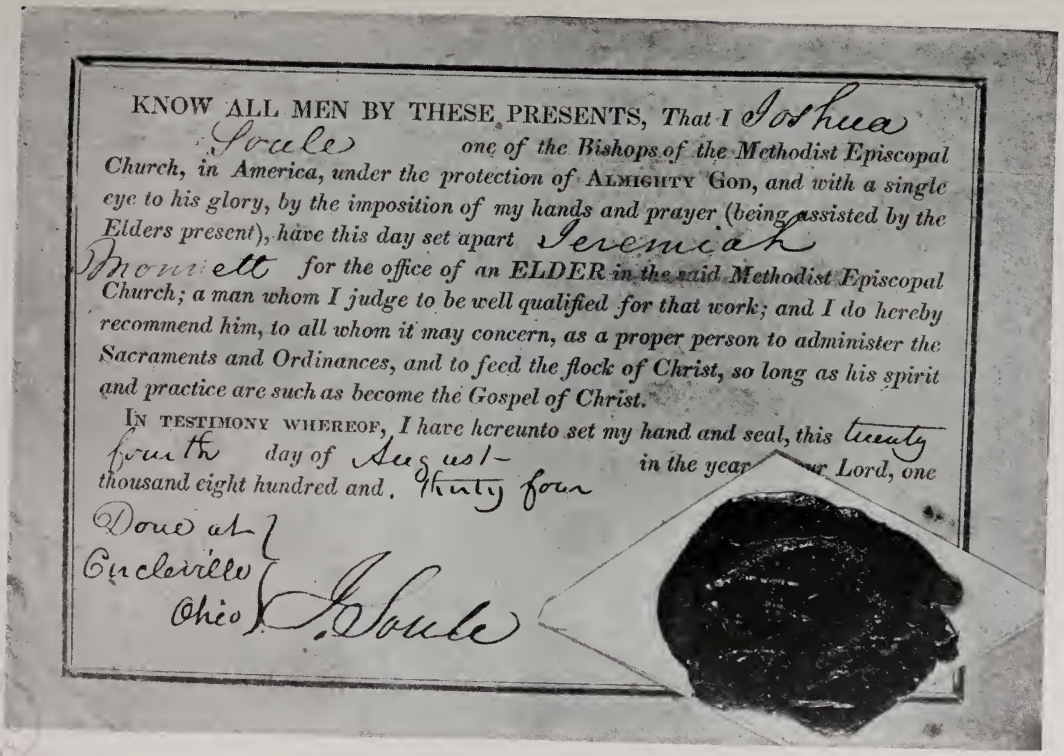
While independent searches had been conducted, before that date, yet, in a measure, the *Hull Papers* may be said to have been the first permanency ever given to the Monnett Family Genealogy and its history. Therefore, in addition to the acknowledgement already given to the unpretentious and meritorious efforts of this first "Family Historian," and on account of the proof supplied by the Papers themselves, such extracts and quotations therefrom are here included as shall serve to further elucidate and confirm the facts and lineages of the members of the Family living in the southern and central part of the State of Ohio:

Genealogical Items.

(1) An incomplete genealogical table which exhibits Abraham[4] Monnett, and wife Ann Hillery, nicknamed "Nancy," and their descendants. The only pertinent facts to be repeated here are:

That she had discovered records of the following children of Abraham[4] Monnett:

(1) Isaac,[5] m. a widow, Mrs. Elizabeth Pittenger Morris.
(2) Thomas,[5] m. Ann Slagle.



KNOW ALL MEN BY THESE PRESENTS, That I Joshua Soule one of the Bishops of the Methodist Episcopal Church, in America, under the protection of ALMIGHTY GOD, and with a single eye to his glory, by the imposition of my hands and prayer (being assisted by the Elders present), have this day set apart Jeremiah Monnett for the office of an ELDER in the said Methodist Episcopal Church; a man whom I judge to be well qualified for that work; and I do hereby recommend him, to all whom it may concern, as a proper person to administer the Sacraments and Ordinances, and to feed the flock of Christ, so long as his spirit and practice are such as become the Gospel of Christ.

IN TESTIMONY WHEREOF, I have hereunto set my hand and seal, this twenty fourth day of August in the year [illegible] Lord, one thousand eight hundred and thirty four

Done at Cincinnati Ohio J. Soule

FAC-SIMILE LICENSE TO PREACH
OF REVEREND JEREMIAH[s] CRABB MONNETT, 1834

(3) Margaret,[5] m. Joseph Slagle.
(4) John,[5] "killed felling timber."
(5) William.[5]
(6) Osborn.[5]
(7) Jeremiah,[5] m. Elsie Slagle.
(8) Elizabeth,[5] m. Michael (Micah) Saylor.

(2) Monnett is a pioneer name in the history of Ohio. Those bearing the name were among the earliest settlers of Ross, Pickaway, Crawford, Marion and Washington Counties, Ohio. In truth they braved the hardships of the pioneer and faced the savage with his scalping knife.

Their history is traced to the French Huguenot Refugees, who were driven from their native country, about the year 1685, after the "Edict of Nantes" was revoked.

Some of them fled to Holland, some to England, and from England three brothers emigrated to America, in 1700, and settled in the Colony of Maryland.

Of these three Monnett brothers two drifted away, as settlers did in those days, locating where fancy, or a desire for adventure, led them—for *freedom* seemed to be instinctively born in those early pioneers—and when they reached the shores of this vast and almost uninhabited country every one sought a location according to his own free will. And separated, as they necessarily were, by the dense wilderness of forests and swamps, no mails, or other communication being possible unless dwelling near the government roads, these three brothers were soon lost entirely to each other.

Of the one who remained in Maryland we are better informed. His name or his wife's name we do not know. (Mrs. Hull's conclusion, in 1903.)

We know that one son (a grandson of Isaac[1] Monnett) was born about the year 1726, and that a few years later his children moved from Maryland—where traces of the family homestead are still found—and settled "four miles from the town of Cumberland" and "in sight of Knobley Mountain," where he soon earned a competency as a farmer and was a large slave holder.

Isaac Monnett married a lady whose Christian name was Elizabeth (her father's name is unknown), and to them at least three sons were born, Isaac, Thomas and Abraham. We have lost trace of Isaac and Thomas. (This conclusion was incorrect, as sufficiently appears in these pages.)

Abraham Monnett, son of Isaac, and his wife. Elizabeth Monnett, was born in Virginia, A. D., March 16, 1748, and married Ann Hillery, daughter of William Hillery.

(3) Our ancestors on the paternal side have been traced back to the fleeing Huguenots of France. And the worthy principles of those early seekers after truth were bestowed upon their descendants, who were known and revered for their Christian devotion to duty as it expressed itself to them in their honest purpose, their pious ways and their obedience to the laws laid down in the Sacred Word. In all the historical records of which we have any account, these were the prevailing traits of character. And the *same virtues* are traced in our maternal ancestry. They believed in the divine precepts and had faith in the Bible as being God's message to humanity, and believed in its precepts and its laws of instruction and obedience. They believed when the Word said "As the father chasteneth his son so . . . . " implied the waywardness of the son who felt not the sting of the chastening rod. They believed that "He that spareth the rod hateth his child," and how often I have heard my dear sainted parents quote that passage, as one or the other brought forth, from its secret hiding place, the "rod" made sacred by its associations of pious duty, of sure and

well directed instructions that did not fail to make enduring impressions upon the youthful minds (and shoulders) as to which direction the wayward feet should tread as the converging paths of sin and righteousness stretched out into the dim and shadowy distance. One looked so smooth, broad and inviting; the other so narrow and straight, and the pebbly path so trying to the tender feet.

(4) Ann Hillery, daughter of William Hillery, was born June 11, 1748, and became the wife of Abraham Monnett. These ancestors, Abraham and Ann (nee Hillery) Monnett, were married in Maryland and located in Virginia, where the records say they were the "honorable parents" of twelve children born to them: Isaac (the oldest), John, Thomas, William, Osborn, Jeremiah, born Sept. 12, 1784; Ann, Margaret, and Elizabeth, and three infants. When Elizabeth, the youngest child (who was born in 1792), was eleven years old Abraham Monnett moved with his family from Virginia to Ohio in 1803 and settled on the line of Pickaway and Ross Counties (near Kingston) and entered sections of land in both Counties.

"Section thirty-four, Township eleven and Range twenty in Worthington's Survey of Congress Lands in Southern Ohio, East of the Scioto River, on the 14th day of April, 1803." (From the Pickaway County Records). Those sections are still known as the "Monnett Sections." Here in Ross County Abraham Monnett burned the brick and built a fine two-story brick house on the top of a high hill, which was one of three, situated near each other, and about the same size and height. There was only room for the house on top, and the yard sloped downward. The barn, the spring and milk-house were at the bottom of the hill, a foot path leading to them. The house was a commodious one even for these days. There was a large central hall with a dining room and large kitchen, with the usual large fireplace on one side. On the other side of the hall were the pleasant living rooms. The hall opened on a very small porch with a bannister and a long flight of steps leading to the sloping ground. When I visited the place I asked why they built in so inconvenient a locality, there being no room for barn or any of the farm conveniences, the spring and milk house being at the bottom of the hill. His aged grand-daughter, Mrs. Ann Warren, who showed me about the place, said for three reasons. First, that they might the better watch and guard themselves against the marauding Indians with their fearful tomahawks, and, second, that they might be in altitude high enough to prevent the fever and shaking ague which prevailed to such an alarming extent in the lower lands, where half the soil was swamp. * * *

"Here on this hill John, an elder son, was killed. He and a brother were felling a large barked elm tree thought to be dangerous to the house should a storm slay it, and in its falling a limb caught him and crushed him into the earth. He died soon after being released and was buried on the top of one of the other hills. He was the first to be buried there in that now lonely, thorn-grown burial ground. Others of the family were buried there."

(5) The name Monnett has been spelled differently. Some omit one "n;" some omit the final "e," and some carelessly omit one "n" and one "t;" but the American manner is to double the "n" and "t."

The earlier generations of Monnetts, with a few exceptions, lived to a good old age, tradition reciting that one reached the extreme age of 105 years.

Their records in every instance have been highly honorable, and in no single case has one ever been imprisoned or penalized for a crime.

The Monnetts were Episcopalians in Virginia, but in Ohio they united with the Methodists.

CERTIFICATE
No 11223

THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA.

To all to whom these Presents shall come, Greeting:

WHEREAS Jeremiah Monnett of Pickaway county Ohio has deposited in the GENERAL LAND OFFICE of the United States, a Certificate of the REGISTER OF THE LAND OFFICE at Chillicothe whereby it appears that full payment has been made by the said Jeremiah Monnett according to the provisions of the Act of Congress of the 24th of April, 1820, entitled "An Act making further provision for the sale of the Public Lands," for the North West quarter of Section Seventeen in Township Four South of Range Eighteen, in the District of Lands subject to sale at Zanesville in Ohio containing One hundred and forty acres

according to the official plat of the survey of the said Lands, returned to the General Land Office by the SURVEYOR GENERAL, which said tract has been purchased by the said Jeremiah Monnett NOW KNOW YE, That the UNITED STATES OF AMERICA, in consideration of the Premises, and in conformity with the several acts of Congress, in such case made and provided, HAVE GIVEN AND GRANTED, and by these presents DO GIVE AND GRANT, unto the said Jeremiah Monnett and to his heirs, the said tract above described: TO HAVE AND TO HOLD the same, together with all the rights, privileges, immunities, and appurtenances of whatsoever nature, thereunto belonging, unto the said Jeremiah Monnett and to his heirs and assigns forever.

IN TESTIMONY WHEREOF, I, Andrew Jackson PRESIDENT OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA, have caused these letters to be made PATENT, and the SEAL of the GENERAL LAND OFFICE to be hereunto affixed.

GIVEN under my hand, at the CITY OF WASHINGTON, the twenty eighth day of May in the Year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and Twenty four and of the INDEPENDENCE OF THE UNITED STATES the fifty ninth

BY THE PRESIDENT: Andrew Jackson

By A. Dowson Secy

Elijah Hammond COMMISSIONER OF THE GENERAL LAND OFFICE.

Recorded. Vol. 24 Page 106

FAC-SIMILE BUCKSKIN DEED OF REVEREND JEREMIAH[5] CRABB MONNETT

(6) "Isaac Monnett (this reference is to the grandson of Isaac[1] Monnett), was born in 1726, and his wife's name was Elizabeth."

(7) The wife of Rev. Jeremiah Monnett was Aley, daughter of Jacob and Hannah Slagle, and they lived not far from the Monnetts when living in Virginia.

"Jeremiah Monnett was born September 12, 1784. He moved with his parents to Ohio in 1803, but later returned to Virginia to claim the maid of his choice, Miss Aley Slagle. Her people were Roman Catholics, and as they could not consent to her marriage with a Protestant she forsook father and mother for the man of her choice, and she never had cause for regret, for even in their old age they were the most devoted of companions. Jeremiah, her husband, was a most enthusiastic Methodist of the type and style of old times. His home was the home of the circuit-rider, the elder and the bishop. And in his home were held the services of the church—there being no churches in the early pioneer days."

(8) Isaac (son of Abraham[4] Monnett) married Elizabeth Pittinger Morris, a widow, and first settled in Ross County, Ohio, then moved to Pickaway County, and in the Fall of 1828 he again moved to Crawford County, Ohio, and settled on what is now known as "Mud Run."

(9) As a local history recites, the first meetings of the Methodists in Salt Creek Township "were held at a very early date at the house of Abraham[4] Monnett, in Pickaway County. They kept up their meetings a number of years, and probably formed a class as early as 1825."

(10) Abraham[6] Monnett was the third son of Jeremiah[5] and Aley (Slagle) Monnett. Conrad Braucher died January 21, 1822, aged fifty years and nine months. Catherine Braucher, wife of Conrad, died August 13, 1824, aged 49 years, four months and three days. Their youngest child, a daughter, Catharine, was born in Pickaway County, November 7, 1815, and died February 8, 1875; she was married to Abraham[6] Monnett June 8, 1836.

(11) Catherine, eldest daughter of John Reichelsdörfer, Sr., came to Salt Creek Township with her husband, Conrad Braucher, in 1805 from their former home in Albany Township, Berks County, Pennsylvania.

(12) Concerning the Slagle Family, Jacob and Hannah had children:

I. Priscilla, m. O'Harrow.

II. Aley, m. Monnett.

III. Anna, m. Monnett.

IV. Elizabeth (Betsy).

V. Polly (Mary), m. Collier.

VI. Nellie, m. Belt.

VII. Stashia, m. Edmunson.

VIII. Jacob, killed by the Indians, somewhere near Columbus, Ohio.

IX. John.

X. Joseph.

(13) Abraham[6] Monnett made his first purchase of land in Scott Township, Marion County, Ohio, of 160 acres, for which he paid by trading a wagon and horse and sixty dollars in cash.

At that time wild deer, wild catamounts, porcupines, wild turkey and quail were plentiful. The lands were unfenced and covered with hazel brush. Hogs became so wild that it was necessary to run them down and kill them.

One winter so many cattle froze and died that they instituted a new and more speedy process of skinning them for their hides. The legs were skinned by hand, then the carcass was secured to a tree and a team of horses hitched to the hide and driven away, thus tearing off the hide.

Strawberries were common, ten and twelve large ones on a stem, and of a delicious flavor; and also many wild plums and wild grapes. It was not uncommon for quail to fly in such great numbers that they would strike against the sides of the houses in a swift flight and fall dead by the dozens.

The following curious incident relating to the temperance crusade conducted by the women in Ohio at an early date is recited in the Papers:

(14) "After the great revivals at Monnett's there was a revival at Latimberville (now Kirkpatrick), where a saloon was located. There were many converts at the revivals and the saloon-keeper threatened to renew the custom he had lost if he had to carry the whiskey to them. Therefore the mothers and sisters of some of the boys in the community, who had sons and brothers to protect, vowed to annihilate the saloon and a meeting was called at the home of Abraham Monnett, two miles west of the village and there, and at another meeting at Mrs. Hester Monnett's, plans of attack were made. Mrs. Hester A. Monnett was made captain. She and ten young ladies, among whom were her stepdaughters, Ellen and Ann Monnett, and Abram's daughter, Elsie Monnett, constituted the crusaders. They were armed with hatchets, axes and a maul, and had a hired man on guard and masks on their faces to prevent detection and arrest, marched to the door of the saloon-keeper's residence (which adjoined the saloon) and about midnight rapped at the front door. Someone from inside called "Come in," and in they marched, full force. Two men besides the saloonkeeper were then in bed. A light in an old fire place lighted the room and the saloonkeeper's wife seeing so many ladies in the dim light, thought it a surprise party. She expressed glad surprise and told them she would soon be dressed to receive them, when the captain marched to the bed and raised her axe and commanded them to remain where they were and keep silent and no harm would be done them. (Of course she had no intention of injuring them). While the hired man stood guard with her they cowered before her and lay quietly, and two men in the other bed jumped under it. As soon as Mrs. Monnett spoke to them the young ladies forming the company opened the door into the saloon, which was unlocked, and attacked the barrels with the maul and hatchets and thoroughly demolished them. There was whiskey, cider and beer—ten barrels in all—and the mixture flooded freely over their shoes, ran out under the doors and the women were wet to their knees. As soon as they were through, they passed out the front door, bidding them good night; the man remaining on guard until they were without. When the keeper rushed to the door and shot at them some of the Monnett girls narrowly escaped. He then tried to catch them, but failed, as their brothers were outside awaiting to convey them to their homes. The proprietor arrested all he suspected, but failed to make a case against them, and all were released, but the man had no money to start business again and so went to work and became reformed."

(15) Experience of Martha[7] Monnett-Wright. An interesting occurrence might be related here of a trip Mrs. Wright once made

through the famous Black Swamp. She had been on a visit to her parents in Marion County, Ohio, in the fall of 1858, and, on returning home in November, about Thanksgiving time, she came to Forest from Bucyrus on the Pittsburg and Fort Wayne road and from there on the old Mad river road—a rough, bumpy old road—to Findlay. She was followed from Bucyrus by a suspicious-looking character and arriving late at mid-night in Findlay (there being no hacks in those days) she appealed to the conductor for protection and he sent a brakeman with her to the Rogers Hotel, on the corner of East Main and Main Streets. A very heavy snow had fallen on the deep mud of those times, making the old mud and corduroy roads over which it was necessary for her to travel by stage to Portage very bad. In the morning she discovered that the stages were not running to Perrysburg. She insisted on taking a carriage, but Mr. Rogers, the hotel-keeper, told her that was impossible. She then learned that the mail carrier had started through on horse-back and she determined to try that manner of conveyance herself, as she was an expert horse woman, but the good hotel-keeper and his wife insisted that was dangerous and unpracticable, as the dense woods were still infested with an occasional bear, wolf and highwayman, and she might meet with an accident all alone, but she insisted they were expecting her and she must not disappoint them, and her indomitable pluck and energy (which have always been her characteristics) which never give up or see a task too hard to perform, overcame all objections and she could not be prevailed upon to remain. So a large and very tall white horse was engaged, a riding habit procured and she started, a large crowd having in the meantime gathered to see her off. And she started amidst shouts and cheers alone on horse-back through the Black Swamp, knowing if her horse made a mis-step off the road she might find herself floundering in the deep swamp. As she proceeded on the way she met an old man who tried to discourage her and asked where she was going. He said, "My God, woman, you cannot go; you will never arrive. What is your name, so that when your dead body is found with only your head sticking above ground I may give information to your friends of your fate." Seeing she was determined to proceed he warned her the bridges or culverts were gone, and, with a final warning about her having to pass the "Haunted House" after dark, he rode on. On the trip the water and mud were so deep she was obliged frequently to draw her feet up in the saddle to keep them out of it. Once her saddle turned and she was obliged to dismount, and while tightening the girth a man came up and assisted her. At Bowling Green she stopped at a hotel, got dinner and had her horse fed. She then rode on, although she was again urged not to proceed. The density of the woods and the height of the tall trees cast a gloom in midday, and the darkness came on early in the afternoon. * * * *

Many other items appear in the Papers which are not repeated here, as they have been given permanent form in other portions of this book, but the foregoing will serve to emphasize the work of the compiler as having other authority than that of his own researches and conclusions founded thereupon.

If the compiler, because of his larger, more elaborate and better defined labors in the direction of a family history should be counted as its historian, nevertheless, it should ever be remembered that that pious woman, sweet sister, kind and generous Mary[7] Jane Monnett-Hull, should have the credit, always, of being its first and older Family Historian.

(B)
JEREMIAH MONNETT PAPERS.

Rev. Jeremiah[5] Crabb Monnett of Ohio contemplated the preservation and perpetuation of a Monnett Family History. This is evident from certain memoranda and data left by him in his own handwriting, indicating other and more extended records made by him, but which have completely disappeared. His Bible records (*ante* p. 461) exhibit his orderly and painstaking methods as a recorder of genealogical facts. Some of his papers were transmitted to his son Abraham[6] Monnett, and by the latter to his son, Ephraim[7] Braucher Monnett, and most fortunately they have been preserved. They consist of many old buckskin deeds, tax and other receipts, notes and memoranda, etc., antedating 1840 and a few 1800. It would extend the limits of this book too far to include them all or even a list of them, but the more pertinent will be commented upon. The most sacred, and at the same time curious, paper is that which appears in the cut in illustration, upon the opposite page, namely:

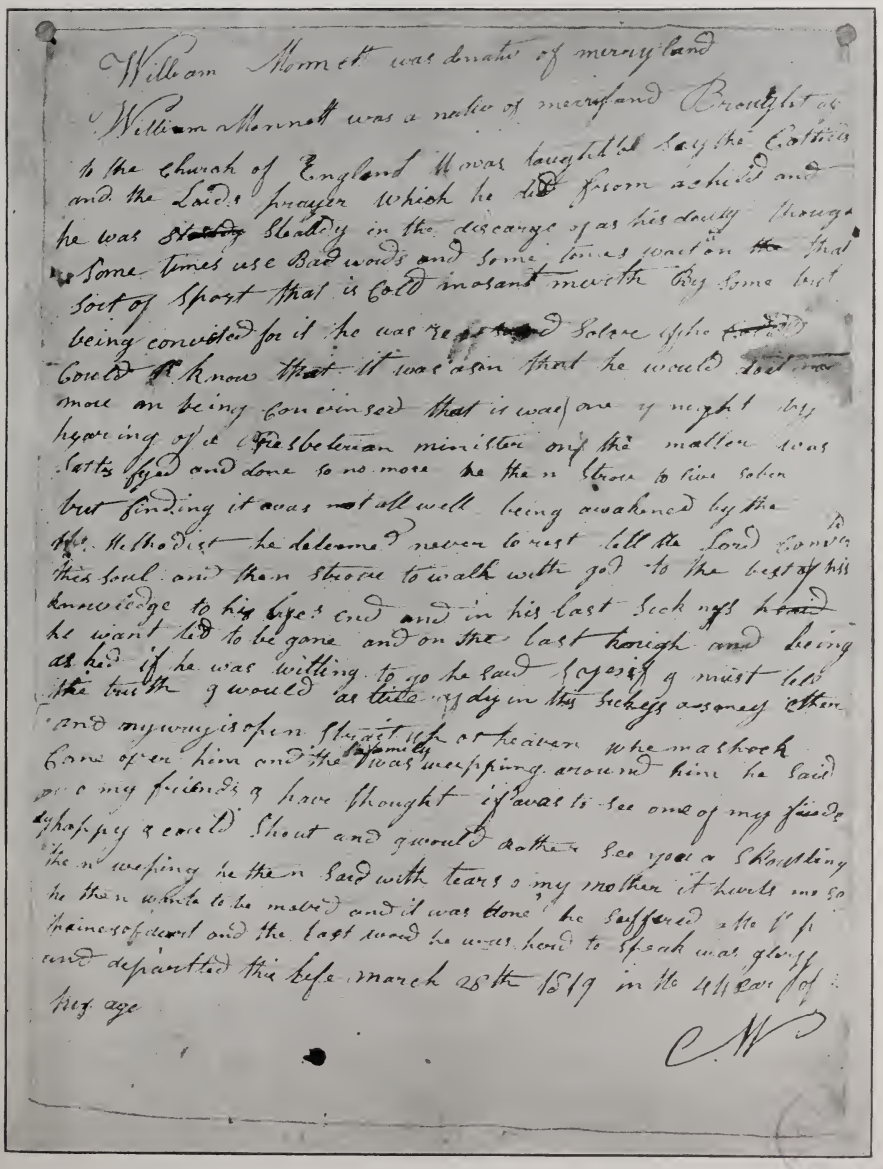
(1) Obituary account of William[5] Monnett.

In mute testimony of the extreme piety and sanctity of character of the early Monnetts this quaint biographical or obituary notice has been handed down in the Ohio branch of the Monnett family.

It is written concerning William[5] Monnett, son of Abraham[4] Monnett and wife, Ann Hilliary, and there is nothing to identify its authorship except the initials in the lower right hand corner of the paper, apparently of the kind for writing letters, which was used in that day. It appears to be in itself simply the notes of the writer jotted down hurriedly and with the common misspelling of words of the times, in preparation of a more extended article which might have appeared in another form later, and has since been lost. Or, perhaps, these were the notes of the old Methodist circuit rider who must have preached the funeral sermon and accompanied the little coterie of the family, friends and neighbors of Abraham[4] Monnett in that little funeral procession from the home in Pickaway County, Ohio, across Pike Hole Run to the Bald Knob graveyard where this, his son, was buried.

Omitting the peculiarities of phraseology and spelling, which sufficiently appear in the illustration, the recitals of the paper are as follows:

> William Monnett was a native of Maryland. Brought up to the church of England, he was taught to say the Catechism and the Lord's Prayer, which he did from a child; and he was steady in the discharge of his duties, though at some times he used bad words and at some times he wasted (his time) on that sort of sport that is called innocent mirth by some, but being convicted (in his conscience) for it, he was resolved that if he could know that it was a sin he would do it no more. On being convinced that it was, one night, by hearing a Presbyterian minister on the matter was satisfied, and did so no more. He then strove to live soberly, but finding



William Monnett was borne of merry land

William Monnett was a native of merryland Brought up to the Church of England He was taught to say the Catticis and the Lords prayer which he did from a child and he was steadily in the discarge of as his duetty though Some times use Bad words and some times wait on the Sort of Sport that is Cold in Sarvice with Some but being convicted for it he was reformed before he Could Know that it was a sin that he would not no more an being Convicensed that it was one of neglect by hearing of the Presbeterian ministers and the matter was Setled and done so no more he then strove to live holy but finding it was not all well being awakened by the the Methodist he determined never to rest till the Lord Saved his soul and then strove to walk with god to the best of his knowledge to his dyes end and in his last Sickness he Said he want Sad to be gone and on the last Sonday and being asked if he was willing to go he said Yes Sir I must tell the truth I would as Sattle my dy in this Sickness as any other and my way is open Christ is at heaven the mastrock Come after him and the family was weeping around him he said to my friends I have thought it was to see one of my friends happy I could Shout and would rather See you a Shouting then weeping he then Said with tears o my mother it howls me so he then wished to be Sailed and it was done he Suffered a little for 3 trainers of death and the last word he was heard to Speak was glory and departed this life march 28th 1819 in the 41 year of his age

C. M.

it was not all well (with his soul), and being awakened by the Methodists, he determined never to rest till the Lord converted his soul; and then he strove to walk with God to the best of his knowledge to his life's end; and in his last sickness he wanted to be game; and on the last night, being asked if he were willing to go, he said, "Yes, if I must tell the truth I would (think) as little of dying in this sickness as any other and my way is open straight up to Heaven"—when (after this utterance) a shock came over him and as the family was weeping around him, he said, "Oh, my friends! I have thought if I were to see one of my friends dying so happy that I could shout; and I would rather see you shouting than weeping." He then said, with tears, "Oh! my mother, it hurts me so." He then wanted to be moved. and it was done. He suffered with the pains of death and the last word he was heard to speak was "Glory," and departed this life March 28, 1819, in the 44th year of his age. C. W. or A. M. (Possibly the initials of his mother, Ann Monnett.)

Whoever made the foregoing record certainly preserved a most striking and enduring memorial of spiritual consecration.

It should be noted that this furnishes the absolute proof of the origin of this branch of the family to have been in Maryland.

(2) War of 1812.

Sometimes it is just as interesting and satisfactory to disprove an assertion commonly made so as to be accepted as a truth as it is to confirm and establish its supposed actuality. Such, genealogically, is the case with matters of tradition, and while the latter, properly supported and strengthened, give vitality to the history and record, yet the disproval of the same is just as important in the light of true accuracy.

Again, the various patriotic societies, now claiming the attention of worthy and country-loving citizens in seeking membership therein for themselves, and rightly so (for it may be here animadverted that no more honorable method can be employed for the keeping alive and perpetuating the true tenets and doctrines of patriotism), are calling upon the prospective members to make a search for ancestors who may, perchance, have participated as soldiers and patriots in one or more of the several national conflicts which either secured or continued the blessings of American freedom to the people of the Commonwealth. Perhaps the faith in this ancestral courage and valor is too strong, or perhaps the search is for this supposedly great honor alone, to the exclusion of other deeds of life just as honorably performed by one's ancestors, but, in any event, not always did one's Revolutionary sire participate in that notable conflict, and the eagerly sought record is found to be wanting; again, he may have had an inclination which did not lead to the arts of war, but to more peaceful and passive pursuits, but just as meritorious in the founding and building up of a great nation. It has been so frequently asserted that Rev. Jeremiah[5] Crabb Monnett served as a soldier in the War of 1812 when the tradition did not at all harmonize with the character and temperament of

the man himself, or with the great record he made for himself as a Methodist "circuit rider" in the pioneer days of Ohio, that it was with some zest a special line of search was taken up in connection with this claim, all of which the following, preserved and found among his own "Papers," completely settles the matter of his service in that war as a soldier, and if he served therein as a chaplain, or otherwise ministerially, the record of that remains hidden.

"August 4, 1814.

I Do Aknoledge to have recd Jacob Isenhart as a Substute for Jeremiah munnett in Clas No. 1 Now to Serve A turn Of Duty Now ordered to Baltimore

Given under my hand this 4th Day of August 1814

Dennis Beall, Capt."

(Endorsed)

"Receipt of A Subst for Jeremia Monnett."

"Received february 15th 1814 The sum of fourteen Dollars and sixty four cents in full of the within Judgement which was given for services Done in The Militia at Baltimore for the Said Munnett By Jacob Isenhart and in full of one article of an agreement Made Between Thos Munnett and the said Jacob Isenhart.

John Gephart, Constable"

(Endorsed)

"Jacob Eisenhart

V.

Jeremiah Monett

Jan 28th 1815 @ the dft Monett for $14. Debt. Int. from this day & 64 cents costs. Act proven by pltf as that contract between them both swore to Subscribed by Jack W. Smith for J V North

C. F. Brodhagt."

(3) Showing Slagle relationship:

"Recd twenty seventh of May 1815 of Jeremiah Monnett two hundred And eleven Dollars and six Cents the balance in full of my claim against him & Mrs Hannah Slagle in the County Court of Hampshire upon which Execution a delivery bond was taken by the sheriff and enjoined by a suit in Chancery by the said Monnett and at the same time received six dollars and eighty-five cents the balance of my proportion of costs in said suit.

Moses Greenwade.

Jeremiah Monnett paid $11.97."

This again proves the residence of the Monnetts and Slagles in Hampshire County, old Virginia.

"received of John Collier thirty six Dollars BY the hand of Jeremiah munnitt in part of the estate of hannah Slagle Deseast this 3rd day of June 1819

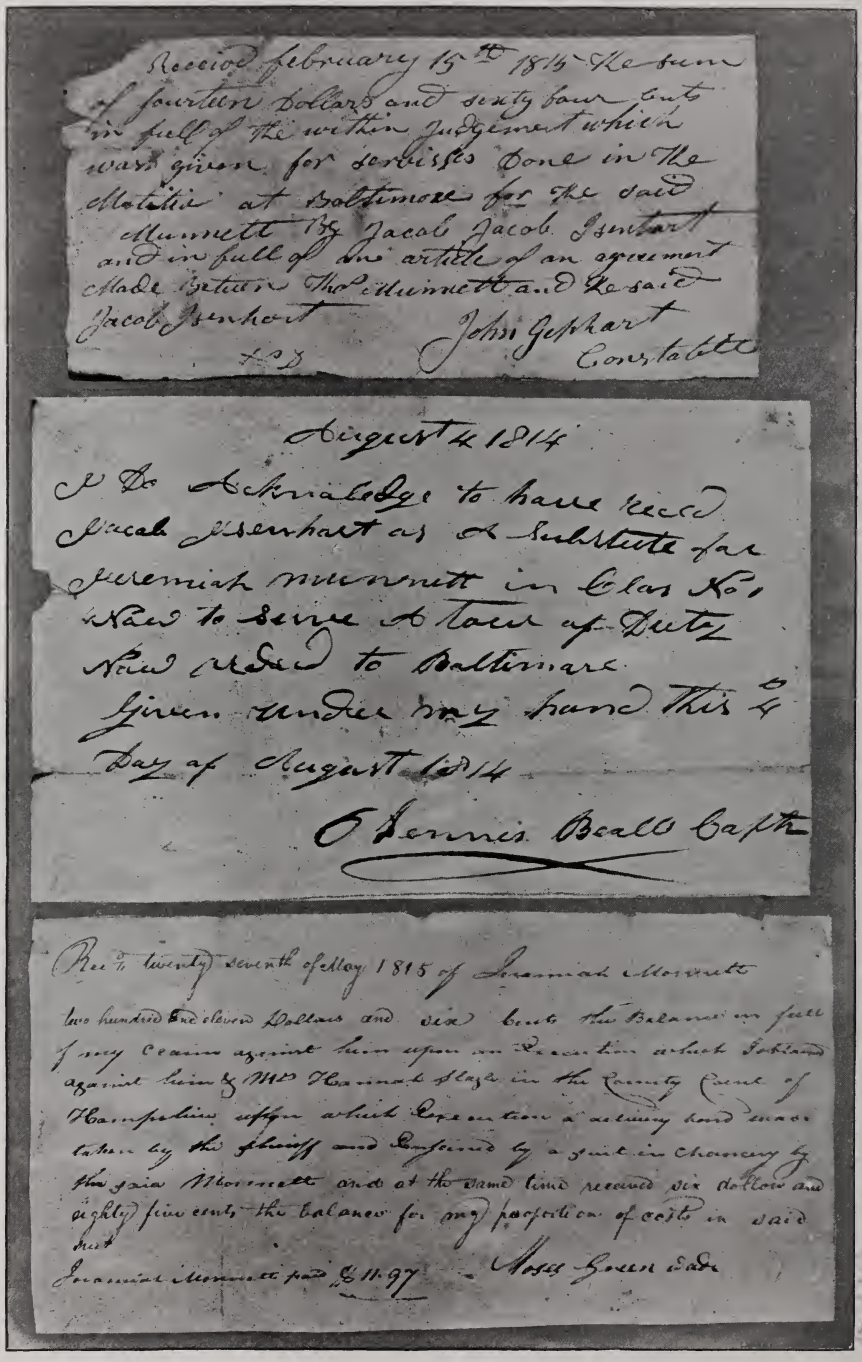
Elizabeth Pierce"

"Reseived of John Collier thirty Dollars by the hand of Jeremiah Munnitt in part of the land Estate of hannah Slagle deseast.

Elizabeth Pierce"

(Endorsed)

"widow Pearce"



Received February 15th 1815 the sum of fourteen Dollars and sixty four cents in full of the within Judgement which was given for Services Done in the Militia at Baltimore for the said Jeremiah Monnett By Jacob Jacob Isenhart and in full of the article of an agreement Made Betwen Thos Monnett and the said Jacob Isenhart

John Gephart Constable

August 4 1814

I do hereby Certify to have Recd Jacob Isenhart as a Substitute for Jeremiah Monnett in Class No 1 Now to serve a Tour of Duty Now ordered to Baltimore.

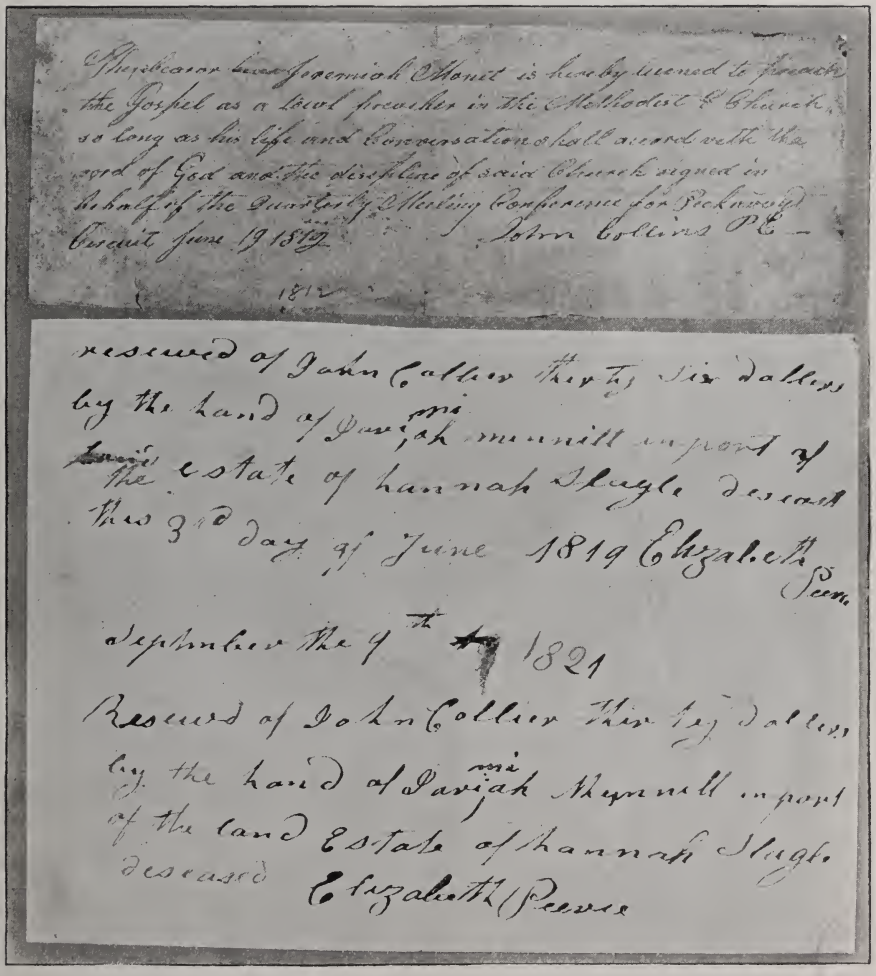
Given under my hand this 4 Day of August 1814

Dennis Beall Capt

Rec'd twenty seventh of May 1815 of Jeremiah Monnett two hundred and eleven Dollars and six cents the Balance in full of my Claim against him upon an Execution which I obtained against him by Mrs Hannah Slagle in the County Court of Hampshire upon which Execution a returning bond was taken by the Sheriff and Confirmed by a suit in Chancery by the said Monnett and at the same time received six dollars and eighty five cents the balance for my proportion of costs in said suit

Jeremiah Monnett paid $11.97 Moses Green Sadr

FAC-SIMILE REVEREND JEREMIAH[5] CRABB MONNETT PAPERS



FAC-SIMILE REVEREND JEREMIAH[5] CRABB MONNETT PAPERS

(4) Showing license to preach (1812):

"The bearer Jeremiah Monet is hereby licensed to preach the Gospel as a local preacher in the Methodist E. Church so long as his life and conversation shall accord with the word of God and the discipline of said church signed in behalf of the Quarterly Meeting Conference for Pickaway Circuit June 19 1812.

John Collins P E"

The foregoing certainly substantiates the removal of Rev. Jeremiah Crabb Monnett to Ohio about this date.

On the reverse is the following endorsement:

"this license is hereby renewed this 10th day of June 1820.
John Collins, P. E."

(5) Military Commission of Abraham[6] Monnett.

This appears in illustration upon a succeeding page, and its recitals are:

"In the Name and by the Authority of the State of Ohio.

DUNCAN McARTHUR,

GOVERNOR AND COMMANDER-IN-CHIEF OF SAID STATE:
To ABRA. MONNET.

GREETING: It appearing to me that you are duly elected Ensign in the first Regiment, Second Brigade and Sixteenth Division in the Militia of this State: And that special trust and confidence are reposed in your courage, activity, fidelity, and good conduct:

NOW KNOW YOU, That by virtue of the powers vested in me by the Constitution and Laws of said State, I do by these presents Commission you as Ensign of said Company, hereby authorizing and requiring you to discharge all and singular the duties and services appertaining to your said office, agreeably to law; and to obey such instructions as you shall from time to time receive from your superior officers.

IN TESTIMONY WHEREOF, I have hereunto subscribed my name, and caused the Great Seal of the State to be affixed, at Columbus, the twenty fifth day of November in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and thirty-two; and in the fifty-seventh year of the Independence of the United States of America.

By the Governor: D. McArthur.
(SEAL) W. H. Kirby, Secretary of State."

Upon the reverse of said commission is the following endorsement:

"I do hereby certify that this day personally appeared before me En. Abraham Monett and took the oath of office on the within named commission according to law this 1st day of February, 1834.

John Shoemaker, adjt.
of 1st R. 2nd B. 16th D. O. M."

(6) Marriage Record.

The following is inserted here that this original marriage record may be always preserved.

"State of Maryland,

Allegany County, ss.

I hereby Certify, That it appears of record that a marriage license was issued out of the Clerk's Office of the Circuit Court for Allegany County, State aforesaid, said Court being a Court of record, upon the 2nd day of May 1805 to JEREMIAH MUNNETT and ELEY SLAGLE.

And I further certify that Ministers of the Gospel, who were authorized to celebrate the rite of marriage in the State of Maryland in the year eighteen hundred and Five, were not required by law, to make, and did not make return, in any manner of the marriages solemnized by them.
(SEAL)

IN TESTIMONY WHEREOF I hereunto set my hand and affix the seal of the Circuit Court for Allegany County, at Cumberland, Maryland, this 5th day of March A. D. 1907.

Signed. J. W. Young.
Clerk Circuit Court for Allegany County, Md.

(7) Old buckskin deed.

Certificate
No. 4862

THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA

To all to whom these Presents shall come, Greeting:

WHEREAS Osburn Monnett, Junr., of Crawford County, Ohio has deposited in the GENERAL LAND OFFICE of the United States, a Certificate of the REGISTER OF THE LAND OFFICE at Tiffin whereby it appears that full payment has been made by the said Osburn Monnett, Junr., according to the provisions of the Act of Congress of the 24th of April 1820 entitled "An Act making further provision for the Sale of the Public Lands," for the East half of the South East quarter of section twenty seven, in Township three South of Range Sixteen, in the District of Lands subject to sale at Tiffin, Ohio, containing Eighty Acres, according to the official plat of the survey of the said Lands, returned to the General Land Office by the Surveyor General, which said tract has been purchased by the said Osburn Monnett, Junr., NOW KNOW YE, that the UNITED STATES OF AMERICA, in consideration of the Premises, and in conformity with the several Acts of Congress, in such case made and provided, Have given and granted, and by these Presents Do give and grant, unto the said OSBURN MONNETT, JUNR., and to his heirs, the said tract above described, TO HAVE AND TO HOLD the same, together with all the rights, privileges, immunities, and appurtenances of whatsoever nature, thereunto belonging, unto the said Osburn Monnett, Junr., and to the heirs and assigns forever.

IN TESTIMONY WHEREOF, I, Andrew Jackson, PRESIDENT OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA, have caused these Letters to be made PATENT, and the SEAL of the GENERAL LAND OFFICE to be hereunto affixed.

Given under my hand, at the City of Washington, the First day of June in the Year of our Lord, One thousand eight hundred and thirty two and of the Independence of the United States the fifty sixth.

By The President: Signed April 15, 1833.

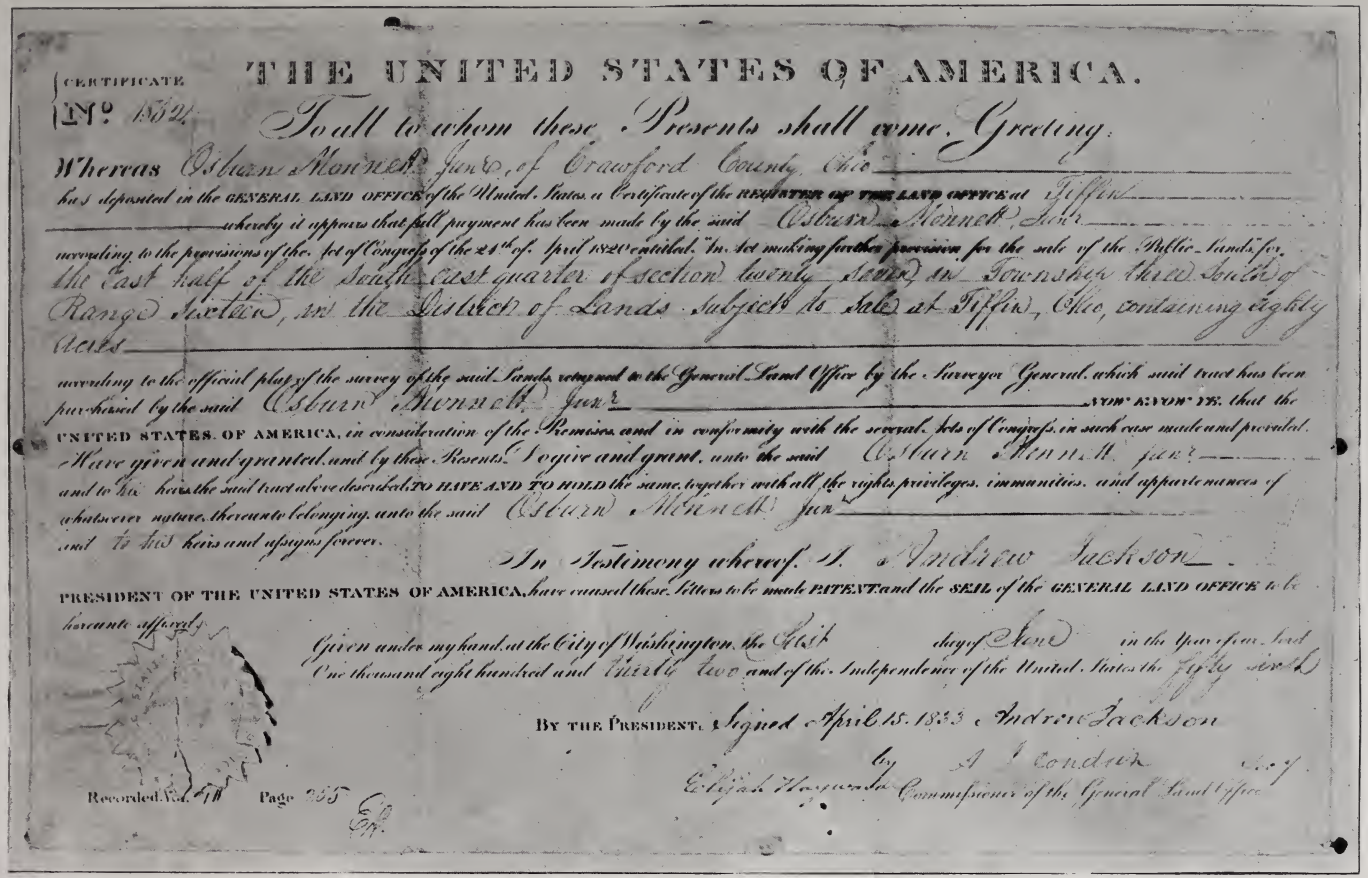
Andrew Jackson.
Recorded Vol. 111 Page 255. By A. I. Donelson, Secy.
E. C. Elijah Hayward
Commissioner of the General Land Office.

(8) Another buckskin deed.

THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA.

Certificate
No. 11903.

TO ALL TO WHOM THESE PRESENTS SHALL COME, GREETING: WHEREAS Jeremiah Monnett of Pickaway County Ohio has deposited in the GENERAL LAND OFFICE of the



CERTIFICATE No. 1362

THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA.

To all to whom these Presents shall come, Greeting.

Whereas Osburn Monnett Junr. of Crawford County, Ohio

has deposited in the GENERAL LAND OFFICE of the United States a Certificate of the REGISTER OF THE LAND OFFICE at Tiffin

whereby it appears that full payment has been made by the said Osburn Monnett Junr.

according to the provisions of the act of Congress of the 24th of April 1820 entitled "An Act making further provision for the sale of the Public Lands for the East half of the South East quarter of section twenty Second in Township three South of Range Sixteen, in the District of Lands Subject to Sale at Tiffin, Ohio, containing eighty acres

according to the official plat of the survey of the said Lands, returned to the General Land Office by the Surveyor General, which said tract has been purchased by the said Osburn Monnett Junr.

NOW KNOW YE, that the UNITED STATES OF AMERICA, in consideration of the Premises, and in conformity with the several Acts of Congress, in such case made and provided, Have given and granted, and by these Presents Do give and grant, unto the said Osburn Monnett junr.

and to his heirs the said tract above described: TO HAVE AND TO HOLD the same, together with all the rights, privileges, immunities, and appurtenances of whatsoever nature, thereunto belonging, unto the said Osburn Monnett Junr.

and to his heirs and assigns forever.

In Testimony whereof, I, Andrew Jackson,

PRESIDENT OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA, have caused these Letters to be made PATENT, and the SEAL of the GENERAL LAND OFFICE to be hereunto affixed.

Given under my hand, at the City of Washington, the 31st day of March in the Year of our Lord One thousand eight hundred and Thirty two, and of the Independence of the United States the Fifty seventh

By the President: Signed April 15. 1833 Andrew Jackson

By A. J. Condict Secy.

Elijah Hayward Commissioner of the General Land Office

Recorded Vol. 6 Page 255

FAC-SIMILE BUCKSKIN DEED TO OSBURN MONNETT, JUNIOR, IN 1832

United States, a Certificate of the REGISTER OF THE LAND OFFICE at Bucyrus whereby it appears that full payment has been made by the said Jeremiah Monnett according to the provisions of the Act of Congress of the 24th of April, 1820, entitled "An Act making further provision for the sale of the Public Lands," for the West half of the North East quarter of Section Seventeen, in Township Four, South of Range Sixteen, in the District of Lands subject to sale at Bucyrus, Ohio, containing Eighty acres.

According to the official plat of the survey of the said Lands returned to the General Land Office by the SURVEYOR GENERAL, which said tract has been purchased by the said Jeremiah Monnett NOW KNOW YE, That the UNITED STATES OF AMERICA, in consideration of the Premises, and in conformity with the several acts of Congress in such case made and provided, HAVE GIVEN AND GRANTED and by these presents DO GIVE AND GRANT, unto the said Jeremiah Monnett and to his heirs, the said tract above described: TO HAVE AND TO HOLD the same, together with all the rights, privileges, immunities, and appurtenances of whatsoever nature, thereunto belonging, unto the said Jeremiah Monnett and to his heirs and assigns forever.

IN TESTIMONY WHEREOF, I, Andrew Jackson, PRESIDENT OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA, have caused these letters to be made PATENT, and the SEAL of the GENERAL LAND OFFICE to be hereunto affixed.

GIVEN under my hand, at the CITY OF WASHINGTON, the twenty-eighth day of May in the Year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and Thirty-five and of the INDEPENDENCE OF THE UNITED STATES the fifty ninth.

BY THE PRESIDENT: ANDREW JACKSON.
By A. I. Donelson.
Elijah Hayward,
Commissioner of the General Land Office,
Recorded Vol. 24, Page. Secy.

(9) License to preach.

KNOW ALL MEN BY THESE PRESENTS, that I Joshua Soule one of the Bishops of the Methodist Episcopal Church, in America, under the protection of Almighty God, and with a single eye to his glory, by the imposition of my hands and prayer (being assisted by the Elders present), have this day set apart Jeremiah Monnett for the office of an ELDER in the said Methodist Episcopal Church; a man whom I judge to be well qualified for that work; and I do hereby recommend him, to all whom it may concern, as a proper person to administer the Sacraments and Ordinances, and to feed the flock of Christ, so long as his spirit and practice are such as become the Gospel of Christ.

IN TESTIMONY WHEREOF, I have hereunto set my hand and seal, this twenty-fourth day of August, in the year of our Lord, one thousand eight hundred and thirty-four.
Done at Circleville, Ohio.

J. Soule. (Seal)

(10) Military Commission of Abraham[6] Monnett.

Upon another page, in illustration, is presented a fac-simile of the original commission (now in possession of the author) issued to Abraham[6] Monnett by authority of the State of Ohio under the signature of Wilson Shannon, Governor and Commander-in-Chief of said State.

Upon the reverse of this commission appears the following, which exhibits the qualification of Abraham[6] Monnett thereunder:

State of Ohio, Marion County; town of Marion, Aug. 25, '43. Personally appeared before me E. Masters, the within named Abram Monnett—took an oath to support the constitution of the U. S. & of the State of Ohio also an oath of office as Cornet of the 1st Cavalry Company 1st Rifle Regt. 3d Brigade, 13 Division Ohio Militia.

Ezekiel Masters,
Col. of said Reg.

The recitals of the commission are:

IN THE NAME AND BY THE AUTHORITY OF THE STATE OF OHIO.

WILSON SHANNON,

Governor and Commander-in-Chief of said State

To Abram Monnett GREETING:

It appearing to me that you were duly Elected on the 1st day of July 1843, Cornet of the 1st Company of Cavalry, 1st Rifle Regiment, 3rd Brigade, and 13th Division of the Militia of this State:

NOW KNOW YOU, That, by the powers vested in me by the Constitution and Laws of said State, and reposing special trust and confidence in your courage, activity, fidelity, and good conduct, I do, by these presents, Commission you as Cornet of said Company and hereby authorize and require you to discharge all and singular the duties and services appertaining to your said office, agreeably to law, and to obey such instructions as you shall, from time to time, receive from your superior officer.

IN TESTIMONY WHEREOF, I have hereunto set my name, and caused the Great Seal of the State of Ohio to be affixed, at Columbus, the 15th day of July in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and forty-three and in the Sixty-Eighth year of the Independence of the United States of America.

(SEAL) By the Governor: Wilson Shannon.

J. S. Wane,
Secretary of State.

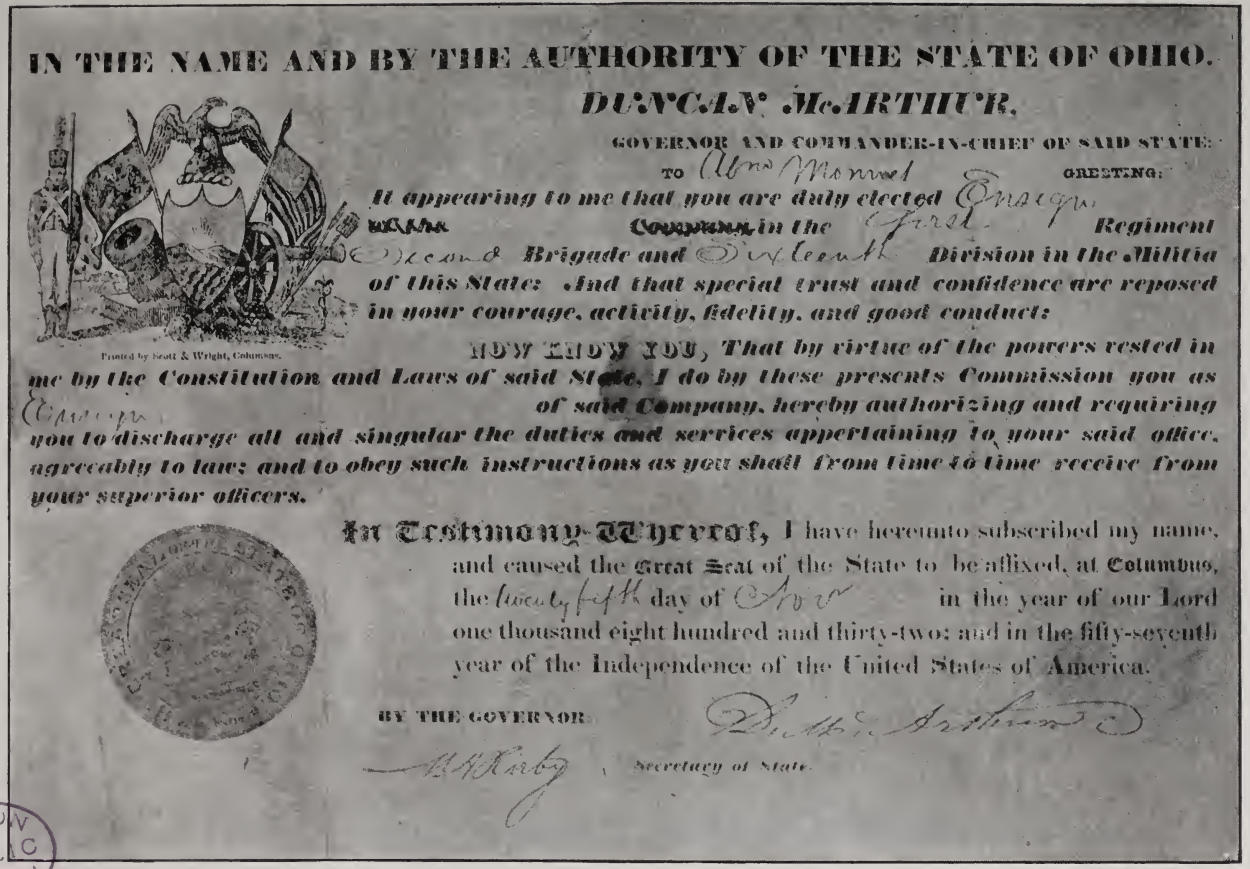
(11) Still another buckskin deed.

THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA.

Certificate

No. 11823. TO ALL TO WHOM THESE PRESENTS SHALL COME, GREETING:

WHEREAS Jeremiah Monnett of Pickaway county Ohio has deposited in the GENERAL LAND OFFICE of the United States, a Certificate of the REGISTER OF THE LAND OFFICE at Bucyrus whereby it appears that full payment has been made by the said Jeremiah Monnett according to the provisions of the Act of Congress of the 24th of April, 1820, entitled "An Act making further provision for the sale of the Public Lands," for The



IN THE NAME AND BY THE AUTHORITY OF THE STATE OF OHIO.

DUNCAN McARTHUR,

GOVERNOR AND COMMANDER-IN-CHIEF OF SAID STATE:

TO Abm Monnet GREETING:

It appearing to me that you are duly elected Ensign *in the* Second *Company in the* First *Regiment Brigade and* Sixteenth *Division in the Militia of this State: And that special trust and confidence are reposed in your courage, activity, fidelity, and good conduct:*

NOW KNOW YOU, *That by virtue of the powers vested in me by the Constitution and Laws of said State, I do by these presents Commission you as* Ensign *of said Company, hereby authorizing and requiring you to discharge all and singular the duties and services appertaining to your said office, agreeably to law; and to obey such instructions as you shall from time to time receive from your superior officers.*

Printed by Scott & Wright, Columbus.

In Testimony Whereof, I have hereunto subscribed my name, and caused the Great Seal of the State to be affixed, at Columbus, the twenty fifth day of June in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and thirty-two: and in the fifty-seventh year of the Independence of the United States of America.

BY THE GOVERNOR: Duncan McArthur

A. H. Kirby, Secretary of State.

BOSTON PUBLIC LIBRARY

FAC-SIMILE OF MILITARY COMMISSION OF ABRAHAM[6] MONNETT, 1832

North west quarter of section Seventeen, in Township Four, south of range Sixteen, in the District of Lands subject to sale at Bucyrus, Ohio, containing One hundred and Sixty acres, according to the official plat of the survey of the said Lands, returned to the General Land Office by the SURVEYOR GENERAL, which said tract has been purchased by the said Jeremiah Monnett NOW KNOW YE, That the UNITED STATES OF AMERICA, in consideration of the Premises, and in conformity with the several acts of Congress, in such case made and provided, HAVE GIVEN AND GRANTED, and by these presents DO GIVE AND GRANT, unto the said Jeremiah Monnett and to his heirs, the said tract above described, TO HAVE AND TO HOLD the same, together with all the rights, privileges, immunities, and appurtenances of whatsoever nature, thereunto belonging, unto the said Jeremiah Monnett and to his heirs and assigns forever.

IN TESTIMONY WHEREOF, I, Andrew Jackson, PRESIDENT OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA, have caused these letters to be made PATENT, and the SEAL of the GENERAL LAND OFFICE to be hereunto affixed.

GIVEN under my hand, at the CITY OF WASHINGTON, the twenty eighth day of May in the Year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and Thirty five and of the INDEPENDENCE OF THE UNITED STATES the fifty ninth.

BY THE PRESIDENT: Andrew Jackson.

(SEAL) By A. I. Domhon, sec'y.
Commissioner of the General Land Office.

Recorded Vol. 24 Page 166 Ex.

(12) An old book account.

Perhaps the greatest curiosity and at the same time the oldest paper in the collection is a book or store account, which appears in illustration upon a subsequent page. The paper itself shows its great age, clearly over a hundred years, and it is dimmed and discolored by the passing years. Rogers & Martin were probably in business at or near Cumberland, Maryland, and this probably represents some purchases for domestic consumption, when soon after 1805 Rev. Jeremiah[5] Crabb Monnett and his wife Aley, went to housekeeping in a small way. The items of the account represent an outlay of $30.70 and include the following articles: indigo, 2 "sickels," tea, set of plates, tin-pans, coffee, flower (flour) salt, ginger, Calico, mustard, 1 kettle and "1 Riffel" etc. It was settled in part by "Produce"—$13.13; leaving a balance of $19.57.

(13) OLD TAX RECEIPTS.

These appear in illustration upon a subsequent page. Their recitals follow:

"Received Sept. 20, 1822 of Jer. Monett $5.74.5 the land tax of Jer. Monett & heirs of A. Monett on 243 A 2nd rate land S. 34, T. 11, R. 20 County levy $2.10.

A. Sullivan, C. C."
(Pickaway County.)

" 5.98
1.44

$7.42

RECEIVED, Oct. 29, 1827, of Jeremiah Monnet the sum of 7 Dollars 42 Cents and the taxes for the year 1827, on the following property, to wit: 6 horses, 6 Cattle and 243 acres of Land. S. 34 T. 11 R. 20 of U. S. Survey.

John Ludney, Treasurer P. C."

"TREASURER'S OFFICE ROSS COUNTY, NOVEMBER 18th, 1833.

Received of Jeremiah Monett four dollars seventy six cents and 1 mill being the amount of taxes due on the following described tract of land for the year 1833, to-wit: 144½ Acres R. 20 T. 10 S. 5 N. E. qr. $4.761

Henry S. Lewis, Treasurer."

"Received of Jeremiah Monett six dollars and thirty-nine cents his taxes for 1826 on 243 acres of land in Salt Creek Township and a part of Sec. 34, T. 11. R. 20 (U. S.) and on 3 horses and 13 cattle.

Joseph Olds for
Oct. 30, 1826. J. T. Davenport
C. P. C."

TREASURER'S OFFICE,

Crawford County, O.

Oct. 31, 1840.

RECEIVED OF Jeremiah Monnett Sixteen Dollars and nine cents four mills—in full for the taxes charged on the following described property, for the year 1840, viz:

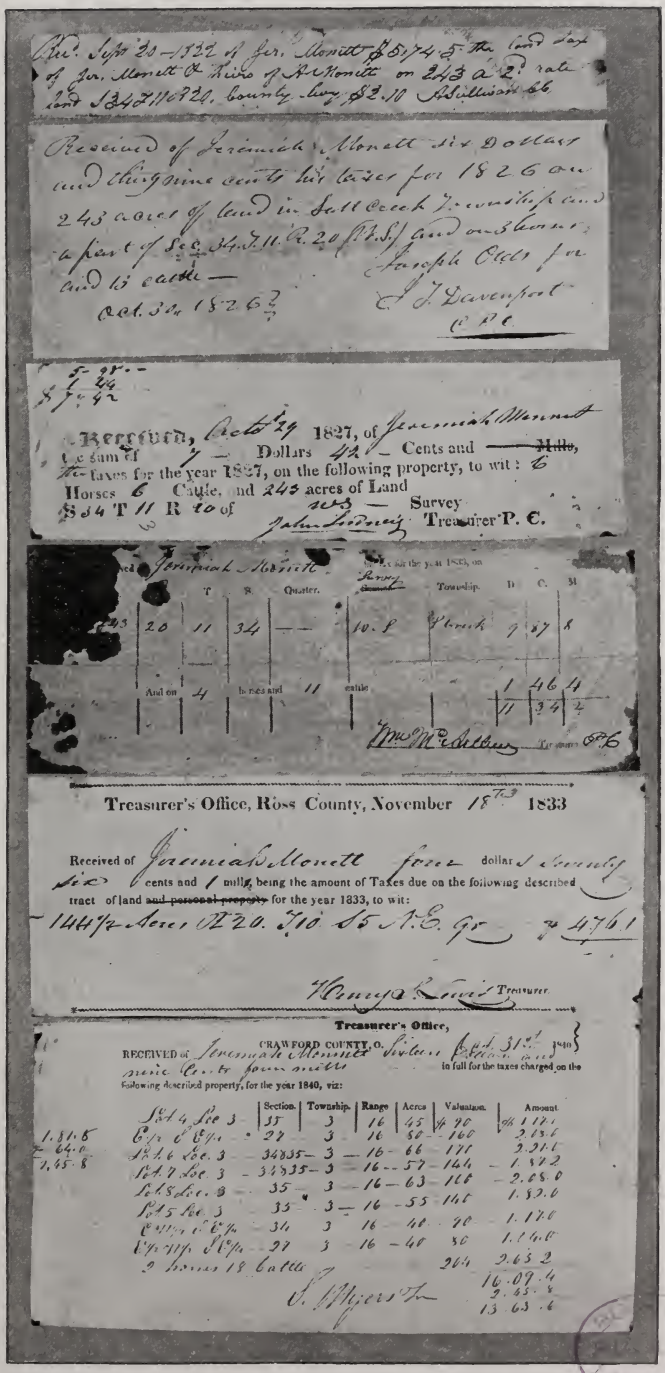
		Sect.	Twp.	Range	Acres	Val.	Amt.
1.81.8	Lot 4, Loc. 3	35	3	16	45	$ 90	$1.17.0
64.0	E. ½, S. E. ¼	27	3	16	80	160	2.08.0
2.45.8	Lot 6, Loc. 3	34 & 35	3	16	66	170	2.21.0
	Lot 7, Loc. 3	34 & 35	3	16	57	144	1.87.2
	Lot 8, Loc. 3	35	3	16	63	160	2.08.0
	Lot 5, Loc. 3	35	3	16	55	140	1.82.0
	E. W. ¼, S. E. ¼	34	3	16	40	90	1.17.0
	E. ½, W. ½, S. E. ¼	27	3	16	40	80	1.04.0
	2 horses, 18 cattle					204	2.65.2
							16.09.4
							2.45.8
							13.63.6"

S. Myers, Tr.

"Received of Jeremiah Monett his tax for the year 1833, on

Acres	R.	T.	S.	Quarter	Survey	Township	D.	C.	M.
243	20	11	34	.....	10 S.	S. Creek	9	87	8
And on 4 horses and 11 cattle							1	46	4
							11	34	2

Wm. McArthur, Treasurer P. C."



Rec'd Sept 20 – 1822 of Jer. Monett $5.74 & the Land tax of Jer. Monett & Wife of R. Monett on 243 a 2d rate Land $1.24 / 100 County levy $2.10 Ab'l Sullivan Sh

Received of Jeremiah Monett Six Dollars and Eighty nine cents his taxes for 1826 on 243 acres of land in Salt Creek Township and a part of Sec 34 T 11 R 20 of U.S. Land and one Horse and 6 cattle —

Oct. 3d 1826

Joseph Odell for
E. J. Davenport
C.R.C.

5.95
1.44
$7.42

Received, October 29 1827, of Jeremiah Monnett
the sum of 7 — Dollars 42 — Cents and ——— Mills,
the taxes for the year 1827, on the following property, to wit: 6
Horses 6 Cattle, and 243 acres of Land
S 34 T 11 R 20 of 243 — Survey

John Sidney Treasurer P. C.

Jeremiah Monnett — for the year 1833, on

	T.	R.	Quarter.		Township.	D.	C.	M.
243	20	11	34	— —	10. 8	Paint Creek	7	87	8
And on	4	horses and	11	cattle			1	46	14
							11	34	2

Wm McCallum Sheriff C.R.C.

Treasurer's Office, Ross County, November 18th 1833

Received of Jeremiah Monnett four dollars seventy six cents and 1 mill, being the amount of Taxes due on the following described tract of land ~~and personal property~~ for the year 1833, to wit:

144½ Acres N 20. T 10 S 5 N.E. Qr — No 4761

Henry Lewis Treasurer

Treasurer's Office,

RECEIVED of Jeremiah Monnett Sixteen Dollars and Eighty nine Cents four mills in full for the taxes charged on the following described property, for the year 1840, viz:

Oct 31st 1840

		Section.	Township.	Range	Acres	Valuation.	Amount
	S½ 4 Sec 3	35	3	16	45	$ 90	$ 1.17.1
1.81.6	E½ E½	27	3	16	80	160	2.13.6
640	S½ 6 Sec. 3	34 35	3	16	66	132	1.71.6
1.45.8	S½ 7 Sec 3	34 35	3	16	57	114	1.48.2
	S½ 8 Sec. 3	35	3	16	63	126	1.63.6
	S½ 5 Sec 3	35	3	16	55	110	1.43.0
	E½ E½ E½	34	3	16	40	80	1.04.0
	E½ W½ S E¼	27	3	16	40	80	1.04.0
	2 horses 12 Cattle					264	2.65.2
							16.09.4
							2.45.8
							13.63.6

O. Myers Sh

FAC-SIMILE OLD TAX RECEIPTS OF REVEREND JEREMIAH[5] CRABB MONNETT IN 1822, 1826, 1827, 1833 AND 1840

(13) A copy of the Settlement of the Administrators and Heirs of ABRAHAM[4] MONNETT, DECEASED.

Property sold at Vendue	$223.94¾
Property taken by the Widow at the Appraisment	287.92
Bonds on Thomas Monnett Heir	421.48
Twenty-four Dollars Cash	24.00
Total	$957.34¾
Paid the Clerk for letter of Administration	002.55
Paid Conrad Bever the Appraiser	000.75
Paid Joseph Shoots the Appraiser	000.75
Paid Jacob Lutz the Appraiser	
Paid James Webster the crying the Vendue	001.00
Paid Ralph Osborn for his services in the estate	005.00
Paid Mother Monnett	290.99
Paid Osborn Monnett on a proved account	053.00
Paid Elizabeth Monnett on a proved account	005.00
Paid William Monnett his and Isaac's Legacies	170.20
Paid Thomas Monnett	085.10
Paid Joseph Slagle	085.10
Paid Jeremiah Monnett	085.10
Paid Osborn Monnett	085.10
Paid Elizabeth Monnett	085.10
Total Paid	$954.74

There is no date on the original, but it must be very old—the paper is old and yellow, and Abram died soon after coming to Ohio in 1803.

Received 8th November 1811 of Joseph Slagle, Jeremiah Monnett, William Monnett, Osborn Monnett, and Elizabeth Monnett, the sum of three hundred and sixty dollars in full for my part of the real estate of Abraham Monnett, deceased, which part of said estate I am willing to convey by deed or otherwise to any person or persons duely authorized to receive the same or to the above Legatees in proportion to the different sums paid by each individual when called on so to do. For the true performance of which I bind myself to the sum of five hundred dollars my heirs, executors and assigns. Given under my hand and seal, Pickaway County and State of Ohio, the day and year written above.

Thos. Monnett.
(Seal)

Witness present
Jn Scott
Isaac Monnett.

Joseph Slagle has paid on account of the above	land	$ 85.10
Jeremiah Monnett has paid on acct. of the above	"	85.10
Elizabeth Monnett has paid on acct. of the above	"	47.45
Osborn Monnett has paid on acct. of the above	"	47.45
William Monnett has paid on acct. of the above	"	94.90
		$360.00

I certify that the above Legatees have paid the different sums to their names annexed for the above part of said estate.

Isaac Monnett.

(14) Ministerial Licenses.

(a) These are to authorize Jeremiah Monnett to exhort in the Methodist Episcopal Church so long as he conforms to

the Doctrine Discipline of said church. Signed in behalf of the Quarterly meeting Conference Rhoads Chapel, April 27, 1816.

William Swayze At. P. Elder.

This is to be renewed anuly.

(b) Jeremiah Monnett the Bearer having aplyd to us for license to preach, and after due examination we judge him a proper person to be licensed and we accordingly license him.

Done in conference at Bethel, Pickaway, A. D. 1817.

John Collins.

(15) ABRAHAM[6] MONNETT.

Marriage Record No. 3, Page 144 of the Records of the Probate Court of Pickaway County, Ohio.

June 8, 1836.

Marriage License granted to
Abraham Monnett
and
Catherine Braucher.

The State of Ohio, Pickaway County, SS.

I, George H. Pontius, Judge of the Probate Court, in and for said County aforesaid, do hereby certify the foregoing to be a full and true copy of the record of the Marriage License issued to above named parties.

And I further certify that the Certificate of the Marriage of said parties does not appear upon the Records of Said Court.

(SEAL) In testimony Whereof, I, George H. Pontius, Judge, as aforesaid, have hereunto set my hand and affixed the Seal of said Court, this 10th day of July, A. D. 1908.

GEORGE H. PONTIUS
Probate Judge.

(C)
STEPHEN FANT PAPERS.

Associated with the neighborhood and for many years the religious shepherd of the Monnetts in Crawford and Marion Counties, Ohio, was Reverend Stephen Fant, now deceased many years. His daughter furnishes the following items from his notes and papers:

(a)

A. Monnett's 1881
Death: March 19.

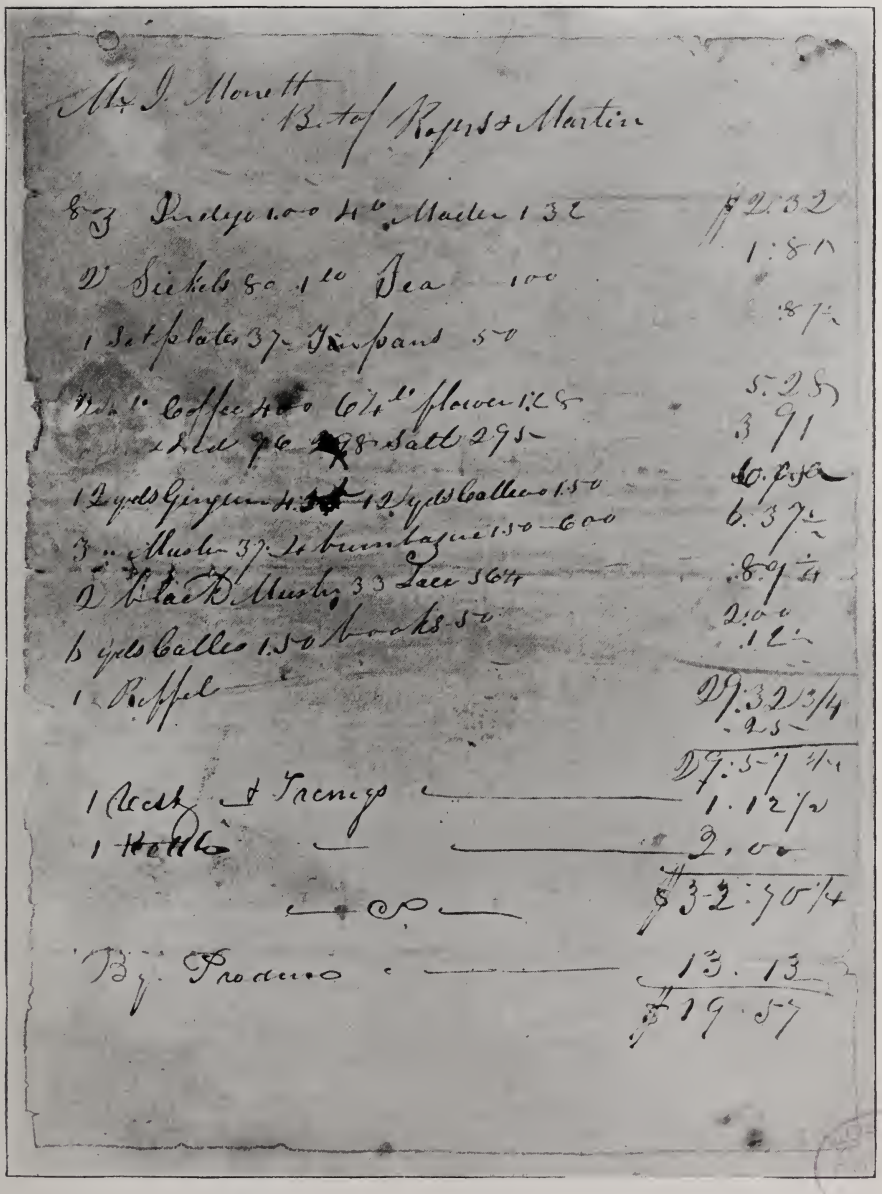
Bucyrus, March 21st.

Dear Bro. Fant.

A Monnett died Saturday at 5 o'clock, will be buried Tuesday, funeral Preached at His Residence in Bucyrus at 1 o'clock Tuesday. Friends would like you to be Present.

Respectfully,
J. H. Malcolm.

P. S. Let the Boy know if you can be Present.



FAC-SIMILE OLD BOOK ACCOUNT
OF REVEREND JEREMIAH[5] CRABB MONNETT
(AT LEAST 100 YEARS OLD)

(b)

THE STATE OF OHIO, MARION COUNTY, } SS.
LICENSE TO SOLEMNIZE MARRIAGE. }

To any Ordained Minister of the Gospel throughout the State aforesaid, legally authorized to solemnize Marriages; or any legally acting Justice of the Peace, in and for any County in said State, GREETING.

These are to License, Authorize and Permit you to unite in the Bonds of Matrimony Mr. Thomas S. Kennedy and Miss Hester F. Monnett and for so doing this shall be your sufficient voucher.

In TESTIMONY WHEREOF, I, the Judge of the Court of Probate, have hereunto set my hand and seal of said Court, at Marion, this 30th day of October, A. D. 1874.

R. Hopkins,
Probate Judge.

Returned to Court Married Nov. 5, 1874. Rec'd. $7.00

(c)

Catherine Monnett was born Nov. the 7th 1815. Was married June 8th, 1836 to Abraham Monnett who still lives to mourn over her irreparable loss. She was Catekised in the German Lutheran Church and has been a member of the Methodist Church for thirty years.

(d)

Died at the residence of her husband, Marion Co. Ohio, Rosalia Amanda Monnett, (Brewer was her maiden name.) Sister Monnett was born in Marion Co. O. Feb. 22nd. 1853. She was married to Madison W. Monnett in Marion Co. O. Sept. 12, 1872 and died Aug. 17th 1876. Aged 23 years."

(e)

Official list 3rd Qtr. Latimberville Charge, held at Claridon, April 22 & 23, 1876.

Rev. J. Whitworth, P. E.
Rev. S. Fant, Pastor.

3rd Quarter held at Claridon

Rev. P. Whitworth.....P. E.
Rev. S. Fant.....Pastor
Rev. T. J. Monnett.....L. E.
Rev. R. Lawrence.....S. E.
Richard Brocklesby.....Ex.
Wm. Hummer .....Ex.
Jas. M. Monnett.....Ex.

Stewards.

Wm. Brocklesby, Jr.....R. L.
A. Monnett .....C. L.
R. T. Clarke.....C. L.
Jas. L. Douce.....C. L.
J. G. Hull .....C. L.
E. B. Monnett.....C. L.
B. Saylor .....C. L.

Leaders.

Jos. Monnett .....C. L.
Jacob Yeagley .....C. L.
Wm. Brocklesby, Senr.....C. L.
Chas. Owen .....C. L.
J. B. Hind.....C. L.
W. W. Haley.....C. L.
Ami Cluff .....C. L.
Robt. Patton .....C. L.

Jacob Slagle, Jnr.....Trus.
A. M. William..... "
Obadiah Miller ..... "
Sam'l. Adams ..... "
James Harvey ..... "
Joseph Nooke ..... "
Chas. Spece ..... "
Geo. Welch ..... "
Dan'l Rexroth ..... "
Benj. Shearer ..... "

Classes.

Latrin, Class No. 1, Jos. Monnett.
Monnette Class No. 1, J. Yeagley, Sr.
Claridon Class No. 1, Wm. Brocklesby.
Claridon Class No. 2, C. Owen.
Claridon Class No. 3, J. B. Hinds.
Claridon Class No. 4, W. W. Haley.
L. Mine Ch. Class No. 1, Ami. Cluff.
L. Mine Ch. Class No. 2, held by Rev. Clark.

James P. Beall.....C. L.
Mervin Monnett .....C. L.
Trustees.
Jas. Litrims .....Trus.
M. V. Walton ..... "
G. H. Wright..... "
Silas Briggs ..... "
Jacob Slagle ..... "

L. Mine Ch. Class No. 3, Robt. Patton.
Scioto Ch. Class No. 1, J. P. Beall.
Scioto Ch. Class No. 2, Mervin Monnett.
4 Int. Meeting Latrin.

(f) Pastoral Report

1st Quarter at Latimberville Charge, Nov. 20 & 21, 1875.
S. Fant, Pastor.

Pastoral Report Latimberville Charge, 1st Int. Nov. 20 & 21st, 1875.

1st. None of our members have died this Quarter.

2. One has withdrawn Viz. Francisco Ulch.

3. We have rec'd. one by Letter Viz. A. W. Butler.

4. We have rec'd. Three (3) by Letter, Viz. M. J. Nase and placed to Latrin Society.

Also Sam'l. Hiliker and Henrietta his wife, and placed to Monnett Society.

5. We have rec'd. by examination into full membership the following, Viz:

Jacon Coons
Lizzie Coons
Melville H. Monnett
Ellie Monnett
Cornelius Coons
Catharine Coons
Chas. Creisinger
Harriet Crissinger
Jas. M. Monnett
10.—
Martha A. Monnett
And placed to Latrin Soc.
Lucinda Rofs
Louisa Kinney
James Malcolm
Katie Malcolm
Jacob Stiger
6.—
Jeremiah Sell
And placed to Monnett Soc.
Jacob G. Wortman
Harriet Wortman
Charles Baird
Daniel Hines

Arminda J. Aye
Ruth A. Roberts
Sarah B. Roberts
Mary L. Miller
Wm. P. Hyett
J. N. Kline
Ellie N. Kline
And placed to Claridon Soc.
Jas. P. Beall
Mary A. Beall
Jas. P. Beall Junr.
Maggie M. Beall
Loura E. Beall
Daniel Rexroth
Mary E. Glofser
A. E. Monnett
Annie Monnett
Mary F. Morrison
Florence J. Morrison
Elizabeth Harvey
Oliver Monnett
14.—
Marietta Monnett, Class 1, Scioto.

XXVIII.

LOCATIONS IN OHIO

HESE are referable to the five main locations in the same number of counties within the present State of Ohio, but made in 1798 and subsequently, namely: (1) Belmont County; (2) Washington County; (3) Franklin County; (4) Ross County; and (5) Pickaway County.

(1) Belmont County. The county seat of this county is Barnesville, Ohio. Here, about the year 1833, came John S. Monett, a half brother of Benjamin Monett, and his family and Lewis Woods. John S. Monett lived and died there in 1859, but his descendants of the name scattered and none are to be found within the county at the present time. The Woods family remained in the vicinity of Barnesville and their descendants have continuously lived there until the present time. The information received from the latter has been quite valuable in this compilation.

(2) Washington County. The county seat is Marietta. This was the home of Isaac Monett, a brother of Benjamin Monett and a half brother of John Monett, mentioned in the preceding paragraph. He must have been the first of the branch of the family to come to Ohio, and he probably settled in Washington County as early as 1825, or possibly earlier. There he married Sarah Lake (of whom more *post*); of their children, among others, Andrew Lake Monett and his brother Moses Monett were prominent citizens of this county for many years, and served as Union soldiers in the Civil War of 1861.

The one important record of Washington County:

Transcript from Record of Marriages:

The State of Ohio, } SS.
Washington County, }

I, A. M. Farlow, certify that I am Judge of the Probate Court, within and for said County, which is a Court of Record, and Ex-Officio Clerk of said Court; and by law the custodian of the papers and records required by law to be kept in said Court; that among others a Record of Marriages is required to be kept therein; that the following is a true and correct transcript from Record of Marriages, Vol. 1, Page 405, now on file in this office, to-wit:

Mr. Isaac Monett and Miss Sally Lake were married by me on the 31st day of July, 1838.

Arza Brown,
Minister of the Gospel.

In Witness Whereof, I have hereunto set my hand and the seal of the Probate Court, at Marietta, Ohio, this 19th day of February, 1907.

A. M. Farlow, Probate Judge.
(SEAL) By A. A. Schramm, Deputy Clerk.

(3) Franklin County. The county seat is Columbus, which is also the capital of the State. The settlement there was that of Benjamin Monett, brother of the preceding Isaac Monett and a half-brother of the John S. Monett of Belmont County, who came to Columbus about 1840 or earlier. He was a striking example of the sturdy integrity and honesty of the family, and, having a large family, his children and grandchildren have continued residents in the city and vicinity and are represented there at the present time.

The following Civil Records of this county will throw some light upon this settlement.

The records in the Recorder's Office, Franklin County, Ohio, show few Monnett entries. A power of attorney, 1850, recorded in Volume 61, page 258, shows Thomas Mognett, Sarah Mognett and Jane Mognett, only heirs of Sarah Mognett, who was the daughter of Abraham Dehart, deceased. This was probably Monnett. From 1850 on a Demonic Monnet figures in the land transfers (Vol. 44, p. 414; Vol. 63, p. 186, and Vol. 56, p. 428); in 1853 his wife, Margaret (Vol. 50, p. 441); in 1853, Susan Monette conveys land (Vol. 49, p. 492); same year Margaret Monnet *et al.* to others (Vol. 50, p. 441), and from same date one Benjamin Monette or Monet figures in records (Vol. 48, p. 140 and Vol. 49, p. 492, and many other records). In this transfer Susan appears as the wife of Benjamin Monette, and both of the City of Columbus, Ohio.

This was probably one family, and all were descendants of ISAAC[1] MONNET.

In the Probate Office of Franklin County, Ohio, the following marriage records occur:

1846, Benjamin Monette to Susan Canada (Kennedy) (Rec. 5, p. 27).

1863, Joseph Monette to Mary Bertrand (Vol. 7, p. 199).

1875, George E. Monett to Mattie E. Jenkins (Vol. 13, p. 285).

1880, Henry Monett to Minnie Akin (Vol. 15, p. 271).

1881, Benjamin Monett, Jr. to Laura Bellows (Vol. 15, p. 483).

1886, August Monett to Minnie M. Minard (Vol. 18, p. 318).

1889, T. Monett to Julia A. Smith (Vol. 20, p. 426).

1893, Fred Monett to Daisy Johnson (Vol. 23, p. 168).

1895, Joseph Monett, Jr. to Philomen Maynard (Vol. 25, p. 43).

1895, Nov. 6, Orra E. Monnette to Carrie L. Janeway (Vol. 25, p. 216).

1895, Joseph D. Monnett to Eliza Maynard (Vol. 25, p. 226).

1896, J. F. Monnett to Minnie D. Hastings (Vol. 25, p. 403).

The emigration of the members of the Family included in the settlements in Belmont, Washington and Franklin Counties, just presented,

must have been direct from Calvert County, Maryland, as there is no evidence of there having been any intermediate points of settlement, and the specific tradition in each family of this branch is that it originated in Maryland, and Barnesville relationship very distinctly recalled the tradition of the Calvert County, Maryland, origin, and particularly that of the Woods connection. The remaining settlements in Ohio to receive more elaborate treatment, on account of the families being larger, including two of the main branches of the Family generally, and possessing the larger descendancy, emigrated from Calvert County, Maryland, in the two lines of emigration already commented on, namely:

(a) That of Rev. Samuel[4] Monett to Virginia about 1800 and (b) that of Abraham[4] Monnett and his children to Cumberland, Maryland, and vicinity, both of whom came to Ohio about the same time — at least within the space of ten years.

It has already been noted that, in all probability, the first Monnett to settle in the present State of Ohio was Isaac[5] Monnett, son of Abraham[4] Monnett, the family of whom settled in Ross County in 1798 or later. His father, Abraham[4] Monnett, settled in what was then Ross but later Pickaway County in 1802. Samuel[4] Monett came from Virginia to the town of Chillicothe, Ross County, about 1809. His brother, James[4] Monett, went directly from Virginia to the State of Alabama, and later Samuel[4] Monett followed him to the Southland, the latter settling in the State of Mississippi.

Hence, we have now to consider the records of these two counties in Ohio, namely, Ross and Pickaway Counties. From these radiated the various descendants of the Monnetts, Hillearys and Slagles and the children of the pioneers, grandchildren and great-grandchildren scattered to all parts of the State of Ohio and are represented in nearly every community there, both by blood and intermarriage, and, as hereinafter stated, the central part of Ohio has been for the last one hundred years, and now is, the "hot-bed" of the Monnett relationship.

(4) Ross County:

1. General. It was formed by proclamation of Governor St. Clair August 20th, 1798, being the sixth county in the Northwest Territory. Chillicothe has always been the chief town and the county seat.

The Rev. J. B. Finley, who came with his father to Chillicothe in the year 1796, in his very interesting and instructive autobiography writes of "the richness of the country, the beauty of its birds and flowers, the softness of the climate, the fragrance of the atmosphere, redolent as Eden" (1).

---

(1) Consult *Historical Collections of Ohio* (two volumes), by Henry Howe, which is invaluable upon Ohio history.

Within the limits of this county were the two first Monnett settlements, that of ISAAC[5] MONNETT in 1798 and that of his father, ABRAHAM[4] MONNETT in 1802; also that of SAMUEL[4] MONETT at Chillicothe, about 1809. In this connection and as a part of Ross County history note that:

The Journal of the House of Representatives of the General Assembly of the State of Ohio, on page 4, for the year 1812, published in 1813, shows that Samuel "Monett," on Monday, December 7, 1812, answered to the roll call and formed a part of the quorum of said House then sitting in the town of Chillicothe, Ross County, Ohio.

The record shows that Samuel Monett, William Swearington and William Sterret represented Ross County as it was then organized. There were but thirty-eight counties in the State at that date. John Pollock was Speaker of the House. Samuel Monett was made one of the committee on the first day of the session to examine the journals of the preceding session of the Assembly. Return J. Meggs was Governor. Madison was President of the United States.

The following pages of that journal as appear in bound volume in the Ohio State Library, give the part in which Samuel Monett voted or otherwise acted, page 41; selected committee, page 54; took part in voting on certain war measures in War of 1812, page 71; reported as chairman of the Library Committee.

On the following pages his name appears in various relationships—pages 73, 82, 37, 89, 97, 103, 107, 108, 109, 110, 113, and 125. This last page gives an interesting historical incident on his part in the fight against Governor McArthur, pages 138, 141, 143, 148, 152, 162, 163, 169, 183, 196, 202, 216, 219, 220, 221, 224 and 257.

The resolution on page 169 of the 11 O. L., found also in the State Library, gives an interesting historical incident of the position the State of Ohio took against the encroachment of England and is couched in fine language, dated January 4, 1812. In the same volume on page 1, his (Samuel Monett's) voting for Ohio supplies to certain federal militia and the reasons therefor, etc., might be made a matter of interesting reference.

2. Civil Records (1). (a) County Recorder's Office:

W. D. Henry and Magdalena Haller to Jeremiah Munnett; Con. $1200. Tr. N. E. ¼ Sec. 5, Twp. 10, R. 20, Ross Co., Ohio. D. Nov. 6, 1827. D. Rec. and A. April 26, 1828, Vol. 22, 320-321.

Jeremiah Monnett and wife Aley to John Patterson, P. Con. $1600. Tr. Same as above. D. Feb. 18, 1834. D. Rec. and A. Mar. 5, 1834, Vol. 28, 331, 332.

---

(1) As these records multiply in more recent years, abstracts only will be given and the following abbreviations used:

P.—parties; W. D.—warranty deed; Q. C. D.—quit-claim; T. D.—trust deed; Con.—consideration; D.—date; D. Rec.—date recorded; Tr.—tract or land conveyed; A.—authority and where recorded.

W. D. Edward Tiffin to Samuel Monnett. P. Con. $988.00. Tr. Lots No. 51 on Water & High Streets, No. 48 adjoining on High Street and No. 49 adjoining behind the latter, all containing 12 acres located in the town of Chillicothe, Ross Co., Ohio. D. Aug. 29, 1808. D. Rec. Nov. 24, 1808. A. Vol. 8, 257 and 258, Ross County Deed Records.

W. D. Samuel Munnett and wife Mary. To Jas. English. Con. $200.00. D. Jan. 15, 1810. Tr. Lot No. 51 in Chillicothe, Ross Co., O. D. Rec. Jan. 15, 1810. A. Vol. 9, p. 99-100.

W. D. Same to Edward Fitzgerald. Con. $175. D. May 4, 1811. Tr. Lot in Chillicothe. A. Vol. 10, pp. 112-3.

W. D. Same to Thos. S. Hinde. Con. $3550. D. Nov. 25, 1811. Tr. Lot in Chillicothe. A. Vol. 10, pp. 305-6.

W. D. Edward Fitzgerald and wife Rebekah to Samuel Munett. Con. $175. D. Nov. 22, 1811. Tr. Lot in Chillicothe. A. Vol. 10, pp. 432-3.

W. D. Thos. S. Hinde and wife Belinda to Sam'l Monett. Con. $1500. D. Nov. 25, 1811. Tr. Lot in Chillicothe. A. Vol. 10, pp. 434-5.

W. D. Sam'l Monett and wife Mary to Sam'l Finley. Con. $2500. D. July 22, 1815. Tr. Chillicothe lot. A. Vol. 13-66.

W. D. Same to Benj. Purdum. Con. $950. D. Dec. 17, 1816. Lot at Chillicothe. A. Vol. 14, 465-6.

W. D. Sam'l Monett and wife Mary to Benj. Thompson. No Con. given. D. Dec. 6, 1809. Tr. Chillicothe Lot. A. Deed record 9, p. 119.

W. D. Same to Same. Con. $460. D. Mar. 6, 1810. Tr. Chillicothe Lot. A. Vol. 9, pp. 165-166.

W. D. Same to Harvey Baker. Con. $100. D. Mar. 9, 1810. Tr. Chillicothe lot. A. Vol. 9, pp. 186-187.

W. D. Same to John Griffith. Con. $75. D. Mar. 6, 1810. Tr. Chillicothe Lot. A. Vol. 9, pp. 193-4.

W. D. Same to John D. Wiley. Con. $120. D. Mar. 6, 1810. Tr. Chillicothe Lot. A. Vol. 9, pp. 226-7.

W. D. Same to Edw. Fitzgerald. Con. $60. D. Dec. 10, 1810. Tr. Chillicothe Lot. A. Vol. 10, pp. 110-1.

W. D. Ezekiel Bunn and wife Mary to Jacob Monnett. Con. $500. D. Sep. 5, 1833. Tr. Green Twp. 69 acres in Sec. 25, R. 21, Ross County. A. Vol. 28, pp. 243.

W. D. James Bunn and wife to Jacob Monnett. Con. $650. D. Nov. 3, 1832. Tr. 85 acres in Green Twp. A. Vol. 27, p. 100.

W. D Jacob Monnett and wife Mary to Isaac Monnett of Ross Co. Con. $160. D. Jan. 24, 1834. Tr. 20 acres in Green Twp. A. Vol. 29, p. 13.

W. D. Same to Wm. Monnett.—Nicholas Throckmorton. Con. $1200. D. Nov. 16, 1835. Tr. 134 A. in Green Twp. A. Vol. 33, 205-6.

W. D. Samuel Monnett and wife Mary by Sheriff to Chas. Foulke. Con. $1575. D. Apr. 20, 1824. Tr. Chillicothe Lot. Mtg. Foreclo. A. Vol. 19, p. 472.

W. D. Sam'l Hardy and wife Sarah to Sam'l Monnett. Con. $500. D. Mar. 24, 1815. Tr. Chillicothe Lot. A. Vol. 12, 344.

W. D. Thos. Scott and wife Catherine to Sam'l Monnett. Con. $661. D. June 20, 1814. Tr. Chillicothe Lot. A. Vol. 12, pp. 168-169.

December 18, 1809:
Abraham Monnett and Nancy his wife, of Ross County, to Christopher Holderman. (Warranty Deed, Vol. A, page 204) Section 34, Range 20, Pickaway County, 203 2-14 acres, 915-75.

January 3, 1810:
Abraham Monett and Nancy his wife of Ross County, to Isaac Monett. (Warranty Deed, Vol. A-224.)
Section 34, Range 20, Pickaway County, 100 acres, 200.

January 30, 1808:
Isaac Monet and wife Elizabeth of Ross County, to Conrad Browher. (Warranty Deed, Vol. 8, page 60.)
Section 3, Range 20, Colerain, 44 acres, 200.

January 30, 1808:
Isaac Monnett and Elizabeth to Patrick William. (Warranty Deed, Vol. 8, 123.)
Section 3, Range 20, Colerain, 59 A, 1 R, 16 Poles, 400.

December 1, 1810:
Isaac Monett and Betsey, wife to Abraham Holderman. (Warranty Deed, Vol. A, page 424.)
Section 3, Range 20, Colerain Land 80.

October 6, 1812:
Isaac Monnett and Elizabeth to Jeremiah Hillery, Ross County. (Warranty Deed, Vol. 11, Page 222.)
Section 10, Range 20. Colerain Land, 80.

October 6, 1812:
Isaac Monnett and Elizabeth to Thomas Reid. (Warranty Deed, Vol. 11, page 224.)
Section 10, Range 20, Colerain Township, 60 acres $200.00

January 1, 1814:
Isaac Monnett and Elizabeth to Abraham Holderman, Ross County. (Warranty Deed, Vol. 12, page 30.) Pickaway Co. Section 10 and 34, Range 20, Colerain, 265 acres, $3780.00.

March 5, 1814:
Isaac Monnett and Elizabeth to William Patnch. (Warranty Deed, Vol. 12, 104.)
Section 6, Range 20, Colerain, 1320 acres, $1000.00.

January 24, 1834:
Isaac Monnett and RUTH, his wife, Ross County, to Andrew Linton. (Warranty Deed, Vol. 29, page 12.)
Section 25, Range 21, Green. 23 acres, $186.00.

September 14, 1805:
Munnett Isaac and Elizabeth Munnet, to Nathaniel Wyatt. (Warranty Deed, Vol. 5, p. 303.) Not in Ross Co., 270 acres U. S. Military Lands. $300.00.

March 4, 1813:
I. Monnett from Jacob Lutz. (Warranty Deed, Vol. 11, p. 253.)
Section 6, Range 20, Colerain Land, 1000.

September 22, 1801:
Munnett I., assignee of Thomas Duff from John Armstrong et al, Atty. (Warranty Deed, Vol. 2, p. 20.) Mil Lands.
3rd Ord. 7th Tp. 19th Range, 270-30 a.

September 24, 1810:
Monnet I., from Boston O'Neal and wife, Mary. Ross County. (Warranty Deed, Vol. 9, page 361.)
Section 10, Range 20, Colerain, 133 acres, $500.00.

January 3, 1810:
Monett I. from Abraham Monett and wife Nancy. (Warranty Deed, Vol. 9, page 224.)
Section 24, Range 20, Pickaway County; 100 acres, $200.00.

January 24, 1834:
Monnett I. from Jacob Monnett and wife Nancy. (Warranty Deed, Vol. 29, page 13.)
Section 25, Range 21, Green County, 20 acres, $160.00.

August 9, 1832:
Monnett I., for James Hall Jr. and wife Hester. (Warranty Deed, Vol. 26, 558.)
Section 25, Range 21, Green County (85-400).

February 18, 1834:
Jeremiah Monnett to John Patterson. (Warranty Deed, Vol. 28, page 331.)
Section 5, Range 20, Colerain (160-1600).

November 6, 1827:
Jeremiah Monnett to Henry Haller and wife. (Warranty Deed, Vol. 22, page 320.)
Section 5, Range 20, Colerain (160-1600).

February 24, 1824:
Jeremiah Hillery, no wife, to Isaac B. Braucher. (Warranty Deed, Vol. 19, 516.)
Section 10, Range 20, Colerain Land, $80.00.

74-78-90:
Conrad Brougher and wife CATHARINE:
April 30, 1808, 8-197 to Holdeman.
January 9, 1813, 11-476.
April 5, 1808, 8-370 bond.
April 5, 1808, 8-370 bond.
April 5, 1808, 8-369 bond.
March 11, 1809, 8-371.
June 30, 1809, 9-95.
January 30, 1808, 8-60.
June 1, 1807, from U. S. Patent 98-328.

CERTIFIED COPY.

United States
to
Isaac Monnett.

Thomas Jefferson, President of the United States of America,

To all to whom these Presents shall come,
GREETING:

KNOW YE, That Isaac Monnet assignee of Nathaniel Wyatt having deposited in the treasury a certificate of the register of the land office at Chillicothe, whereby it appears that full payment has been made for the West half of lot on section number Three of Township Number Ten in Range number Twenty of the lands directed to be sold at Chillicothe by the Act of Congress entitled

An Act providing for the sale of the lands of the United States in the Territory northwest of the Ohio and above the mouth of the Kentucky River and of the Acts amendatory of the same, There is Granted by the United States unto the said Isaac Monnet the half lot or section of land above described. To have and to hold the said half lot or section of land with the appurtenances unto the said Isaac Monnett, his heirs and assigns forever.

In Testimony Whereof I have caused these Letters to be made patent and the seal of the United States to be hereunto affixed.

Given under my hand at the City of Washington the twenty fifth day of October in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and seven of the Independence of the United States of America the thirty second.

SEAL

By the President. Thos. Jefferson.

James Madison
Secretary of State.

Recd. Dec. 20, 1809.

OFFICE OF RECORDER OF ROSS COUNTY, OHIO.
CERTIFICATE TO COPIES.

THE STATE OF OHIO } SS.
County of Ross. }

I, Romulus H. Organ, Recorder of Ross County, do certify that the foregoing is a true copy of a certain Deed, from The United States to Isaac Monnett, as the same appears on the Deed Records of said Ross County, Ohio, in Volume No. Nine, at Page 65; and I do further certify that I have carefully compared the said foregoing copy with the original record, and that the same is full, true and correct transcript thereof.

IN TESTIMONY WHEREOF, I have hereunto subscribed my name, and affixed the official seal of the Recorder of said Ross County, Ohio, at Chillicothe, Ohio, the 13th day of July, in the Year of our Lord, One Thousand, Nine Hundred and eight.

SEAL

Romulus H. Organ,
Recorder of Ross County, Ohio.

CERTIFIED COPY.

United States
to
Abraham Monnet.

Thomas Jefferson, President of the United States of America,

To all to whom these Presents shall come,

GREETING:

KNOW YE, That Abraham Monnet of Ross County, Ohio, having deposited in the treasury a certificate of the Register of the land office at Chillicothe, whereby it appears that he has made full payment for the lot or section number Thirty-four of Township number Eleven in Range number Twenty of the Lands directed to be sold at Chillicothe by the Act of Congress entitled An Act providing for the sale of the lands of the United States in the Territory north west of the Ohio and above the mouth of Kentucky River and of the acts amendatory of the same, There is Granted by the United States unto the said Abraham Monnet the lot or section of land above described To have and to hold the said lot or section of

land with the appurtenances unto the said Abraham Monnett, his heirs and assigns forever,

In Testimony Whereof I have caused these letters to be made patent and the seal of the United States to be hereunto affixed. Given under my hand at the City of Washington the
SEAL Seventeenth Day of December in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and eight and of the Independence of the United States of America the thirty third.

By the President THOS. JEFFERSON.

James Madison
Secretary of State.

Recd. 20 Dec. 1809.

OFFICE OF RECORDER OF ROSS COUNTY, OHIO.
CERTIFICATE TO COPIES.

THE STATE OF OHIO, } SS.
County of Ross, }

I, Romulus H. Organ, Recorder of Ross County, do hereby certify that the foregoing is a true copy of a certain Deed, from The United States, to Abraham Monnet as the same appears on the Deed Records of said Ross County, Ohio, in Volume No. Nine, at Page 65; and I do further certify that I have carefully compared the said foregoing copy with the original record, and that the same is full, true and correct transcript thereof.

IN TESTIMONY WHEREOF, I have hereunto subscribed my name, and affixed the official seal of the Recorder of said Ross County, Ohio,
SEAL at Chillicothe, Ohio, the 13th day of July in the Year of Our Lord, One Thousand, Nine Hundred and eight.

Romulus H. Organ,
Recorder of Ross County, Ohio.

(5) Pickaway County:

I. General. Pickaway County came into existence March 1, 1810, the General Assembly of Ohio, in session at Chillicothe, having, on the 12th day of January, 1810, passed an Act establishing the county.

The first settlements in the territory comprising the county were in 1796 or 1797, the first cabin being built on the "Pickaway Plains" on the "trace" leading from the crossing of the Hockhocking (now Lancaster) by the plains to Chillicothe. There was one cabin three or four miles below the plains and another at their eastern edge. Soon thereafter a settlement was started at Westfall, on the site of an old Indian town, the land there having been secured by Abel Westfall and being on the "trace" he laid out a town, giving it his own name. The territory was then within the limits of Hamilton County and the plat is of record in the County Recorder's Office in Cincinnati. The plat of the town embraced a large body of land, the projector having expectations that it would become a place of importance, but all that now remains of the town is an old warehouse built after the construction of the Ohio Canal,

which passed through the town. A few scattering cabins were erected six or eight miles apart on the "trace" leading from Chillicothe by way of Westfall to Franklin as early as 1798. The land on the west side of the river was at first in greater demand than the plains and the other land on the east side, and settlements by Jonathan Renick on Darby Creek, and Abraham Shanton on Deer Creek, were commenced as early as 1800, two or three years before the land in the Pickaway Plains was entered. Soon after the first sale of Congress Land at Chillicothe and the opening of the Land Office there in 1801 settlers came in very rapidly, and in 1800, soon after the formation of the county, the census showed the population to be 7124.

In the formation of the county one township, Salt Creek, six miles square, was taken from Fairfield County; the remainder of the territory was set off from Franklin and Ross Counties.

The name Pickaway (or Piqua) adopted for the county, and so written in the enabling act, was of Indian origin, said to have been the name of a numerous family of the Shawnee tribe who occupied the plains known as the Pickaway Plains when the first white people came there. (*History of Pickaway County,* published, edited and compiled by Hon. Aaron R. Van Cleaf, of Circleville, Ohio, in the year 1908, pp. 17 and 18.)

(*Idem*, pp. 165 and 166.)

When Pickaway County was erected it was formed out of portions of Fairfield, Ross and Franklin Counties. Salt Creek Township comprised the territory taken from Fairfield County. It is six miles square and is bounded on the north by Fairfield County, on the east by Hocking County, on the south by Ross County and on the west by Pickaway Township, Pickaway County. It is one of the earliest settled townships of the county, as well as one of the most productive.

The principal stream is Salt Creek, which runs through and gives its name to the township. It rises in Fairfield County and flows southeasterly through the township, leaving it in the southeastern corner, at the same time gathering up several tributaries in its course, the largest of which is Laurel Creek, which is mostly in Hocking County. Moccasin Creek flows south through the eastern part of the county, then goes into Hocking County, where it joins Laurel Creek. The most important western branches of Salt Creek are Pike Run and Plum Run, which have a general southeasterly course. Scippo Creek, a branch of the Scioto River, enters the county in the northwest corner of Section 6 and leaves it in Section 7.

Along Salt Creek and in the prairie portions of the township are excellent corn lands, while the more elevated portions are better adapted to the growth of the small grains and grass. In the southern portion of the township, where there is more or less prairie, the surface is comparatively level, while in the eastern portion it is somewhat broken and hilly; on the whole the surface of the township may be described as being quite rolling.

Noble forests covered the greater portion of the township when the first settlers came here, the principal varieties of timber being the oak (of several kinds), hickory, walnut, mulberry, cherry, buckeye, paw-paw and elm.

In the early settlement of the township, deer, wild turkey and small game were very numerous, the killing of a deer being quite an ordinary occurrence. Wolves were plentiful and very annoying, killing the sheep of the settlers and making a hideous noise with their constant howling. The township was not much inhabited by bears, although they frequently came in, and several were killed by the hunters of Salt Creek. The last bear killed in Pickaway County was shot in Salt Creek Township in 1849 by Jonathan Dresbach and John Reicheldörfer, both of whom shot the animal simultaneously.

Abraham Monnet, Geo. Dunkel and Jacob Shoemaker came here in 1802; the last named subsequently moved to Circleville and was Associate Judge of Pickaway County for a number of years. The arrivals in 1805 included Conrad Braucher, Christopher Holderman and John Judy. In 1806 John Reicheldörfer and family and his son, John, and family, came to this township from Berks County, Pennsylvania. John Harman, Henry Wissler, Abraham Dreisbach and Henry Drum also settled in Salt Creek in 1806. Abraham Heffner and Nicholas Whitesel came here in 1807. George Dreisbach and his brother in 1811; also their brother-in-law, Peter Spyker, in the same year; Jacob Saylor, son of Jacob Saylor, Sr., came here some time during the war of 1812; Godfrey Creamer, who had been a soldier under Napoleon Bonaparte, about 1820. Among other early settlers were Samuel Lybrand, John Burns, Joseph Schoots, Benjamin Kepner, Henry Matthaes, Jacob Spangler, Samuel Noble and David and Jacob Foust.

II. Civil Records. (a) Recorder's Office:

In "Original Entry, Congress Lands," pp. 18 and 19, in the Recorder's Office of Pickaway County, the following entries are shown:

Sec.	Twp.	R.	Worthington Survey,		
34	11	20	"	"	Abraham Monnett Apr. 14, '03
S.W.¼ 27	11	20	"	"	Conrod Brougher Nov. 18, '05
35	11	20	"	"	Same, May 25, 1801.

There is no patent on record to Abraham Monnett.

W. D. Isaac Monnett and wife Elizabeth, Jeremiah Monnett and wife Aley, and Elizabeth Monnett to Osborn Monnett. Con. $1,000. D. Oct. 14, 1819. Tr. 100 acres part of Sec. 34, Twp. 11, R. 20. A. Nov. 13, 1819. Vol. E, pp. 84-85.

Land Patent. Th. Jefferson, President U. S. to Conrad Broucher. No Con. given. D. March 6, 1806. Tr. Sec. 35, Twp. 11, Range 20. Mar. 31, 1897, recorded in Vol. 68, page 527, Deed Records, Pickaway County, Ohio.

In Vol. 12, pages 226 to 230, Deed Records, Pickaway County, Ohio, appears an apportionment of the lands belonging to Conrad Braucher, deceased, signed by the following: Catharine Braucher (her mark); Peter Culp & Susanna Culp, his wife; Isaac Braucher; Moses Swinehart and Lydia Swinehart, his wife; Sarah Braucher and Mary Braucher, by their Guardian Jacob Leist; Samuel Braucher and Catherine Braucher, by their guardian (written in German) John Reicheldörfer. (Seals attached.) There is also a plat attached showing the lands partitioned. After mentioning the parcels of land allotted to each heir, the following paragraph is included:

"It being understood and agreed by the parties that the land aforesaid, allowed set apart for the said Catherine, is $200 less in value than her share and it being believed and understood that Jacob D. Lutz, who married Polly, late Polly Braucher, a daugh-

ter and heir of the said Conrad deceased, in the life time of the said Conrad received a conveyance for 206 acres of the real estate of the said Conrad deceased, with an agreement to refund to the other children and heirs whatever the land so received might be worth on a final settlement of the estate of said Conrad more than his equitable and just portion of said real estate and believing that such over-plus is $200, we agree that the said Catherine shall have the sum of $200 but in case the said Jacob D. Lutz refuses to pay same, we bind ourselves jointly to the said Catherine that she shall receive $200 out of the personal estate of the said Conrad deceased."

W. D. Elizabeth Reicheldarfer, widow, Jacob Spangler, Barbara his wife, late Barbara Reicheldarfer, John Reicheldarfer and Christina his wife, Christian Reicheldarfer and Margaret his wife, Henry Reicheldarfer and Anne his wife, Jacob Strouse and Maria his wife, late Maria Reicheldarfer, Jacob Hartman and Magdalina, his wife, late Magdalina Reicheldarfer, Jacob Reicheldarfer, Rebecca, his wife, Andrew Reicheldarfer, Polly his wife, Wm. Stumpf, Elizabeth his wife, late Elizabeth Reicheldarfer, Samuel Fetherolf and Susanna, his wife, late Susanna Reicheldarfer, to Catherine Braucher, widow, late Catherine Reicheldarfer. Con. $206. D. Jan. 11, 1823. Tr. 51½ acres. A. Jan. 24, 1824. Book F, pp. 179, 180, 181.

W. D. Isaac Monnett and wife Elizabeth to Wm. Monnett. Con. $240. D. Oct. 6, 1812. Tr. By Metes and bounds, part of Sec. 34, Twp. 11, R. No. 20, Pickaway County, Ohio. A. Oct. 20, 1812, Vol. A, pp. 421-2.

W. D. Joseph Slagle and wife Margaret; Thomas Monnett and wife Anne of Allegany Co., Md., to Jeremiah Monnett of Allegany Co., Md. Con. $400. D. Dec. 1, 1814. Tr. "Lands and premises to which Abraham Monnett, father of the said Jeremiah, had a right or title to within the State of Ohio, be the same what they may & called & described in what manner they may be." A. Sept. 12, 1815, Vol. B, pp. 547-8.

W. D. Isaac Monnett and wife Elizabeth to Wm. Monnett. Con. $300. D. July 5, 1815. Tr. 47 a. 68 poles, 1-7 part of 332 acres of Sec. 34, Twp. 11, R. 20. A. Sept. 12, 1815, Vol. B, pp. 551-2-3.

W. D. Isaac Monnett and wife Elizabeth, Jeremiah Monnett and wife Aley, Elizabeth Monnett to Osborn Monnett. Con. $1000. D. Oct. 14, 1819. Tr. Part of Sec. 34, Twp. 11, R. 20, containing 100 acres. A. Nov. 13, 1819, Vol. E, pp. 84-85.

W. D. Elizabeth Monnett to Jeremiah Monnett. Con. $760. D. Oct. 14, 1819. Tr. Part of Sec. 34, Twp. 11, R. 20. A. Nov. 13, 1819, Vol. E. p. 85.

W. D. Thomas Monnett of Allegany Co., Md., to Jeremiah Monnett. Con. $150. D. Sept. 25, 1820. Tr. "all that parcel of land to which he, the said Thomas, is entitled as one of the heirs at law of Wm. Monnett, late of Pickaway County, aforesaid, deceased." A. Oct. 28, 1820, Vol. E, pp. 226-7.

W. D. Joseph Slagle and wife Margaret, late Margaret Monnett to Jeremiah Monnett. Con. $240. D. Feb. 17, 1823. Tr. All land to which the grantors are entitled as heirs of Wm. Monnett in Sec. 34, Twp. 11, R. 20. A. April 11, 1823. Vol. F, pp. 36-7.

W. D. Osborn Monett and wife Elizabeth, of Pickaway Co., to Isaac R. Broucher. Con. $700. D. Apr. 17, 1826. Tr. Part of Sec. 34, Twp. 11, R. 20. A. Sept. 11, 1826, Vol. G, pp. 154 and 155.

Ann Monnett, relict of Abraham Monnett, to Isaac R. Braucher. Con. $5.00. D. Sept. 27, 1826. Tr. Part of above tract. A. Nov. 1, 1826, Vol. G, pp. 204-205.

W. D. Jeremiah Monnett and wife Mary of Pickaway Co. to Henry Haller. Con. $5,100. D. Sept. 3, 1835. Tr. 243 acres in Sec. 34, Twp. 11, R. 20. A. April 13, 1836. Vol. 14, pp. 91-92.

W. D. Isaac Monnett and wife Elizabeth of Ross Co., Ohio, to Abraham Holderman. Con. $3780.00. D. Jan. 1, 1814. Tr. 265 a. of land in Pickaway and Ross Counties. A. Jan. 3, 1814. Vol. A, 620-621.

W. D. Isaac Monnett and wife Elizabeth to Jos. Black. Con. $4020. D. June 21, 1814. Tr. Three tracts of 270, 60 and 50 acres, respectively. A. Dec. 12, 1814. Vol. B, pp. 246-248.

W. D. Henry Holler and wife Magdalena, to Isaac Monnett of Pickaway Co. Con. $850. D. July 4, 1814. Tr. 60 a. in Sec. 13, Twp. 10, R. 21, Pickaway Co. A. Dec. 6, 1814. Vol. B, 231-233.

W. D. Alpheus Clark and Elizabeth his wife to Isaac Monnett. Con. $480. D. Sept. 14, 1814. Tr. Same as above. A. Vol. B, 233-235.

W. D. Henry Holler and wife Magdalena to Isaac Monnett. Con. $1,320. D. Jan. 5, 1814. Tr. 380 a. in Pickaway County, in three tracts. A. Vol. B, pp. 37-38.

W. D. John Bashford and Elizabeth his wife, to Isaac Monnett, Wm. Powers & John Parcels, Trustees in Trust. Con. $1.00. D. May 3, 1816. Tr. 1 acre in N.E.¼ of Sec. 26, Twp. 10, R. 21. "In trust as a burying ground." A. Aug. 2, 1816. Vol. C, pp. 260-262.

W. D. John B. Smith and wife Mary to Isaac Monnett. Con. $105. D. Sept. 18, 1818. Tr. 15 a. in the N.E.¼ Sec. 19, Twp. 11, R. 20. A. Oct. 12, 1818. Vol. D, pp. 98-99.

W. D. Isaac Monnett and wife Elizabeth to David Saylor. Con. $1200. D. Nov. 5, 1825. Tr. 160 acres in two tracts in Pickaway Co. A. Jan. 12, 1826. Vol. F, 580-581.

W. D. John Lawrence and wife Elizabeth to Osborn Monnet. Con. $200. D. July 22, 1826. Tr. 50 a. part of N.W.¼ of Sec. 1, Twp. 10, R. 21. A. Aug. 6, 1826. Vol. G. 125-6.

W. D. Osborn Monnett and wife Elizabeth to Andrew Morgan. Con. $200. D. Nov. 3, 1828. Tr. 50 a. part of above. A. Jan. 17, 1829, Vol. I, pp. 10-11.

W. D. Abraham Monnett and wife Catharine of Marion, O., to Peter Culp, Jr. Con. $420. D. Aug. 30, 1836. Tr. 35 a. in Sec. 35, Twp. 11, R. 20. A. Dec. 3, 1836. Vol. 14, pp. 380-1.

W. D. Same to Samuel Braucher. Con. $420. D. Aug. 30, 1836. Tr. 35 a. in Sec. 35, Twp. 11, R. 20. A. Dec. 3, 1836, V. 14, pp. 381-2.

W. D. Same of Seneca Co., O., to Aaron Teegardin. Con. $1,000. D. Oct. 15, 1836. Tr. 78 a. in Sec. 24, Twp. 10, R. 21. A. Feb. 20, 1837. Vol. 14, 470-1.

W. D. Abraham Munnett and wife, Catharine, of Seneca Co., O., to Isaac Broucher. A. Vol. 14, p. 470.

W. D. Elizabeth Saylor to Geo. Dresback. Con. $2,310. D. Feb. 5, 1814. Tr. 330 a. in Sec. 6, Twp. 11, R. 20 in Pickaway County. A. May 14, 1814. Vol. B, pp. 17-18-19.

W. D. John Merhorter and wife Rebecca to Jacob Saylor. Con. $250. D. Aug. 31, 1815. Tr. Lot No. 6 in Tarlton, Pickaway Co., Ohio. ¼ acre. A. Mar. 11, 1816. Vol. C, 128-9.

W. D. Elizabeth Saylor (also Sayler) to Micah Saylor (Sayler). Con. $1,280. D. Sept. 3, 1822. Tr. N. E.¼ of Sec. 25, Twp. 10, R. 21. A. Oct. 8, 1822. Vol. E, 536-7.

W. D. Henry Saylor, Guardian of Andrew Kepner, Sarah Kepner & Barnhart Kepner, heirs of Benj. Kepner, to Adam Miller. Con. $450. D. June 12, 1823. Tr. 239 a. part of S. ½ of Sec. 6, Twp. 11, R. 20. A. Sept. 19, 1823. Vol. F, 112-3.

W. D. David Saylor and wife Nancy (signed Ann Saylor), to Isaac Newhouse. Con. $270. D. Dec. 1, 1830. Tr. 40 a. part of N.E.¼ of Sec. 19, Twp. 11, R. 20. A. Dec. 24, 1830, Vol. J, 17-8.

W. D. David Saylor and wife Ann of Crawford Co., O., to Chas. Shoemaker. Con. $1,300. D. Aug. 29, 1834. Tr. 120 a. in Pickaway Co. A. Mar. 6, 1835, Vol. 12, 489.

W. D. Andrew J. Cradlebaugh to Adam H. Saylor and John A. Housel. Con. $130. D. Aug. 23, 1854. Tr. Lot 6 in Isaac Shoemaker's Eastern Add. to the town of Tarlton, Pickaway Co. A. Aug. 26, 1854, Vol. 29, p. 309.

Ebenezer Petty to Susannah Slagle. Deed for Life. Con. $200. D. Nov. 30, 1812. Tr. 100 a. in Pickaway County, Ohio. A. June 8, 1813. Vol. A. 525-526.

Jos. Slagle and Mary Slagle, late Mary Seays, wife of said Jos. Slagle, heirs of Samuel Seays, dec'd to John Myers. Q. C. D. $130. D. Feb. 10, 1845. Tr. 136¼ a. in Survey No. 6844. A. Sept. 7, 1845, Vol. 20, 512.

W. D. Harvey Orr to Andrew Slagle, of Ross Co., O. Con. $465. D. Apr. 9, 1847. Tr. 50 a. part of Survey No. 4721. A. Nov. 4, 1847. Vol. 22, pp. 413-414.

W. D. Presley N. Orr and wife Rachel to Andrew Slagle, Sr. Con. $525. D. Sept. 3, 1849. Tr. 50 a. part of survey No. 4721. A. Nov. 16, 1849. Vol. 24, pp. 241-242.

W. D. Jos. Hillery and wife Sarah to Geo. M. Rudisill. Con. $100. D. Dec. 30, 1829. Tr. 21 a. part of N.W.¼ of Sec. 14, T. 10, R. 21. A. Jan. 7, 1830. Vol. I, pp. 230-1.

W. D. Zachriah R. Martin and wife Rebecca, Wm. Martin and wife Comfort to Jos. Hillery. Con. $100. D. Nov. 11, 1831. Tr. Tract in the town of Circleville, O., Lot 127. A. Jan. 30, 1832. Vol. J, 379-380.

Jos. Slagle and Margaret, his wife, Thomas Monnett and Anne his wife to Jeremiah Munnett. Dated Dec. 1, 1814.

Jos. Slagle and Margaret, his wife, to Jeremiah Munnett. Dated Feb. 17, 1823.

(b) Further, in connection with the county records of Pickaway County, Ohio, the following abstracts and quoted extracts from the records in the Recorder's office, and the old court records give added light upon the land holdings and relationships of the Monnett, Braucher, and Reichelsdörfer families:

Original Entry—Congress Lands, Vol. I, page 15, Township 10, Range 21, Mathew's Survey, Section 24, S. W., Conrod Brougher, Dec. 9, 1805, page 16.

Jacob Brougher, Section 25, N. W. February 11, 1811, page 17, Township 11, page 20, Northampton Survey.

Section 11, East half (½) John Richsterfer, Oct. 21, 1806

Section 12, S. W., John Richsterfer, Oct. 21, 1806.

Page 18:

Section 22, S. E., John Rikelderfer, Dec. 22, 1814,

Section 23, S. E., John Richsterfer, Aug. 24, 1801,

Section 27, S. W., Conrad Brougher, Nov. 18, 1805,

Section 34, S. W., Abraham Monnett, April 14, 1803,

Section 35, S. W., Conrad Brougher, May 25, 1801.

October 14, 1819:

Isaac Monnett and Elizabeth, his wife, and Jeremiah Monnett and Aley, his wife, and Elizabeth Monnett, all of the County of Pickaway and State of Ohio, to Osborn Monnett of the county and state aforesaid. (Deed, Vol. E, page 84.):

"$1000.00

"Section 34, Township 11, Range 20, 100 acres, 'with the widow's incumbrance.'

"The above mentioned lot or section of land was granted unto Abraham Monnett by letters made patent dated at the City of Washington, the 20th day of December, 1808, who departed this life intestate, leaving a widow and issue, to-wit: Isaac, William Jeremiah, Thomas Osborn, Margaret and Elizabeth,—Thomas and Margaret conveyed their interest of the real estate of the said intestate unto the said Jeremiah Monnett and the said William has since departed this life intestate and without issue."

(Signed) Isaac Monnett
Elizabeth Monnett
Witnesses: Jeremiah Monnett
G. Lutz and Aly Monnett
Jacob Lutz. Elizabeth (her x mark) Monnett.

THE STATE OF OHIO, } SS.
Pickaway County, }

We, the undersigned subscribers, the widow and relict of Conrad Braucher late of said county deceased and the SEVEN HEIRS of the said deceased, Conrad, have mutually agreed for ourselves and by our Guardians to make partition, etc. (Plat of Partition appears.)

Volume 12, p. 227, Jan. 4, 1823.

"January 11, 1823:

Elizabeth Reichelderfer, widow, Catharine Braucher, widow, late Catharine Reichelderfer, Jacob Spangler and Barbara, his wife, late Barbara Reichelderfer, John Reichelderfer and Christina, his wife, Christian Reichelderfer and Margaret his wife, Henry Reichelderfer and Ann his wife, Jacob Strouse and Maria his wife, late Maria Reichelderfer, Jacob Reichelderfer and Rebecca his wife, Andrew Reicheldörfer and Polly his wife, William Stumpf and Elizabeth his wife, late Elizabeth Reichelderfer, Samuel Feteroff and Susanna his wife, late Susanna Reichelderfer, to Jacob Wartman, of the County of ..... in the State of Pennsylvania.

WHEREAS, John Reicheldörfer (Alias John Richsterfer) late of County of Pickaway, etc. deceased, died leaving a widow the aforesaid Elizabeth Reichelderfer and issue eleven children: Catharine, Barbara, John, Christian, Henry, Maria, Magdalene, wife of Jacob Hartman.

(Index):

1815, Conrad Braucher for Geo. Dunble and wife, Vol. B, p. 446. Salt Creek Section 20, Township 11, Range 36; 158 acres.

1816, Conrad Braucher for Samuel ..... and wife, Vol. C-226, Salt Creek, Section 20, Township 11, Range 11; 106 acres.

1824, Catharine Braucher and Jno. Reichelderfer (heirs) Vol. F-179, Salt Creek, Section 20, Township 11, Range 1, W.; 57½ Acres.

1834, Catharine Braucher—Samuel Braucher, Guardian, V. 12-227 Madison and Salt Creek, Section 21, Township 10, Range 24, 156 acres, Section 20, Township 11, Range 35; 70 Acres.

1834, Catharine Braucher — Samuel Braucher, Guardian, V. 12-227 Salt Creek, Section 20, Township 11, Range 35, W. 86 4-9 acres.

1815, John Reichelderfer — John Reichelderfer, Sr., (heirs) (Vol. B, page 254) Salt Creek, Section 20, Township, Range 27 N., 6¼ acres.

Rev. Jeremiah Monnett. Copy of license to solemnize marriages. Original in possession of Mrs. Mae (Hull) Winders, Columbus, Ohio.

"At a Court of Common pleas held at the Court house in the town of Circleville, for the County of Pickaway, in the State of Ohio. On the 16th day of July A. D. 1834, before the president and associate Judges of said Court:

It was 'On Motion Ordered that Jeremiah Monett, a regularly ordained Deacon in the Methodist Episcopal Church, be licensed to solemnize Marriages within this State, agreeably to the laws thereof.'

State of Ohio, } SS.
Pickaway County, }

I, Samuel S. Denny, Clerk of said Court, Certify that the foregoing order is truly Copied from the records of said Court.

Witness My Hand and Seal of Office the 4th day of August A. D. 1834. S. S. Denny."

(Seal)—"Common Pleas of the County of Pickaway."

"The State of Ohio, } SS.
Ross County, }

I certify that the within has been entered on Record in my office according to law. March 6, 1835.

Attest—H. Fullerton, Clk."

"The State of Ohio, } SS.
Marion County, }

Entered of record in said County, December 30th, A. D. 1835, Vol. 2, G. H. Busby, Clerk."

"Entered of record in Crawford County, Ohio, November 27th, 1837 by Z. Bowse, Clerk."

"Ordered that Isaac Monett be appointed Administrator of the Estate of Abraham Monet and that letters issue and that Jacob Lutz, Conrad Beaver and Joseph Schuty be appointed appraisers." July 28, 1810.

William Seymore, Thomas Barr and Jacob Shoemaker, Associate Judges. (Order Book, 1810, page 24.)

"This day Isaac Monnet Administrator of the Estate of Abraham Monnett, Deceased, exhibited his account for settlement, whereupon the Court having examined and checked the same. It is ordered that said account be accepted and recorded." October Term, 1812, Order Book, 1812, page 180.

"John Reheltiffer and Elizabeth Reheltiffer, widow of John Reheltiffer, dec'd & took Oath." Order Book No. I, 1810, p. 28.

April Term, A. D., 1822, Monday April 8, Tuesday April 9.

"On motion—Ordered that John Reichelderfer be and he is hereby appointed guardian for Samuel Braucher a minor, under fourteen years of age and for Catharine Braucher a minor, under twelve years of age, children of Conrad Braucher, late of this County, dec'd."

This day Sally Braucher, a minor upwards to twelve years of age and daughter of Conrad Braucher, appeared in court and chose Jacob Leist, Gdn. Mary Braucher upwards of twelve years chose Jacob Leist. (Order Book, 8 & 9, pages 373-4.)

Special Court—Monday, February 11, 1822.

Isaac Braucher and Jacob Lutz were appointed administrators of the estate of Conrad Braucher, and (Vol. 8 and 9, page 365.)

Isaac Braucher, son and one of the heirs-at-law of Conrad Braucher—Petiton for Partition. April 9, 1822. (Vol. 8 & 9, p. 377).

(c) Probate Court Records:

"IN THE NAME OF GOD, AMEN:

I, Catherine Braucher, widow, of the County of Pickaway and State of Ohio, being sick and weak of body, but of sound mind, memory and understanding (praised be God for it) and considering the certainty of death and the uncertainty of the time thereof, do make tnis my last Will and Testament, as follows, that is to say:

My desire is to be buried with as little expense as decency will permit and that all my debts and funeral expenses be paid as soon after my decease as conveniently may be, and I give to my son, Isaac, the clock and case, the organ, the sorrel horse, the gray mare, the dandy and its harness, the plow and harrow. And I give and devise to my son Samuel, the fan or windmill, the desk and bookcase, the two horse wagon and two sett of gears, the stove, the horse colt and the family Bible. (And I give and devise to my son, Samuel, 26½ acres of the east end of my lot of land in the east half of Sec. No. 11, in Twp. 11, in Range 20, he paying $8.60.) And I give to my daughter, Sarah, the cupboard or dresser, one cow and one yearling calf, two sheep, first choice, one kettle and the large sermon book. And I give to my daughter, Mary, my saddle, one cow and one yearling calf, two sheep (second choice) and one kettle. And I give to my youngest daughter, Catherine, the chest, one cow, one kettle, two sheep, third choice. My will is that the shelf ware or articles in my cupboard or dresser be equally divided (as also the residue of my sheep) among my six daughters; further, my will is that the beds and bedding, linen cloth, clothes, thread, yard, etc., be divided equally among my youngest three daughters, Sarah, Mary and Catherine. My will is that the books be equally divided among all my children and heirs. And as to the residue of my effects, my will is that they be sold and out of their avails, tombstone be put to my grave and after paying all costs and expenses, the balance, if any, be equally divided between my children and heirs.

And lastly, I nominate and appoint my said son, Isaac, sole executor of this my last Will and Testament, hereby revoking all former Wills by me heretofore made, and declaring this and no other to be my last Will and Testament.

In Witness Whereof, I, Catherine Braucher, widow, the testatrix, have to this my Last Will and Testament, set my hand and seal this 10 day of March, A. D. 1823.

her
Catherine X Braucher (SEAL)
mark.

Witnessed by S. Lutz, Isaac Braucher, Chas. Dodson.

Recorded in Vol. I, pp. 165-6-7 of Will Records, Probate Court, Pickaway County, Ohio.

(There is nothing on file to show when this Will was admitted to probate and record, but from the date of the Wills recorded on the preceding and following pages I would think it was in June, 1825.)

MARRIAGE LICENSES.

John Monnett, Phebe Kinnear. Issued Jan. 17, 1825. Vol. 2, p. 232.

Osborn Monnett, Elizabeth Parker. Issued Mar. 12, 1825. Vol. 2, p. 233.

Abraham Monnett, Sarah Newhouse. Issued Mar. 17, 1825. Vol. 2, p. 233.

Jacob Monnett, Mary Magdalena Spyker, Nov. 13, 1830. Vol. 3, p. 14.

The following appears: "This certifies that on the 18th of November, 1830, Jacob Monett & Mary Magdalena Spyker were duly joined in marriage by me. Returned Nov. 25, 1830. David Lewis, Minister of the Gospel." (Vol. 3-84.)

Abraham Monnett, Catherine Braucher. Issued June 8, 1836 (Vol. 3-144).

Will Record, Vol. 4, p. 79.

"In the name of the Benevolent Father of All:

I, John Hillery, of Pickaway County, do publish this my last Will & Testament. Item 1st. I give & devise to my sons, Levi & John C. Hillery, all my property, moneys & assets after my just debts are paid. The said two sons are appointed by me to settle up all my debts & to collect all the claims coming to me.

In Testimony Whereof, I have hereunto set my hand & seal, this 9th day of June, in the year 1854.

John Hillery (Seal)."

Admitted to Probate & record June 17, 1854.

"Inventory of all and singular, the goods and chattels, rights and credits, which of

JOHN REICHELDORFER, late of

Saltcreek Township, Pickaway County, State of Ohio, yeoman, deceased, made the 5th day of December, Anno Domino, 1810.

Household goods, farming implements, cattle, horses, hogs, &c., book a/c & grain, amounting to.....$820.22

Jacob Shoemaker
Benj. Kepner
Sworn to Feb. 16, 1811." John Lutz Appraisers.

Recorded in Inventory Record, Vol. I, pp. 16 to 20, inc., Pickaway County, Ohio.

"The State of Ohio, Ross County, SS.

On the 20th day of Feb., 1822, Samuel Lybrand, Peter Spiker & Samuel Lutz, Appraisers of the estate of Conrad Braucher, late of Saltcreek Twp. Pickaway Co. dec'd personally appeared before me Geo. Will, a J P in & for Ross Co. & were duly sworn, according to law well & truly to appraise all the goods and chattels of the said Conrad Braucher dec'd which shall be presented to them for appraisement.

Household goods, farming implements, cattle, sheep, &c...	$1026.75
Notes	1443.15¼
Notes & book a/c	137.90½
Judgments	114.15¼
Bank Stock &c. cash	493.00
Total	$3214.96

We certify the above to be a true inventory of the notes & book accts of C. Braucher dec'd so far as they have come within our knowledge April 21, 1822.

Isaac Braucher
J. D. Lutz Admrs.

A sale was made of the above personal property on Feb. 28, 1822, which amounted to $681.34¼.

Inventory Record, Vol. 4, 246-261 inc. P. Co. O."

An account of the property of ABRAHAM MONNET, deceased, sold at public vendue by Isaac Monnett, Administrator:

	Dollars.	Cents.
One gun	04	37½
One cutting box	04	52
Jack horse	30	50
Grey Colt	20	00
Grey Mare	20	00
One steer	10	12½
One heifer	06	01
One cow	12	00
One steer	06	08¼
One cow	10	25
One bull	08	00
One cow	12	62½
One cow	12	12½
One steer	07	25
One cow	10	25
One cow	09	03
One heifer	06	00
One steer	06	16½
One steer	05	52
Four calves	14	05
Heifer calf	04	50
Steer calf	04	57
Hogs	29	50
Benn cow & calf	12	00
White face cow & calf	13	00
Speckled cow & calf	11	00
Brindle cow & calf	13	00
Buffin cow & calf	13	00
Crumple horn cow & calf	10	50
Red cow	09	00
Crook horn cow & calf	15	00
Biggest steer	07	50
Two second size steer	10	00
Two third size steer	08	00
Bull	07	50
Small heifer	04	00
Largest heifer	05	00
Oxen steers	40	00
Four sheep	08	00
Jack horse	35	00
Ranter horse	50	00
Colt	20	00
Poll Mare	25	00
Waggon stretchers & breast chains feed trough	66	67
Log chain	04	00
Tooth harrow	04	50
Old barshear plow, 2 clips & twisted link double tree irons	03	50
New plow, double clevis, 2 clips and twisted links	03	50
Ben shovel plow, 1 waist shovel plow 75 cts.	01	75
Bread axe C, one mattock 11.50 two broad hoes	03	50
Two old axes 75 cts., 1 chopping ax 1.25	02	00
Mall rings wedges, swing 5 pitch forks	01	50
2-3 of a crosscut saw	04	00
1-2 of a wheat fan	07	50

	Dollars.	Cents.
Pair of stillyards	03	00
2 scythes	02	25
Geers, britchbands & blind bridles	08	00
Shot gun	03	00
Handsaw, drawing knife & chisels	01	75
One stove	05	00
Square, big pot & hooks	01	50
Two kettles	05	00
Dutch oven & hooks, skillet & frying pan	03	00
Coopers ware, cheers, big spinning wheel	03	50
Books	04	00
Little spinning wheel, puter knives and forks	05	50
Smoothing irons	01	00
Cutting box	06	00
½ bushel	01	00
Waggin sheet	01	50
8 baggs	03	00
One note on Hannah Slagle ballance on said note	15	28
One note on Hannah Slagle due March 1st, 1803	266	67
Thomas Monnett, due	020	00
Money collected	015	00

Jacob Lutz
Joseph shoots
Conrad Beaver

An account of Isaac Monnett, Administrator aforesaid, is recorded in the back of the same record, page 2, charging himself with having received $970.54¾, and crediting himself with having paid out $68.05 and leaving a balance of $802.49¾. On the bottom is written "Widow's third $287.49." (There are no dates in same and nothing, I think, that would be of any value to you.)

Account of the property of Abraham Monnett, deceased, kept by Ann Monnett, or WIDDOW of DECEAST:

	Dollars.	Cents.
2 kittles	05	00
Dutch oven & hooks, skillet & frying pan	03	00
Coopers ware, 5 cheers, big spinning wheel	03	50
Lot of books	04	
1 spinning wheel, puter knives and forks	05	50
Smoothing irons	01	00
1 square, 1 big pot & hook	01	50
1 stove	05	00
4 pair of geirs, britch bands & blind bridles	08	00
2 scythes	03	00
½ of wheat fan	07	50
1 pair of stillyards	03	00
2 old axes, 1 chopping axe	02	00
1 waggon, streachers, breast chains feed trough	66	67
hogs	29	50
4 sheep	08	00
Ranter horse	50	00
Bell cow & calf	12	00
Old Barshear plow, clevis, twisted link, double tree irons	03	00
Red cow	09	00
New plow, double clevis, 2 clips twisted link	03	50
2 shovel ploughs	01	75
Log chain	04	00

	Dollars.	Cents.
Tooth harrow	04	50
Hand saw, drawer knife, chissel	01	75
2 pitchforks	01	50
Mall rings & wedges & proe	02	50
One wood axe, one mattock, two broad hoes	03	50
Oxen steers	40	00
8 baggs	03	00
Waggin sheet	01	50
½ bushel	01	00

A return of the property of Abraham Monnett taken att the appraisement by Ann Monnett, widdow of deceased, by Isaac Monnett, administrator,

Fees 90 cents

Recorded in Inventory Record Volume I, pp. 9 to 13 inc. Pickaway County, Ohio.

(6) Other Ohio Records.

The records of Marion and Crawford Counties, Ohio, are filled with records of many and various conveyances, deeds, mortgages, leases, marriages, births, deaths, settlement of estates, etc., referable to the Monnetts and Slagles and their multiplied kinship, all descendants of the first settlers of these names in Ohio. They have not been repeated here at length for they are all entries since about 1830 and are not needed to establish the lineages so definitely known from other sources.

The names Abraham Monnett, William Monnett, Jeremiah Monnett, Isaac Monnett, Thomas and Thomas Jefferson Monnett, Osborn Monnett, Elizabeth Monnett, Jacob Slagle and Isaac Slagle figure repeatedly in land transactions. Also, Gurley, Gillespie, Hull, Saylor, Caldwell, Wright, Tobias, Malcolm, Ross, *et al.* families.

The following points are important for identification:

From deed to Jeremiah Monnett, dated March 7, 1848, Hannah B. appears as wife of Micah Saylor;

Isaac Slagle was resident of Marion County in December, 1861;

March 8th, 1869, Cynthia A. Gillespie, Hannah Gillespie, Mary Gillespie, and Alice Gillespie receipted to Abraham Monnett for "our share of the purchase money of the lands in Crawford County, Ohio, belonging to estate of Rev. Jeremiah Monnett, deceased";

Isaac Monnett and wife, Ruth Monnett, execute deed, in Marion County, records under date of Sept. 14, 1839, to Abraham Monnett;

December 15, 1836, Osborn Monnett, *Junior*, executed deed to Jeremiah Monnett for land in Crawford County, Ohio. No wife joins in deed.

Abraham and wife, Catharine Monnett, both of Marion and Crawford Counties, appear many times, and in 1838 are called "of Marion County," as "Isaac *Monett*, of the same place." The following, of record in Marion County, Ohio, is reproduced here in full because of its showing

connection between the Ohio and Cumberland, Maryland, Monnett families:

"Know all men by these presents that we Hannah Daniels, John Thomas Monnett, Ashford Monett, Hannah Gouldsborough and Jeremiah Monett all of the County of Allegany and State of Maryland do hereby constitute and appoint Thomas M. Daniels of the County of Licking and State of Ohio our Attorney for us and in our names to collect by suit or otherwise, and upon payment to him to receipt for, by release, under seal, or otherwise, all debts and demands whatsoever due or owing to us; and especially to settle and fully adjust by suit or otherwise with Abraham Monett, Executor of Thomas Monett, deceased, late of the County of Marion and State of Ohio.

Whatsoever our said Attorney shall lawfully do in the premises, we do hereby confirm, the same as if we were personally present and did the same ourselves.

In witness whereof we have hereunto set our hands and seals 13th day of July A. D. 1865.

Signed and sealed in presence of
J. B. Wichner
John P. Daniels

Hannah A. Daniels (Seal)
John T. Monnett (Seal)
Ashford Monnett (Seal)
Hannah Goldsborough (Seal)
Jeremiah Monnett (Seal)

"The State of Maryland } SS.
Allegany County }

Before me John B. Widener a Justice of the Peace of the State of Maryland, in and for said County, personally appeared the above named Hannah Daniels, John Thomas Monett, Ashford Monett, Hannah Goldsborough, and Jeremiah Monett and acknowledged the signing and sealing of the foregoing power of Attorney to be their voluntary act and deed this 13th day of July A. D. 1865.

J. B. Widener, J. P."

"State of Maryland, Allegany County, SS.

I hereby certify, That J. B. Widener Esquire, before whom the annexed acknowledgements were made, and whose genuine signature appears thereto, was at the time thereof, a Justice of the Peace of the said State, in and for the County aforesaid, duly elected, commissioned and sworn, and authorized by law to administer oaths and take acknowledgements.

"IN TESTIMONY WHEREOF, I hereunto subscribe my name, and affix the Seal of the Circuit Court for Allegany County, at Cumberland, this thirteenth day of July 1865.

Horace Resley.
Clerk of the Circuit Court for Allegany County."

"Received of Abraham Monnett, Executor of Thomas Monnett, Jr., deceased, the sum of one hundred dollars being in full of a legacy made to me in the last will and testament of Thomas Monnett Senior and received in the hands of said Thomas Monnett Jr., August 17, 1865, attest sined

Thomas M. Daniels,
John Thomas Monnett (Seal)
Ashford Monnett
Hannah Goldsborough
Jeremiah Monnett.

"Received of Abraham Monnett Executor of Thomas Monnett Jr., deceased, the sum of one hundred dollars being in full of a legacy made to me to the last will and testament of Thomas Monnett senior and remained in the hands of said Thomas Monnett Jr.,

August 17, 1865 attest sined Thomas M. Daniels, Hannah H. Daniels. Hannah Daniels, John Thomas Monett, Ashford Monett, Hannah Goldsborough, Jeremiah Monett. Power of Attorney to Thomas M. Daniels."

In 1841, January 25, Jeremiah Monnett, for some reason pays account of Jacob Monnett.

October 14, 1869, distribution of personal estate of Jeremiah Monnett, and his eleven children are named: (1) Isaac, (2) Abraham, (3) John, (4) Thomas Jefferson, (5) Hannah Gurley, (6) Mary Shaw, (7) Martha Warner, (8) Aley Gillespie, deceased, and her eight children, (i.) Thomas, (ii.) Cynthia Ann, (iii.) Mary, (iv.) Alice, (v.) Hannah, (vi.) Wallace, (vii.) Bruce, (viii.) Fidelia; (9) Jeremiah, deceased, and his three children: (i.) Isaiah, (ii.) Jasper, (iii.) E. D. Monnett; (10) Jacob Monnett, deceased, and his son J. Speaker Monnett; and (11) Margaret Saylor, deceased, another son, Isaac D. Saylor.

Jacob Slagle and Christena Zuck married October 17, 1841.

WILL OF THOMAS MONNETT.

"At the Court of Probate, within and for the County of Marion and State of Ohio, held by George Snyder, Judge, thereof, in the 7th day of January, in the year of our Lord one thousand Eight hundred and Sixty.

"Be it remembered, that on the day and year aforesaid, and in the Court aforesaid, the last will and testament of Thomas Monnett, late of Marion County, Ohio, deceased, was produced and admitted to Record, which is in the words and figures following, to wit:

"In the name of God amen. I Thomas Monnett, of the township of Scott, County of Marion and State of Ohio, being sick, and weak in body, but of sound mind & disposing memory (blessed, be almighty God for the same) do make and publish this my last will and testament, in manner and form following, that is to say, I hereby revoking any and all former wills by me made. Term 1st. I will that after my decease, that my body be buried after the Christian mode, and in a manner becoming my profession, and my position in society. Term 2d. I will that my funeral Expenses & just debts be paid & discharged as soon after my decease as reasonably may be, and procure marble stones to mark the grave, or place of my burial, and the same to be paid out of my property by my Executors hereinafter named.

Term 3d. I give and devise to my beloved wife Hester Ann Monnett, in lieu of her dower, the Homestead farm on which we now reside Composed of one hundred acres off of the north end of my farm, situate in the township of Scott Marion County, and State of Ohio, during her natural life, and at her death, I give and bequeath the same aforesaid homestead and one hundred acres of land to my three younger daughters, Hester Frances Monnett, Vanseneelia Monnett, and Ema Zuriah Monnett.

Term 4th. I devise and bequeath to my three sons Thomas Washington, Josephus, and James Millison, and their heirs, the Balance of my land Estate (after taking out the one hundred acres heretofore Bequeathed to my beloved wife) of about three hundred acres be the same more or less, after paying to my three daughters Ann Maria, Ellen Malissa, and Martha Elizabeth. Each Eight hundred dollars, to be paid by my said sons, to my aforesaid said

three daughters after my sons arrive at the age of twenty one years. The time of payment and amount of payments from my aforenamed sons to my three daughters, to be ordered and directed by my Executor hereinafter named.

Term 5th. I will to my two sons Thomas Washington and Josephus, twelve steers, and to my son James Millison two Calves just as I have promised to them.

Term 6th. I will to my three daughters, Ann Maria, Ellen Malissa, and Martha Elizabeth, each an Heifer according as I have promised to them.

Term 7th. I do hereby nominate and appoint my Relative and much Esteemed friend Abraham Monnett, Executor of this my last will and testament hereby authorizing and empowering him to Compromise, adjust, release and discharge, in such manner as he may deem proper the debts and Claims due me.

Term 8th. I will that my much Esteemed friend Abraham Monnett, be also appointed as Guardian to all my Children herein named.

Term 9th. I will that my nominated Executor take charge of the farm and the management of stocking, buying & selling & disposing of the personal property among the children, as he deems proper, and according to the meaning of this will;

I desire that no appraisement, and no sale of my property be made and that the Court of probate direct the omission of the same in pursuance of the Statute; In testimony whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal this 20th day of December A D. 1859.

Thomas Monnett (Seal)"

"Signed & acknowledged by said Thomas Monnett as his last will & testament in our presence and signed by us in his presence.

Jno. Rasancranse
Jacob Slagle."

"State of Ohio, Marion County, SS.

"We John Rasancranse, and Jacob Slagle, being duly sworn in open Court, this 7th day of January in the year of our Lord one thousand Eight hundred and sixty, depose and say, that we were present at the Execution of the last will and testament of Thomas Monnett, hereunto annexed: That we saw the said testator subscribe said will, and heard him publish and declare the same to be his last will and testament, & that the said testator, at the time of Executing the same, was of full age, and of sound mind and memory and not under any restraint; and that we signed the same as Witnesses, at his request, and in his presence, and in the presence of each other.

John Rasancranse
Jacob Slagle."

"Sworn to and subscribed before me, at Marion this 7th day of January A. D. 1860.

G. Snyder,
Probate Judge."

Some Marion County Records:

(Probate, Vol. 3, p. 567.)

Will of Thomas Monnett: Dated March 2, 1855. Probated May 19, 1855. Names son, Thomas, and eight heirs, namely: Hannah, intermarried with John Daniels; heirs of son John; heirs of daughter Nancy, intermarried with John Canine; sons, William, Simona, Joseph, Norman Nash, and Hillery.

(*Idem.* Vol. 3, p. 74.)

Will of Andrew Kinnear, 1845, wife, Dinah.

(Vol. 3, p. 658.)
Will of Thomas Monnett: Dated Dec. 20, 1859. Probated Jan. 7, 1860. Names wife Hester Ann Monnett, three youngest daughters, Hester Frances, Vanseneelia and Emma Zuriah; three sons, Thomas Washington, Josephus and James Millicent; three daughters, Ann Maria, Ellen Malissa and Martha Elizabeth.
"I do hereby nominate and appoint *my Relative* and much esteemed friend Abraham Monnett, executor of this" etc.
Witnesses: Jacob Slagle and Thomas Monnett.

(Vol. 3, page 545.)
Will of Henry Sayler, Richland Tp. 1854 names, among others, as devisees, Sarah A. Monnett.

(Vol. 2, p. 16. Marriage Record.)
Record of License to Jeremiah Monnett to solemnize marriages. Aug. 4, 1834.

(Vol. 3, p. 114.)
"George W. Hull and Artimissa Scribner, Licensed January 8, 1845. This certifies that George W. Hull and artarmissa Scribner were legally married on the 9th day of Jan. 1845. B. I. Dotson, M. G."

(Vol. 3, p. 28.)
Jno. Monett and Mary Elizabeth Saylor, Oct. 27, 1842.

(Vol. 3, p. 57.)
Hillery Monnett and Jane Parcell, July 6, 1843 (second wife.)

(Vol. 3, p. 99.)
Osborn Monnett and Hannah Shafer, Aug. 22, 1844.

(Vol. 3, p. 103.)
J. Monnett and M. J. Shank, Oct. 18, 1844.

(Vol. 3, p. 206.)
Thomas Monnett and Henrietta Johnson, Oct. 19, 1847.

(Vol. 4, p. 176.)
Thomas Monnett and Hester Ann Crow, Mar. 29, 1855. Her maiden name was Culp and she first married a Crow.

(Vol. 6, p. 230.)
James H. Malcolm and Alsea (Elsie) Monnett, Oct. 31, 1862.

(Vol. 6. p. 267.)
John T. Monnett and Isabella Miller, May 13, 1863 (one daughter).

(Vol. 6, p. 396.)
John T. Monnett and Minerva Harvey, Mar. 27, 1865.

(Vol. 7, p. 28.)
Jasper Girard Hull to Mollie (Mary) Jane Monnett, Feb. 29, 1868.

(Vol. 3, p. 282.)
Jeremiah Monnett to Sarah Saylor, Aug. 19, 1850 (second wife).

(Vol. 7, p. 24.)
Augustus Eddy Monnett to Annie Walton, Feb. 20, 1868.

(Vol. 6, p. 339.)
Ellen Monnett to Jacob Stiger, May 3, 1864.

(Vol. 7, p. 270.)
Isaiah Monnett to Elizabeth Miller, Oct. 13, 1870.

(Vol. 7, p. 332.)
Thomas Washington Monnett to Annie Mason, July 9, 1871.

(Vol. 7, p. 178.)
Martha E. Monnett to William I. Hummer, Oct. 14, 1869 (sister of Josephus-had Daniel Pedrow?)

(Vol. 7, p. 426.)
Madison W. Monnett to Rosalia A. Brewer, Sept. 12, 1872.

(Vol. 7, p. 449.)
James M. Monnett to Martha Markey, Dec. 24, 1872.

(Vol. 8, p. 64.)
Hester F. Monnett to Thomas Kennedy, Nov. 5, 1874, daughter of Thomas Monnett.

(Vol. 8, p. 240.)
Kate (Catharine La Vendee) Monnett to Linus H. Ross, Oct. 16, 1877.

(Vol. 8, p. 400.)
Wm. W. Monnett to Louisa Reese, Mar. 27, 1880.

(Vol. 8, p. 443.)
Emma A. Monnett to Elsworth Kennedy (daughter Thomas W. Monnett), Dec. 23, 1880.

(Vol. 9, p. 287.)
Byron E. Monnett to Hattie B. Jones, Jan. 5, 1887 (son of John Monnett).

(Vol. 9, p. 199.)
Eva F. Monnett to Charles F. Brown, Oct. 21, 1885 (daughter of John Monnett).

(Vol. 9, p. 77.)
Mina E. Monnett to Floyd C. Knowles, Mar. 16, 1890 (daughter of Thomas W. Monnett).

(Vol. 10, p. 299.)
Lola Monnett to Edward N. Wilson, Mar. 30, 1893 (daughter of John Monnett).

(Vol. 10, p. 314.)
Hattie L. Monnett to Thomas W. Grose, June 8, 1893 (daughter of Josephus Monnett).

(Vol. 10, p. 419.)
Rosa E. Monnett to Henry P. Kellogg, Oct. 3, 1894 (daughter of Thomas W. Monnett).

(Vol. 11, p. 76.)
Ollie Blanche Monnett to Ole P. Linn, Oct. 31, 1895 (daughter of Josephus Monnett).

(Vol. 12, p. 211.)
Jay E. Monnett to Eliz. C. Wolfinger. He was born Jan. 5, 1875, and she was born Sept. 23, 1875 (marriage date missing). Parents, James M. Monnett and Martha A. Markey; Jacob Wolfinger and Sarah Bloxom.

(Vol. 12, p. 12.)
Feb. 16, 1899. Emma Lois Monnett, born July 29, 1874; parents, Oliver Monnett and Mary E. Raymor; to Harry Edgar Lott, born Sept. 25, 1872; parents, William H. H. Lott and Mary Yarnell.

(Vol. 12, p. 98.)
Oct. 30, 1899. Orpha Monnett, b. Mar. 2, 1881; parents, W. W. Monnett and Lou Reece; to William Evans, b. Apr. 8, 1877; parents, Dan'l Evans and Sarah Jones.

(Vol. 12, p. 321.)
June 26, 1901. Charles A. Monnett, b. Nov. 14, 1871; parents, Oliver Monnett and Mary E. Raymor; to Sarah Sweeney, b. Mar. 17, 1872; parents, Patrick Sweeney and Mary McAndrew.

(Vol. 12, p. 235.)
Nov. 14, 1900. Bertha K. Monnett, b. Oct. 19, 1878; parents, James M. Monnett and Martha Markey; to Ora C. Howser, b. Mar. 25, 1877; parents, James Howser and Maria Carter.
(Vol. 13, p. 176.)
Feb. 25, 1903. Viola Monnett, b. July 15, 1882; parents, James M. Monnett and Martha Markey; to Santford Seckel, b. July 8, 1877; parents, Washington Seckel and Sophia Corwin.
(Vol. 13, p. 177.)
Feb. 25, 1903. Argall M. Monnett, b. Aug. 6, 1878; parents, Thomas W. Monnett and Ann Mason; to John F. Swisher, b. Oct. 18, 1875; parents, Thos. Swisher and Sarah Keller.

Crawford County, Ohio, records.

In the various instruments of conveyancing, on record, the following Monnett names occur and at the dates given:

1825. Isaac Monnett. 1828-30-33-39-48-49-50-56-57-61.
1825. Abraham Monnett. 1830-33-36-37-39-45-47-48-58-61.
1830. Wm. Monnett. 1848-50-57-60-64-66-67; 1832-33-36-50; 1851-53-54.
1830. Thomas Monnett. 1832-39-48-50-53.
1830. Osborn Monnett. 1836-39-43-49-53.
1835. Jeremiah Monnett. 1836-37-39-46-49-52-57-60-61.
1830. Polly Monnett.
1851. John Monnett. 1852-56-57-59-63-74-69.
1851. J. D. Monnett. 1855.
1858. C. M. Monnett. 1863-1867.
1859. Thomas J. Monnett. 1861.
1865. T. J. Monnett. 1866-67-69-72.
1870. Thomas W. Monnett.
1857. Mary Monnett. 1859.
1852. John P. Monnett. 1855-63-66-69-71.
1868. W. & A. C. Monnett. 1871.
1865. A. C. Monnett.
1866. Catharine Monnett. 1873.
1875. Sarah Monnett.
1874. Mervin J. Monnett.
1870. Isaiah Monnett. 1871.
1871. Elizabeth L. Monnett. 1874-76.
1869. Abraham Monnett. 1871.
1835. E. & J. Slagle.
1848. Jacob Slagle.
1832. John Slagle. 1834-1836-1839-48-51.
1853. Isaac Slagle. 1854-56-66.
1832. Elias Slagle. 1834-36-39-66-73-76.

In 1825 Abraham Monnett is recorded in Crawford County as receiving conveyance from Isaac Monnett and wife Elizabeth of Pickaway County, and is called "their son, Abraham."

In 1833, Abraham Monnett and Sarah, his wife, conveyed to William Monnett.

In 1836, Abraham Monnett receives conveyance from Jeremiah Morris and wife, Mary Ann.

In 1830, they convey to Osborn Monnett.

In 1830, they convey to John, Thomas and Abraham Monnett and receive conveyance from John Monnett and wife Phoebe.

In 1836, Osborn Monnett is "unmarried." Same, of Thomas Monnett in 1830.

In 1832, William Monnett receives patent from the State of Ohio for Section 36, Township 3, Range 16, *i. e.* 640 acres of land.

The following marriage records have been gathered at random from the same records:

Hilery Monnett to Rachel Leeper.
Elcy A. Monnett to Wesley Roberts, Jan. 1857.
Mary I. Monnett to Stephen R. Harris.
Jeremiah S. Monnett to Abigail G. Ross, Feb. 13, 1855.
Rachel A. Monnett to William H. Kinnear, Dec. 11, 1855.
John P. Monnett to Eliza. K. Ludwig, Sept. 19, 1860.
Ephraim B. Monnett to Ellen C. Barton.
Virgil Monnett to Jane Ramsey, Dec. 20, 1864.
Mary E. Monnett to Alf. L. Poundstone.

MARRIAGES.

Mary Monnett to John Kinnear, Aug. 11, 1834.
Mrs. Phoebe Monnett to Joseph W. Thorp, Sept. 13, 1834.
(Widow of John Monnett, father of John P.)
Elcy Monnett to James M. Gillespie, July 28, 1836.
Osborn Monnett to Catharine Davis, Nov. 11, 1838.
Margaret Monnett to Michael Saylor, Apr. 10, 1838.
Hannah Monnett to John Gurly, Dec. 5, 1839.
Mary Monnett to John W. Shaw, Apr. 14, 1843.
Henry Monnett to Margaret Towers, Dec. 25, 1846.
(Josephus M. branch.)
Martha Monnett to Robert K. Warner, Nov. 12, 1846.
Eliza Jane Monnett to Joseph Warner, Dec. 3, 1847.
David Monnett to Rebecca Welsh, Apr. 17, 1849.
Isaac D. Monnett to Catharine M. Gill, Nov. 20, 1849.

Also, a bond record of 1868, showing children of John Monnett to have been David, Isaac, and John, the latter then married with children.

LAST WILL AND TESTAMENT OF REV. JEREMIAH CRABB MONNETT.

In the Name of the Benevolent Father of all, I, Jeremiah Monnett of Crawford County, Ohio, do make and publish this my Last Will and Testament. (1) I give and devise to my beloved wife, Aley Monnett, in lieu of her dower and all other rights and claims in my estate: All my property real and personal, during her natural life, for the purpose of her maintenance and support. It is my desire and wish that she counsel with my sons Abraham Monnett, Thomas J. Monnett and John Monnett, and that they render her all needful assistance, as well for the purpose of lightening her cares as the preservation and good management of the property.

2. At the death of my said wife, I will and direct that all my property then remaining pass to my children and grandchildren, in the same manner that it would pass by the law, had no will been made by me: That is to say to my sons Isaac Monnett, Abraham Monnett, John Monnett and Thomas J. Monnett, and my daughters Hannah Gurley, Mary Shaw and Martha Warner, each, one-eleventh; to Jeremiah S. Monnett, son of my deceased son, Jacob Monnett, one-eleventh part; to the children of my deceased daughter, Elsey Gillespie, one-eleventh part; to Isaac D. Saylor, son of my deceased daughter Margaret Saylor, one-eleventh part, and to the children of my deceased son Jeremiah Monnett, one-eleventh

part. In the division of the property under the clause all advancements made heretofore by me to my said children and grandchildren shall be taken into account.

3. I do hereby nominate and appoint my sons Abraham Monnett, John Monnett and Thomas J. Monnett, executors of this my last will and testament. I do hereby revoke all former wills by me made, in witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal this 15th day of July A. D. 1864.

Jeremiah Monnett.

Signed and acknowledged by said Jeremiah Monnett as his Last Will and Testament, in our presence, and signed by us in his presence.

Frank Adams
George H. Wright.

Certified copy of marriage record:

Probate Court, Morrow County, Ohio.

No. 123.
Mervin J. Monnett
and
Olive A. Hull.

Marriage License
Issued
Jan. 4, A. D. 1869.

David Richards,
Probate Judge of Morrow County.

Return Filed Feb. 26, A. D. 1869.

The State of Ohio, Morrow County.

I do hereby certify that on the 5th day of Jan'y, A. D. 1869, I joined in matrimony Mr. Mervin J. Monnett and Miss Ollie A. Hull.

John Grayham,
Minister.

THE STATE OF OHIO, } SS.
Morrow County, }

I, M. W. Spear, Probate Judge within and for said County, hereby certify the foregoing to be a full and complete transcript from the Record of Marriages, Vol. 2, Page 567, required by the Laws of Ohio to be kept in the Probate Court of said County.

WITNESS my signature and the seal of said Court, at Mt. Gilead, Ohio, this 10th day of September, 1907.

(SEAL)

M. W. Spear
Probate Judge and ex-Officio Clerk of the Probate Court of Morrow County, Ohio.

(7) Items taken from local county histories in Ohio.

These are inserted as all bearing upon the location and identification of the members of the Family who settled in the State of Ohio and their descendants, from and after 1798.

History of Ross and Highland Counties, Ohio: Williams Bros., Publishers, 1880; W. W. Williams, Printer, Cleveland, Ohio.

"Colerain Township, organized from Green Township, June 11, 1804 (page 65).

State Representatives:
Dec., 1808, Samuel Monett.
Dec., 1811, Samuel Monett.
Dec., 1812, Samuel Monett (pp. 65 and 66).

Biography of Peter Dumm: From Berks County, Pa.; had three children, naming them: "George was born in 1808; was

baptized in Conrad Braucher's barn, now owned by Samuel Rigel, Pickaway County." (Page 251):

"The Methodists formed a separate organization about the year 1820. A log structure for a church was 'rolled together' with such enterprise that a week's work completed it. It was situated on the southwest corner of Market and High Streets. The name of the first preacher was J. Hooper. Among the first members of the church were Amos Mendenhall and Henry Haller and wife, JEREMIAH MONNETT, and James Hudson." (Page 256.)

"Pioneer Record and Reminiscences of the Early Settlers and Settlement of Ross County, Ohio," by Isaac J. Finley and Rufus Putnam, Cincinnati; Robert Clarke & Co.; 1871:

Preface.—"In endeavoring to accomplish faithfully what is contained in this work it has been found that, notwithstanding its narrow scope, it has involved considerable time, expenses, labor and difficulties, visiting, as we have, all the most noted forts, circles, mounds, camps, caves, cliffs, etc., within the county. We have endeavored to portray the toils, hardships and privations of a pioneer life when nothing but dense, deep forests, inhabited only by wild, ferocious beasts and bloody savages, covered the land; when the only habitation was the rude wigwam of the aborigines; when the howl of wolves and scream of panthers, the hum of wild bees, the hissing and rattle of the poisonous snake, the gobble of the wild turkey and the shrill whistle of the red hunter constituted all the music that broke the solemn stillness of the backwoods. The first brave and hardy pioneers lived to see those forests melt away before the tide of industry, and fields of golden grain spring up to adorn the efforts of the husbandmen with abundant harvests. Alas! those pioneers, the brave, enterprising men who made their homes first in the western land, with few exceptions, have passed away. Their names, at least, should be remembered by those who now reap the fruits of their labors."

On page 66 it gives the name "Samuel Monett, Jr." as a physician in 1827, and on page 130 it gives the name "Samuel Monett" as a physician among *"The Pioneer Business Men of Chillicothe,"* by Rev. D. S. McAdow.

On page 67, a continuation of same paragraph as on page 66, above referred to, the name "Samuel Monett" appears in the list of merchants of Ross County in 1827. This would indicate father and son of same name.

"The physicians practicing here in 1818 were Drs. MONETT, Scott, McDonell, Hays, Edmiston, Coats, McAdow, Pinkerton, and probably two or three others." (Page 203.)

Colerain Tp. (Page 255):

"The Lutherans. The first church society organized was the Lutheran, at Adelphi. This organization took place about 1810. The Rev. Jacob Leist was the first minister. In 1816, April 12th, ELIZABETH REICHELDÖRFER gave the land on which the present Lutheran Church is built on condition that it would never be used for any other purpose during her lifetime. During the same year a large log church, with gallery and elevated pulpit, was erected on the land donated. This log structure still stands (1880), though modernized by having the pulpit lowered and the house clapboarded without and plastered within. Mr. Leist was minister for many years."

Same page—255:

Presbyterians. "The directors of this society at the time of the dedication were SAMUEL FETHEROFF (*et al*) (1835).

"On the fifteenth day of May, 1802, the inhabitants of Paxton Township, having met at the house of Christian Platter for the purpose of electing township officers, the following persons were chosen agreeable to law:

Frederick Braugher (*et al*), supervisors of highways."

Walnut Street Methodist Episcopal Church.—By R. W. Manley: "The first Methodist Church in this city stood on the north side of Second street, between Paint and Walnut streets. The place is now occupied by a livery stable belonging to Mr. Pierson.

The records show, that as far back as 1818, Chillicothe was in the bounds of Deer Creek Circuit.

In 1818 Chillicothe was made a station by the presiding elder, Rev. John Collins. He appointed Rev. William Swayze to fill the station for that year.

In the year 1819 the station built a new church in the rear of the old one on Second street. A fire occurred in the fall of that year by which the old building was consumed and the roof burned off the new one.

For a time the society met and worshiped in what was known as 'Wilson's factory,' on Walnut street. At this time the church had among its membership many men of note. There were Rev. Judge Thomas Scott, Rev. Dr. Edward Tiffin, REV. DR. SAMUEL MONETT, Rev. Dr. William McDowell, and Rev. Hector Sanford."

In the *"History of Pickaway and Franklin Counties,"* by Williams Bros., in 1880, on page 250, under Salt Creek Township, is the following:

"In 1803 Abraham Monnett came in and entered Section No. 34 on which he resided until his death."

On page 251, "Conrad Braucher entered Section 35 and settled upon it in 1805. He built a grist-mill in the west part of the section, the necessary power for which he obtained by digging a ditch from Bull Run to Pike Hole Run. Braucher died in 1822, and left at his death a large family surviving him."

"An early squatter on the place now owned by Samuel Strous was Andrew Bussard. He died at the home of his son-in-law, Henry Reicheldörfer, at the advanced age of ninety-nine years and nine months."

"Jacob Saylor, Sr., about the same time, settled on Scippo Creek, in Section six."

Full account of Jacob and John Lutz, brothers, and their mother Elizabeth—Came from Northumberland (now Union) County, Pennsylvania, in 1802.

Jacob Lutz, born 1762, married Elizabeth Demuth in 1788; five sons, Samuel, Jacob D., John D., Joseph and Peter.

William Stumpf came from Berks County, Pennsylvania, 1801; entered Section twenty-four; married Elizabeth Reicheldörfer in 1819.

"Christopher Holdeman came from Chester County, Pennsylvania, June, 1805. He bought and settled upon a farm of two hundred and four acres in the north part, Section thirty-four, called the 'MONNETT SECTION.'

"John Reicheldörfer and family and his son John and family, came to Salt Creek from Berks County, Pennsylvania, in 1806. The two families moved into a cabin which stood where the brick residence of George S. Hosler stands. John, Jr., and family shortly afterward moved on to the farm now owned by Augustus Rose."

"The two oldest daughters of John Reicheldörfer, Sr., (Catherine and Barbara) were the wives respectively of Conrad Braucher and Jacob Spangler. The former came to Salt Creek with her husband in 1805, as before mentioned, and the latter a year or two after the rest of the family, and settled with her husband on Section number nine.

"The other daughters, who married after they came here, were: Mary, wife of Jacob Strous; Elizabeth, wife of William Stumpf; and Susan, wife of Samuel Feterolph."

(Page 252):

"Henry Reicheldörfer married Nancy Bussard and settled just north of his father's location. Samuel G. Lutz married his daughter for his first wife. Christian Reicheldörfer married Rebecca Broucher and settled east of it. Jacob returned to Pennsylvania a few years after his arrival here and married Rebecca Leonard, when he came with his wife to Salt Creek and settled on the northeast quarter of section twenty-three. He resided there until his death, June 25, 1875. His wife died in 1856. Five children; Sarah, now the widow of Samuel Reicheldörfer; Elizabeth, wife of Jeremiah Strasser of Berks County, Pennsylvania; Venus, who married Leannah Mowery, died September 19, 1856. His widow married again, and now lives in Allen County, this State. Henry died in 1854."

(Page 253):

"Jacob Sayler, son of Jacob Sayler previously mentioned, came from Somerset County, Pennsylvania, during the War of 1812. He settled at Tarlton, on the same lot on which Christopher Myers had settled, and was one of the pioneer merchants of Tarlton. He was twice married, and became the father of sixteen children, of whom eight are yet living. Adam, the oldest son by the first wife, lives at Tarlton and is the only member of the family living in the township. Jacob Sayler died in Vinton County, at the residence of his son, Orlando, aged about ninety years."

(Page 255):

"The Methodist Episcopal Church at Tarlton. The first meetings of the Methodists in Salt Creek were held at a very early date at the house of ABRAHAM MONNETT. They kept up their meetings a number of years and probably formed a class. (In existence as early as 1825.) (Note extended account.)

(Page 256):

"The first sawmill in Salt Creek township was built by John Lutz on Moccason Creek, in section thirteen. The earliest on Salt Creek were those of Dunhel and Stumpf, near Adelphi, and the Reicheldörfers, (John and Christian), near the present residence of Mr. Hosler."

The following is contributed by William W. Julian, of Tarlton.

"In the year 1810 or 1811 ABRAHAM MONNETT erected a sawmill on Salt Creek, at Tarlton. This sawmill was of simple design, being driven by the common flutter wheel, and was thus run until about the year 1815." (Then follows long description and list of consecutive owners.)

(Page 268):

"In October, 1808, William Caldwell and family moved to Ohio from Huntingdon County, Pennsylvania, and located in Ross County, west of Kingston. After living through the winter in a cabin

which he erected there, he came, in March following, to Pickaway (Tp) and settled in section fifteen, where he resided until his death. in 1815. His wife survived him several years. Their son, John Caldwell, who came into the township with his parents in 1809, is still a resident of it."

Marion County History.

(Page 273):

Reminiscences of the Early Settlement of the Whetstone Valley, by Capt. George Beckley, Latimberville, 1823-4. A list of the householders of this district, among them THOMAS MONNETT.

(Page 386):

A. MONNETT, President in 1870 of Marion County Agricultural Society.

(Page 483):

Jules Monnett: Private, Co. B, 64th O. V. I., Civil War.

(Page 506):

The Farmer's Bank of Marion, organized in 1851, capitalization $50,000, continued as a State Bank until 1864. A. Monnett one of its presidents, in 1864 re-organized as First National Bank of Marion. Capital $125,000.00. A. Monnett, stockholder and director and President; latter served as such until 1869. Then reorganized as Farmer's Bank of Marion. A. Monnett, stockholder, director and its President for many years.

(This was Abraham[6] Monnett.)

(Page 974):

"Scott Township, Latimberville. It was laid out as early as 1832 and the first house built was occupied by Ross Arbuckle and his family, and they there kept a tavern for a number of years for the accommodation of the traveling public. THOMAS MONNETT, Esq., kept the first stock of goods brought to the place and occupied a little frame building as a store room just south of where Esquire Rosencrans recently lived."

(Page 705):

"Caledonia Deposit Bank. This monetary institution was established July 24, 1883, with William Rowse as President and J. T. MONNETT Vice-President. The other stockholders are JOSEPH MONNETT, E. B. MONNETT and M. H. MONNETT. C. H. Rowse is cashier. The bank has a capital of $25,000, while the stockholders represent $400,000."

History of Crawford County, Ohio; Baskin & Battey, Historical Publishers, 186 Dearborn Street, Chicago. 1881.

(Page 330):

He purchased from the government the farm now owned by Col. William Monnett, southeast of town, and erected upon it the brick residence now occupied by the owner.

(Page 332):

Over fifty years ago, several members of the Monnett family purchased land in Bucyrus Township; previous to 1830 Isaac, William, Thomas and Osborne were residents. Isaac Monnett owned several farms on the Plains in 1830. Col. William Monnett is a resident of Bucyrus at the present time; the other three are all dead. Rev. Jeremiah Monnett removed to Crawford County in 1835 and purchased the land then occupied by John Barney, whose daughter married Dr. St. Clair. Mr. Barney's house occupied the site upon which Rev. Thomas Monnett's barn is now located. This hewn-log cabin was the home of Rev. Jeremiah Monnett's family until a

more satisfactory residence was erected east of the pike road. Abraham Monnett, Esq., Rev. T. J. Monnett and Mrs. Mary Royce, residents of the township at the present time, are children of Rev. Jeremiah Monnett.

(Page 340):

The largest cemetery in Bucyrus Township, outside of the city limits, is at Monnett Chapel. This burying ground was established at the same time the church was erected. The first interment was Margaret Slagle, wife of Michael Slagle, who died August 22, 1841, aged twenty-five years. The next was Simeon, son of Samuel Slagle, who died July 19, 1844.

(Page 342):

The first public religious services conducted in Bucyrus Township were held at the village and immediate vicinity, which place has been for nearly six decades the center of most of the moral and religious movements inaugurated in Crawford County. For many years after the township was settled no attempts were made to organize into a separate congregation the religious element of the country south of town, and it was not until Rev. Jeremiah Monnett moved into that section of the country that efforts were made to establish regular religious services for the settlers of the Plains.

(Page 342):

The Monnett Chapel was erected by the M. E. congregation of the Plains during the year 1840. The early church history of the southern part of Bucyrus Township is similar to that of all other early ecclesiastical efforts in the pioneer days, having its rise in log-cabin prayer meetings. The first of these humble meetings were held at the home of Isaac Monnett, Sr., then a resident of Section 36. During the year 1838 Rev. Jeremiah Monnett erected the homestead now standing opposite the palatial country seat of the Rev. Thomas J. Monnett. The cabin from which he moved, on the west side of the Columbus and Sandusky Pike, was immediately dedicated for school and church purposes. For nearly twenty years this congregation was on the Bucyrus Circuit and under the charge of ministers who preached in Bucyrus. Under the preaching and religious revival work of Rev. John Hazzard the number of worshipers increased to such an extent that the congregation discussed the propriety of building a country chapel, and the necessary preliminary arrangements were taken. The work, however, was delayed until the spring of 1840, at which time the present neat church edifice was erected. The building is situated a short distance east of the Columbus and Sandusky Turnpike and four and one-half miles south of Bucyrus. The men who contributed the funds raised for building the church were: Rev. Samuel P. Shaw, Ely Shaw, Charles W. Shaw, Rev. Jeremiah Monnett, Osborn Monnett, Abraham Monnett, Sr., John Monnett, Sr., Jeremiah Morris, David Saylor, J. W. Shaw and John Monnett, Jr. The ground upon which the church was erected and the plat of the cemetery was donated by Rev. Jeremiah Monnett, in honor of whose Christian efforts in the community, and his liberal support of all church work, the Trustees unanimously decided the church should be christened "Monnett Chapel."

(Page 343):

Scioto Chapel was also erected by citizens belonging to the Methodist Episcopal Church, during the year 1874. At that time Messrs. E. B. MONNETT and M. J. MONNETT and their wives were the only members of the Methodist Church in that vicinity. Two business meetings were held in May, 1874, at the residence of E. B. Monnett, and it was decided to erect a church

RALPH[4] CRABB HILLEARY BURIAL PLACE, ALLEGANY COUNTY, MARYLAND

(See *post*, p. 678)

building. Subscription papers were circulated and E. B. Monnett, F. A. Harvey and G. H. Welsh appointed a building committee. The contract was let to Christian Walters of Bucyrus, and the building was completed by October, 1874. The entire cost was about $2,000. The dedicatory sermon was delivered by Elder Wilson of Kenton, Ohio. The first members of this congregation were E. B. Monnett and wife, M. J. Monnett and wife, Isaac Shearer and wife, J. P. Beall, his wife and their two daughters, Oliver Monnett and wife, Benjamin Shearer and wife, E. Monnett and wife, G. H. Welsh and wife and Bishop Scott and wife. Rev. Stephen Fant was the first Pastor; he was succeeded in 1876 by Rev. Newell J. Close, and in 1878 by Rev. G. E. Scott. Scioto Chapel is now a part of Claridon Circuit and the congregation has increased in membership since it was organized, notwithstanding many members have removed from the neighborhood.

(Page 365):

The first jail (Bucyrus) was erected about the year 1827, on the site now occupied by the "Monnett House," which lot was donated by Samuel Norton.

The foregoing and many other Ohio County histories give biographical accounts of these early Monnetts.

XXIX.

IMPORTANT CEMETERY INSCRIPTIONS

I

SLAGLE BURIAL GROUND. Jacob Slagle farm, Hampshire County, West Virginia, on the knoll at the rear of the Slagle mansion, (see *ante* p. 508).

Two neat marble slabs show—

"Our Pet Nettie, daughter of Adam & M. E. Siebert, Died May 16, 1884, Aged 10 yrs. & 4 ds." And

"Julius E. son of J. & R. J. Smith, died Mar. 21, 1881, aged 2 years, 6 mos. 7 ds."

On two old sandstone markers were deciphered with difficulty:

(1) "W. M.
A. L.
Dec.
25—"

(2) "Thom.
Cant.
DIED
March 28, 1836
"Aged 74 yrs."

II. HILLEARY BURIAL GROUND. Allegany County, Maryland:

"One of the burial plots mentioned in the will of Levi Hilleary, who deceased in 1856. This small lot is enclosed by a small iron picket fence in a good state of repair, but the lot and the one single, solitary headstone are almost obscured by dense undergrowth. I could find no trace of the other burial lot whatever, being entirely obliterated after the lapse of so many years, the ground having been ruthlessly ploughed over these many years; it is now growing a crop of corn. I append the data I found on the tombstone on a separate paper. These burial lots, if you will remember, were specifically reserved in the conveyance from Levi Hilleary to Geo. Rizer in 1843. A man by the name of Kims is now living on this part of the farm and is building a new frame house. The old Hilleary mansion, about three-quarters of a mile away, is now owned by a man named Long." (Letter Mr. D. N. Brown).

DATA ON TOMBSTONE.

Ralph Hilleary died Oct. 21, 1823, aged 83 years. Mary, wife of Ralph, died April 9, 1822, aged 76 years. Levi Hilleary, son of Ralph & Mary, died January 15, 1856, aged 83 years & 10 Mos.

(Later than this communication):

As a further means of identification of the Hillary (1) Family with the Monnett Family and their living as neighbors in Hamphsire County,

(1) Already the reader will commence to observe the variations of the spelling of *Hilliary*, the correct form, to Hilleary, Hillary, Hillery, etc.

SLAGLE BURIAL GROUND, OLD HAMPSHIRE COUNTY, VIRGINIA

(MONNETTS AND SLAGLES BURIED THERE)

Virginia, is the fact that about 4½ miles southwest of the present City of Cumberland, Maryland, is to be found an old farm formerly owned by Ralph Hilleary, brother of Ann Hillary, wife of Abraham Monnett, and a considerable distance back from the road, in an open field and in the midst of a clump of bushes and trees, is an old family grave-yard, very small in extent and surrounded by an iron picket fence and containing the following stones bearing inscriptions:

"Ralph Hilleary, died Oct. 21, 1823, aged 83 years.
Mary, wife of Ralph Hilleary, died Apr. 9, 1822, aged 76 years.
Levi, son of Ralph & Mary Hilleary, died Jan. 15, 1850, aged 83 years and 10 months.
Foot-stones:
R. H.
M. H.
L. H."

It is interesting to note that one can stand at this grave-yard and, looking across the Potomac, can see the Virginia Hills and at their base the land owned by Abraham Monnett in 1792, which was the tract called "Anderson's Bottom." The scenic conditions here are very attractive and the view of the Potomac is inspiring (see *ante,* p. 675).

III. Kirkersville, Licking County, Ohio.

Thomas Monnett, d. 8-24-1875. A. 21 y. 6 d.
Joseph Monnett, d. 8-1901. A. 85 y. 10 d.
Keren H. Monnett, d. 1-22-1898. A. 80 y. 1 d.
Jno. Brothers, Co. E, 76 O. V. I.
John Brothers, Co. E, 76 O. V. I.
(Old Northwest Gen. Quart. Vol. XI, No. 1, Jan. 1908, pp. 71 and 72).

IV. BALD KNOB BURIAL PLACE, old Abraham[4] Monnett Farm, Salt Creek Township, Pickaway County, Ohio.

1. Location and description. To avoid much repetition, the reader will kindly note subsequent chapter, entitled "Little Journeys to Old Landmarks."

2. Its story. In connection with the emigration of Abraham[4] Monnett and his wife, Ann, their sons, John, William and Osborne, from Hampshire County, Virginia, to Ohio, in 1802, in another chapter, their location in Pickaway County, Ohio, has been fully set forth. See *ante,* p. 573). The fact will be related now, that in 1804, when the brothers John and William were engaged with their father in cutting down immense trees and clearing forests so as to obtain land for cultivation, one day a large elm tree fell without sufficient warning and struck John upon the head, injuring him so severely that he died within a few days. It also struck William, but did not kill him, although from it he became weak-minded and finally died in after years from troubles traceable to this

accident of his younger days. This was the story handed down the family lines. Note its remarkable confirmation in the following statement of the venerable John Saylor:

> "In the fall of 1904 I was to see the Bald Knob grave-yard and the condition it was in and would get worse every year of delay by being a stamping ground for cattle and horses. The residents are having their deceased friends taken up and re-interred at an incorporated cemetery, high and beautiful for location, near the village of Whistler. I also thought it due to my honorable ancestors to have that row of graves removed and re-interred, buying a lot and employing a sexton under the supervision of my nephew, Mr. John Warren, to see that it was properly done. The old Monnett burying ground being on a high gravelly knob, the remains of the grown persons were found to be in a remarkable state of preservation. Uncle John, that had been buried over 100 years, whose skull on the upper part showed the fracture made by a limb perhaps an inch in diameter, teeth all in except one, the clothing well preserved and also the chest and viscera. He was shown to be a large and muscular man and well developed in every particular."

The records on the tombstones read as follows:

Ann (Hillary) Monnett, born 1748, died 1833.
Abraham Monnett, born March 16, 1748, died Dec. 7, 1810.
John Monnett, died March 1804.
Wm. Monnett, born 1775, died 1819.
An infant.
Thomas Monnett, born Sept. 30, 1809, died Sept. 2, 1825.
Ann Monnett, born Aug. 25, 1817, died Aug. 17, 1828.
An infant.
In memory of Jeremiah Hillery, who deceased this life Jan. 3rd, A. D. 1837, aged 75 years.
Christopher Holderman, died Feb. 21, 1838, aged 63 years, 17 days.
Thomas Brundige, died July 16, 1844, aged 66 years, 5 mo., 27 da.
Elizabeth Burns, died Apr. 4, 1810, aged 66 years.
Polly, dau. of J. & S. Shoots. Died Oct. 19, 1810.
Margaret, wife of Wm. Anderson, died July 19, 1833, aged 48 yrs.

The inscriptions in some cases were obliterated by time and exposure, and several graves were unmarked.

V. WHISTLER CEMETERY. Located one-half mile from town. From entrance on a line to the rear, and a little to the left, and about the middle of the cemetery is the Monnett burial plot, on a half-lot. The graves are in a row, as re-interred by Mr. John Saylor, and lie east and west, with the headstones to the west, which, facing them, read from left to right as follows:

(1) Abraham Monnett,
Born March 16, 1748,
Died Dec. 7, 1810.

(2) Ann Monnett,
Born June 11, 1748,
Died Sept. 20, 1833.

(3) Wm. Monnett
Born Oct. 22, 1775,
Died March 28, 1819.

BALD KNOB BURIAL GROUND, ON OLD ABRAHAM[4] MONNETT HOMESTEAD, PICKAWAY COUNTY, OHIO

PUBLIC LIBRARY

GRAVES OF ABRAHAM[4] MONNETT, WIFE AND FOUR CHILDREN
WHISTLER CEMETERY, PICKAWAY COUNTY, OHIO

PUBLIC

(4) John Monnett,
Born Apr. 23, 1776,
Died March 1804.

(5) An infant.

(6) An infant.

Also, in another part of the cemetery is the Newhouse plot.

Grave of Isaac Newhouse and also
Eliz. wife of Isaac Newhouse (I. N.)
Died Feb. 15, 1853, aged 83 years.

And in another place:

Peter Warren,
Born Apr. 12, 1820.
Died Aug. 4, 1891.

Ann Warren,
Born Aug. 21, 1820.

VI. A few miles distant is the SALEM GRAVE-YARD. This adjoins the old home place of Jeremiah Morris. It contains:

John Caldwell,
Died Aug. 24, 1884.
Aged 84 yrs. 6 m. 19 d.
Elizabeth, wife of John,
Died June 22, 1838. Aged 82 years, 10 mo. 4 days.
Rebecca, wife of John Caldwell,
Died June 23, 1894, Aged 84 yrs. 4 mo. 10 days.

VII. Village CEMETERY AT BARNESVILLE, OHIO.

Lewis Wood,
Died Mar. 5, 1886
Aged
63 yr. 5 mo. & 24 da.

Harriet A. Wood,
Died Mar. 14, 1905
Aged
76 yr. 5 mo. & 3 da.

John S. Monett
Died
Mar. 27, 1859
Aged
32 yrs. 1 mo. 15 days.

VIII. GREENLAWN CEMETERY, Columbus, Ohio.

This gives the family of Benjamin Monett, the pioneer of Franklin County, Ohio.

Susan Kennedy Monett
Born Apr. 8, 1823; Union Co., Ohio
Died Mch. 29, 1910; Columbus, Ohio.
Father's name, John Kennedy.

Charles Clark Monett
Born Dec. 6, 1889; Columbus, Ohio.
Died July 21, 1892; Flint, Ohio.
Parents' names, Benjamin and Laura Monett.

Robert Bellows Monett
Born Dec. 6, 1883, Columbus, Ohio.
Died June 20, 1892, Columbus, Ohio.
Parents' names, Benjamin and Laura Monett.

Benjamin Monett, Sr.
Born Mch. 2, 1816, Baltimore, Md.
Died Jan. 5, 1889, Columbus, Ohio.

Henry Monett
Born Dec. 3, 1853, Columbus, Ohio.
Died Oct. 9, 1888, Yonkers, N. Y.
Parents' names, Benjamin and Susan K. Monett.

Lutie Monett
Born Aug. 28, 1885, Columbus, Ohio.
Died Sept. 6, 1886, Columbus, Ohio.
Parents' names, Benjamin and Laura Monett.

Charles Wesley Monett
Born Apr. 27, 1848, Columbus, Ohio.
Died June 1, 1866, Columbus, Ohio.
Parents' names, Benjamin and Susan Monett.

Lydia Monett
Born Nov. 26, 1823, Lancaster Co., Pa.
Died Aug. 15, 1845, Columbus, Ohio.
Father's name, John Markley.

IX. MARION CEMETERY, Marion, Ohio.

Monnette, Lottie E., Feb. 10, '88, 18 mo.; Marion Co., O.
Monnette, Dimmie M., Feb. 8, '91, 21 yrs.; Crawford Co., O.
Monnette, Loran H., Oct. 14, '95, 28 yrs.; Crawford Co., O.
Monnette, Mrs. Marietta, Dec. 22, '03, 56 yrs.; Crawford Co., O.
Monnette, Oliver, Apr. 1, '06, 65 yrs.; Marion Co., O.
Monnette, Mrs. Sarah, is buried in a country cemetery, a few miles north.

X. Taken from the village and county grave-yard, LATIMBERVILLE, now called Kirkpatrick P. O., in the southeastern part of Crawford County, Ohio (1).

Thomas Monnett
Died Mar. 26, 1855
Aged 75 yrs.

Nancy Ann Monnett,
Wife of T. Monnett
Died July 16, 1838,
Aged 51 yrs.

Hannah Monnett,
Wife of T. Monnett
Died Mar. 25, 1854,
Aged 40 yrs.

Philip Monnett,
Died Feb. 10, 1842,
Aged 3 yrs.

Jeremiah Monnett,
Died Feb. 14, 1842,
Aged 2 yrs.

(Children of Thomas & Hannah Monnett)

Hillery Monnett

Margaret Monnett,
Wife of Hillery Monnett
Died May 22, 1850,
Age 20 yrs. 6 mo.

Jeremiah Monnett, Jr.

Isaac Monnett,
Infant son of
Jeremiah & Mary Monnett,
Aged 9 mo.

(1) These items were gathered by William[s] Abraham Monnett, now deceased.

XI. OAKWOOD CEMETERY, Bucyrus, Ohio.

Name.	*Date of Birth.*	*Date Death.*	*Kindred.*
Two Child. W. Monnett..	Sept. 20, 1857	Sept. 20, 1859	W. Monnett
Melvine E. Monnett.....	Apr. 30, 1860	July 26, 1860	J. W. Monnett
Chas. H. Slagle.....	Mar. 1, 1858	May 23, 1860	S. Slagle
Mrs. Melvin Monnett....	Oct. 28, 1835	June 6, 1860	J. W. Monnett
Isaac Monnett	May 23, 1773	July 7, 1864	Wm. Monnett
Inf. of Wm. Monnett.....	Sept. 15, 1864	Nov. 2, 1864	Wm. Monnett
Leta Monnett		Mar. 6, 1864	J. P. Monnett
Mary Monnett	1834	Feb. 24, 1867	Osb. Monnett
Samuel Slagle	1835	Oct. 17, 1870	
Ottoneare Slagle.....	Nov. 8, 1867	Nov. 15, 1873	E. & S. Slagle
Dorsey L. Monnett.....	Aug. 1874	Feb. 18, 1875	J. P. Monnett
Mrs. Jno. P. Monnett.....		Sept. 1, 1880	
Wm. Monnett	Apr. 20, 1808	Mar. 21, 1885	Mrs. S. R. Harris
Effie Bennett Monnett....	Dec. 25, 1865	Oct. 27, 1898	T. J. Monnett
Clark F. Monnett.....	Feb. 5, 1887	Aug. 15, 1888	M. J. & O. Monnett
A. C. Monnett.....	Apr. 1, 1839	Apr. 17, 1879	Wm. Monnett

XII. MONNETT CHAPEL GRAVE-YARD.

Rosalia Brewer, wife of Madison W. Monnette. Died Aug. 17th, 1876. Age 23 yrs. 5 mo. 23 days.

Rest on, peaceful sleeper;
Thy short life is o'er;
With glorified spirits
Thou hast reached the bles't shore,
Where in anthems of praise
In one endless song,
You'll join in sweet concert
With Angelic throng.

Nellie and Mellie Monnett, Madison's two little daughters.

* * * * * * *

Mattie Wright, daughter of G. H. and Mattie Wright. Born Feb. 26th, 1871. Died Dec. 12th, 1871.

Helen A. Wright. Born Nov. 20th, 1861. Died Jan. 1st, 1881.

* * * * * * * *

Ellen C. Barton, wife of Ephraim B. Monnett. Born July 2nd, 1840. Died Jan. 13th, 1888.

Clarence Monnett, son of Ephraim B. and Ellen C. Monnett. Died Feb. 17th, 1875. Born Aug. 1st, 1869.

Richard Monnett, son of Ephraim B. and Ellen C. Monnett. Born Nov. 3rd, 1865. Died Jan. 30th, 1875.

Corporal E. Guy Monnett, son of Ephraim and Ellen C. Monnett. Co. A, 8th Ohio Inf. Spanish-American War. It does not give any dates.

* * * * * * * *

Abram Monnett died March 19th, 1881. Age 69 yrs. 5 mo. 7 da. Father A. Monnette—

He died as he lived, a Christian.
Whilst in this tomb our father lies
His spirit rests above;
In realms of bliss it never dies
But knows a Savior's love.

Catherine, his wife, died Feb. 8th, 1875, age 59 yrs. 3 mo. 1 day. Mother C. Monnett.

Thy body, O wife, and Mother so dear,
Lies entombed 'neath this soft green sod;
But thy spirit was borne by Angels home
And lives in the City of God.

Thy storm clouds of earth are all overpast
With sorrow forever unknown,
And life all immortal thy joy shall last
And ever be worn as a crown.

Then farewell, dear friends, for a time farewell!
Till the conflicts of earth are o'er;
Together with joy our triumphs we'll tell
When we meet on the golden shore.

* * * * * * *

Rev. Jeremiah Monnett. Born Sept. 12th, 1784. Died Sept. 1st, 1864, Age 79 yrs. 11 mo. 20 da.

As the donor of these grounds, his earnest prayer was that the Lord would preserve a Church here to the last generation.

It also says:
"Because I live, Ye shall live also."

Aley, wife of Rev. Jeremiah Monnett, died Aug. 12, 1868, Age 80 years, 5 mo. 12 days.

Rest on, thou faithful one;
Thy days on earth are past;
Thy works of love are done
And thou art crown'd at last.

* * * * * * *

"Mud Run Abram's Family." (1)
Abraham Monnett died Aug. 12th, 1854, Age 52 yrs. 7 mo.
His wife, Sarah Monnett, died Jan. 14th, 1857, Age 56 years, 3 mo.
Elizabeth, dau. of A. and S. Monnett, died July 20th, 1854, age 27 years.
"She is not dead but sleepeth."

Isaac N., Son of A. and S. Monnette, died Sept. 1st, 1854, Age 23 yrs. 11 mo.

Jeremiah M., Son of A. and S. Monnett, Died Sept. 21st, 1854, Age 22 Yrs. 2 mo 1 day.
They were lovely and pleasant in their lives and in their death they were not divided. II Sam. 1:23.

* * * * * * *

Temyna C., dau. of John and Mary Monnett, died Nov. 1st, 1859. Age 13 yrs. 1 mo. 11 days.

* * * * * * *

Jeremiah Monnett, died June 3rd, 1852. Age 29 yrs. 5 mo. 1 da.
In flesh we part awhile but shall in spirit joined
Thou hast to each assined
And while we do thy Blessed will
We bear our Heaven about us still.
Son of Rev. Jeremiah and Aley Monnett.

Elsie, wife of J. Gillespie. Died Mar. 22nd, 1863. Age 49 yrs. 5 mo. 9 days. Dau. of Rev. J. and A. Monnett.

Julia, dau. of J. and E. Gillespie, died Jan. 11th, 1862, age 6 yrs. 8 mo. 2 days.

* * * * * * *

Adia A. daughter of A. E. and A. Monnett, died Jan. 8th, 1871, Age 5 mo. 25 days.
Blest, Blest little one, Rest.

* * * * * * *

---

(1) Abraham[6] Monnett, son of Rev. Jeremiah[5] Crabb Monnett, was familiarly known as "Abe of the Plains." His cousin, Abraham,[6] son of Isaac[5] Monnett, was known as "Mud Run Abe." And Abraham,[7] a nephew of the latter, son of his brother, Col. William[6] Monnett, was known as "Young Abe," as at one period they all lived near each other in Crawford County, Ohio.

OLD CHURCH BUILDING

GRAVEYARD

PRESENT CHURCH

THREE VIEWS OF MONNETT CHAPEL M. E. CHURCH
SOUTH BUCYRUS TOWNSHIP,
CRAWFORD COUNTY, OHIO

Henrietta Johnston Monnett, wife Rev. T. J. Monnett, died Nov. 20th, 1871. Age 42 yrs. 13 mo.

"Blessed are the pure in heart, for they shall see God."
Death closed thine eyes to earth
But Christ hath opened them in Heaven;
Purity of heart hath wrought this work
Through his atonement given.

Webster Monnett, son of Rev. T. J. and H. Monnett, died June 3rd, 1853. Age 4 yrs. 5 mo. 3 days.

Agnes Monnett, dau. of Rev. T. J. and H. Monnett, died May 25th, 1871. Age 8 mo. 2 days.

"Of such is the kingdom of heaven."

Rev. Thomas J. Monnett, born Jan. 16th, 1826, Died May 10th, 1901.

Gilbert Ferris, son of Rev. T. J. and H. Monnett, Born Sept. 2, 1859, Died March 26, 1879.

* * * * * * *

Lieut. Col. John Wesley Shaw. Born March 15, 1820. Killed July 24th, 1864, at Winchester, Virginia. Age 44 years, 9 days. 8th A. G.

Sleep: Hero of the battlefield
Who never did to rebels yield;
Thy life was for thy country given,
Thy spirit rests with saints in heaven.

Mary Monnett, his wife. There are no dates.

Placidia Shaw, Dec. 19th, 1844, died May 2nd, 1896.

Irene Shaw, died March 25th, 1908. Dau. of J. W. and M. Shaw.

* * * * * * *

Harriet, dau. of C. W. and E. Shaw, died Jan. 28, 1844, age 10 mo. 2 days.

"Suffer little children to come unto me, for of such is the kingdom of heaven."

* * * * * * *

John B. Shaw. Died June 1851, age 38 years.

Hannah, his wife, died June, 1849, Age 40 years.

* * * * * * *

Phoebe Shaw, mother of Rev. S. P. Shaw, died Jan. 25th, 1854, Age 74 yrs. 8 mo. 15 days.

Rev. S. P. Shaw of the North Ohio Conference, M. E. Church, died Aug. 19th, 1875, Age 76 yrs. 9 mo. 13 days.

* * * * * * *

Mary J., dau. of C. W. Shaw, died Apr. 20th, 1851, Age 9 yrs. 1 mo. 4 days.

"Fear not little flock, for it is your Father's good pleasure to give you the kingdom of heaven."

* * * * * * *

Thomas L. Shaw, son of C. W. Shaw, died Dec. 31st, 1861, Age 20 yrs. 9.

Friends of earth, farewell;
I leave all below to you;
I die a soldier for my God
And my Country, too.

Co. D, 15th Regt.

XIII. Some inscriptions from old STUMPF GRAVEYARD in Pickaway County, Ohio. (Copied by the writer, July 1908)

"Christina Reichelderfer
Wife of John Reichelderfer
Born Mar. 11, 1784
Died June 26, 1871
Aged 87 years 3 m. 15 d."

"John Reichelderfer
Died Mar. 5, 1861
Aged 82 y. 11 mo. 5 d.
(Quoted: 'In my Father's House,' etc.)"

"'Our Mother.' Born in Berks Co. Pa.
Susannah Braucher, Dec. 18, 1798
wife of Peter Culp. Died Nov. 13, 1871.
Aged 72 yrs. 10 m's. 25 d's."

"'Our Father.'
Peter Culp
Born in Berks Co. Penna.
Apr. 2, 1791.
Died May 14, 1864.
aged
73 years 1 mo. 12 ds."

"Jeremiah Spangler
D. Nov. 27, 1878 AE 81 y. 4 m. 16 d.
Catharine S., wife
D. Nov. 14, 1851 AE 53 y."

"Johannes Reichelsterfer
Geboren Dec. 26, 1741,
Gestorben 30 Aug. 1810
Alter 68 years 8 Mo 4 Tag. (Near Defenbauch.)
Der Leib zwar under Erd,
Von wurmer wird verzehrf,
Doch wird er auferstehn
Zur Ewig feir ein gehn."

"Elizabeth gottin
von John Reichelderfer
Geboren den 27 April 1754
Gestorben 24 August 1825."

"Foust b. 1738
d. 1818
Ae. 80 years."

"Elizabeth & Jacob Weaver,
Moyer (Junior), Marshel Delong."

"Henry Reicheldörfer
Born Sept. 16, 1784 and died
Apr. 21, 1871 AE 86." (1)

"Mowry, Butterbaugh, Altenbough, Dunkel," and other names.

---

(1) A letter in 1908 to Mr. Geo. S. Reicheldörfer of Laurelville, Pickaway County, Ohio, Secretary of the *Reicheldoerfer Association*, descendants of JOHN[3] REICHELSDOERFER (*Frederick*,[2] *John*[1]) elicited this response:

"My dear friend:
You surely belong to the fold. Jno. Reicheldörfer is buried in Stumpf's Cemetery, two miles north of this place; he is the old patriarch and has a tombstone at the head of his grave. Our next Re-union will be Thursday Aug. 27th; come down. Kindly let us hear from you again.
Yours truly,
Geo. S. Reicheldörfer."

XXX.

LITTLE JOURNEYS TO OLD LANDMARKS

HISTORY is always resolved to the scenes of its makers and actors. Genealogy is ever refined to the dwelling and burial places of its earlier generations. The *"pedis possessio,"* while purely a legal phrase meaning occupancy or foot-hold of the colonist and pioneer, localized and identified him. This is more strictly true, for in a sense, his life, his habits, even his character, were moulded and influenced by his environment, which was the horizon of the circle at the center of which was his cabin—his habitation. Because he lived upon what he could coax from nature and from the earth, by planting, sowing, nurturing, developing and gathering in, his dwelling places reflected his real life. There he was usually buried, not in force of any real limitation of his surroundings, but rather in evidence of his contentment and happiness amid them. He lived, reared his family, died and "was gathered unto his fathers," and the literal place upon the earth, which was, figuratively speaking, his foot-stool and his hearth-place, contains each its peculiar story of his career and true emphasis of his character. To these old landmarks, then, is the genealogical journey made to glean a few fundamental facts and to catch some inspiration from ancestral modes of living.

That this genealogy might be more than a recital of names and dates, more than a mere chronicle of the Family, but should possess some personal touches and afford some reminiscent suggestions, the writer had not gone very far along the lines of search before he determined to personally visit some of the scenes of the habitations of the earlier American progenitors. These *little journeys to old landmarks,* therefore, follow, and may in themselves really verify and present "in natural color" the homes and lives of our honored sires. These are given in the order taken and not in the order of chronology of Monnett emigration.

I.

The "hot-bed" of the Monnett relationship since 1800 has been in central Ohio, particularly in the counties of Ross and Pickaway, Marion and Crawford. As previously shown, the first settlement was made in Ross County by Isaac[5] (*Abraham,*[4] *Isaac,*[3] *William,*[2] *Isaac*[1]) Monnett in Ross County in 1798, soon to be followed by the settlement of Samuel[4] (*William,*[3] *William,*[2] *Isaac*[1]) Monett, at Chillicothe, therein, about 1809

or a little later. Just across the county line in Pickaway County in 1802 came and located Abraham[4] (father of *Isaac*[5] *above*) Monnett, and then in 1813 the son of the latter, Rev. Jeremiah[5] Crabb Monnett. So the first visit to these localities.

April 1st, 1907, the writer left Columbus, Ohio, via interurban traction line and in a few hours landed at Kingston, Ohio, upon a search for "Cousin John Warren" (so generally known, though not of the same generation of the writer, and several degrees removed). Unfortunately he was not at home. However, his daughter, Miss Anna Lorena Warren, was met for the first time and became the kind hostess. Securing the services of a local photographer, "Joe" Brown, arrangements were made for a country ride with horse and buggy to the old home places of the Monnetts.

Meanwhile a call was made upon Rev. E. E. Stone, the Methodist minister, and the old church records were examined. They contained the names of the following under date of September 4, 1865, all connected with the Family, but the absence of any Monnett names being explained by their removal prior to that date to the counties northward:

Members at Palestine:

John Caldwell	Lydia Lutz
Rebecca Caldwell	Mary Kinnear
Anna M. Caldwell	Richard Kinnear

Members at Adelphi:

Charles Combs
Rebecca Combs
Susan Culp

Members at Hopetown:

Peter Warren	Thomas Warren (bro. of Peter)
Ann Warren	Pleasant Warren (wife of Thos.)
Elizabeth A. Warren	

Later in the morning the start for the country was made. The route was northeast of Kingston, a distance of four and a half miles, to the old Peter Warren farm, where "Cousin" John Warren was born. Then north of the latter place about three-quarters of a mile to the old Saylor place, which lies on Kinnikinnick Prairie. John Warren was here found building some hog sheds. He located a little knoll about forty rods back of the present house as being the place where the house stood in which John Saylor was born; also where Ann Hilliary Monnett, widow of Abraham,[4] lived from 1825 to 1833 with her daughter, Elizabeth (Monnett) Saylor. He pointed out the depression in the ground where the old cellar under the house had been, as well as an old barn, still standing, with its rough and axe-hewn timbers and logs, which had been built many, many years ago by Micah Saylor (father of John). Views are given in illustration on other pages.

OLD SAYLOR PLACE ON KINNIKINNICK PRAIRIE
PICKAWAY COUNTY, OHIO

SITE OF ISAAC[5] MONNETT HOMESTEAD, ADJOINING SAYLOR PLACE AND ON KINNIKINNICK PRAIRIE, PICKAWAY COUNTY, OHIO, 1825

John Warren leading the way, a tract of land located about a half to three-quarters of a mile immediately north of the Saylor homestead was next visited. This was indicated as the farm upon which Isaac[5] Monnett lived in Pickaway County, 1825 or 1830, after he had sold out the first farm owned by him in Ross County. The old house was entirely gone and the land thereabouts under cultivation. However, traces of its old location appeared, and the old well, with stones around the top, broken in and practically filled up, was found from which a drink of water had not been taken in perhaps fifty years. This was about one hundred feet from the road. Photographic views were likewise taken of this locality and appear in illustration on accompanying pages.

It was a distance of probably three miles, or a little more, east of this, and somewhat south to the location of the old Abraham[4] Monnett homestead. This brought the visitor to Pike Hole Prairie. One can imagine, even at this late day, with modern farms, progressive agriculture and advanced civilization, from the rural standpoint, what enticements and allurements these lands presented to the pioneer. Not all of its virgin attractions have given away to the ruthless tread of the sower and the swath of the reaper. Its picturesqueness is still there. Its black, rich and loamy soil, its landscape, its hills and prairies all charm and delight the lover of Nature's proud adornments. Still the richest farming land, it could have offered none but the greatest of earth's treasures to its first colonists.

The road runs south along a farm known as the "Holderman land," upon a north and south road to an east and west road; then east to a lane running north and south, leading back to the old Abraham[4] Monnett place and where a brick house, built by his son, Rev. Jeremiah[5] Crabb Monnett, is still standing. This is about a quarter of a mile from the main road and the lane is the only source of ingress.

John Warren stated that the Holdermans originally owned a strip of land in front of the Monnett home and between it and the road. This made it difficult for Abraham[4] Monnett to get back and forth to his home in the earlier days, and was the cause of some differences between "old man Holderman" and himself. The former was a noted character in the neighborhood, a "hardshell" Baptist, and he believed that "what was meant to be was to be." Abraham[4] Monnett would drive out to the main road and continually leave the gate open. On one occasion while repeating the act Holderman took him to task for it, and Monnett answered, "It was meant for the gate to be open, and so I left it open," and drove away.

The original dwelling was located on a higher knoll, easily seventy-five feet above the surrounding level, possibly 200 by 300 feet in its sur-

face dimensions, or larger; round at the top with sloping sides, on the uppermost crown of which the home was built, facing east and all overlooking on three sides the valley and beautiful Pike Hole Prairie. Undoubtedly the location was selected after the fashion of the former home in old Virginia in the view of Knobley Mountain and for the same reasons, namely, its position as a lookout against Indians and intruders and its position above the rise of malaria fumes and odors of the swamps and lowlands.

To the south of the house and running nearly east and west, runs, when now it does run at all, Pike Hole Creek, or Run. It is about 500 feet from the house and equidistant from another round high knoll, in the direction of a little west of south of the house, called Bald Knob. The creek runs between the two knolls. The latter was so called because, when the country was wild and an extensive forest, this knoll was devoid of timber, *i. e., bald.* The creek derived its name from a large, deep and somewhat mystic *hole* formerly existing in one of its bends, from which a large *pike* fish was taken by a rustic fisherman and reported to the country side to be of such unusual size as that it has increased with the years so as to become the "fish story" of the neighborhood. Hence "Pike Hole Run" and "Pike Hole Prairie," each of which has been preserved geographically to the present day, although the fishing episode is traditionally three score years in its age.

Crossing the Run from the end of the lane the first visit was made to Bald Knob. From its base John Warren pointed south amid a wonderful prospect and an enchanting vista of hills, vales, prairie, fields, trees and grass to the next adjoining farm—as defined by the rail fence—which was located within Ross County. This, he stated, was the old farm of Isaac[5] Monnett, where he settled in 1798 and from which he removed in 1825 to the farm north of the old Saylor farm, first noted.

He called attention to the old orchard — some of the trees still standing — which was planted by Isaac in his day and was famous for its fruit the country 'round. Among its trees were the contributions of "Johnny Appleseed," (1) a noted character of Ohio pioneer days.

The old Isaac[5] Monnett home had long since decayed and fallen to pieces. The modern house is, however, standing on the same site. The view here was most delightful.

An investigation was then made of Bald Knob. It is a circular shaped knoll rising at least seventy-five feet from the surrounding level and is about 100x75 feet in dimension on the more level crown of the

---

(1) Mrs. Anna R. Shellhammer, mentioned elsewhere in this book, at a page *post*, is a lineal descendant of Johnny Appleseed.

REVEREND JEREMIAH[5] CRABB MONNETT HOME, PICKAWAY COUNTY, OHIO, SITE OF ABRAHAM[4] MONNETT HOMESTEAD, 1802

knoll. This was the Monnett burial ground, semi-private, as was the custom of the early day. Unfenced, cattle can force their way over its hallowed precincts. It was overrun with weeds, creepers, underbrush, brambles and bushes, giving no indication of anything but remote and occasional visitation by any one — practically abandoned. Near the center appeared, in a row, six recent excavations, showing clearly where the bodies and head stones had been, which were removed by John Warren and the two men in 1904, under the direction of John Saylor, to the Whistler Graveyard. He fully confirmed the account given by John Saylor in his letter (see p. 682 *ante*), and particularly the remarkable preservation of the body of John[5] Monnett, which had then lain in its grave exactly one hundred years. The graves were located east and west. On the south side is still the grave and marker of Jeremiah Hilliary, brother of Ann Hilliary, wife of Abraham[4] Monnett. The stone was broken and lying flat. Its inscription was clearly decipherable, as follows:

"In Memory of
Jeremiah Hillery,
Who Deceased this life,
Jan. 3rd, A. D. 1837,
Aged 75 years."

A little farther away appeared the graves of, and three markers for, children of Rev. Jeremiah[5] Crabb Monnett. These were in excellent condition, with both the head and foot stones, with plain inscriptions, as follows:

(1) "Thomas Monnett
Born Sept. 30, 1809,
Died Sept. 2, 1825."

(2) "Ann Monnett,
Born Aug. 25, 1819,
Died Aug. 17, 1826."

(3) "An infant."

Photographs were taken of this sacred spot and in one, appearing in illustration from the camera stationed in the valley to the east of the knoll, John Warren appears as he stands on the excavation of the Monnett graves, with those of Jeremiah's[5] children on his left; the writer is seen standing several feet in front of them, with the grave of Jeremiah Hillery to his right and a little in front. To the rear of the Monnett graves the knoll is divided by a fence, across which we took other inscriptions from some of the Holderman tombstones, the first being that of the old Baptist,

"Christopher Holderman,
Died Feb. 21, 1838,
Aged 63 years and 17 Days."

A return was had to the brick house on the first knoll, where a Mr. Metcalf then lived. Here photographic views were taken of the old

house, which are given in illustration, and in one of which John Warren and the writer appear sitting on the steps. In a second the writer stands at the end of the house.

The old house was constructed of brick, old fashioned, home made in rude kilns, originally red burnt, but now aged and discolored. It was the first of its kind in all the country 'round, being built by Rev. Jeremiah[5] Crabb Monnett about 1820. Here was the center of Methodism and circuit riding influences. The Monnetts, whose brotherly spirit and genial welcome radiated for miles around, built here their pious hearthstone and hospitable home.

The house was one story with comb roof, rectangular in form, about 30x20 feet in dimensions, and originally placed on stone foundations, most unusual for those times. It has in later years been plastered and somewhat changed. Standing facing the east, it overlooks beautiful Pike Hole Prairie. Likewise its further vista, being ever vivid to the recollections of its inmates, was in the same direction to old Hampshire and Cumberland, with their storied traditions; still further eastward to bonnie Calvert and briny Chesapeake. Again, still further in its portent to their more vivid imaginations, its outlook was facing the rising sun, which shone as of old upon the lands of the forefathers in *la belle France.*

There is certainly something in the recollection which forbids the turning of the back upon what once was sweet and dear. "Let the dead Past bury its dead" is brave philosophy, courage amid defeat; but, rather cherish the old as the firelight to light up the aspect of the new. True and sincere Roman Catholics made good and honest Huguenots. French Protestants made excellent colonizing emigrants to America. The western pioneer was a stronger man and became a better citizen because of the ties of his eastern dwelling places.

The house (*pardon the transgression*) was situated in its longer dimension north and south. A small addition, newer and more recently built, is adjoined to the south end and to the north half of the west side. One door is the entrance on the east side, to which a pair of steps and a small porch lead. The ground floor plan of the main part consists of two rooms on either side of a wide hall running east and west across the house to a door leading outside again, west, and opposite to the entrance door. The woodwork was originally cherry and walnut, undoubtedly rich and beautiful in its first condition, but now covered with paint. A cellar extends under the whole house. Here its age can be readily seen, for the timbers are large, rough hewn logs of the pioneer fashion. An old fashioned fireplace in the cellar has been walled up. A chimney appears at each end of the house, rising above the gable and to the outside. A small attic was built, having a square hole at the north gable

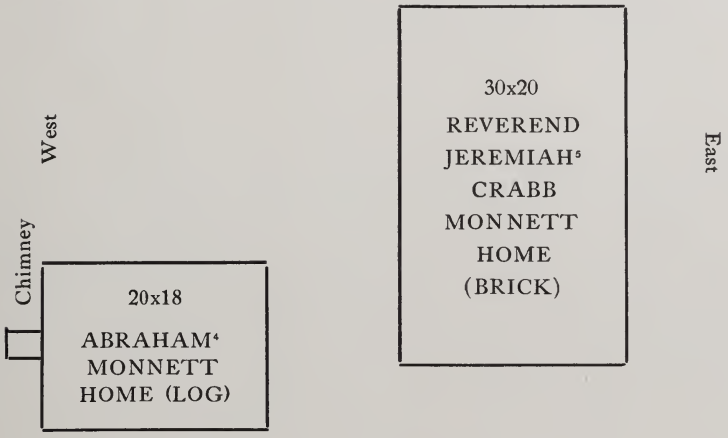
REVEREND JEREMIAH[5] CRABB MONNETT HOME
PICKAWAY COUNTY, OHIO
(BUILT 1820)

PUBLIC LIBRARY

REVERENDJEREMIAH[5] CRABB MONNETT HOME
PICKAWAY COUNTY, OHIO
(BUILT 1820)

end, which was a lookout down the old Indian path which ran past the house but a few feet away. This, then, still standing, is the only one in existence occupied by an Ohio pioneer Monnett, which is the excuse for the detail given.

However, and still more interesting, Mr. Metcalf, the tenant, told of his tearing down an old log cabin house, several years previous, or rather the remains of one, which was located as marked in the accompanying diagram:



It stood not far distant from the southwest corner of the brick house. This was the home of Abraham[4] Monnett and his family, where he died and from which his body was carried on the shoulders of his stalwart sons and neighbors down the sloping hillside, across the valley and the Pike Hole Run up another slope and deposited in its last resting place — as then supposed — accompanied by his faithful spouse and their children. This happened in 1810, and one can imagine the loneliness of the surrounding forest and the heavier the sorrow of this pioneer family that its head and defender should be taken away in the midst of their struggles for a foothold, a home and habitation in the new state. True, his son, Isaac,[5] was the earlier pioneer, but all honor and recognition to this courageous, pious and high-minded man, who braved the western wilds and blazed his way to a dwelling place in a strange and uncultured environment, only to die too soon to enjoy the rewards of his imagination and labors, but nevertheless to head a long and almost innumerable line of descendants who have made the Monnett name in Ohio a proud and eminent one, reflecting in the characters and achievements of its bearers and of others possessing the common heritage the same consistent integrity, the same courageous faith and the same masterful citizenship as

this noble pioneer, and as his two sons, likewise Ohio pioneers, Isaac[5] and Jeremiah[5] Monnett.

In a conversation later, Mrs. Ann Warren (John's mother) stated that when "Jerry's" (Jeremiah[5]) children got married each first lived in the old log house, and, when they moved out, another of the children moved in. Jeremiah lived in the brick house until he moved to Crawford County, Ohio, probably as late as 1834. For a while his widowed mother lived with him, then she went to live with her daughter in the Saylor home, but later returned and died in 1833 in the front room of the brick house.

Leaving the old dwelling place with many suggestive thoughts of its history and the scenes of former days, the return to Kingston was by the way of the Whistler grave-yard, where the bodies of the Monnetts removed from Bald Knob burial ground had been re-interred. From the entrance on the road towards the back part, northward, a little to the left and about the middle, is the later Monnett burial plot. It consists of a half lot and contains the six graves in a row, lying east and west, headstones at the latter end, being the original sandstone markers. While they appear in another place (see page 682, *ante*), the names are repeated here in order, left to right, facing the stones:

(1) Abraham Monnett, (2) Ann Hilliary (his wife), (3) William (a son), (4) John (a son), (5) an infant and (6) an infant. A pretty evergreen tree is growing at the left of (1). To the loyalty and thoughtfulness of John Warren and John Saylor are due this preservation of the sacred remains of our ancestors.

Not far away are the graves of Isaac Newhouse and wife, parents of Sarah (Newhouse) Monnett, and also of the Warren family.

On the way into town a stop was made at the Salem grave-yard, where many of the Caldwell family are buried, particularly John and Elizabeth (Monnett) Caldwell.

Nearby is the old home place of Jeremiah Morris, son of Elizabeth (Pittinger) Morris, wife of Isaac[5] Monnett. He was known as "Uncle Jerry Morris" and was an interesting character. His daughter, Elizabeth Morris Moorfoot, is still living near Bucyrus, Ohio.

While a statement of Ann Warren appears elsewhere (see page 583, *ante*), a few of its points are pertinent here. She said to the writer:

> **"Part of the Monnet Family who came from Virginia and Fort Cumberland to Ohio came down the Ohio River in an old boat. The horses and wagons were kept in one end and the folks stayed in the other. They landed at Marietta, which was the point of disembarkation, and the place of travel into the forests. Isaac[5] and John[5] came out first before 1800 and stopped at the "Big Bottom," then at Richmondale, temporarily, and later at Pike Hole Prairie, in Ross County, Ohio, where Isaac[5] first lived near the Pickaway County line.**

"Abraham[4] Monnett, his father, and wife, Ann Hillary, came in 1802. There were plenty of wild animals in the forests and all the country was inhabited by the Indians. The Monnetts and Slagles owned slaves, which were all freed. The Slagle Family was very rich, but tne Monnetts were poor.

"As to the Indians, they had a path right by Jeremiah's home and a trail past the kitchen chimney. My mother was afraid of them; she ran under the bed every time they came. At one time Abraham[4] was noticing their peeling the white oak trees and stopped them. They used the bark for huts. They did quit and got very mad, but did no harm.

"Jeremiah[5] was a good preacher and had meetings in the old log house. It had two rooms then, with an opening between called an 'entry.' In the front room the 'meetin's' were held. He preached more funerals in the neighborhood than any one. I remember his three children who died, 'Tom,' 'Nancy,' and an infant."

II.

Following the previous little journey, on or about April 2nd, 1907, the writer made the trip to Cumberland (Maryland) and vicinity. Four or five days were employed.

And curious interest will enlighten the following account: In prosecuting genealogical search for the origin of the ancestors of the Monnetts of Ohio who were known to have come to Ohio from Virginia and Maryland, the compiler was anxious to ascertain if any descendants of these ancestors might still be living in the old localities. It is a long story, but a correspondence was finally developed with Mr. Norman E. Monnett of the town of Ridgely, Mineral County, West Virginia, and later with the postmaster of this place, who located him, and from this source came the first information of the precise location of Knobley Mountain, "in the sight of which" the tradition had existed in the Family that the Ohio pioneer, Abraham[4] Monnett, had lived, so that this visit to Cumberland had the three-fold object of locating the old "Slagle Mansion" of traditionary fame in the family, the site of the former home of Abraham[4] Monnett, and also forming the acquaintance of Norman E. Monnett, a descendant with the writer, of the common ancestor, the first ISAAC MONNET.

Upon arrival in Cumberland the office of the historian of that region, Mr. Jacob Brown, was visited and from him was secured description and location of the old Slagle home and grave-yard in West Virginia. In this connection it should be kept in mind, as elsewhere explained, that when the Monnetts lived there it was in Virginia, but is now West Virginia (that is, since 1863). Securing the services of a photographer and hiring a livery conveyance, the first trip was northeast out of the city to Cumberland, Maryland, to a little town known as North Branch on what is called "Old Town Road," that leads towards the home of a man by the name of Adam Siebert, and reaching there the road runs to the

right under the elevated tracks of the Wabash Railroad at the point where it crosses the B. & O. Railroad. It then crosses the B. & O. tracks upon the level at a point known as North Branch Station, of which the post-office is called Siebert. Here are the Potomac River and the canal, the latter running on the north side of the river. Leaving the conveyance in the village, the writer and the photographer walked south on the B. & O. tracks across a long bridge extending over both the Potomac River and the canal for a distance of half a mile; here the Potomac River runs almost due north and south.

Illustrations of the Slagle home as it now appears are here given in the book and some of the following statements concerning it appear elsewhere (*ante*). It stands on the side of a sloping hill and faces the B. & O. tracks as well as the Potomac River beyond, and still further beyond, the canal and the tracks of the Wabash Railroad above the canal.

Adam Siebert, who now owns the house, says he bought the farm upon which it is now situated in 1868, and that he has owned it continuously since; that the neighborhood talk has always been that it was the home built by the first Jacob Slagle, who lived in that vicinity, and that the house, now practically unchanged from its original construction, has always been considered at least one hundred years old. Siebert obtained the property from old man Peleg, and that the latter obtained it from Judge Allen, and that a Mr. Nailor owned it at one time, from which it was sometimes called the Nailor place; also at another time by a Van Meter, which is a common name in that vicinity.

When Siebert purchased it the house was broken down somewhat, particularly the northwest corner, which now shows where it has been rebuilt and re-filled with newer brick, that is, modern kiln brick, which were burned more evenly. He also added some new flooring, windows, new porch roof, part of the inside stairs and built a log milk-house adjoining, but none of these improvements has altered its original form and dimensions.

Taking some outside views of the house — which appear in illustration — the photographer and the writer visited the interior of the house, of which a detailed account is given on account of its historical interest.

Keep in mind that the Potomac River here runs north and south and the house stands on the west side of the river and faces it, at a distance of a few hundred feet. It is rectangular in form, the course of the larger dimension being north and south, as above, in facing the river it also faces the B. & O. tracks and the canal and the Wabash tracks beyond upon the Maryland hillsides.

Rectangular in form, size 30x20 feet, it is an old-fashioned two-story brick house with a stone foundation. The bricks of which it was built

SLAGLE BURIAL GROUND

(VIEW OF SUMMIT OF KNOLL, TAKEN FROM LEVEL BELOW)

were very hard burnt, uneven and irregular, and to one standing at the northwest corner and looking along the north wall it is bowed out at least a foot and presents a very odd appearance. By noting the outside plan of the house—as presented in illustration *ante*, p. 485—of the type of houses of that day, also of the cellar, which runs under the entire house, the second floor and the attic, some idea may be gained.

The wood in the door jambs and window frames is all old hard wood, and in the cellar, which is most typical of the style of house of Revolutionary times, is the heavy rough-hewn log supports, which in this case were at least eighteen inches in diameter — strong enough to hold many, many tons of weight, instead of the small frame house; also three fire-places in the cellar, one very large and deep exhibited where the family probably gathered as a living, cooking and dining place.

A Mr. Groves, who now lives in the house as tenant, stated that it is the strongest evidence of its antiquity, although the entire cellar is unused at the present time. As stated elsewhere, the burial ground of the Slagle Family is about 300 or 400 feet to the rear and west of the house and is located upon a tree- and bush-covered knoll of considerable size and quite similar to the Bald Knob burial place of Abraham[4] Monnett in Pickaway County, Ohio — not quite so high, but more flat and circular. It contains many honored sandstone markers and shows every evidence of having contained from fifty to seventy-five graves, as stones broken in pieces are scattered all around. Here certain views were taken, which appear in illustration. The statement was positively made by Mr. Siebert, as well as others interviewed in the vicinity, that the patriarch, Jacob Slagle, and his wife, Hannah Burrell, were buried here, as well as some of his younger children and their family; also that some of the descendants of Thomas[5] Monnett and wife, Ann Slagle, were likewise interred in this same place. It is peculiar that one stone should contain initials "W. M." and "A. L." and the partial word "die" meaning died and the partial date "25," and it would seem reasonable that this marks the last resting place of William[3] Monnett, son of William[2] (Isaac[1]).

After taking photographic views a return was had to North Branch and a call made upon Hannah Teeters, who lives there. She was very positive in her identification of the Slagle homestead and grave-yard, as her own grandmother was Ann Slagle, who married Thomas[5] Monnett, and her own father being John[6] Abraham Monnett, who, she said, was buried in the Slagle burial ground and that his grave was without any marker or stone to identify it. She recalled a visit to have been made to the Monnetts living in the vicinity of Cumberland a good many years ago — by Hester Ann Monnett and Joseph and Martha Monnett from

central Ohio, which was the first and only communication or visit they had ever had from any representatives of the emigrants to Ohio.

Bidding her good-bye the visitors returned to the Old Town Road at the Adam Siebert home, where the first turn had been made, and drove on down the Old Town Road (which is parallel with the canal and the Potomac River) for a mile or more to the home of John Thomas Monnett. He is a brother of Hannah Teeters and lives in a small white-washed clap-board house, on the order of the small negro cabins in the South, and evidently in very humble circumstances. However, poverty has not destroyed his strong personality and courteous deferential bearing; quite a remarkable man. With his wife he stated that there was no doubt concerning the identification of the Slagle home, as they had lived in it as tenants at three different periods, and that his father, several sisters and children were buried there. At one time he was familiar with the location of the grave of Jacob Slagle and wife, Hannah Burrell, that had been marked by some sandstone markers, etc., all of which the ruthless hand of time had worn away.

This item is of great importance, for it has always been asserted that the Slagle Family were of the Catholic Faith, although originally German Lutherans. John T. Monnett said that this was quite true, as in fact the pioneer Jacob Slagle had planned to build a mission on the Slagle land and a priest came there to live at one time in an early day for that purpose.

Jacob Slagle had a great deal of money himself and rich connections in Germany, and the money in part was to be sent from there, but in the midst of preparations the old priest died and the project, for that and other reasons, was abandoned; and he further stated that he had a son, also named John Thomas Monnett, who was drowned in a well on the Slagle farm, and also a sister, Margaret Monnett, who was burned to death in the Slagle house, both of whom were buried in the grave-yard. He further stated that his grandfather, Thomas, owned land in Maryland almost opposite to the old Slagle farm in Virginia, which was the first land owned by a Monnett in Allegany County, Maryland, but that the Monnetts before that all owned land and lived in Hampshire County, old Virginia, now Mineral County, West Virginia.

Returning home in the evening, a call was made upon Mr. James W. Thomas, attorney, who is locally prominent as a historian, antiquarian and genealogist. He was possessed of many records, old deeds and particularly surveys of, and had an intimate acquaintance with, land locations in that vicinity. He stated that he was very familiar with Jacob Slagle's land, he having been one of the old pioneers who died about the

opening of the Nineteenth Century. He also knew of a Monnett having owned land and who lived near old Fort Cumberland at about that time, as has been noted elsewhere (*ante*). Nearly all of the grants of land came through Thomas Fairfax, and in each case George Washington surveyed the land for the prospective purchaser, and Mr. Thomas stated that he had a survey of the old Slagle homestead containing the name of Jacob Slagle thereon, which had been surveyed by George Washington, and referred to the visit of the latter there particularly, in 1793, and in this connection the reader is cited to the most entertaining book upon this subject (1).

It was further stated by Mr. Thomas that the Crabb Family had been a prominent one in both Virginia and Maryland, and that one branch had owned land adjoining that of George Washington in Westmoreland County for a continuous two hundred years, and that Jeremiah Crabb, Isaac and Samuel Money (Monet), John, William and Ralph Hilleary had been connected with Allegany County history at an early day.

The same evening the writer met Norman E. Monnett, as above referred to, and as they shook hands it was a coming together of the descendants of a common ancestry theretofore unacquainted with each other, and whose mutual existence was likewise unknown, and each of whom must perforce trace his lineage back almost two hundred years to the first emigrant, ISAAC MONNET.

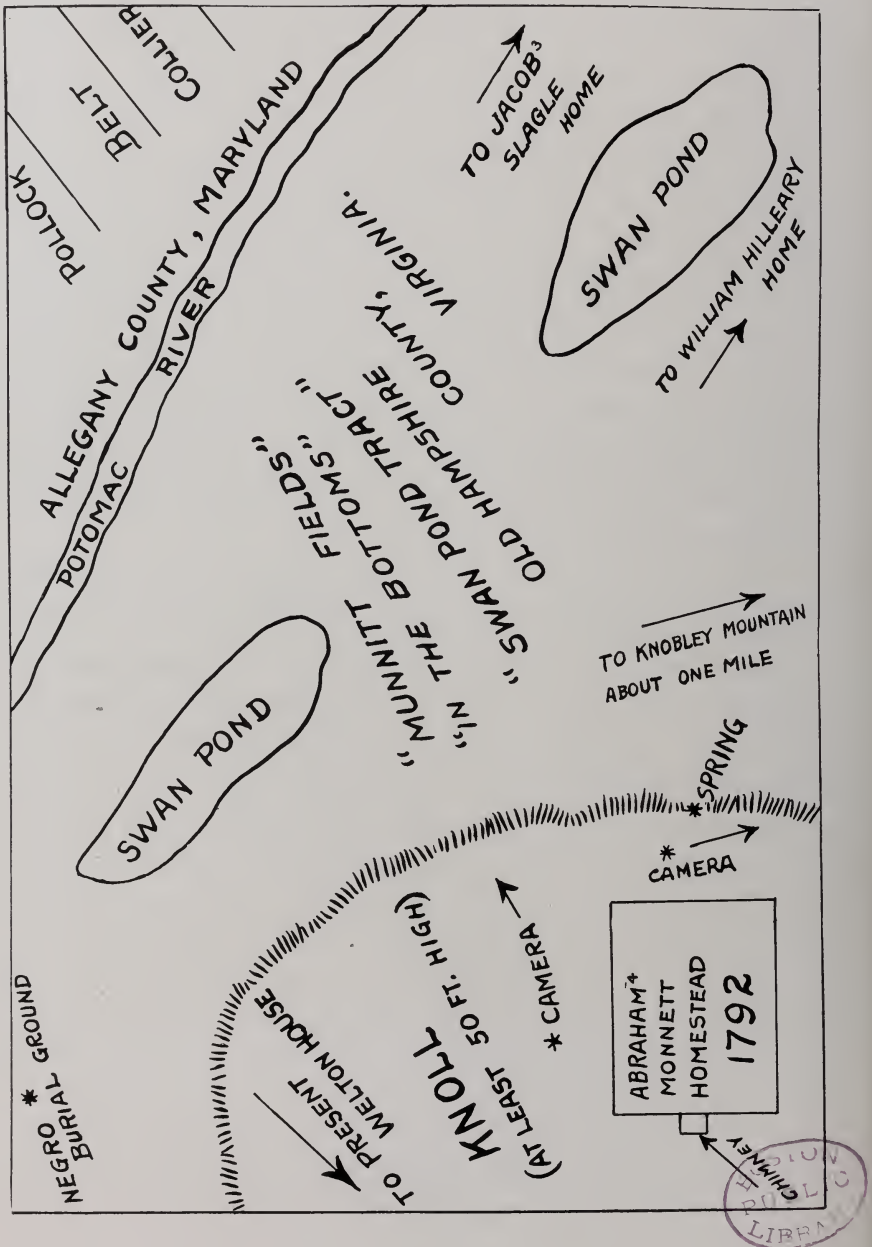
After a few days, again taking a photographer, a trip was made for the purpose of definitely locating the old Abraham[4] Monnett homestead in Virginia, "in sight of Knobley Mountain."

The course was to the farm now known as the Welton farm, which is owned by Mr. F. C. Welton, and it led by a road through South Cumberland. The Potomac River was forded in sight of the Wabash tunnel, which runs through Knobley Mountain; this was to the rear as the ford was diagonally made. The drive was then up and around the hills, with the Potomac River on the left, in sight for half a mile, and the view to the rear and the left of the town of Cumberland. Then a turn was made to the right and a course taken up, on and over the hills by a woodland and almost hidden road which comes out on the other side, practically upon the Welton land and overlooking the two Swan Ponds from the point above; facing to the Potomac, which curves around the hills, one could look across the "Bottoms" in which the Swan Ponds are located to what are still known as the Belt, Mexico and Pollock lands to this day, taking their names from the old Slagle associations.

The land upon which Mr. Welton lives is definitely known as the Swan Pond Tract and contains several hundred acres included in several

(1) *Washington and the West*, by Archer B. Hulburt; New York, 1905.

original surveys. He stated that he bought his land from Warfield Taylor in 1890; the latter inherited it from his father, William Taylor, who had in turn obtained it from Chief Justice John Marshall's heirs in an early day. A crude draft of the situation is here presented to assist in



BOS
PUB
LIBRAR

SLAGLE BURIAL GROUND, OLD HAMPSHIRE COUNTY, VIRGINIA

(ANOTHER VIEW)

identifying the tract and incidentally the Monnett homestead, and upon the same are noted the position of the camera and the direction from which the photographic views, which appear in illustration (pp. 481 and 525 *ante*) were taken.

In the first place, the evidences of this being the homestead of Abraham[4] Monnett in Virginia, in the light of traditions concerning it, are worth designation. The Welton farm is (1) just four miles from Cumberland; (2) in sight of Knobley Mountain, a beautiful view of the latter being gained from the old house site; (3) near the Maryland and Virginia (West Virginia) State line; (4) Mr. Welton had had it related to him years ago by previous owners of the land, of the existence of an old house and barn which stood upon the knoll overlooking the "Bottoms"; (5) still definite depressions in the ground showing their dimensions at the present time; (6) remains of the old brick and stone chimney clearly appear; (7) Mr. Taylor stated to Mr. Welton that he had hauled some of the old stones away himself; (8) Mr. Welton hauled some away and used them in the foundation of his barn, distant from the knoll now about one hundred yards; (9) lots of stone, plaster and sandstone, still loose or half buried in the ground, are all lying on and about the knoll; (10) depressions are on the crown of the knoll, rectangular in form and facing the Bottoms and the Potomac in the distance, an ideal location for a home, and so high as to be difficult of access, above the malaria of the swamps and furnishing a lookout against Indians and intruders; (11) customary in the early days always to have a garden at the back of the house, and there the soil is rich and fertile, showing unmistakable signs of having been cultivated for a long time, as the grass is always green in the dry weather and continues to grow when stunted in other certain places; (12) from a hole excavated in the side of the hill clearly appear the remains or indications of an old time milk-house; (13) a spring and running water at the base of the knoll; (14) evidences of an old apple orchard appear on the back of the knoll where the present Welton house now is, and from Mr. Taylor, Mr. Welton learned that one-half century ago it bore evidences of having been planted for a long period, and (15) Gen. Joseph Sprigg of Cumberland was born on this site about seventy years ago, and when a boy of about fifteen years he lived with his parents across the Potomac River on the Mexico land, at one time owned by William Hillary, and which is between the Belt and the Pollock lands, and he remembered, when a boy, of a strip of land running just opposite the Mexico land from the Potomac River through the Bottoms and the Swan Pond Tract and the old house site, and that it was known in the neighborhood as the "Munnitt Fields."

Mr. Welton stated that in the grave-yard in the "Bottoms" in the corner of the present wheat field were the graves of some negroes who were slaves there and had been buried before the Civil War.

The foregoing positive identification of the Abraham[4] Monnett homestead is presented in argument, for the reason that the description of lands in the old deeds, conveyances to and from Abraham[4] Monnett (see *ante* p. 495), is not susceptible of reference to present fixed monuments, and Mr. James W. Thomas, who is unquestioned authority upon these old surveys, positively agrees, after conferring with several old citizens of the vicinity, with the suggestion of the writer that the "Munnitt Fields" had been located in the Swan Pond Tract.

It is difficult to make comparison between the landscape scenery of one place and that of another. But, as the writer stood on the old site of the Abraham Monnett home, situated upon the knoll as above described, with Knobley Mountain to his right and rear, possessing all the natural beauty that the country does possess, and looking across the Swan Pond Tract of cultivated land below and to the front of him, viewing the splendid Potomac River in the distance and the Maryland hills and valleys beyond, he could not but honestly conclude that a more beautiful panorama of Nature's beauty and adornment had never been set before his eyes. Its attractiveness can never be imagined, and if it truly be said that the French characteristic is in the line of the artistic, and appreciation of the beautiful, commingled with the spirit of appreciation and sincere sentiment, Abraham[4] Monnett certainly lived and acted true to his French heritage and artistic temperament in selecting this site for his home and place to live and rear his family, filled, as he must have been, with his traditional notions and ideas of his ancestors of the Huguenot Faith.

III.

The first three or four hundred pages of the MSS. for this book assumed definite form for the first time in the early part of June, 1908, but the writer was not contented with the somewhat meager information obtained by correspondence and desired to consult the county records of both Virginia and Maryland. Therefore, during the summer of 1908, several weeks were spent in the East, and in visiting the county seats, in the northern tier of counties of Virginia, and all of the counties of Maryland except those of the Eastern Shore. The superior purpose of this visit was to ascertain the lines of emigration of the Monnetts from Calvert County, Maryland, to Hampshire County, West Virginia (before 1863 old Virginia), for slight traces of ISAAC[1] MONNET in Calvert County had already been ascertained by correspondence.

ENVIRONS OF PRINCE FREDERICK, CALVERT COUNTY, MARYLAND

It was very tedious, but not so very difficult after all, to work out the proposition, after daily consultation and search of the old both dusty and musty records at the various towns visited. The results of these searches already appear, and copies of the numerous original records are elsewhere recorded in this book. But out of this line of search were obtained and enjoyed two particularly pleasant and entertaining visitations. The first, and of course the more important, was that of the old home sites and ancient dwelling places of the Monnetts within the present limitations of Calvert County, Maryland. This county is not very easy of access to the traveler accustomed to the modern methods of traveling, inasmuch as but one railroad crosses the county, and that one only at its northern end; and the county seat of Prince Frederick is isolated, other than approaches by county roads. The latter are not in very good condition at any season of the year, and frequently quite impassable. The trip is best made by taking a train eastward from the City of Washington, D. C., upon the Chesapeake Beach Railroad, which has a branch line which runs to Chesapeake Beach, a small summer resort place in northern Calvert County upon the western shore of Chesapeake Bay. The visitor can get off the train at a small station called Friendship. Here it was necessary to obtain a team of horses and a buggy and drive southward about eighteen miles to Prince Frederick, the county seat of Calvert County. A great deal has been written about Maryland's beautiful slopes, hills, dales and woodlands. At certain times of the year they are beautiful to the eye, and the scenes presented by its forests and fields are greatly attractive. However, Maryland is not blessed in this portion of the State with either natural resources to hold its population, nor a sufficiently energetic or numerous population to develop its resources.

The farms are small and in this section not very well kept up. There are here and there the present evidences of the holding of many acres of farm and forest land for years by different families, their former and numerous mansions to which the family name had been attached, and which reveal the manner of life lived by their inmates in ancient Colonial times. But these old homes have, for the most part, disappeared with the ravages of time, the former extensive acreage has been divided and fallen into strangers' hands, and nothing now remains, generally, but the name itself, which is certified in common designation of localities, such as the "Old Bond Place," "Old Mackall Home," "Old Taney Manor," etc. The greater part of the descendants of the original emigrants and colonists have recently — or did a hundred years ago — join the great hosts and journey westward to new homes, and only a few remain on or near the lands of their forefathers. In fact, one is startled

upon making an inquiry, unless it be made to the very old and long-time residents of the county, to learn that names once quite famous in the Colonial annals of the State are almost forgotten. However, with the older residents the case is different, and it takes but little conversation to arouse his interest in the deeds of his ancestors and to make him straighten up to his full stature over the feelings of pride he possesses in Maryland achievements.

Of course, as elsewhere noted, it was a great disappointment that the old court house of the county had been destroyed by fire in 1882. As likewise explained, the only saving grace from this situation was the fact that in Colonial times the more important records were, according to custom and law then prevailing, made in duplicate and recorded at the seat of general government, in Annapolis, Maryland. Had it not been for this fact it would have been almost impossible to have fastened ISAAC[1] MONNET and his descendants as having located in this county. The disappointment was all the greater when the writer was informed by old residents of Prince Frederick that the archives of the county which were burned in the court house were a veritable mine of local family history. We can well imagine what they would have disclosed concerning the land holdings, slave ownership, settlement of estates, civil transactions and business affairs of the early Monnetts in this county. However, it was important to find that since 1882 the name Monnett, both as Monnet and Monet, appears in these later county records, land transfers, marriages, etc. One of the first and the more promising features of the visit was the forming of the acquaintance of Mr. John B. Gray, attorney of Prince Fredericktown and a descendant of one of the older families of this vicinity — while not of the Monnett blood directly, though he is such by the intermarriage of an ancestor some years ago — who expressed the keenest interest in this undertaking, and his assistance and co-operation in this connection have been invaluable. And gratitude for this indebtedness to him cannot be too strongly expressed, for it meant volumes to the compiler in its measure of information, in view of the absence of county records.

Mr. Gray was familiar with the Monnetts of Calvert County for many years, and, further, he and his father before him had known of them ever since each were boys. In addition Mr. Gray very intimately knew the contents of the old volumes of the county records, which he had searched many, many times with various purposes in view. He was able definitely to state that the Monnett name had figured in the county records from about the year 1700 to the present day and that the first names, Isaac, Abraham, Thomas, William and Benjamin, were quite common among them, of which Abraham Monnett and William Monnett, both of whom were still living in the county, are positive evidence. Mr.

ST. PAUL'S PROTESTANT EPISCOPAL CHURCH
CALVERT COUNTY, MARYLAND

PUBLIC
LIBRARY

BOSTON PUBLIC LIBRARY

STREET SCENE, PRINCE FREDERICK, CALVERT COUNTY, MARYLAND

Gray very kindly joined the writer on several of his excursions about the county, and with his great familiarity with the different localities easily identified each and every old landmark sought. First of all, a visit was made to the old Christ Church, a full account of which is given in another subdivision. Anticipating the visit of the writer, Mr. Gray had consulted several old citizens of the county and had established, to his entire satisfaction, that the old grave-yard in which the early ancestors of the Monnetts had been buried was located just opposite to the present church building and across the public highway now running in front of it. And here, depressions in the ground, broken sandstone slabs, still remain in evidence of the existence of the old burial-place. Without any church record definitely to support it, and in the absence of both identified grave and marker, it is impossible to state that beyond a peradventure of a doubt ISAAC[1] MONNET and his family are here buried, but there is no evidence pointing to any other place in the slightest way, and all indirect and collateral evidence susceptible of discovery indicate that this was the place where the remains of ISAAC[1] MONNET were interred by his loving family.

It is only sentiment, it is true, but it might be called "hallowed ground"— the sacred site of our sires.

William Monnett, who lives in the county, concerning whom data elsewhere appears, was interviewed, and he was able to state that both his parents and grandparents are buried in the present Christ Church grave-yard, and that they had told him that in an early day the Monnetts and various allied families were buried in the old plot just opposite the present church. As though this were not sufficient, the reader will not forget that the Monnett Family were members of and recorded in this church shortly after the year 1700 and since that date.

In this connection it should be stated that on account of All Saints Parish and Church being more nearly located and somewhat more closely related to the residents of the territory including and adjoining the "Cliffts," there is more evidence that some of the relatives at an early date both attended and were members of this latter church as well.

Mr. Gray was further able to identify the old homes and locations of, and comment upon members and descendants of, the following families, who had been the creators and promoters of the history and life of the county from an early date, namely:

Hellen, Pattison, Williams, Osborne, Kent, Sprigg, Hilliary and many others.

His interest in the subject so far obtained that he very kindly assisted in the procuring of views of forests, rural scenes, buildings and churches, which are presented here in illustration.

In the strict sense of the word, Maryland, in this portion of the State, is not mountainous, and the surface of the earth is undulating and much broken up with hills, valleys, and creeks and has for its attractions the great Chesapeake Bay, with its shores and cliffs above. Note of the original records has already been taken of the names of the portion of the original geographical limitations of land grants in this county of the "Hundreds of the Cliffts" (Upper and Lower), "Leonard Creek Hundreds," etc. Here was the home of the first Monnet of this lineage in the United States. ISAAC[1] MONNET, son of Pierre Monnet and wife Catherine Pillot of ancient Poitou, France, first settled here. No attempt has been made to fasten the exact date, but certain it is that he came to this locality as early as 1707, if not before, when his name first appears as a tenant for fifty acres upon Lord Baltimore's famous rent roll. Leaving his brother, Pierre[1] Monnet, to settle upon Staten Island, he came hither to found the ancestral home of the Monnet Family. Unfortunate as it is that only meager details of himself, his personality and his character have come down to his descendants through the avenue of tradition, and unfortunate as it is that no monument marks his abode, scarcely his burial place, or any of his pioneer exploits or achievements, nevertheless, somewhere within the precincts of a tract of land granted to him as a part of the "Upper Hundreds of the Cliffts," he established his rude and pioneer habiitation as "a lodge in a vast wilderness." He lived, raised his family, tilled the soil, hunted in the forests, fished in the streams and worshiped in the neighboring church; beyond a doubt a true Frenchman, and, as sufficiently appears, a noble-minded, consistent Huguenot. Probably his English neighbors did not grant every cordiality and friendship to this isolated refugee, and probably ofttimes he was reminded of the loneliness of his exile — no matter if he had suffered the persecution of Catholicism and been forced to seek an asylum in the unknown land — yet he could not have forgotten his home land and the teachings and traditions of his youth. The zeal of his faith certainly made his blood pulsate quickly as the force and imagination of his temperamental nature fused with the hardships and privations of his severe and rigorous life on the shores of Maryland. He, undoubtedly, remembered with bitterness his experiences in the home land and thought of the relatives and friends left behind with many longings of the heart. His sojourn in London had not been long enough to have acquired any love of country there, but he probably thought of the old Threadneedle Church and his associations there as he thought of other things, with some regret, in that he had left an aged father and mother behind.

It is no romantic weaving of sentiment to clothe and, in a sense, personify, that old patriarch of our sires. He possessed the character

BOSTON PUBLIC LIBRARY

SERVANTS' QUARTERS AT NORTHAMPTON MANOR, OLD RESIDENCE OF COLONEL THOMAS' SPRIGG, PRINCE GEORGE COUNTY, MARYLAND

(FAITHFUL BLACK SUSIE ON THE DOORSTEP)

BOSTON PUBLIC LIBRARY

"UNCLE" ROBERT HAWKINS AND FAMILY, NEGRO SLAVES AND DESCENDANTS OF FORMER SLAVES, SERVANTS OF COLONEL THOMAS' SPRIGG, AT OLD NORTHAMPTON MANOR PRINCE GEORGE COUNTY, MARYLAND

and was endowed with the courage of the Huguenot, and was of the nobility by descent and birth, and his experiences had worked out for him a degree of excellence with which he honored himself and bestowed a precious heritage upon his descendants. The records do not enlarge our information concerning him or catalogue his deeds to any great extent, but tradition has immortalized this Huguenot refugee and his name and honor are thereby perpetuated through two hundred years.

IV.

Upon the return from Calvert County and the city of Washington, a second trip was made to the scenes of old Northampton Manor and home of Col. Thomas[1] Sprigg. Quite a complete account and description of this locality appear elsewhere in the book. However, the writer desires to express the enjoyment he had in wandering over this old dwelling place of the Spriggs, which is even at this late date quite typical of the old Colonial homes of the South-land.

The trip to the old Sprigg Manor of Northampton was made as follows: Left Washington on the Pennsylvania Railroad, by local train; a stop was made at Landover Station, which is the second from the city, and about a fifteen-mile ride. Taking a horse and buggy the drive was along the road which crosses the railroad track at Landover Station at right angles to a direction southeast on an old corduroy road, which is followed for about six miles to the Sprigg farm, from which there is a private road or lane across what was originally the 8,000-acre tract of the Sprigg manor of Northampton. Here other photographic views were taken of the house itself:

1. Front; 2. Rear; 3. Interior; 4. The old cabin with a colored servant — Susie — in the doorway.

Mr. and Mrs. Tunstill Smith and their two daughters, aged about eleven and thirteen years, respectively, as well as Mrs. Smith's mother, all very courteously received the guests. Mrs. Fairfax, mother of Mrs. Smith, is the widow of John Contee Fairfax, who bought the place in 1865 of the widow of Gov. Sprigg of Maryland. Their daughter, Josephine Fairfax, is now Mrs. Tunstill Smith. She was born on the place and had lived there a number of years before she discovered and realized that she was a blood descendant of the first Col. Thomas Sprigg, and on that account was later admitted to membership in the Society of Colonial Dames of Maryland. She related some very interesting stories concerning her uncle, Lord Fairfax, who made a trip to California at the time of the gold rush in 1849, and also of her brother, now being the last Lord Fairfax.

Mrs. Smith very kindly pointed out the old lilac bushes planted by the Spriggs which possessed enormous trunks, almost tree size, showing their great age; also a garden originally planted by the architect who

designed and laid out the capitol at Washington; also the old brick wall which was a portion of the building in which the tutor lived who taught the children in the ground floor room. Also related to the writer the interesting story of "Uncle" Robert Hawkins, who lived to the great age of 114 years, only dying in 1906-7, who was a descendant of a slave belonging to the first Thomas Sprigg and himself a slave before the Civil War, and who had been married altogether six times. She introduced the visitors to a daughter of Robert Hawkins named Susie, a negro now about 45 years of age, who showed the old brick cabin and his photograph.

With reference to the Sprigg mansion, Mrs. Smith called particular attention to the old shutters and doors in the lower front hall and floor in the front room fastened together with wooden pegs, and the old mantel and doors, very old. Also a big elm tree in the front yard which was planted by the Spriggs, and was very old and large when she was a little girl. She led the way to the old Sprigg burial ground, where honey locust trees were used for markers at the time of the interments and have now grown to a great size. She also related the story concerning a descendant, Violetta Sprigg, who some years ago removed the bodies interred there to the town of Rockville, Maryland.

V.

The visitations recorded in the foregoing subdivision were made in connection with the searches at the county seats and in the State Department, in the city of Annapolis, on the western shore of Maryland. After these were concluded, upon the return trip home the writer stopped for a second time at Cumberland, Maryland.

An examination of the deeds, etc., and other conveyances upon record at Romney, West Virginia, which was the original county seat and place of record of old Hampshire County, Virginia, have already disclosed to the reader that Abraham[4] Monnett was living in Virginia before 1800 "in sight of Knobley Mountain" and within "four miles of old Fort Cumberland," and that he had owned two separate tracts of land, upon one of which he had certainly lived and quite probably upon the other — or his children. The one homestead was upon the Swan Pond Tract, as fully disclosed in a previous subdivision of this chapter, and the other upon or included in the tract of land then and since known as "Anderson's Bottom." The purpose of this visitation was to locate the latter land.

The drive by horse and buggy, with a photographer, was in a little different direction from Cumberland and at a distance of about four and a half miles from the town. The direction is approximately south-

BOST
PUBLIC

VIEW OF KNOBLEY MOUNTAIN AND "ANDERSON'S BOTTOM" TRACT, OLD HAMPSHIRE COUNTY, VIRGINIA

(AS TAKEN WITH CAMERA STATIONED AT RALPH[4] CRABB HILLEARY BURIAL PLACE)

SUGAR TREE OVER ONE HUNDRED YEARS OF AGE, MARKING CORNER OF BOUNDARY OF "No. 13, ANDERSON'S BOTTOM" TRACT OLD HAMPSHIRE COUNTY, VIRGINIA

west and a visit was made to the old farm formerly owned by Ralph[4] Crabb Hilleary, brother of Ann[4] Hilleary, wife of Abraham[4] Monnett.

This land is on the Potomac River and just across from the tract known as "Anderson's Bottom" and both were "in sight of Knobley Mountain." (See chapter entitled "Important Cemetery Inscriptions," page 678). Upon this Hilleary land, at a considerable distance back from the road, in the open field and in the midst of a clump of bushes and trees, is an old family grave-yard, very small in extent and surrounded by an iron picket fence, which contains the graves of Ralph[4] Crabb Hilleary, who died in 1823, and his wife Mary, *et al,* as given in a chapter (*supra,* above referred to).

This burial lot is specifically reserved in the conveyance on record at Cumberland from Levi Hilleary, son of Ralph, to George Rizer, in 1843.

A man by the name of Kims is now living on this part of the farm and is building a new frame house. The old Hilleary mansion, still in existence, but very broken down, is located about three-quarters of a mile distant from the burial plot. It is owned and occupied by a man named Long.

Keep in mind that the Hilleary land is within Allegany County, Maryland, and is within sight of the Potomac River. It is interesting to note that one can stand with his back to the iron railing surrounding the Hilleary burial plot and look across the Potomac, and the Virginia mountains are in view, including to the left "Knobley Mountain," and at their base, falling in a gentle slope to the river's edge, is the land owned by Abraham[4] Monnett in 1792, which was the tract called "Anderson's Bottom."

Accompanying the writer upon this trip was Mr. Norman E. Monnett of Ridgeley, West Virginia (already mentioned *supra*), and under his direction the drive was taken from the Hilleary land, in a round-about way across the Potomac, by fording, until the visitors actually stood upon the "Anderson's Bottom" land. A call was made at a modern brick house located, approximately, in the center of the tract and now occupied by a man by the name of Brady, who owns large acreage in the "Anderson's Bottom" land, included in which is the old homestead and home site belonging to Abraham[4] Monnett. Mr. Brady obtained the land through his wife, whose maiden name was Carrie Seymour, and the latter from her father, Felix R. Seymour, and the latter from heirs of Chief Justice John Marshall, and the latter from a man by the name of Collins. Mr. Brady is a man of mature years and the visitors were delightfully entertained by the conveyances and descriptions showing the ownership by Abraham[4] Monnett in 1792, which were submitted by him and he was able to identify the tract therein as being identical with the

land upon which he lived, it being known as tract No. 13 of the "Anderson's Bottom" land. At one corner of the tract, close to the Potomac River, is still standing a very old white sugar tree, of which a view appears in illustration upon an accompanying page, which is the identical tree mentioned as one of the corners or monuments in said conveyance to Abraham[4] Monnett of 1792. It has always been pointed out and recognized as the corner of the land, and Mr. Brady was told by residents of the locality over fifty years ago that it was the original tree. Mr. Brady further stated that he had obtained his information from Mr. Isaac V. Inskeep of Manhattan, Kansas, a very aged man, who was formerly land agent for the Marshalls and Seymours in Cumberland, Maryland.

After locating the old sugar tree, in Mr. Brady's company a drive was taken back over the land in a direction away from the Potomac River and higher up on the mountain slopes, where amid many trees, underbrush and thickets, now quite wild and overgrown, were discovered the remains of the old house which Mr. Brady sufficiently identified as the site of the first dwelling place on the tract. It was not difficult to ascertain the outline of the old structure from the depressions in the ground, and the rough and unhewn boulders which composed the chimney and fireplace were lying around and about.

A spring of running water near by is the best evidence of the former habitation there. As stated above, whether Abraham[4] Monnett actually lived there is uncertain, but this is the land owned by him; if he did not occupy it himself, probably his son, Thomas[5] Monnett, did. A view in illustration of this locality is presented upon page 535 (*ante*).

One of the delightful experiences of this second visit to Cumberland was the forming of the acquaintance of Mr. Levi Hilleary, a direct descendant of Ralph[4] Crabb Hilleary, mentioned *supra*. His interest in the project was immediately commanded, and he has assisted the compiler in various ways. He is authority for the statement that his family and their ancestors have always used the name Hilliary, as spelled Hilleary.

Before leaving Cumberland an old negro was located by the name of Edmonson Edminston, who in 1908 was then known to be ninety-eight years of age. His father and family were slaves about 1800 and were owned by the Edminston, who was a son-in-law of Jacob Slagle, whence the negro's name, he being manumitted when a young man. He had always lived in the vicinity of Cumberland and had been a noted character of his race in that vicinity. At the time of the raid of John Brown and his followers, and the attack upon Harper's Ferry, Edmonson was supposed to be a party to it, or at least to have guilty knowledge thereof, and was arrested and thrown into prison but afterwards released. He was able to talk intelligently and definitely to the compiler about the

Monnetts, Hillearys, Spriggs and Slagles, and confirmed many items already presented in these pages. He particularly knew of the tract of land called "Munnitt's" land, being a part of what is now the Welton farm (*supra*) and in the Swan Pond Tract. He remembered quite distinctly Thomas[5] Monnett and his family, and that the relatives had relatives who had gone to Ohio. And further, that the "Munnitts" had originally come "from East to 'hy-ar' "— from Maryland. He said the Munnitts were well favored people, very pious and honest, and while originally slave owners, as soon as they learned the error and sin of the custom were the first to grant the slaves freedom; and that they were always kind and generous to their slaves and beloved by them. Further, that they were farmers and good traders.

In connection with this second visit to Cumberland an interview was had with Mrs. Hannah Hixon, a granddaughter of Thomas[5] Monnett and wife, Anne Slagle, who lived with her son not far from Spring Gap, Maryland. She was born May 3, 1833, and was a daughter of John Daniels and wife, Hannah Monnett. She confirms all the traditions of the family and identified all the locations near Cumberland, including the old homesteads. She had an uncle, Jacob Daniels, who married Hannah Edminston, undoubtedly a daughter of Anastatia Slagle and husband, Thomas Edminston. She said the latter had at least four children, Burrell, Edward, Hannah and Eleanor (m. Jacob Pittman), and gave the first clew to the maiden name of Hannah, wife of Jacob Slagle, namely, Hannah Burrell. She said the father was Francis Burrell and that they lived with a John Burrell near Merley Branch in an early day.

An interview with an old man named Kelly at Cumberland disclosed that John Daniels had at least five children: (1) Thomas, who married Dawson; (2) Dennis; (3) John, m. Marker; (4) Kitty (Catharine), who married John Alkire, and (5) Hannah, who married a Hixon.

XXXI.

OLD CORRESPONDENCE

HISTORY is more than a mere recitation of chronicles and events; it is truly composed of the deeds of men more or less heroic. There is a golden thread running through the centuries which is the connecting line joining in one chronological course the lives, characters and actions of mankind. So with a true genealogy. It is not properly a mere collection of names, dates and lineages, but should be a broad presentation of the character and distinction of the members composing the Family. That the Monnetts were religious, God-fearing pioneers was the natural outgrowth of their Huguenot heritage, education and training. No better testimonials can be found than in their support, membership and contributions to every good, religious and educational movement among them, their affiliation with the great Methodist Episcopal Church, the Ohio Wesleyan University and various benevolent enterprises, as recounted in another chapter in the book (see page *post*).

As an evidence of the mind, heart and character of these early pioneer members of the Family, than which no stronger proof could be given, certain old correspondence is here reproduced, which is both quaint and interesting. It was interchanged about 1830, between members of the Family living in central Ohio.

The following are copies of original letters now in the possession of Mrs. Elizabeth J. Calhoun and Mrs. Myra C. Longfellow, Minneapolis, Minnesota. The parenthetical clauses are not in the original letters, and each letter was written upon an old-fashioned, large sized letter sheet, then was folded to the size of a very small envelope, sealed with a red wax seal, addressed on one side, and mailed without any envelope. (1)

(1)

(*Envelope*)—"Mr. John Caldwell, Pickaway County, Ohio,—Conveyance by Rev. Wm. Runnells."

(*Letter*)—May 15, 1829, William Monnett to his sister Elizabeth and John Caldwell.

"Crawford County, Ohio, May 15, 1829.

Dear Brother:

It is with pleasure & delight I on this occasion undertake to inform you of our present enjoyment of the blessings of good health & good privileges. I hope, trust & pray these lines may find you in

(1) Many grammatical errors and mis-spelled words appear in the following letters. They have been exactly reproduced, while in other places illegibility or uncertainty may have produced errors in the copying. All add to the quaintness, for letter writing was not generally an accomplishment among the early pioneers, who had little opportunities for education or for self-culture in this particular direction.

possession of like precious benefits; we are all well satisfied with our situation & Country. I have heard father repeatedly say "thank the Lord I am satesfied for the first time in my life" *i. e.*, considering everything together. At the vilag all kinds of business almost is carried on; it is improveing rapidly; the residenters has been zealously engaged to get the County seat permanently located in it. This would undoubtedly be of vast importance to its emigration or improvement but still it remains a doubtful question whether they will succeed; nevertheless it still increases in population. A knew carding machine establishment has been erected this spring; there are now five stores, two blacksmiths, two tanners, two hatters, several taverns, one saw mill, one grist mill, one school & meeting house (best of all though least used a strong jail house) [*this parenthesis appears in the original letter*]. They have circuit preaching every other Sunday evening at two o'clock; we generaly attend. They have a society of between 30 & 40 members with whom I often enjoy a degree of heart cheering incouragement in the service of the Lord. Before I go on further I must apologise for a detailed account—our bearer Wm. Runnells willingly promises to carry a hat full of letters; this I thought to be a good oppertunity to ackuaint you with every thing comes to my mind without puting you to more expense than reading it. I could not colect sufficient together to be worth a fip or I would have written to you sooner; we have an extraordinary late backward spring, could not and did not turn our cattle out to grass till the eleventh day of April, but in a few days the grass was a foot high; our women are greatly pleased that the chickens don't die with the gapes & full as much so are we that cattle does not die with murrain, a feew exceptions in the summer time. The price of good wheat is one Dollar per bushel, corn twenty five cents per bushel, but I believe both are plenty for that price. We have a prospect of a heavy harvest coming & all beautiful prospects are beginning to show themselves as the hardest trial of our country is withdrawing in winter which proved severe.

While I have been engaged in writing to you the recolection of my former enjoyment almost constrains me to join with Rusticitus,

Can memory forget the hours
That I have spent with you
As soon might beauty quit the flowers
Or flowers refuse the dew, &c.

But I confidently hope, unworthy as I am, to spend an eternity with you on the blissfull scenes of heavenly glory when this world is desolved.

Being much hurried posibly I have let the things of most importance go without noticeing for want of consideration.

We have had a fine rain today; it is over. I must quit writing & go to work I expect you to write the first suitable oppertunity; we look for you both & brother & sister Jeremiah & Mary Ann Morris in the fall. I expect to write again after the midle of June next either to you or brother David Saylor.

Father & Mother Sister & Brothers all join me in respects to you both; give my respects to all our inquiring friends. I subscribe myself by Your affectionate brother,

William Monnett."

(2)

(*Envelope*)—"Bucyrus, O., June 18, 12 p.—Mr. John Caldwell, near Circleville, Pickaway County, Ohio." [Mrs. Longfellow writes "Uncle Osborn Monnett's letter, June 10, 1835."]

(*Letter*)—"Crawford County, Ohio, June 10, 1835.
Dear Brother and Sister.

Permit me to communicate to you by letter the state of affares and my desires. Provender is very scarce, it is extremely weet

which gives an increasing expectation of a hevey harvest but is much against the corn and has produced some sicness, but threw the mercey of God we and all the frendes are well in body. I am not very fond of complaining but with sorrow must say that the spirit of the worl iniquity wickedness and indifference in religion have so abounded that the love of mercy has become cold. What shall we do so that the wickedness of this wicked world come to an end. Oh that my head were waters and mine iyes a founten of tears that I might weepe day and night for the slaign of the daughter of my people. Brother Kinnear has labored faithfully and zealously but has become allmost discaureged; our last quartley meeting commenced in Bucyrus 5 of June and ended the 8, at which 10 sermones were faithfully delivered without aney viseble effect, but I'll close this discaurageing report and say the Lord is good for glory to his name he has not forsaken the faithfull humble souls. Sister Saylor is happy in Christ, brother Thomas is now settled in his mind and is a kind brother. Abraham apers firm and is a circuit steward; William is somewhat revived and is a licenced exorter. I am trying to labor in the Lord's vineyard and intend if the Lord opens my way to inlarg my labors. The apology I give for thus writeing is that we were rejoised to hear that brother John is class leder and renders gineral satesfaction too, and to yė I would say bear every cross for soon our day's work will be done and we'll recive the peney. I have an uncomen desire to see and converce with you on religious subjects, as this cannot be at present we humbly solisit a letter from you, do write. Father & Mother send thare respects to you with a desire for you to come & see us; I remane yours in love

Osborn Monnett."

(3)

(*Envelope*)—"Mr. John Colwell, Pickaway County, Ohio—forward per Mr. (Linus) Ross." [Written by Mrs. Longfellow "Feb. 26, 1844, Isaac and Elizabeth Monnett."]

(*Letter*)—"Marion County Ohio February 26, 1844.

Dear Brother

I received your letter of the 18th on the 25 with the Notes which I Return to you to do as you think Best with them, with Respect to the Books we Rejoice to hear of your good health, of which we also partake in Part for tho we are afflicted yet not extreme. Friends are generally well; Osborn has moved out the Lake to live and I have Exchanged my land in Hardin County for his Place in the Planes to which I Expect to move this Spring. Good Knews the Lord has began to Revive his work in our Society and Neighborhood; Possibly from fifteen to Twenty have obtand and Seeking. And surely if our Religion be Light, Life, Love Truth and the Fruits thereof Love, Joy, peace, Long Suffering, gentleness, Kindness, there can be Nothing more Absolutely Necessary. We are still aiming at the mark for the Prise of our high calling; Pray for us, we try to Pray for you, and if it must be so that we are parted on earth we hope to meet in heaven to part no more.

My family Join me in love to you and Family and all Friends J. M. Coldwell .

Isaac and Elizabeth Monnett."

(This was written after new mother came to the home.—M. C. L.)

(4)

(*Envelope*)—"Bucyrus O July 12th — 12½ — Mr. John Coldwell, Pickaway County, Circleville Post Office." [Mrs. M. C. L. writes "July 11, 1833 Isaac and Elizabeth Monnett."]

(*Letter*)—"Crafford County Ohio July 11th 1833.
Dr Children

We gladly Received your Favor of the 18th on satterday the 29 of July. We Rejoice to hear from you often; we are all well through Mercy and hope these few Lines will find you the same; we cannot come down According to your Request as harvest is on hand, but we Expect to come Except some unforseen prevention in Agust. Please give our Respects to Mother [Ann Hillary] and tell her we fully Intend to Come as Soon as possible. Glory to God Religion is Still going on, the Lord is Still very good to us; we have good Meeting. Mary Monnett (Thomas' Wife) [this was in the original letter, and Mrs. M. C. L. adds "Delamar Kinnear"] has found the Lord in the Justification of her Soul and William Monnett the Sanctification of his. Pray for us. We want to meet you in Heaven. Crops are tolerable good; we have had a very good Season only Rather Cool

Please Accept our Respects to yourSelves and give to your family and Connections, in which bond we expect and hope to Remain untill Death.
John and Elizabeth Coldwell Isaac and Elizabeth Monnett."

(5)

(*Envelope*)—Postmark "Bucyrus O Apr. 20.—Mr. John Coldwell Pickaway County, Ohio, Circleville Post Office—12" ["Apr. 1838—my great-grandfather Isaac Monnett and wife Elizabeth M. C. L."]

(*Letter*)—"Crawford County, Ohio, April 17, 1838.

Dr. John and Elizabeth Coldwell.

We Received your Last Favour of the 26th March on the 1st of Aprile. We do Remember you always but more Expecially in your Afflictions [the infant daughter Sarah's death] and Loss, but Let us Comfort ourSelves with the full Assurance that our Loss is her very great gain. Little Sary [Sarah] would not Come back for all our world Can bestow. We in our present State are Subject to Afflictions, Losses, Crosses, Temptations and Trials, but Let us wrest Assured that Those Evils will work out for us a far more Exceeding and Eternal weight of Glory. Remember our heavenly Father hath Respect to all his Creatures, one Sparrow Cannot fall without his Knowledge.

Our Connections are at present as far as I know in midling health only the wives of Jeremiah Monnett and Osborn [your great-grandfather and his brother.—M. C. L.] and Jeremiah Morris [the writer's step-son] and Hannah Monnett. We Sincerely hope these Lines will find you in a hopeful State. Please to Write Soon how you and yours are. Please to Receive our Poor Respects to yourSelves and family

Isaac and E. Monnett."

(6)

(*Envelope*)—"John Caldwell Esq Pickaway County Ohio per Mr. A. Monnett" ["your grandfather"—"from Abram and Sallie Monnett to John and Elizabeth Caldwell—Oct. 1837."—M. C. L.]

(*Letter*)—"Bucyrus, Crawford Cy. Ohio, Oct. 1837.

Mr. John & Elizabeth Caldwell,
Dear Brother & Sister:

We employ a leisure moment this morning to inform you that we are still alive tho' we are not all well. bro. William has had a severe attack of the billious fever and spitting Blood, this time last week he expected for certain to die & really seemed anxious to go but thro' mercy he is spared for the present—he is still

low and very weak but out of danger and recovering as fast as could be expected. Sister Mary Ann Morris [half-brother Jeremiah Morris' first wife] is in poor health from an attack of the Dropsy which seems very hard to remove; at times she seems better but on the whole the disorder still seems master of all medicine. The rest of our friends as far as our knowledge are well. Bro. Osborn started to his [Lower Sandusky] Circuit last Monday in fine health & Spirits. Bro. John Kinnear I believe continues at his old station in Michigan. We should have been glad to have come to Pickaway this fall but circumstances above our controll render it impossible; we have had a beautiful fall so far and a time of health through our country. I am at present busily engaged at my brick, the weather is favorable for the time of the year we will soon be thro with moulding. We have nothing interesting to write at this time—the fall crops are coming in fine & abundent. The very reverse of last year; the prices seem in a very fluctuating state so that it is hard to ascertain the worth of produce.

Dear Brother & Sister I hope as we have not the privilege to see each others faces often you will not forget to write to us as often as you can; your letters will at all times be very acceptable. Our time will not allow us to say more at present. We remain yours affectionately

A. & S. Monnett
(Abraham and Sally)

(7)

[Copy of letter written by Mary Monett to her older sister, Elizabeth (Monnett) Caldwell.]

"Crawford Co., Ohio, May 3rd 1831.

Dear Sister—I feel thankful that I have another opportunity this side of eternity to tell you we are well in body, and Glory to God very well in soul since the quarterly meeting in Marion Nov. 28. The Lord has [been] deepening the work of grace in my soul and the class. Four weeks ago after having my work done I felt a great desire to see you and sister Nancy. I thought of reading the letters both of you had wrote me, but I opened sister Nancy's and there was—Dear sister which struck me to the heart. I felt my unworthiness. The next day was our class meeting; glory to God he set my soul at liberty and what will please you better Daddy [their father Isaac Monnett] is so revived in the Good work that he does not fluster & fret about the things of the world. Our quarterly meeting is the 14 of May by [at] Bucyrus. Brother Loraine joined the people on this circuit by a covenant of prayer to pray for a revival at the quarterly meeting & it appears the Lord is converting souls not far from there. Phebe had a fine son born yesterday — William was married last January to Miss Elizabeth Cahill. I have nothing more particular at present. Please to write whenever you can. Please give my respects to brother Caldwell I remain Your affectionate sis — Polly Monnett [later Mrs. (Rev.) John Kinnear]."

(8)

(*Envelope*)—"Mr. John Caldwell Circleville Pickaway County Ohio."

(*Postmark*)—"Bucyrus O Jun 19—12" [Grandmother Elizabeth Monnett Caldwell's youngest brother Osborn.—M. C. L.]

(*Letter*)—"Bucyrus, Crawford Co., Ohio, June 18, 1838.

My Dear Brother Caldwell:

We have just received your letter to Abraham of the 15th inst. We have been desirous to hear from you, but are afflicted to learn that Dear Elizabeth is so rapidly declineing under the consumption;

indeed dear brother John if we could afford any relief or comfort we have it in our hearts to go down, but as she is in the hands of kind friends and a merciful Lord we wipe away the gushing tear and mourn not as those who have no hope.

Notwithstanding, if I were not under the necessity of returning to L Sandusky, I should pay you a visit and even now there is a conflict between desire and duty, but the hope of meeting above gives strong consolation.

Our friends are all well through mercy and seeking the heavenly Country, where I hope we shall yet be permanently located. The work of religion does not progress so well on Lower Sandusky Ct. as we could wish but I feel determined to serve the Lord whether it produce fruit or not.

All the friends Father and Mother particularly join me in love to you and famely.

John Caldwell O. Monnett [Osborn]

P. S. Brother Abraham is so busy that he cannot write immediately. I hope Dear Sis that this will be accepted for an apology for my sending you this letter. I should be happy to hear from you if you Pleas write to Lower Sandusky. If Sister Elizabeth has not yet departed tell her Ozey is still trying to preach Jesus Christ and the resurrection. Glory to God for the hope of enjoying immortality and Eternal life.

With you and yours in Christ,

P. O. O. M.

(9)

(*Envelope*)—"Mr. John Caldwell Circleville Ohio" (Postmark) "Lower Sandusky O Feb. 8, 12½." [Uncle J. Kinnear, Feb. 4, 1836.—M. C. L.]

(*Letter*)—"Lower Sandusky, Feb. 4, 1836.

Dear Brother,

Your letter came to hand some days since and I should have answered it before now, but my business has been such that I could not write to my satisfaction before. I shall keep the colt and pay you fifty five dollars as soon as next June, but no interest, which is the understanding I have of your proposal.

I am much pleased with the Colt; he does well; and if no exident happens him, will be an excellent riding horse. I thank you Brother for agreeing to let me have the Colt.

Now I will speak of other matters.

We have lived in the enjoyment of excellent health since we came to Sandusky; and we have experienced much, very much happiness in each other's society and in pursuing our calling here; for which we feel thankful to God.

We have tolerably good times on our circuit — frequent accessions, some mourners, believers often refreshed; but not so many conversions as is desirable. Indeed, our desire would not be satisfied short of the conversion of all the people. But the Lord is reviving His work powerfully and gloriously on an ajoining circuit. It is in a place called Perking, which is five miles from Portland.

The work commenced at a Watch meeting on New Years eve and is going on still, spreading wider and wider. We hope and pray it will reach this place, which needs reforming indeed: for there is a great deal of Infidelity and horrid wickedness here. Nearly all the business men in the place are irreligious and Scarcely ever attend meeting. But we have a few choice souls in and about Sandusky; and only for the few righteous the place might sinque or be overthrown.

My Dearly Beloved Mary is a fine Wife for me in my calling, and would be equally good for me if I were an agriculturist. She

is always perfectly willing to let me go when duty calls me, and when I am not obliged to be absent I am at home, for home is my earthly Paradise, and the Society of my Dear I prefer to any other company however good.

When I return we rejoice to meet and tell over what we passed through during our Separation; So we probably enjoy as much happiness as we should have if we were all the time in each other's presence. The longer we live together the happier we are. We would be glad to die at once and be buried together if the Lord will.

Since Sister Jane has got married and gone to housekeeping My Dear Stays alone, and is not fearful nor lonesome. If she was I would not let her be so, but it is her choice. All the apology I offer for writing the above is, I love much, I rejoice much with the "Wife of my youth;" and out of the abundance of the heart the mouth Speaketh.

As to myself I may say I take much pleasure in preaching the Gospel of the People, and at times am ready to rejoice that I have been called to this office; notwithstanding I have often mourned and murmured extremely that it was so. I have grown in grace considerably of late and experienced an enlargement of Soul. Glory to God for all these things!

But as you might think we get along without any trials at all I will apprise you that we have ours in common with the followers of Christ. But He giveth more grace, and this is the reason why we are so happy.

Will you suffer a few words of exhortation from me: then I would Say Serve the Lord constantly with a perfect heart and willing mind, and as an indusement thereto, consider what great things He hath done for you. You are greatly prospered and blessed both in temporal and Spiritual matters. Do not let the world draw off your affections from God, but glorify Him with your substance. May you be useful in the Church of God. Bring up your children in the fear of the Lord.

This is an all-important matter which, by many, is shamefully neglected. I have a good opportunity to know, as I visit many families, and often am I grieved to see how many bring up their children for distruction. I have taken liberty with your friends and used planeness of Speach, but all out of a pure motive.

I must close for want of time, at present, to write, more.

We have not heard from Brother Osbourn since.

Please write as soon as you think proper, but don't delay too long. We have felt like complaining of you and some more of our friends for not writing more to us.

If you see Brother Delamar [Kinnear of Circleville] tell him we are almost out of patience waiting for a letter from him.

We are most affectionately yours Dear Brother and Sister Caldwell.

John and Mary Kinnear.

[Delamar Kinnear was a tinner. The first one to sodder peaches and tomatoes in tin cans that mother ever knew of—about 55 years ago.—M. C. L.]

(10)

(*Address*)—Mrs. Elizabeth Jane Calhoun
Berkshire, Delaware County,
Ohio.

[Mother's Coz. Lizzie Monnette to Mother, Feb. 1850.—M. C. L.]

Elizabeth Jane, Dear Cousin:

I imbrace the presant in pening a few lines to you in reply to your kind and interesting letter of 2nd inst. Please accept

my thanks for the same and the beautiful present it contained. I was much pleased to hear from you. I am happy to learn that you are all enjoying the blessing of good health and a contented mind, which is the feast of the soul. May heaven smile propiciously upon you is the prayer of your devoted E. You may imagine Dear Cousin, how I long to imbrace you in the arms of love and affection and enjoy for a season the pleasure of your Society. The Cousins and I intended calling on you either going or returning from Worthington, but owing to the fact of its being so late before we could start we deemed it prudent to defer going till next fall. I do not intend, however, to wait til next fall, before going to see you.

Through the kind Providence of God, we are all well and our friends and relatives as far as I know.

Aunt Mary Young has moved to Grand-Father's. They seem to be liveing quite happy. The Cousins are going to school. Aunt sends much love to you, as also the cousins.

Uncle Thomas has not sold his farm yet. We think probable he will stay here another year, though it is not his desire to do so, as he wishes to commence improvements on his new purchase in the Spring.

I received a letter from Cousin Lizzie Moss a short time since, stateing that they are well. She says she has a very kind and loving companion which has thus far rendered married life one of peace and happiness. She says she would not live single again for the world. She says her Father's family are well. William is going to school at Asbury University.

We received a letter from Cousin David a short time since. He says they are well, but they have met with a misfortune in loosing most of their goods and furniture. The house they had rented took fire in the night and was so far consumed when they awoke they had not time to save but little. He has built, but I suppose his house was not finished as they had not moved into it.

Mr. Ross's family is well; Nancy is still liveing at her father's. There is no probability I think of her ever making up with Mr. Kerr to live with him again.

There has been no weddings here since I wrote, but their is two comeing of this week: Mr. Quincy Rowse to Miss Rebeckca Sweny: Mr. Thomas Sweny to Miss Martha Jane Harper, all of this country.

There has been three deaths; Mrs. Rowse of consumption. She died in the full triumphs of a glorious immortality. She has left a husband and ten children to mourn her loss. Through her example and prayers, they are all, with the exception of three, following her as she followed Christ.

Mr. Merriman, merchant in the village of Winchester, was taken with bleeding at the lungs, which terminated in death in 24 hours. He was married about six months previous to a young widow. Benjamin Fink, a young man liveing at Uncle Jeremiah Morris's, was taken with the lung fever, which terminated in death in a few days. He lived just five hours of the New Year. His end was peace.

Our last quarterly meeting was held in Bucyrus. Their was twelve experienced religion and joined the church. Their is a protracted meeting now in progress at Latimberville. The Methodists are about building a church in Bucyrus; they have some thousand dollars subscribed. They suppose it will take three.

Cousin, you are ahead of us in getting your spining and weaving done; we got done spining about the last of August. We had some 65 yards of white flannel which we got wove in good season, but our flanel for dresses we have not got yet.

Tues. 19th.—We have very good slaying here now. It is supposed to be the deepest snow we have had for some years. William Kinnear and his wife came up yesterday from Marion on visit to Aunt

Youngs; last night they came over here, but Grand-father. We spent the evening quiet and pleasant, while social chat vocal and instrumental music was the order of the day. Aunt says I must tell you they are living quite happy. Grand-Father seems happy and contented more than we could expect. She requested me to send her love to you. Cousin Mary and Rachel send their love to you.

I will close by requesting you to wright as soon as convenient. This is the second letter I wrote in answer to yours of the 2nd, as I was disappointed in sending to post.

The family all join me in much love to you Cousin Calhoun, and also to mother Calhoun. We are pleased to hear she has recovered her health.

I remain as ever yours with much esteem

Elizabeth Monnett

(Elizabeth Jane Calhoun.)

(11)

(*Address*)—Mrs. Elizabeth J. Calhoun
Berkshire, Delaware Co.,
Ohio.

"Bucyrus, Crawford County, March 30th, 1849.

Dear Cousin Lizzy:

I embrace this opportunity of answering your welcome letter of the second, which came to hand on the twentieth. You would have smiled to witness with what eagerness I grasped it, broke the seal and perused its contents; nor was it then carelessly thrown upon the desk. No! my dear cousin, but was resumed, perused and reperused till I became familiar with every sentence. I was at grand-father's yesterday and read your letter for them. They were very much pleased to hear of your welfare; they return you a thousand thanks for your information of the Pittingers; they also tender to you their love and well wishes for your prosperity. Uncle William received a letter from Uncle D. [David] Sayler about a month since, stating that they were all well and highly pleased with their new home. We have had fine sleighing most of the winter. Cornelious says in a letter to my brother Is. that they are improving the time in hauling rails for the inclosure of a portion of their new purchase. They are also building a large house in Rensalar, I think, with a view of opening a store in the Spring. The Methodists have a large Society in that place of some sixty members and a good Sabbath School. Uncle says a few days before he wrote the family all attended their Qr. meeting with the exception of himself. They had a good time. Cornelius and Melisa joined the Church and Aunt has been on tiptoe ever since. I saw Aunt Polly a few days since; they are all well; she acknowledges the receipt of your well wishes with a grateful heart. Her family join with her in returning their compliments and best wishes that blessings may be yours both temporal and spiritual.

Cousin Mary and Rachel left Worthington a short time after you started home; owing to a report of the cholera being in Columbus, Uncle thought it advisable to bring them home before the close of the term. I am happy to say that during their stay at Worthington there was a revival of religion at that place and all the students with the exception of four became subjects of converting grace; Our cousins were of the happy number who sought and obtained the forgiveness of their sins. I thought I loved them before as dear cousins, but truly religion has imparted to them a peculiar charm of which they was not in possession of before. They often speak of you and would be happy to have you pay us a visit this spring.

Cousin D. [David] Monnett is with us at his mother's residence in good health. I suppose the report of his being crazy originated from the fact that during his attendance at the lectures in Columbus he was taken with lung fever and for several days he was more or less delirious. He was not expected to live for some time. They sent a letter to Cousin Isaac to go immediately and take care of him. He recovered however, and fearing they had received his letter and might be uneasy about him as soon as he gained sufficient strength, he started for home, takeing the stage as far as Marion; he hired a man to bring him the rest of the way in his buggy.

Mr. Ross's family are well. We expected a visit from Nancy and her mother this week, but have been disappointed. Nancy has not taken up shop yet, nor I suppose will not for some time. Mr. Kerr is preparing to put up a house on Mr. Ross's place. We are all well and it has been quite healthy since I wrote with the exception of a few cases of scarlet fever and four of lung-fever, three of which proved fatal. One of them perhaps you was acquainted with while living in Bucyrus, Thorton Henton. He experienced religion about three years since and joined the church but soon back-slid, and was laid aside for neglect of duty; during a protracted meeting in that place last winter while souls were flocking to Christ, the night previous to his illness, he felt it his duty to make one of that number, "but not tonight, tomorrow night I will go forward and seek the Saviour," but alas, he never entered the church again till he was taken in a corpse. I suppose you recollect Mr. Fayler. He died about two months since of consumption; he bore his protracted illness with Christian fortitude and resignation. He left a large and interesting family to mourn the loss of one of the best of Fathers.

There has been three weddings of my acquaintance since I wrote; one was a young associate of mine, in whose company the past year I have enjoyed a pleasant walk and many a pleasant social chat. She was a pious girl and was always glad when they said let us go to the house of God. [Monnette child, mother thinks.]

Two months ago today we had two days' meeting in our new church; Elder Shaw preached the dedication sermon on Sabbath. We had a very good meeting, but it closed without any accessions to the Church. Cousin Thomas has been appointed leader of our class; he is a very faithful and zealous advocate of the cause of Christ and an axceptible leader.

Accept my thanks for your prompt and satisfactory reply to my inquiries about my cousin Blacks. We were glad to hear that our relations were all well, as we had not heard from them for some time. I am quite happy to know that you still enjoy yourself, and you have my best wishes that it may ever be so well. We would all be happy to have a visit from you this spring, and I hope you will comply with our wishes if you can make it convenient. Our family all join with me in sending much love to you and Mr. Calhoun. I will now close by requesting you to write as soon as convenient and let me know just how you are getting along.

Elizabeth Monnett.

(Elizabeth J. Calhoun.)

Excuse the folding of this letter, as I am away from home.

[Mother says Uncle Abraham's daughter—Mary M. Bain's sister.—M. C. L.]

(12)

(*Address*)—To Mr. John Colwell
Pickaway County
Circleville Post Office

[From Newton Township, Muskingum County, Ohio.—Wm. Calwell.]

Fultonham, Ohio, Oct. 14, 1823.

I start tomorrow morning for the Canal. I am clothed in the Investment of Boss. My business is the management of (fifty) 50 yoke of oxen excavating the dirt out of the canal. No more at present but in good health.

Your Brother,

Wm. Calwell.

(N. B.) Sir, you will please write me an answer and write whether you have heard from Samuel or not, and when he writes. Direct my letter to Fultingham Post Office, Uniontown, Muskingum County, Ohio.
To John Calwell.

[John Caldwell and brother William, Mother's father and Uncle, 1823.]

(13)

Delaware, July, 1855.

Dear Cousin Lizzie:—

We embrace the first opportunity to redeem the promice we made when you were here. I am sorry that we did not have an opportunity of writing to you from Bucyrus, but our stay at Uncle W's was so short that we had not time to write.

We left Delaware on Friday after the commencement & reached Bucyrus in the evening and found the friends all well except Uncle Wm., whose health was quite poor, but he was recovering when we left Bucyrus. Mary Parker went up with us and we went out to Uncle J. Morrises on Satireday. I had a very pleasant visit with them. I did not know before that I was quite so parshal to country life. On Monday, Mother and I went to see grandfather. He seemed to be quite well and cheerful. Mary and Samuel Monnett are living with him now. They seem to get along very well. It is certainly a good home for them and grandfather likes it much better than living alone. On Tuesday we went to see Uncle J. Monnett & our old homestead and neighbors; found them well. We could not help indulging in sad and mournful reflections as we passed through the different apartments of our once bright and happy home. There are two small families living in the house; it looks natural all but one thing, & that is the pretty pastures which I used to admire so much are nearly all plowed up. I do not know why it is but I always think it looks cruel to see the pretty sod plowed up (it may be a weakness in me). It is a real pretty place where Uncle W's are living now; they all seem glad to get back to the country, especially Sarah. She can have just as many pets now as she likes, you know it never did suit her to live in town. Aunt M. Rogers did not leave her likeness in Bucyrus, and we were disappointed in getting it. They have not heard from them since they started. Aunt promised to write to us as soon as she got home, & we are quite anxious to hear from them, for Aunt's health was quite poor when they started & they calculated to travel all the way in the buggy. I think it was too much of an undertaking for her. They took cousin John with them. While we were in Bucyrus cousin Rachel received a letter from Indiana informing us of the death of dear cousin Wm. Salzler. He lingered some time with consumsion & then passed away in the full triumphs of a living faith to a home in heaven. His death was such as we might

hope of one who was distinguished for his piety & devotedness to the service of God as he was. Shuerly they have been an afflicted family for the year past. Meliscie is still very poorly; Mary & Aunt were quite poorly when they wrote. The rest of the friends in Ranselier I believe are well. We returned to Delaware on Friday, having been absent just one week. We found our things all safe. It seems very quiet here since both the schools closed, but we have not thought of being lonesome. I have a good deal that I wish to accomplish before the school commences again. We would be glad to have you all visit us during vacation if you can make it convenient; we got several pieces for your Album quilt while at Bucyrus.

But we must close, for it is time for me to go & take a music lesson. Pleas write at your earliest conveniance, we shall always be glad to hear from you.

Mother joins me in the highest regard to you all & each one in particular.

Yours in true friendship,
Mary Monnett Bain.

(E. J. Calhoun.)

(14)

Crawford County, Bucyrus, Ohio,
November 29th, 1831.

Dear Sisters: I scersly know whear to begin to relate to you our joys and greafs. The 19th of last July the Lord healed all my backslidings & at camp meating July 31 the Lord sanctifyed Brother Orsbon's [Osborn Monnett] sole & the 14 of August Brothers Thomas, Osbourn & myself atended a three days meating at Brother Parkers, which was a preshious time to our soles. the 29th of October Brother Abram beried his little William, two months old. That same night Brother William and Sister Elizabeth had a fine daughter born; they call her name Mary Jane, & Brother John has gown & left us to morne his loss, but our loss is his ever lasting gain last thurs the horses run away with the waggon & broak his leg, which caused the doctors to take his leg of above the knee, but in spite of all the kind attention & entreaties when Death came he had to die, & tho we mourn, bless the Lord its not as those that have no hope. at campmeating the Lord blest his sole abondently & he still had an evidence of his exceptiance with Christ. & just before he died he call Mother to him & told her that his evidence was brightning & said Glory Glory Glory & fell asleepe in Jesus. Dear Sisters I have a nough of this awful sean to fill a sheate & I have only given you a hint, suffice it to let us watch and pray for we know not what a day or an our may bring fourth. please give our respects to Brother Jerry Morris & Sister Mary Ann & her daughter the girles. I feel truly thankful to hear that they have joined meeting. we would bee ver glad to see you but it is impossible; our folks have to attend to Sister Pheebes feeding & things; being in a hurry & confusion I must close. Please to giv our best respects to Brothers Davis and Brother John Caldwell. I yours cincear Sister

Mary (or Polly) Monnett Saylor [later Kinnear & Rogers] Nancy Saylor & Elizabeth Caldwell.

Endorsed:
Mrs. Elizabeth Caldwell &
Mrs. Nancy Saylor,
Pickaway County,
Ohio.
Politeness of Miss Ailsy Monnett.

(15)

Crawford County, Ohio, October 27th, 1835.

Mr. & Mrs. John & Elizabeth Caldwell.

Dear Brother & Sister—

We improve the present moment by writing a line to you; thro mercy we are all tolerably well a time of gener——— with us. We have nothing particular to write at present. The most interesting thing we can mention is that we have just received a letter from Bro. Osborn. We will transcribe some of it.

"I was 15 days on my journey and found it 300 miles. the last 55 I passed but one house & found some difficulty in crossing The Thorn Apple river as it had raised 48 hours. after riding in the rain all the day I found my mission Saturday night Sept. 19th, but could not find one Methodist nor a place to lodge for some time, but at last was taken in by a man Mr. Winser whom I found to be a Presbyterian and a friend to me, for which I feel thankful. I must be short. The country is very new; the soil sandy and the surface rolling, and in most places the timber poor."

"I have been round the Mission & might complain, but will not. I have made nine appointments, but have not the privilege of preaching in one Methodist house & have found but 10 members, and in going around I have to travel 200 miles & cross 14 streams of water of considerable size as my mission lays on the grand river towards the Michigan Lake; some of my rides are 30 and 40 miles along Indian trails & not a house but a few Indian Wigwams."

"My health has been very good and notwithstanding circumstances would render me miserable, yet never did I have more enjoyment. I feel perfectly satisfied that I am doing the will of God. Tongue nor pen can express the pleasure and happiness it would afford me to see you all, but be faithful. I repeat it be faithful and Glory to God we shall meet dear relatives; I love you, may God bless you. Pray O pray for your unworthy son & brother. I remain your Affectionate son & brother,

Osborn Monnett."

We have transcribed all but a very few unimportant lines we intend to write an answer immediately Our family join us in love and good will to you Dear brother & Sister and your family.

Affectionately yours

Wm. & Abrm Monnett.

Endorsed:—

Mr. John Caldwell
Pickaway Co.
Ohio

(16)

Crawford County, Ohio May 3, 1831.

Dear Sister:

I feel thankful that I have another oppertunity this side of eternity to tell you we are well in body and glory to God very well in Soll since the quarterly meeting in Marion November 20th. The Lord has depening the worke of Grace in my sole, & at the Class four weaks ago after having my work done I felt a greate desire to see you & sister Nancy. I thought of reading the leters both of you had wrote me, but I opend Sister Nancy's and their was Dear Sister which struck me to the harte; I felt my unworthyness, tho next day was our class meting. glory to God he set my soul at liberty & what will pleas you beter Dady [her father Isaac M.] is so in the Good work that he does not fluster & fret about the things father would. Our quarterly meting is the 14th of May by Bucyrus. Brother Corain joind the people on

this circuit by a covanent to pray for a revivle at the quartly meting & it apears the Lord is converting souls not far from their. Phebe had a fine sone born yesterday. William was maried last Jenuary to Miss Elizabeth Cahill. I have nothing more particlar at presant. Pleas to right wen ever you can; pleas give my respects to Brother Caldwell.

I remain your afection

Sis Polly Monnett.

Endorsed:

Mrs. Elizabeth Caldwell
Pickaway County
Ohio

[May 3, 1831—Polly Monnett later married Rev. John Kinnear & Rogers.]

(17)

Crawford County, Ohio, July 11th, 1833.

Dr Children:

We gladly received your favor of the 12th on Satterday, the 29th of July; we rejoice to hear from you often. We are all well through Mercy, and hope these few lines will find you the same; we cannot come down Monday to your request; our harvest is on hand but we expect to come except some unforeseen prevention occur. pleas give our respects to Mother [Ann Hillary] and tell her we both intend to come as soon as possible. Glory to God! religion is still going on; the Lord is still very good to us; we have good meeting. Mary [Delaner Kinnear] Monnett [Thomas's wife] has found the Lord to the justification of her Soul and William Monnett the sanctification of his body for us. We want to meet you on Heaven's shore. Weather tolerable good; we have had a very good Season, only rather cool.

Please accept our respects to you and give to your family and connections, in which bond we expect and hope to remain untill Death.

John and Elizabeth Caldwell.
Isaac & Elizabeth Monnett.

Endorsed:—

Mr. John Caldwell
Pickaway County,
Circleville post office
Bucyrus O., July 12th

[July 11, 1833, Isaac & Elizabeth Monnett.]

(18)

Bucyrus, Crawford Co., Ohio, June 18th, 1838.

My dear brother Caldwell:—

We have just received your letter to Abraham of the 14th inst. We have been desirous to hear from you but are sorry to learn that dear Elizabeth is so rapidly declining under the consumption. Dear brother John if we could offer any relief or comfort we have it in our hearts to go down, but as she is in the hands of kind friends and a merciful Lord, wipe away the gushing tear and be not as those who have no hope.

Notwithstanding, if I were not under the necessity of returning to L. Sandusky I should pay you a visit; and even now there is a conflict between desire and duty, but the hope of meeting above gives strong consolation.

Our friends are all well through mercy and seeking the heavenly country where I hope we shall yet be perminently located. The work of religion does not progress so well on Lower Sandusky as

we could wish, but I feel determined to sowe the seed whether it produce fruit or not. All the friends, father and mother particularly join me in love to you and family.

O. [Osborn] Monnett.

John Caldwell.

P. S.—Brother Abraham is so busy that he cannot write immediately. I hope Dear Sis that this will be accept for an apology for my sending you this letter. I should be happy to hear from you if you please write to Lower Sandusky. If Sister Elizabeth has not yet departed tell her Ozey is still trying to preach Jesus Christ and the resurrection. Glory to God for the hope of enjoying immortality and Eternal Life.

With you and yours in Christ,

J. C. O. M.

Endorsed:

Mr. John Caldwell
Circleville
Pickaway Co.,
Ohio.

(19)

Rensselear, Ind., Apr. 8th, 1861.

Dear Cousin:—

Yours of Feb. was duly rec'd; I deferred answering until our winter term of school should be over in order to tell you how it would go. School closed last Wednesday, we had three days of examinations; the examinations were thorough, and the classes well prepared. Everybody was well satisfied, and of course we students felt pleased to hear the compliments and commendations of our friends.

On Wednesday night our literary Society gave their first exhibition. It was well attended, and was pronounced by our friends a perfect success. I send you enclosed a programme of our performances. The band kindly offered to play for us, and performed all but two pieces, which were executed by several young ladies and gentlemen.

We are hoping that our school is to be a success; at any rate we are learning a great deal, and are having a very pleasant time. Next term opens tomorrow. We had a letter from Aunt Rodgers [Mary (Polly) Monnette Kinnear] last month. They have succeeded in getting out of their financial difficulties she says. Except that one thing, her whole letter is filled with things about her home affairs; she tells all about her little grandchildren, who are with her, and says that she can hardly write for watching them as they are playing by her. We had a letter from Uncle Wm. [Monnette] a short time ago. He said that Cousin Sarah is married [married Mr. Walker and lives in Bucyrus, Mother thinks—M. C. L.] I think it is so odd, she is younger than I am about 4 or 6 months. I have just rec'd letters from Valparaiso, where I was at school last summer. Their examinations and exhibitions were very pleasant and were very successful. I should like very much to go back there. I have so many pleasant acquaintances there. But it is doubtful whether I ever go.

Our Cousins Monnett [Cordelia and Fletcher, mother thinks it was] passed almost the best examinations of any students in the school.

You will see in the programme that I was on debate. We had a good question and folks told us that we both had the best arguments, which was rather vague but still complimentary. Miss Travis was dressed in a beautiful pink wool-delaine, and I in sky-blue.

Cousin Fletcher and Claypool had a very interesting discussion; both made a fine impression.

Cousin Lewis did not visit us when he came west last fall with his wife; we wish that he had; would have been very glad to have seen them, but it seems as though we don't have much communication.

Cousin John made a fine present to you, surely. Before brother Cornelius died he gave Callie and I each a certificate; we prize them very highly.

Mother and sisters join me in love to you and Aunt Betsy. Please write to me very soon dear cousin.

Yours affectionately,

Lucy Sayler.

Mrs. Calhoun.

[Enclosed I send you a picture of mother; it was taken some time ago; she does not think it a very good one, but at any rate I send it. Send us yours.—M. C. L.]

XXXII.

BIOGRAPHICAL ACCOUNTS OF SOME OF THE MOST PROMINENT MEMBERS OF THE FAMILY

IT IS not properly within the scope of an historical genealogy to include any extended biographical sketches, but the dedication of this work requires some elaborations of the careers of a few of the most prominent members of the family. In honoring so specifically the ones commented upon in this place there is no disparagement to be made in reference to those not likewise mentioned.

Therefore a few pages will be devoted to emphasizing the lives and characters of those who have honored the name and family in their particular spheres of life's work.

Those first receiving attention will be the members of the Family to whom this work is specifically dedicated (*vide,* dedicatorial page), and in the same consecutive order:

I. MERVIN[7] JEREMIAH MONNETTE.

He was born in Scott Township, Marion County, Ohio, August 24th, 1847. His father was Abraham[6] Monnett (*Rev. Jeremiah*[5] *Crabb, Abraham,*[4] *Isaac,*[3] *William,*[2] *Isaac*[1]) and his mother was Catherine[4] Braucher (*Conrad,*[3] *Christopher,*[2] *Michael*[1]). He was one of twelve children, seven boys and five girls, being born to and reared amid the rural surroundings of farm life. While his father was the wealthiest man in that locality in his day and the owner of several thousand acres of the richest land thereabouts, yet the manner of living of the family was that of a frugal, thrifty and economical existence, with *much* time for wresting the fruits of the harvest from the soil as a means of livelihood and *little* time for personal enjoyment and for obtaining an extended education. Therefore, beyond an occasional and intermitting attendance at the winter sessions of the well known "little red school house on the top of the hill," Mervin[7] Jeremiah Monnette had little opportunity in his younger days to obtain any book learning. His education was that of experience, hard work and business. While yet in his teens he did the work of a full-grown man and with his six brothers assisted his father in planting, sowing and reaping, caring for live stock, and in the general management and cultivation of thousands of acres of land. With this as his training

MERVIN' JEREMIAH MONNETTE (1847——), LOS ANGELES, CALIFORNIA
CAPITALIST AND BANKER

he became a thorough and experienced agriculturist and particularly displayed remarkable abilities as a stockman. He remained with his father until twenty-two years of age, with little diversion or variation from a hard farm life.

In 1869, January 5th, he was married to Olive[10] Adlaide Hull (*George*[9] *Washington, Benjamin,*[8] *John,*[7] *Isaac,*[6] *Joseph,*[5] *Benjamin,*[4] *Benjamin,*[3] *Rev. Joseph*[2]*, Thomas*[1]). Out of this marriage there were born two sons, Orra[8] Eugene and Clark[8] Fremont Monnette (the latter now deceased).

After his marriage Mervin[7] Jeremiah Monnette settled in Dallas Township, Crawford County, Ohio, purchasing and later owning altogether eight hundred acres of fine land, which he cultivated and where he raised and marketed fine cattle. In the years 1876, 1877 and 1879 he made his headquarters during the winter seasons in Chicago as a dealer in live stock and there became acquainted with, and became a personal friend of Nelson Morris, by whom he was invited to form a partnership in the stock business and which he was compelled to decline at the time, although subsequent events proved that it was an exceptional opportunity. But it however established his reputation then as a stockman.

About 1882 he gave up his agricultural activities and, while retaining his landed interests, removed with his family to the city of Bucyrus, Crawford County, Ohio. He invested in, and became a director of, what was formerly the Crawford County Bank and later the Second National Bank of Bucyrus, and was its president from 1881 to 1897. This bank was originally organized by his father and his father-in-law, George W. Hull.

Prior to 1897, through depression of land values and other causes, he suffered financial reverses, on which account he determined to remove to the West and make an attempt in newer fields to recover his lost fortune. This was only an evidence of his ability, continued optimism and determination always to succeed.

He settled in Colorado Springs, Colorado, and during 1897 and 1898 he interested himself in several mining enterprises with considerable success. In 1898 he acquired several hundred acres of land in the state of Nebraska and from 1898 to 1905 he was located at Central City and Omaha, in the vicinity of which he owned and operated for himself, and also for Mr. T. B. Hord, several large stock ranches, being during the most of that period a stock dealer at the stock yards in the latter city. Through these business enterprises he was able to recover himself financially.

This was the situation that brought the opportunity his way for a visit to the town of Goldfield, Nevada, as fully explained in a succeeding chapter entitled "The Famous Mohawk Mine, Hayes-Monnette Lease," and his career for the succeeding two years need not be repeated here.

In April, 1907, he went to Los Angeles, California, took up his permanent residence and there resides at the present time at 911 Western Avenue. There his investments in banking and business enterprises have closely identified him with that city. He purchased a controlling interest in the American National Bank of Los Angeles and secured the services of his brother-in-law, John C. Fremont Hull, whom he induced to remove from Bucyrus, Ohio, and he later became president and Mr. Hull vice-president of that institution. In 1909 it seemed advisable to consolidate that institution with the Citizens National Bank of Los Angeles, which was done, and considered to have been one of the distinctive financial movements of consequence there in recent years. His son, Orra[8] Eugene Monnette, came to Los Angeles also in 1907 and has been similarly identified with these banks.

Mervin[7] Jeremiah Monnette is a member of the California, Country and Union League Clubs of Los Angeles, of the B. P. O. Elks and Aksarben of Omaha, Nebraska, and of the Sons of the Revolution (Los Angeles), and Society of Colonial Wars (Los Angeles). In addition to his banking enterprises he is identified with the Los Angeles Chamber of Commerce; organized the Los Angeles-Nevada Mining Stock Exchange; is the largest stockholder in the Monnette Mining & Milling Company and Bankers' Oil Company.

In 1909 he purchased the Exchange Building in Los Angeles, which is located at the corner of Third and Hill streets and is a large six-story fire-proof, brick modern office building.

The subject of this sketch, in his character and personality, has always possessed those qualities and attributes which rightfully give him full credit for being an absolutely honest man. Little inclined to discount either the statement or character of any man with whom he came in contact, being himself entirely unsuspicious, he in turn has always presented the evidence in himself of his own unquestioned honesty and integrity. Pleasing, affable and kindly generous in his treatment of his fellows, he has always been greatly admired and universally respected.

His capacity for making friends with everyone has always been a source of his great popularity. He has given away thousands of dollars as a matter of charity and philanthropy, and his desire to help others has caused him to yield to the solicitations of many who would impose upon his generous nature, so that many have received his sub-

stantial help that could wisely and justly have been refused. But he was always ready to forgive the imposition and to say, "He needed it more than I."

Raised in a home where a religious faith and church affiliation were deemed the requisite of right living, he early became a member of the Methodist Church and has identified himself with that religious organization up to the present time. His earliest connection was with the Scioto Chapel M. E. Church of Crawford County, Ohio, and later the First Methodist Church of Bucyrus, Ohio. In these and other churches he served as trustee and steward and they all have been the recipient of liberal donations in their work. Particularly the latter mentioned church, to which he recently gave a very fine church organ. Within the last couple of years, he made a handsome gift to the City of Bucyrus for the purchase and maintenance of a city hospital, which is now known as the "Monnette Memorial Hospital."

Proud of the Huguenot ancestry of his family and of the sterling integrity of his grandfather, and particularly that of his father, whom he has always tried to emulate in life and character, he stands as a strong and faithful representative of the family, with reference to those virtues, business thrift and success which permanently distinguish "a man among men."

II. FRANCIS[7] SYLVESTER MONNETT

Was born in Kenton, Hardin County, Ohio, March 19, 1857. He was the son of Thomas[6] J. and Henrietta (Johnston) Monnett, and was educated in the district and select schools and took a preliminary training under Mrs. Sarah (Rexroth) Monnett, his stepmother, who assisted in training him for the high school and the university. He graduated at the Bucyrus high school in 1875; took the full Greek classical course at the Ohio Wesleyan University, graduating in 1880, and received numerous honors at college in his class, literary societies and in his fraternity. In childhood he mapped out his career and stated before he entered the High School at Bucyrus that he expected to graduate at the High School and at Delaware and take a course in law at Harvard University. He did not vary from his self-arranged program except to substitute the National Law School of Washington, D. C., for the Harvard Law School, either one of which he had his choice of entering. Having several warm friends at the National Law School and preferring the opportunities afforded at the capital city, he chose the latter and graduated at that institution on June 15, 1882.

He was admitted to practice law in the District of Columbia in June of that year, under the common-law practice, and was admitted by the

Supreme Court in 1882 to practice law in Ohio. He opened up an office January 1, 1883, at Bucyrus, thoroughly in love with his profession, and always adopted the maxim, "Keep thy shop and thy shop will keep thee." He was never without a substantial clientage and entered actively into the social, political and professional life of Bucyrus and its environments. He was twice elected city solicitor by the Republican party, a party greatly in the minority in that Democratic Gibraltar. He was a frequent delegate to the county, district and state Republican conventions. His young friends in power in the district urged him to accept the nomination for congress, but as he had pledged himself to place in nomination and support "Uncle" Stephen R. Harris he declined to betray his friend Harris, placed him in nomination and assisted in electing the first Republican congressman ever sent from the district; and in turn Harris's friends urged his nomination for attorney-general of the State of Ohio, for which place he was nominated at Zanesville, that state, May 30, 1895, and, being elected, served in that office from 1896 to 1900.

In this position he carried through to the United States Supreme Court the taxation cases against the Western Union Telegraph Company, the five express companies and the thirteen national bank cases, winning each and every contest, and in his second term took up the fight on behalf of the State of Ohio against the Standard Oil Trust, the Tobacco Trust, the Cracker Trust, the Beer Trust, and was the author of the anti-trust act passed by the Ohio Legislature in 1898. When he retired from office there were pending upward of twenty-five cases of ouster against these law violators. His vigorous campaign against monopoly brought a cyclone of corporate wrath that hurled him from his office. He resumed general practice the day following his termination of office as attorney-general, and has a large and remunerative clientage in the state and federal courts at Columbus and throughout the state.

Mr. Monnett has campaigned in almost every county in the state many times, and spoken before the leading literary clubs of Boston, Philadelphia, and several times at New York City, Chicago and Detroit. He campaigned for the national committee throughout the Northwest. He is a constant contributor on economic questions to the leading magazines and newspapers of the country.

He took a trip abroad for pleasure and study in the summer of 1899 under contract with a newspaper syndicate to write up municipal ownership of four of the leading cities of England, which articles were broadly published throughout the United States in the leading newspapers.

Mr. Monnett was married to Miss Ella K. Gormly, daughter of James B. and Virginia (Swingly) Gormly, of Bucyrus, February 16, 1888. Mrs. Monnett was a pupil of the Cincinnati Musical College after graduating

LIBRARY

HON. FRANCIS' SYLVESTER MONNETT
STATESMAN AND LAWYER
COLUMBUS, OHIO

at a private school at Newburgh, New York, and also took a short course at the Ohio Wesleyan at Delaware. She holds a prominent position among the club women of the capital city and takes a keen delight in public and social affairs. She has always been a church worker, both at Bucyrus and at Columbus.

Mr. Monnett was a candidate for Congress from the 12th District of Ohio, in November, 1910, when he cut down his opponent's majority from 6,668 to 2,500, there being a Socialist vote of over 11,000 that divided the Democratic vote against Mr. Monnett; otherwise he would have been elected to Congress by a clear majority of upwards of 5,000, as estimated by the political committees for the campaign of 1910.

In church relationships, Mr. Monnett, like most of the Monnett families, has been a Methodist. For the last year he has held the position of Sunday School Superintendent of Broad Street Methodist Episcopal Church of Columbus, one of the largest and wealthiest M. E. churches in Ohio. He is trustee of the Ohio Wesleyan University at Delaware, Ohio, along with Hon. C. W. Fairbanks of Indiana, ex-Governor Atkinson of West Virginia, and many other widely known laymen of the church. He has the degree of M. A. from Ohio Wesleyan University and L. L. B. from the National Law School. In fraternity life he has been many years a Phi Kappa Psi member of the Ohio Alpha Chapter and of the Columbus, Ohio, Alumni Association.

III. ISAAC[1] MONNET, HUGUENOT REFUGEE AND HONORED IMMIGRANT SIRE.

His biography cannot be written with the detail and exactness which would be naturally desired, and it is only reflected in the various records and deductions therefrom of the presentation made in this Volume concerning him, which serve at least to give him chronological existence and to vitalize his career.

Born in ancient Poitou, France, before or about 1670, he was the son of PIERRE MONNET and his wife, CATHERINE PILLOT; forced into exile by religious persecution, he fled to London, England, where, March 25, 1688, he was granted letters of denization; before or about 1700, he emigrated to America, with one or more of his brothers, and finally settled in Calvert County, Maryland, where, in 1707, and before, he appeared as holding land upon Lord Baltimore's Rent Roll. There he married ELIZABETH WILLIAMS, daughter of WILLIAM WILLIAMS and his wife SARAH. He was a member of Christ Church, Calvert County, Maryland, and his children were, in part, recorded there. He was prominent in the local and colonial history of Calvert County,

true to his religious convictions, and died as he had lived, a true Huguenot, on or about 1748, as nearly as can be determined.

He was the immigrant ancestor of the branch of the Family receiving largest treatment in this Volume, through his son WILLIAM[2] MONNET.

IV. DR. JOHN[5] WESLEY MONETTE (1)

John Wesley Monette was born of Huguenot parentage at Staunton, Virginia, April 5, 1803 (2). In his infancy his family settled at Chillicothe, Ohio, where he was reared and educated. In his eighteenth year he completed the course of study prescribed in the Chillicothe Academy, which was then recognized as "the first institution of its grade northwest of the Ohio." He showed an early fondness for all kinds of literary work. In fact, he was so much attached to all of his studies that it is impossible to say which of them afforded him the greatest pleasure. He was no less proficient in literature and the classics than in mathematics and the natural sciences. He prized his Iliad and other text-books which he used at Chillicothe so highly that they remained in his library throughout his life, some of them being used by his son at college in 1862.

In the year 1821 his father, Dr. Samuel Monette (3) removed to the then flourishing town of Washington, the early capital of Mississippi, where he engaged in the practice of medicine. He also directed the early professional studies of his son, who had decided to become a physician. Four years later, March 21, 1825, John Wesley Monette received his diploma from Transylvania University at Lexington, Kentucky. He immediately returned home and resumed the practice of his profession, which he had engaged in some time before the completion of his medical course.

---

(1) To a faithful historian and admirer we are indebted for a true characterization in his "*Life and Literary Services of Dr. John W. Monette*," by Franklin L. Riley, a pamphlet issued by the Mississippi Historical Society.

(2) William Monette was the grandfather of the subject of this sketch. To him was born, among others, sons Samuel and James. Samuel had seven sons and one daughter. All of the sons except John Wesley died young. James Monette became a planter at Bastrop, Louisiana, where he died in 1897 at the age of eighty-eight. The daughter of Samuel Monette, Ann Eliza, became the wife of J. W. Goodloe of Kentucky. James, a brother of Samuel Monette, settled near Greensboro, Alabama, where some of his descendants still live. One of his sons, James Monette, a planter and merchant, lived in Mobile, Alabama.

(3) Among the Monette manuscripts is a volume entitled "*Poetical Essays on Sundry Important Subjects in Divinity, both Doctrinal and Argumentative*," by Samuel Monette, "Elder in the Methodist E. Church and Practicing Physician in the town of Chillicothe." The first poem in this book (here called Essay 1st), and the only one in the hand-writing of Dr. Samuel Monette, contains 632 lines and bears an elaborate title, which reads in part as follows: "On Immortality and Fallen State of the World," etc.

DR. JOHN[5] WESLEY MONETTE (1803-1851)
NOTED AUTHOR AND FIRST MISSISSIPPI VALLEY HISTORIAN
(FROM AN OLD DAGUERREOTYPE)

On December 10, 1828, he married Cornelia Jane Newman, daughter of George and Charlotte Newman. To this union were born ten children, but only four survived childhood — Dr. George N. Monette, a citizen of New Orleans; A. C. Monette, who died in Tullulah, Louisiana, where his family now resides; Mrs. Anna Monette Brandon, who died in Natchez, Mississippi, several years ago, and Maria Louise Monette, of New Orleans, Louisiana.

Dr. John W. Monette was a student by nature and, although he was actively and successfully engaged in an exacting profession, he never lost interest in literary work. He had a large and well selected library composed principally of works on medicine, history, geography, geology and theology. In order to gratify his taste for research he found it necessary to economize the spare moments of time which are wasted by many people without a thought of their value in the aggregate. To him idleness seemed almost a crime.

His temperament seemed to combine traits that are more or less contradictory. He was warm-hearted, courteous and genial, yet reserved, austere and exacting. He was not irascible, but was strenuous in a just cause. His habits were most exemplary. He lived at a time when the use of tobacco and intoxicating drinks was widespread, yet he abstained from both. He was strictly religious, being for years an officer in the Methodist Church. His fondness for his home and his strong attachment to his large family made his domestic life a source of constant pleasure. He enjoyed public debate and when engaged therein drew liberally upon his great fund of information, to the pleasure and profit of his hearers. He cared little for formal social functions and found little time for social intercourse of any kind. As he was not fond of any kind of sport he usually spent his limited periods of recreation in his garden or orchard, where he combined physical exertion with study of the nature of plant life.

Dr. Monette was also a man of affairs and touched life at many points. He was in turn a trustee of Jefferson College and mayor and councilman of the town of Washington. He was a successful financier, as is shown by the fact that he accumulated large property interests and was successfully engaged in cotton culture. He cared little for public life, but felt a deep interest in the administration of public affairs.

In 1823, shortly after Dr. Monette began the study of medicine, an epidemic of yellow fever broke out in Natchez and was soon conveyed to the town of Washington, which is only six miles distant. This afforded the young medical student an excellent opportunity to study the disease as it appeared in his father's practice. Two years later, soon after his graduation, a more fatal epidemic of yellow fever visited Natchez and

Washington, both towns being well-nigh depopulated. This epidemic afforded to Dr. Monette and his life-long friend, Dr. Cartwright, their first opportunity to acquire distinction in their profession. On December 2, 1837, Dr. Monette read before the Jefferson College and Washington Lyceum an interesting paper entitled "The Epidemic Yellow Fevers of Natchez," in which he suggested the use of quarantines in restricting the disease. This contribution was published by the Lyceum in its official organ, the *Southwestern Journal.* A copy of this essay was presented to each selectman of the town of Natchez. The return of the epidemic in 1839 gave Dr. Monette an opportunity to continue his investigations. He shortly afterwards published a small volume, entitled *"Observations on the Epidemic Yellow Fevers of Natchez and the Southwest from* 1817 *to* 1839."

Dr. Monette's other contributions to the science of medicine are numerous and interesting. The *Western Medical Journal of June,* 1827, refers to his use of oil of turpentine as an external irritant, particularly in the treatment of typhus fever, in language that would lead the reader to suppose that he was a pioneer in the use of this now familiar remedy. His other contributions to medical reviews are too numerous and technical to be given in detail in this connection.

Dr. Monette's earlier literary efforts outside the field of professional contributions seem to have been directed principally to the subject of natural history. As early as 1824 he prepared a carefully written "essay" of 201 manuscript pages "on the Causes of the Variety of the Complexion and the Form of the Human Species." In this essay he attempted to show the primitive unity of the human race and to prove that racial differences can be accounted for by the influence of environmental conditions. He considers man as an independent species and rejects the hypothesis of certain philosophers that there is a close analogy between man and the simian tribe. He shows the effect of climate and natural surroundings on complexions, corporeal development, language, hair, etc., and fortifies his contention by citing parallel effects upon the lower animals. He also traces the influences of "state of society and manner of living," fashion, and of other "artificial" conditions upon different races, and compares them to analogous influences shown by domestication of animals and plants. He admits that there are at rare intervals certain "aberrations of nature" regardless of the uniformity of surrounding conditions.

The writer of this essay shows extensive and accurate information upon the races of the earth and gives evidence of a thorough study of the authorities available to him. He also shows a discriminative grasp of his subject and not a little skill in arranging his well-chosen facts to make out his case.

As early as 1833 Dr. Monette entered upon his great literary undertaking — the writing of an elaborate work on the geography and history of the Mississippi Valley. His original plan embraced only a book on the physical geography of the Mississippi Valley, and he spent several years upon this work before deciding to enlarge it so as to embrace also the political geography and history of this great region. As this pioneer work in the history of the Mississippi Valley is familiar to historical students no attempt will be made to give an elaborate account of it in this connection. The appearance of the manuscript of his history shows that this part of his work was done with the greatest care.

The first volume of this work contains a history of the Mississippi Valley prior to the acquisition of Louisiana by the United States. The second volume, entitled *"The United States in the Valley of the Mississippi,"* contains the first comprehensive history of the Mississippi Valley as a whole during this period. The style of the author is simple and fascinating. His account of frontier life is full of interest. One of the most commendable features of the entire work is the large number of references to sources and authorities. There were few books of value then available upon the history of the Mississippi Valley which are not referred to in the footnotes of these volumes. The magnitude of Dr. Monette's undertaking and the financial outlay necessary to its execution will be evident to anyone who will reflect that the work was done before there were any great libraries in the Mississippi Valley and before there was any system of inter-library loan.

Dr. Monette did not live to finish the work on his physical geography, which treatise he seemed to think would be his most important contribution to knowledge. Judging from his manuscript this work was well-nigh completed at the time of his death.

Dr. Monette also wrote from time to time anonymous articles, humorous or satirical. Among his miscellaneous writings may be mentioned a poem of 250 lines on "Friendship." It was first written in 1823 and, to use the language of the author, was "Inscribed to Hon. A. Covington, the humane, the generous and the good." It was rewritten and enlarged for the Natchez Gazette in August, 1825. Among his other poetical efforts are an "Ode to July 4th, 1820" and "A Satirical Poem." Among his anonymous writings are a number of articles on "Empiricism." These were directed principally against the pretentions and practices of the "steam doctors," the disciples of Samuel Thompson, Samuel Wilcox and Horton Howard.

Dr. Monette died in the prime of his life without reaping the full fruits of his years of unremitting toil. A plain slab of marble in the

family burying ground at his old home, "Sweet Auburn," in Washington, Mississippi, bears the following simple inscription:

SACRED
TO THE MEMORY OF
JOHN WESLEY MONETTE, M. D.
Born April 5, 1803.
Died March 1, 1851.

V. HENRY[7] MONETT.

One of the more prominent members of the Family was Henry Monett (son of Benjamin,[6] *post*). To him belonged the special distinction of becoming an associate counsellor and organizer of the greater railroad men of the last century and of holding this position because of his exceptional capacities as a railroad manager and official. From early life, when entering upon a career in this business through various positions in the same, promotion after promotion, he grew and expanded in his fitness, integrity and ability until at the time of his death in October, 1888, he was the general passenger agent of the New York Central Railroad. It was he who gave the name of Monett to that town in the State of Missouri. At his funeral services it is stated that the largest number of the highest officials of all the railroads of the country came together to pay tribute to his abilities, character and honored citizenship.

In commenting upon him the *New York Tribune* says:

> "Henry Monett, general passenger agent of the New York Central and Hudson River Railroad, died at 5 p. m. yesterday, at his home in Yonkers. His death was due to pneumonia, resulting from a severe cold contracted while on a trip over the Vanderbilt Road, accompanied by Chauncey M. Depew. Mr. Monett had at an age of less than thirty-five years achieved a reputation in the passenger department of the railway system in the country second to none ranking with him, and to the respect for his ability and enterprise was added a popularity among all who knew him that fell little short of warm affection. He was born in Columbus, December 3rd, 1853. In June, 1869, he became messenger and ticket agent in the office of the general passenger agent of the Pittsburgh, Cincinnati and St. Louis Railway in his native place and held the position up to 1873. Among his chiefs were men well known in the early passenger work of the Pennsylvania's western lines — Frank P. Myers and Col. W. L. O'Brien. His connection with the Pennsylvania Lines lasted until July 1, 1882, the positions held by him being those of rate and division clerk of the Pittsburgh, Cincinnati and St. Louis Railway and of the Pennsylvania Company at Pittsburgh from 1873 to 1874; chief clerk in the general passenger department of the same railway from 1874 to 1880, and assistant general passenger agent from January 1, 1880, to April 1, 1881, and for the next year chief assistant general passenger agent of the Pennsylvania Company and the Pittsburgh, Cincinnati and St. Louis Railway. It was during his services with the Pennsylvania Company that he temporarily became a correspondent of the *Ohio State Journal* and made a creditable record as a lively collector

HON. HENRY MONETT (1853-1888)
PROMINENT RAILROAD MANAGER

of news in advance of rival papers, till he finally resigned his railroad position to become manager of the *State Journal*, having with some associates secured the paper. He was soon, however, called back to his old work. When the New York, Chicago and St. Louis (The Nickel Plate) enterprise was launched by Gen. Samuel Thomas, Col. Calvin S. Brice and associates, Mr. Monett was selected as general passenger agent of the road, where, however, he had small chance of adding to his reputation before he was secured in the same position on the West Shore Railroad, taking office on March 1, 1883.

"He opened both roads for passenger business, however, and in the vigorous battle waged against the Vanderbilt systems made a reputation as one of the cleverest railroad fighters and advertisers in the country. When the New York Central absorbed the West Shore Mr. Monett received flattering offers from some of the other eastern roads, but he remained working quietly in his department until the death of Daniel S. Kenderick, general passenger agent of the New York Central, whose successor he was made on February 1, 1887. Vigorous, aggressive, enterprising and popular, Mr. Monett devoted his genius to the road whose worst enemy he had once been with a success which was impressed upon every branch of his department. The general sentiment of his associates and rivals was crystallized by Commissioner S. F. Pierson in this comment:

"Mr. Monett was a man of exceptional ability, and in every position he ever occupied he left a place which it would be difficult to fill with his equal. He was a man of broad views, but grasped his subject with wonderful quickness, formed his opinions with rapidity and judgment, and having formed them, was prompt to act upon them. He had laid the foundation for a career as a railroad man which would, had he lived, have been one of the brightest in the annals of railroad history, and I know of no railroad man who can be so ill spared or whose loss is more widely and deeply mourned."

At the time of his death, he was a member of that popular organization, the Ohio Society of New York City.

At his funeral service reported the *Ohio State Journal*:

"The officials of the Pennsylvania lines had a singularly beautiful and appropriate floral design representing a limited coupon. ticket. The first coupon reads 'Panhandle 1869-1882;' the next, 'N. Y. C. & St. L. 1882-1883'; the next 'New York, West Shore & Buffalo, 1883-1887.' At the top are the words, 'Limited to October 9, 1888.' The floral ticket, which is five or six feet in length, rests against a column, on which rests a ticket stamp, and behind stands the Angel of Death in the act of stamping the date of limit. The design is the more appropriate, since Mr. Monett was one of the first passenger men to advocate and adopt the limited ticket."

VI. MARY[7] MONNETT-BAIN.

Born in Crawford County, Ohio, 1833; died in Osawatomie, Kansas, 1885.

It is to the history of Ohio Wesleyan University, Delaware, Ohio, (*vide, post*), that we must turn for the most positive evidence of her pure life and noble character:

"The gift of Miss Mary Monnett of $10,000.00 is the foundation of the Ohio Wesleyan Female College. Miss Monnett graduated in 1859 with the degree of Mistress of Liberal Arts. The O. W. F. C.

honored Miss Monnett by calling its college hall Monnett Hall in honor of her name (1).

"The following lines are written by one who, although much younger, was in the same Latin class and saw her daily for a long time:

" 'Modest of mien, with dignified grace,
A beaming look on her soul-lit face;
Thus walked she among us, years ago,
With purpose fixed to so freely bestow
Her best gifts, that not upon one, but upon all
From her hand blessings might fall.
Thought crystallized into action, until, lo! we find
Substantial proof of love for her kind.
God honored, the field for woman enlarged,
Because willingly this womanly woman discharged
Duty, as seen in the light of heaven,
And gave of her substance what has proved the leaven
To encourage, ennoble and uplift
Countless numbers, through her beautiful gift.
Though we may tell of benefit in finite speech,
Who can compass the good in its infinite reach?
Mary Monnett—long, long live her name!
As will her deeds in our heart's book of fame' "

—A. S. H.

The following is the tribute of her dearest friend and is included in the latter's "Reminiscences" (Mrs. Mary B. Ingham of Cleveland, Ohio.)

"In the year 1857, the William Little villa stood in the center of the beautiful grounds at the head of Winter street, Delaware, as the Ohio Wesleyan Female College, established four years previously at the instance of Dr. Ralph Hills. The lovely old-fashioned building was capable of crowded accommodations for eighteen young ladies, as boarders, the residence suite of the president and his wife, Dr. and Mrs. P. S. Donelson, and a very few classrooms. The latter were filled for recitations, each forty-five minutes in length, and timed by the president's ringing the bell, which hung at the upper end of a short flight of stairs, under a covered passage-way connecting the west end with his apartments.

"At the left of the old mansion had been reared in 1853 an inexpensive two-story frame structure; its lower story constituted in one the chapel and main recitation room of the building, and was furnished with bare wooden seats and blackboards, four chairs and a modest platform whereon stood a small table holding a Bible and hymnbook. Daily religious services were held at 8:45 a. m.

"Over the chapel were two chambers; one of which was the habitation, jointly, of the teacher of French and bellelettres, and the instructor in painting. Across a very narrow hall projected the second salle, devoted to 'Art,' fitted with rude easels and seats; palettes and brushes, when not in use, found resting-place on a primitive set of shelves.

"By wise arrangement of Providence, '57 was a memorable year for two reasons; at this juncture of dire need for the rapidly developing Woman's College, the secretary of the faculty placed upon its records, as a student, the name of

MARY MONNETT,

an Ohio girl of twenty, with beautiful soul, attractive person, and

(1) This and the subsequent article by Mrs. Mary B. Ingham were published in The Ohio Wesleyan Transcript, Alumni Semi-Centennial number, Vol. 36, No. 33, June 10, 1903, at Delaware, Ohio.

MARY MONNETT-BAIN (1833-1885)
EDUCATIONAL BENEFACTRESS
(FROM AN OLD DAGUERREOTYPE)

devoted piety. Realizing the emergency, she proffered ten thousand dollars as initiative for a building in some degree commensurate to the growing demand.

"Miss Monnett was of medium height; hair, dark, waving and abundant; voice, soft and low; fair face, lighted by large, wonderful blue eyes, whose every glance seemed an appeal for humanity's uplift. This young woman was absolutely without self consciousness, possessed in a rare degree of modesty and diffidence.

"After the announcement of her gift to the trustees, she had many suitors for her hand in marriage, several of whom are now clergymen of national fame, but she was so well-poised, that not a trace of vanity was ever discernible.

"Her aim was to assist to an education, girls of limited financial resources. To this the writer can testify personally: Desiring the benefit of an additional course of lessons in the French language, under Professor Louis Fasquelle, of Michigan University, just as I left for Ann Arbor, this dear friend placed in my hand as a loan, a roll of bills adequate to my need. Still another instance; I sat by a dying sister in Northern Ohio, and read to her that entire beautiful poem just published:

'Over the river they beckon to me,
Loved ones who've crossed to the other side;
The gleam of their snowy robes I see,
But their voices are lost in the dashing tide.'

"Opening wide her blue eyes, my sister asked 'Who wrote that?' Delighted, I took pains to ascertain. Briefly, it was Nancy A. W. Priest, a factory girl of Winchenden, Mass., who desired education. Presenting the case to President Donelson and Miss Monnett, means were furnished by us three to realize the poet's wish. Miss Priest was soon joyfully ready for Delaware, when she was suddenly smitten with disease of the eyes, and was obliged to relinquish her plans.

"Mary Monnett graduated in '59. Some of her intimate friends deserve record here, as they were a crown of rejoicing to our college: Cora Irwin, '58, her rounded form and dimpled face are before me now; her fine scholarship and Christian character impressed us all. She became the wife of Professor John P. LaCroix, O. W. U. '57, occupying the chair of Modern Languages later, and attaining a reputation as an author. Dear Mollie Le Duc, '57, was another—a teacher and writer whom I met in subsequent years west of the Mississippi, President McKinley's first teacher in Poland, O. Three classmates of Miss Monnett's were, Sue Hamilton, a remarkable girl, a sister of the eminent surgeon of Columbus, O.; Annie Sanborn Classon, an elect lady of Delaware, and Miss Emma Janes, writer, of Washington, D. C.

"As the wife of J. W. Bain, I met Mary Monnett in her own home, Brooklyn, N. Y., at a dinner party of Ohio people, given in honor of Mr. Ingham and myself, during our wedding journey in 1866.

"She was then resplendent in the graces of wife, mother and christian. Alas! That fate should have been unkind to her, the sweetest, gentlest of women. She died in 1885 in a distant western state, of a broken heart."

VII. RECOLLECTIONS OF REV. JEREMIAH[5] CRABB AND ALEY (ELSIE) SLAGLE MONNETT.

By Sarah (Rexroth) Monnett.

The Huguenot lineage of Jeremiah Monnett has been fully established and is a matter of record in another part of this volume. In the

absence of such a fact, a knowledge of the animating principles of this man would give zest and alertness to any sociological investigation to discover how he came by the marked moral heritage which inhered in his personality.

In his old family Bible Jeremiah Monnett recorded that he was the son of Abraham and Ann Hillary Monnett and was born September 12, 1784. That his wife, Aley Monnett, was a daughter of Jacob and Hannah Slagle and was born March 1, 1788. Then follow the records of the birth and parentage of his own father and mother, to which is appended the statement: "These were my honored father and mother," signed Jeremiah Monnett.

By this reverent act he unconsciously revealed the key to his own character. He held in honor his God, his parents and all that was pure and good.

He was born in Virginia and spent his boyhood there. His father, Abraham, and his large family came to Ohio in 1800 and 1803. The children were: Isaac, Osborn, Thomas, William, Elizabeth, John, Margaret, Ann and Jeremiah. But there was an attraction for Jeremiah "back east," and in 1804, or early in 1805, he returned to the east and, near Cumberland, Maryland, was married to Aley (Elsie) Slagle. She was the daughter of Jacob and Hannah Slagle and was one of a family of nine daughters and several sons.

The family is reputed to have been wealthy, living in a brick house on a large estate and owning slaves. The wedding was conducted with due ceremony. Stories current in the family and passed to later generations told of the bride in a white satin gown made *en traine*, attended by a page, a favorite colored boy, a slave on the estate, carrying the train. The wedding feast also was in keeping, and one feature, a pig roasted whole, with a red apple in its mouth, standing on a platter, was a central piece on the well appointed table, glittering with silver.

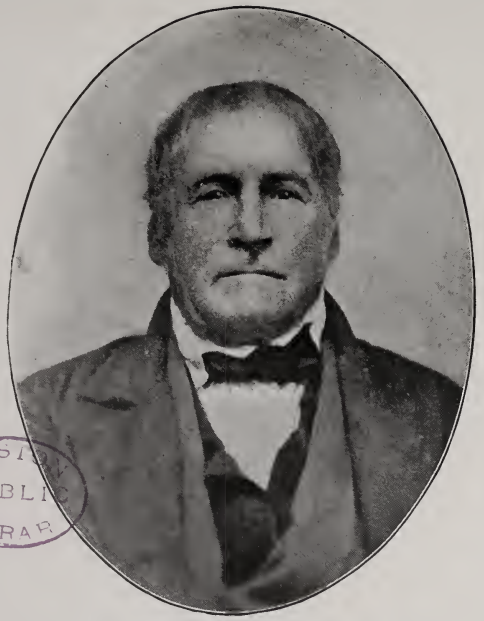
The family is known to have owned considerable silver plate.

Among other things cherished with pride in the history of the family is the visit, one or more, of Gen. George Washington, and the bright little Elsie honored with a seat on his knee and receiving the affectionate caresses of this, the first citizen of the land.

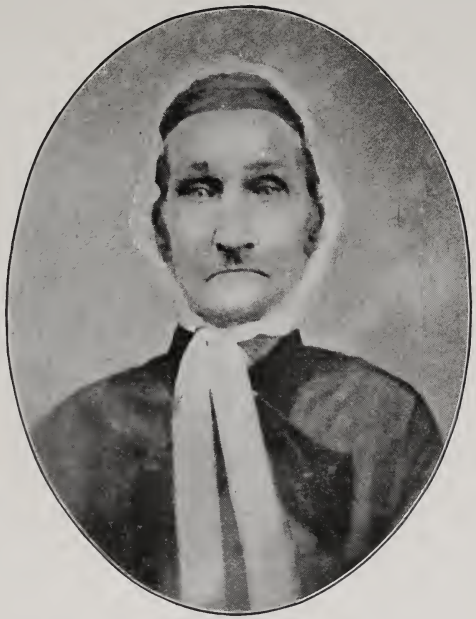
These evidences of wealth and social prominence did not overawe the sterling youth, the poor young man as to this world's goods, who had won the heart and hand of the woman of his choice. Though he valued material prosperity, a quotation which frequently fell from his lips—

> "Thanks to thy name for meaner things
> But they are not my God."—

showed his estimate of values. While diligent in business, and no one


BOSTON PUBLIC LIBRARY

REV. JEREMIAH[5] CRABB MONNETT
(1784-1864)
PIONEER METHODIST PREACHER



HIS WIFE, ALEY (ELSIE) SLAGLE
(1788-1868)

more fully realized the need of and paid more respect to the elements underlying thrift and prosperity, he was ever "fervent in spirit, serving the Lord."

Jeremiah Monnett was reared in a religious atmosphere. His parents were devout Episcopalians. Early in his life he came under the influence of Methodist preaching, was converted and joined the Methodist Episcopal Church. This greatly grieved his parents at the time—his mother especially took it to heart—it is said she walked the orchard all night wringing her hands and bewailing the disgrace of the family. Afterwards they became reconciled, and it is believed all the family, including the parents, came into the Methodist communion. Early in his religious life Jeremiah Monnett, being possessed of gifts and graces, began to use them to the edification of the people. Thus began a career destined to be one of great usefulness to the churches where he took up his abode.

The wife, Aley, had been reared a Roman Catholic. (A strange meeting of Huguenot and Catholic after generations of persecution, but in this case one of harmony and sweet affection.)

So far as known, the wife was ever in full accord with her husband in his religious work.

After marriage the young people took up their abode near the parental home of Jacob[3] Slagle and continued to reside there for about ten years.

During this period, on the testimony of one of his sons, an incident occurred which put Jeremiah Monnett to a severe test. An epidemic of a contagious and highly fatal disease called black death (perhaps at the present time black diphtheria) was reaping a harvest of victims—the poor sufferers being left to die without spiritual counsel or help; the community seemed paralyzed with fear. Jeremiah Monnett volunteering his services, officials of the church in this emergency invested him with authority to baptize, to administer the sacrament and to bury the dead, though the procedure was wholly irregular. This service of supreme sympathy won for him the reverence and love of the entire community. Later, when he was drafted for the war of 1812 and arranged to send a substitute it was not attributed to cowardice. He claimed to be a patriot and willing to serve his country, but, in his judgment the cause for war was insufficient, especially as the country had not yet recovered from the hardships of the Revolutionary struggle in which his own family and that of his wife had suffered such losses. A young unmarried man was found who, for a stipulated sum, was willing to become the substitute. The money was provided and Jeremiah Monnett covered the loss by making shingles at night, adding this to his already full stint of labor.

During the residence in Maryland the following children were born: Jacob, March 18, 1806; Isaac, November 16, 1807; Thomas, September 30, 1809; Abraham, October 12, 1811; Aley, October 13, 1813.

In the year 1814 the family moved to Pickaway County, Ohio. On the statement of one of the sons the possessions were: a team of horses, some household goods and $5.00 in money.

By his marriage with Aley Slagle he came into possession of several slaves. These, with her consent, he liberated, agreeing with the teaching of his church that he had no moral right to hold his fellowmen in bondage—and to him is appropriate the beautiful tribute paid to Abraham Lincoln by the poet Whittier:

> "God's stars and silence taught him,
> As his spirit only can,
> That the one sole, sacred thing
> Beneath the cape of heaven is *man*."

By this act he swept away what might have been the nucleus of comfort and property, and on the other hand, if his example had been generally followed the most devastating war this country has known might have been averted.

In a financial way Jeremiah Monnett was greatly benefited by coming to Ohio, soon acquiring considerable property. The older members of the family had grown to be able to help him—being obedient and industrious they aided materially. He fully appreciated and acknowledged their help, and when a friend occasionally asked him to endorse for him with his customary sense of justice he would reply that his wife and children had helped him accumulate his property and he had no moral right to jeopardize or lose their earnings, and he always firmly declined.

In studying the character of this remarkable man in respect to the special test of his life, his judgment and his enlightened conscience governing his decisions seem to have been so sound as to furnish the moralist many themes for lectures or essays.

The family lived in Pickaway County for about twenty-one years. During this period the following named children were born: Margaret, July 11, 1816; Hannah, December 13, 1817; Ann, August 25, 1819; John, January 11, 1820; Jeremiah, January 2, 1823, and died January 3, 1852; Mary, April 2, 1824; Thomas J., January 16, 1826; Martha, January 21, 1828. Also an infant, name and date not recorded. The older son, Thomas, born in 1809, had died at about fifteen years of age, and the seventh son, born soon thereafter, was named Thomas to make up to the parents the former loss sustained.

During the life of the family in Pickaway County they continued to be characterized by industry, earnestness and zeal for the spread of religious truth. Incidents are on record, made by the beneficiaries them-

OLD HOME OF
REVEREND JEREMIAH[5] CRABB MONNETT
CRAWFORD COUNTY, OHIO
(JUST ACROSS MAIN ROAD FROM HOME BELOW)

HOME OF WILLIAM[7] ALBERT MONNETT
CRAWFORD COUNTY, OHIO, FORMERLY THE
RESIDENCE OF
REVEREND THOMAS[6] J. MONNETT

selves, where the alert and generous Jeremiah and Aley Monnett carried out well-laid plans to interest the pioneer community in religion.

The Rev. G. W. Walker, a prominent minister of the Ohio conference, in his "Recollections," recounts the particulars of a turkey roast dinner at the home of Rev. Jeremiah Monnett and wife to which the neighbors of the surrounding community had been invited, his own Roman Catholic parents among them. After enjoying a fine dinner, the "entertainment" provided was the gospel message from the Methodist circuit rider, who had arrived in time for dinner. This was followed by a prayer, testimony and altar service to the distress of the Catholic attendants; but afterwards led to their conversion and union with the Methodist Episcopal Church, and was the "train of influences" which led him into the ministry. Another incident, published in a church paper, gratefully referred to Jeremiah Monnett coming to the relief of a minister and his family on the verge of destitution; establishing them on his farm and supplying them with food and other necessary things until they could provide for themselves. These are but wayside incidents, but they point the life course of this godly pair.

In the period of his residence in Southern Ohio Jeremiah Monnett completed the prescribed course of study for deacon's and elder's orders in the church. He was ordained deacon by William McKendru in 1823 at a large camp meeting near Chillicothe, and an elder in 1834 by Bishop Soule at a conference held at Circleville. His original papers are in possession of his descendants.

Sorrow came into their lives during their residence in Southern Ohio. The parents, Abraham and Ann Hillary Monnett, laid down life's burdens; the son William died and the brother John was killed by the falling of a tree, and the brother Osborn permanently injured in the same catastrophe.

In 1835 they moved to Crawford County, located about four and a half miles south of Bucyrus, Ohio, on the Sandusky Plains, the father having previously visited the locality to see the country and to visit his brother Isaac, who had removed hither in 1828. In making the trip, when the money was brought to pay on the land, the sons, Isaac and Abraham, accompanied their father, riding on either side of him as a bodyguard.

The subjects of our study were at this time, respectively, fifty-one and forty-seven years of age.

Most people with a competency would consider themselves entitled to take their rest. But the unchurched communities called for earnest effort to pre-empt the territory for God and righteousness. Here they manifested the zeal and earnestness of younger days. The bald-faced

horse with its rider, Jeremiah Monnett, with his Bible and hymn-book, was a familiar figure on the country roads. He labored with a zeal seldom witnessed, ministering at many points to establish churches; also giving of his means and performing manual labor thereon. Local history gives many evidences of this work. Local ministers were of inestimable value in conserving the good work of those who, in planting the truth here and there, must move on. They "stayed by the stuff," and for such a service our subject was well fitted.

Jointly with his brother, Isaac, and the large families of these brothers and other faithful helpers, they established a church in their own neighborhood. He had given the site and much other material aid, and in consideration therefor the chapel was called by their name—Monnett Chapel. This was the most cherished project of his declining years. Having witnessed the variable history of country churches in the rapid changes caused by the march of civilization, he could anticipate the struggle for existence in store for this church. He became intensely exercised for her continuance and made it a subject of public and daily private prayer—"That the Lord would preserve a Church here to the last generation," and asked that this prayer might be inscribed upon his monument. Since his decease a beautiful stone chapel has been built, a memorial to the founders and their faithful helpers. This memorial is more fully described in this book.

By occupation Jeremiah Monnett was a farmer, to which was added stock-raising in his prosperous days. The family was very thrifty. They studied and observed the laws of their vocation. "Early to bed and early to rise" was one of them. This usually meant four o'clock in the morning and eight o'clock in the evening—sun-time. This was not always essential in the business, but mainly adhered to to forestall contracting indolent habits.

They acquired a competency, lived in comfort, dispensed a generous hospitality. Ministers especially sought their home as a haven of rest on their tiresome trips in the new country. Some of them have recorded their appreciation of the kindness of these people and as being the truest and best friends of their ministerial lives.

Local Crawford County history records feats of great skill and physical endurance of Jeremiah Monnett. He could lead and was a prodigious worker in the days of his vigor; but he took no pride in such things. His absorbing concern was the establishment of the church, the ministry of the word, the spread of the truth.

As the heavens are higher than the earth, so far did he esteem moral and spiritual needs higher than the material.

RESIDENCE OF ABRAHAM[6] MONNETT
SCOTT TOWNSHIP, MARION COUNTY, OHIO

RESIDENCE OF ABRAHAM[6] MONNETT
BUCYRUS, OHIO
(HIS WIDOW STANDING IN THE DOOR YARD)

Could he know of this effort of his posterity to honor his memory, nothing would rejoice his heart more than to know that he had helped and strengthened thousands of human beings in their conflict with sin and error.

The descendants of Jeremiah and Aley Monnett have become very numerous and are widely distributed, and everywhere are noted for probity of life and respect for rightful authority. Where fortune has favored, benefactions to churches, educational and moral enterprises have always been the rule. Noble descendants of the Huguenot ancestry!

The subjects of our study were true counterparts in appearance and temperament. Mr. Monnett was fair-complexioned in his youth, light hair, blue eyes and features which, except for a firm mouth and chin, did not indicate the marvelous courage which the storm and stress of life proved him to possess and brought from a descendant the comment: *"He had nerve!"* His countenance ever wore a benign expression, a true index to his kind disposition and tender spirit. The wife was a brunette, with dark, deep-set eyes, aquiline nose, firm mouth and chin, and black hair. A prominent educator who constantly engaged in the study of countenances and characters turned from the study of her portrait on the wall and remarked: "That is one of the strongest faces I have ever looked upon." Aley Monnett was said to have been very comely in her youth. She was naturally dignified and refined, quick at repartee, shrewd and reserved. She had little respect for triflers, whether with time, money or morals. She was a fine balance for her more confiding husband, who could be victimized on account of his confiding disposition. The impress of her personality upon her family was very marked—most of her children possessed these same traits of character.

All things considered, this honored couple lived almost the ideal married life; so far as known, one of complete domestic harmony and trust and tenderest affection for each other to the last. Journeying life's pathway together for nearly sixty years the husband was called from earth in 1864 and the wife in 1868. They are buried in the cemetery adjoining Monnett Memorial Chapel.

Considering the hardships they were called upon to meet in a new country, without conveniences of living, with their large family, and the evident care exercised to respect every true principle of personal, family and community life while working industriously for a place, prove the true moral fiber of their characters. They deserve the most thoughtful consideration and profound respect of their descendants.

The father, a true patriarch and priest, ruling his children well, retaining their confidence, guiding them in business and all other interests; the mother, too, keeping before them the highest ideals of living—not

over-indulgent to their injury—there appears to have been a true policy of family government, understood by all, and honored in the keeping.

The voice of prayer and praise was daily heard from this sacred family altar. As Jeremiah Monnett honored God, so his children honored him, and it is thought no family reared in this locality evidenced greater strength of character for that which is true and right than did the sons and daughters who went out into the world from this home.

VIII. SAMUEL[4] MONETT.

A biography of Samuel[4] Monett, the other pioneer Methodist preacher, can not be very freely produced. He was the son of WILLIAM[3] MONNETT of Calvert County, Maryland, and his wife, Margaret Allnut. He was a Methodist minister in Virginia and there married Mary Weyland (*ante,* pp. 466 and 468). In 1809, or before, he emigrated and settled at Chillicothe, Ohio. Before 1820 he removed to the Southland, where he died at Darien, Georgia. While in Ohio he was a member of the State Assembly or Legislature. His Bible records (*ante,* p. 456), present his family record.

IX. ABRAHAM[4] MONNETT.

He was born in 1748, and was a son of Isaac[3] Monnett and wife, Elizabeth Osborne. His wife, in turn, was Ann Hillary (or Hilleary), and his life and career have been sufficiently shown in the many records and statements of the preceding pages. He was indeed the courageous Ohio pioneer of 1802, coming from old Hampshire County, Virginia, and is the ancestor of the greater number of the branches of the Family in Ohio.

X. ABRAHAM[6] MONNETT.

Abraham[6] Monnett was for years a prominent resident of Crawford County, Ohio, but the boundaries of the locality in which he made his home were too limited for the capabilities of such a man. He was a typical representative of the American spirit, which within the past century has achieved a work which arouses at once the astonishment and admiration of the world. Crawford County was fortunate in that he allied his interests with hers, for his labors proved of benefit to the entire community, as well as resulting to his individual prosperity. The marvelous development of the Middle West is due to such men, whose indomitable energy and progressive spirit have overcome all obstacles and reached the goal of success. He was not so abnormally developed as to be called a genius, but was one of the strongest because one of the best balanced, the most even and self-masterful of men, and he acted so well his part in both public and private life that Ohio as well as Bucyrus

ABRAHAM[6] MONNETT (1811-1881)
THE GREAT AGRICULTURIST OF CENTRAL OHIO

HIS WIFE, CATHARINE BRAUCHER (1815-1875)

has been enriched by his example, his character and his labor. When he was called from this life the community mourned the loss of one of its most valued and honored citizens.

Abraham Monnett was born October 12, 1811, in Virginia, near the Maryland line, and was a son of the Rev. Jeremiah and Aley (Slagle) Monnett who in 1814 left the South and with their family came to Ohio, locating in Pickaway County, where Abraham Monnett grew to manhood, early displaying his active energetic disposition, his strong will and decisive character. With few local advantages, he yet obtained a good education, reading, observing and experience continually supplementing his knowledge until he became a well-informed man. He took an active interest in local affairs and was made the first lieutenant of a militia company commanded by Captain Berkley. He aided in everything pertaining to public progress and development and his worth to the community was widely acknowledged. In early life he purchased forty acres of land in Scott Township, Marion County, Ohio, where he began farming on his own account. On the 9th of June, 1836, in Pickaway County, Ohio, he was united in marriage to Miss Catharine Braucher, who in her fourth year was left an orphan and inherited three thousand dollars, which helped to lay the foundation of his financial success. This, together with a small sum received from his father, was the only part of his large fortune which Mr. Monnett did not accumulate through his own industry, energy and economy. In 1838 he began buying stock in Illinois and driving the cattle to his farms in Crawford and Marion Counties, Ohio. His operations in this line of business proved very successful and he continually added to his income until he became one of the wealthiest men in this portion of the state. He assisted in organizing the Marion County Bank and was its president from 1864 until 1881. In 1879, in connection with Mr. George W. Hull, he organized the Crawford County Bank, of Bucyrus, was made its chief officer and acted in that capacity until his death. The successful conduct of the enterprise was due to his efforts, his capable management and his keen business discernment and he made the institution one of the most reliable financial concerns in this part of the state. As the years passed he also increased his landed possessions by making judicious investments in farm property and became the owner of over eight thousand acres of land in Marion and Crawford Counties.

By his first marriage Mr. Monnett became the father of twelve children, namely: Ephraim B., who is now living in Bucyrus, Crawford County; Martha, wife of G. H. Wright, a resident of Marion, Ohio; Oliver, who also is living in Marion; John T., who makes his home in Marion County; Elsie, widow of James H. Malcolm of Bucyrus;

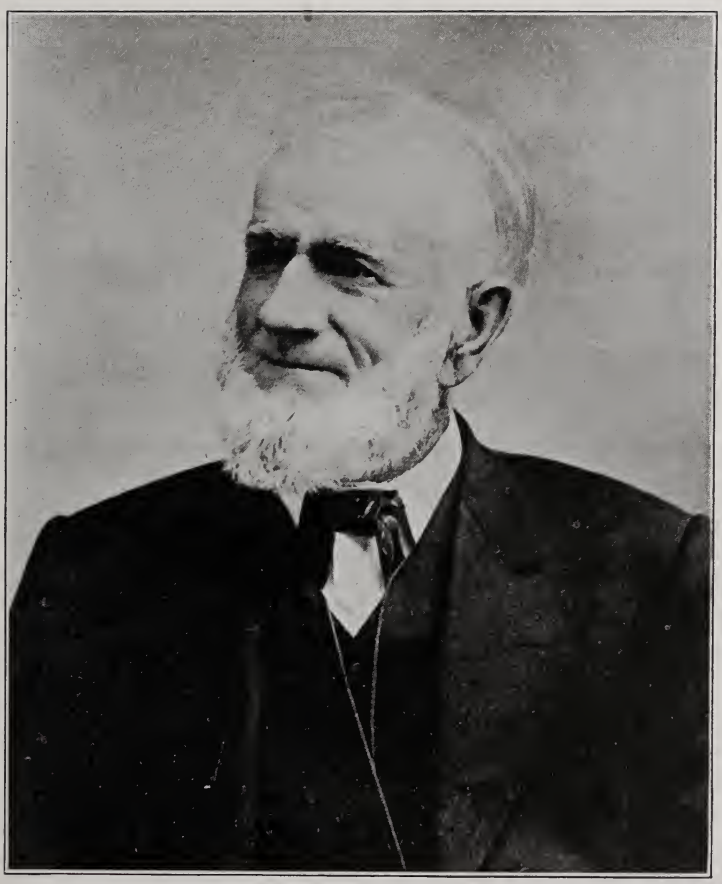
Augustus E., who is living in Colorado; Mervin J., who makes his home near Central City, Nebraska; Mary J., wife of J. G. Hull, of Findlay, Ohio; Madison W., of Michigan; Melvin H., who resides in Marion County; Amina J., wife of Judge J. C. Tobias, of Bucyrus; and Kate, wife of Linus H. Ross, of Delaware, Ohio. The mother of this family was called to her final rest February 8, 1875. She was a woman of sterling qualities of mind and heart, a worthy and faithful wife and a most kind, just and affectionate mother. On the 30th of May, 1877, Mr. Monnett was again married, his second union being with Mrs. Jane L. Johnston, a most estimable lady, whose family history is given elsewhere in this volume. Mr. Monnett was a supporter of the Republican party, but the honors and emoluments of office had no attraction for him. He belonged to the Methodist Episcopal Church and his life was ever in harmony with its teachings and principles. His history contains many valuable lessons. It is impossible to keep a man of merit in the background, although his early surroundings were not such as to win him prominence. A progressive spirit knows no bounds and ability has no limitations of time, place or space. The man who has no opportunities makes them and molds adverse conditions to his own ends. Such characteristics won for Mr. Monnett a place among the most prominent, successful and reliable business men of his portion of the state. As a man his business ability was constantly manifest, and his operations in land as well as the banking business became extensive. His advancement resulted from determined purpose, resolute will and keen sagacity, combined with unfaltering industry, and he won a place among the most prosperous residents of Crawford County. His affairs were ever conducted along the line of legitimate trade and over the record of his career there falls no shadow of wrong or suspicion of evil. He passed away March 19, 1881, and the community mourned the loss of one whom they had learned to respect and honor (1).

XI. BENJAMIN[6] MONETT, Sr.

The following appeared in the *Ohio State Journal,* January 7, 1889:

> **The death of Benjamin Monett, Sr., one of the best and most favorably known citizens of Columbus, occurred Saturday evening at 9:15, after a long and painful illness from kidney trouble.**
>
> **Mr. Monett had lived in this city since 1834 and has been prominently identified with its growth, watching its increase in population always with much interest and materially assisting in the process by which the city has acquired metropolitan proportions.**
>
> **He was born in 1816 in Maryland and came to Columbus in 1834, before the day of the railroads, and embarked in the lumber business when the canal was the medium of traffic. At that time Messrs.**

(1) From *Centennial Biographical History of Crawford County, Ohio,* 1902, p. 572.



HON. BENJAMIN[6] MONETT (1816-1889)
AN EXAMPLE OF RUGGED HONESTY AND BUSINESS
INTEGRITY

Comstock, Buttles & Co. were extensively engaged in the lumber business and Mr. Monett was the trusted buyer for the firm, often going to Michigan for his purchases. He subsequently went into business for himself under the firm name of Clark, Monett & Co. When the Door, Sash & Lumber Co. was established, Mr. Wm. A. Platt, now dead, selected Mr. Monett as superintendent, a responsible position which he filled for some time.

Mr. Monett has served in the Volunteer Fire Department and has been Market Master. During the war he was sent South by a cotton syndicate, Bartlett, Smith & Co., Bankers, and Theodore Comstock being interested. The Metropolitan Opera Block was built from the proceeds of this successful venture. He superintended the grading, sodding, and planting of trees in the State House yard.

Mr. Monett was always a great friend of the German-Americans, by whom he was known as "Uncle Ben," and he had learned their language fairly well by contact with them. He was married April 11, 1844, to Miss Lydia Markley, a sister of Mrs. Michael Hahn. Mrs. Monett died August 15, 1845, and Mr. Monett married Miss Susan Kennedy August 26, 1846.

One daughter, Anna, was the result of the first marriage, and six sons, Charles, George E., Henry, Benjamin, Elliott T., and Frank, were the fruits of the second. Of these, Charles, a drummer boy in the Union Army, and Henry, the well known general passenger agent of the New York Central, are dead.

Mr. Monett was a consistent member of the Methodist Church for about forty-five years, always a liberal contributor for one of his means, was a modest unassuming man, with a reputation for the strictest honesty, and a splendid representative of the sturdy pioneers of the city. He perhaps was as well known as any man in the city, and his death will cause widespread regret. The funeral will take place tomorrow morning at 10 o'clock from the Third Street Methodist Church.

Elliott T. Monett, his son, came in yesterday from Syracuse, New York.

XII. REV. THOMAS[6] J. MONNETT.

1826-1901.

Thomas Jefferson Monnett was the seventh son and thirteenth child in a family of fourteen children born to Rev. Jeremiah and Aley (Elsie) Slagle Monnett. He was born in Pickaway County, Ohio, Jan. 16, 1826. In 1835, he came to Crawford County, Ohio, with his parents, where they located four and a half miles south of Bucyrus. Here he grew to manhood. He early evidenced a keen intellect, a fine gift of language and other endowments which gave promise of a successful professional career. Officials of the Methodist Episcopal Church, which he had joined in his boyhood, soon recognized his fitness for the Christian ministry in her communion, and at eighteen years of age he was licensed to exhort, and recommended for advancement in the ministry. His father also had noted with interest and pleasure the same evidences of "a call to preach" and in furtherance of a good foundation for the work had the son read aloud to him *in cursu* Clarke's Commentaries on the Scriptures, both Old and New Testaments. This was mainly done in winter evenings.

Meanwhile young Monnett taught the district school, worked on the farm, attended a select school carried on in the neighborhood, also for a time the Ohio Wesleyan University at Delaware, Ohio.

As the "fields were white to the harvest and the laborers few," those in authority urged him to enter at once the active ministerial ranks and trust to and utilize his opportunities for acquiring academic knowledge while fulfilling his duties as a minister. This unwise policy made his later work unduly hard and had much to do with enfeebling his constitution, which had never been robust.

Mr. Monnett joined the North Ohio Conference of the Methodist Episcopal Church in 1852 and for the full period of time served, successively, in the following order: Melmore Circuit, Fostoria, Kenton, Upper Sandusky, Latimberville Circuit, which at the time embraced a wide area and contained nine appointments. He was an extremely hard worker in his pastorates, conducting revivals and church building or repairing enterprises in all of them. Finally, in the vigorous winter of 1860-61, after an unusually prolonged series of meetings at most of the appointments on the large circuit, his health became seriously impaired, especially from a siege of acute bronchitis. This trouble afterward became chronic and compelled his retirement from the active ministry.

In taking up secular work from 1864 to the time of his death he was ever ready to answer the calls of the church when health permitted. He never ceased to regard the ministry his calling and on the testimony of one who knew conditions better than any one else, his secular activities were largely incidental and not studied, voluntary business enterprises as business men pursue them.

The many calls for services at quarterly meetings, Sunday School Conventions, Farmers' Institutes, Temperance and many other organizations met with a ready response, if possible, and his services were in requisition to the time of his fatal illness. At that time he was closing his thirteenth consecutive year as president of the Crawford County Sunday School Association and held official relations to other religious and moral organizations.

Mr. Monnett's ministerial services were without financial consideration, no moneyed reward excepting the occasional wedding fee came to him, and no minister in the region of his residence rendered so much gratuitous ministerial service and for the long period of his life few, if any, were so popular.

He could only cope with his chronic malady by leading an out-of-door life — so he continued on the farm, and by this course he maintained a fair average of health and accomplished a larger measure of work for the Master's Kingdom than would otherwise have been possible.

BOSTON PUBLIC LIBRARY

RESIDENCE OF THE LATE REV. THOMAS[s] JEFFERSON MONNETT
AT BUCYRUS, OHIO

(HE AND HIS WIFE APPEAR ON THE VERANDA)

In his secular work he was for twenty years head of the woolen mills of Bucyrus; for eighteen years president of the Bucyrus Gas Company, and principal owner of the plant; and at the same time he was interested in banking and stock raising and engaged in looking after his landed estate. His own acquaintance with the hardships of the business world, on account of the fluctuation of the markets and the intricacies and uncertainties of trade, greatly broadened his sympathies for business men.

Mr. Monnett spurned all sham methods of accumulating wealth, and in commercial and business circles his word was as good as his bond.

Notwithstanding his attention given to church and educational work, he amassed a comfortable fortune as well as endowing his children with a liberal education and financial opportunities.

Mr. Monnett died of bronchitis at his home in Bucyrus, Ohio, May 10, 1901, in the seventy-sixth year of his age, and was buried in Monnett Cemetery. His last sickness indicated a complication of diseases, but an autopsy revealed all organs to be normal but the bronchial system, which was, therefore, the primary cause of his death.

Thomas J. Monnett was married Oct. 17, 1847, to Miss Henrietta Johnston, daughter of Esquire Thomas F. and Martha Walton Johnston, wealthy and highly respected pioneers of Marion County, Ohio. Seven children were born of this union; two of them, Webster and Agnes J., died in infancy. John Gilbert —"Bertie"— died in his young manhood March 26, 1879. A daughter, Mrs. Effie Monnett Bennett, in the early prime of a noble and most beautiful womanhood, died October 27, 1898, leaving a husband, Hon. Smith W. Bennett, and two children, Hugh Monnett and Grace Lizzetta.

Mr. Bennett, by a second marriage, this time to Miss Anna Drought, a beautiful and accomplished lady, well-fitted for such a position, has had his home sweetly re-established and with his family is living at Columbus, Ohio.

Orin Bruce Monnett, with his family, is living at Corpus Christi, Texas; William Albert Monnett and family at the old family homestead in Crawford County, Ohio, and Francis Sylvester and wife, at Columbus, Ohio. There will be genealogical items of the living children elsewhere in this volume.

The devoted, faithful wife and mother, Mrs. Henrietta Monnett, lived with her husband during his active ministry and was a constant inspiration and help to him and the work. She was ever honored and greatly beloved by all who made her acquaintance. Her useful life came to a close November 20, 1871.

Mr. Monnett was twice married. His second union was with Miss Sarah Rexroth, an Alumnae of Mount Union College and late principal of the Bucyrus High School. She brought with her into the family life a rich Christian experience, a well trained intellect and a mind and heart full of noble inspirations. She gave the best years of her life to the rearing of the family and fitting them for the serious duties of life and training them for high school and college education along with her other arduous family duties. She fully sympathized with and encouraged her husband in his religious activities and ever strove to make his work successful. She was a devoted companion to Mr. Monnett in his declining years.

Mrs. Monnett lives at the family home at Bucyrus, Ohio.

XIII. ISAAC[5] MONNETT.

Isaac[5] Monnett, son of Abraham[4] and Ann (Hillary) Monnett, was born in Frederick County, Maryland, May 22nd, 1773. He was married to Elizabeth Pittenger Morris, a widow with one child, Jeremiah Morris. Elizabeth was born June 21st, 1773, was of Dutch ancestry, and at this late date, 1906, is affectionately remembered by a granddaughter as a woman of lovely character. Isaac and Elizabeth were the parents of a large family of children, several of whom died young. Those who reached mature years were Abraham, John, Elizabeth, William, Nancy, Mary, Thomas and Osborn. In 1798 they moved with their family to Ross County, Ohio. Appreciating the benefits of an education, Isaac gave his children the best advantages to be obtained at that time in the sparsely settled regions of Ohio. A room was set apart in his home for a school, which was maintained by subscription. In 1828 Isaac came to Crawford County, where he purchased a large tract of land in the Sandusky plains. Here his family settled about him in homes of their own. Isaac was a devout man of stern temperament; his rule over his own household was absolute and righteous. His children were trained in the essentials of business success, and at the same time were taught to serve God and to love His Church. Elizabeth died November 4th, 1849, in the seventy-sixth year of her age. She was laid to rest in the burying ground near her new home. Years later her sons, William and Osborn, removed her body and reverently placed it beside that of her husband Isaac, in the beautiful family lot in Oakwood Cemetery, Bucyrus, Ohio. Isaac's last years, spent in the home of his son William, were very peaceful and pleasant. He preserved his methodical habits of living to the end of his life. He assisted always in splitting and carrying the wood for the fire in his own room. With great satisfaction he noted the comforts multiplying in the prosperous homes of his children. His conversation often reverted to the loved companion of his early years, and he frequently reproached himself that he had so little comprehended the burden and care of the pioneer woman. He was in his usual enjoyment of good health until the morning of his death, July 6, 1864. At the breakfast table his lack of appetite was noted; a messenger was sent for the physician, but before his arrival Isaac, in the ninety-second year of his age, had fallen asleep.

Mrs. Sallie (Harris) Sears.

XIV. COLONEL WILLIAM[6] MONNETT.

Colonel William[6] Monnett, son of Isaac[5] and Elizabeth Pittenger Monnett, was born in Ross County, Ohio, April 22nd, 1808. When a

COLONEL WILLIAM[6] MONNETT, (1808-1885)
FORMERLY OF BUCYRUS, OHIO

HIS WIFE, ELIZABETH (CAHILL) MONNETT
(1810-1891)

lad five years old his parents moved to Pickaway County and there William lived until he was twenty years old. In his home, under his father's immediate oversight, William developed the love of learning, the systematic habit of reading and study that clung to him through life. At the age of eighteen he began to teach school. He accumulated a good library for his day. He was a fine penman and throughout his life kept a journal wherein is written, in a neat and legible hand, a complete record of his business transactions. In 1828 Isaac moved with his family to Crawford County and settled on the Sandusky Plains, five miles south of Bucyrus, Ohio. Here his eldest sons, Abraham, John and William, began their business careers by fencing into one field thirteen acres, where they pastured herds for cattle men until they were able to buy stock of their own. From the first these young men prospered. Endowed by nature with keen insight into business principles, trained in habits of industry and economy, given the best education the times offered, reared in a home which, one day in seven, so long as there was need, was opened to the settlers for a meeting place for the worship of God, it was but natural that Isaac's sons should become successful, influential members of the community in which they lived.

January 11th, 1831, William Monnett was married to Elizabeth Cahill, youngest child of Abraham and Nancy Wallace Cahill. She was born April 4th, 1810, and came from a family whose history is interwoven with that of the French and Indian Wars and later with the struggle of the colonists to gain national independence. Elizabeth Cahill's maternal grandfather, Richard Wallace, was a young man of heroic mould. He was of Scotch-Irish descent, came to America in 1763 when about twenty-one years old, and settled in Westmoreland County, Pennsylvania. Here he built Wallace's Fort for the protection of the settlers from the Indians, who were incited to hostility by the French and later by the British. He also built upon his farm the first grist mill west of the Allegheny Mountains, and to this mill settlers within a radius of forty miles brought their corn to be ground. During the Revolutionary War he was taken prisoner by the Indians, with whom he became a great favorite because of his physical prowess and splendid courage. He was held by the English until able to effect his escape, when he made his way in midwinter through the trackless forest back to his home from Canada to Pennsylvania. About the year 1780 he was elected to the Provincial Legislature, where he served five or six years. There is a tradition in the family of the affectionate pride with which friends regarded the young man as he started out on horseback for the long journey over the mountains to the capital at Philadelphia. Being of fearless and enterprising disposition, in the forty-fourth year of his age he set out to explore the beautiful regions of the Ohio. From this expedition he never returned to the fireside, where his family waited long his coming. Richard Wallace's children and grandchildren were remarkable for their hardy constitutions, for their sterling traits of character, for their intellectual gifts and for the dignity and fine manner which stamped them as real gentlefolk. Elizabeth was said to have been the most beautiful girl in three counties. She lived to be eighty-one years old and died May 13, 1891. Her many virtues are inscribed in the hearts of her grandchildren, who affectionately remember her as one of the best of womankind. William first saw her in the primitive church of the neighborhood into which she had come with her family; with him it was love at first sight. He was soon afterwards married and took his bride to live on the one hundred and sixty acre farm which was his share of his father's large estate. The Sandusky Plains were now peopled by the descendants of Abraham Monnett. Following Isaac had come, in 1835, his brother Jeremiah, who settled with his family on an adjoining tract of land. Other brothers, Osborn and Thomas, settled several miles farther south.

William kept adding to his farm until he owned fourteen hundred acres. Years later, in an endeavor to instill in his grandsons an ambition to become property owners, he told them of his own economy and self-denial; how, in his early days, he had sold his gold watch to buy the cheap land which, as he foresaw, was destined to become valuable. In time William was able to build a spacious home, where a generous hospitality was dispensed. Following the example of his father, Isaac, a large upper room was set apart for a school for his children and for the children of his brethren and neighbors. When no other instructor was to be had William took time from his work to teach the school himself. For a time the services of Mr. Macie, a theological student at Granville, were secured to teach the young people, who later were enrolled as pupils in a school opened by the Reverend Osborn Monnett, William's youngest brother. It was in such a home, surrounded by such influences, that William and Elizabeth reared their family of two sons and three daughters. In 1840 William was appointed a colonel in the Ohio militia and served efficiently seven years. In the same year he was licensed to preach, and for ten years responded to every call for service in the family church at Monnett Chapel.

In 1851 William Monnett moved with his family to Bucyrus, and from this time until his death was one of the town's most progressive citizens. He was an active participant in every enterprise for the upbuilding of the community, a liberal supporter of every measure calculated to advance its interests. He engaged in the mercantile business, and for a time maintained one of the largest stores of the day. This pursuit not being congenial to one of his tastes, he bought a large farm lying partly within the corporate limits of Bucyrus, upon which he retired to spend his remaining years in the enjoyment of suburban life. His home, a fine old brick mansion situated on an eminence commanding a view of the nearby village, was surrounded by trees and orchards in which he delighted, and by beautiful meadows where, upon virgin sod, pastured small herds of sheep, a few Jersey cows and some good horses, of which he was very fond. As his children married and left the paternal mansion for homes of their own, he made it his especial care that they should locate near the old home. Throughout the remainder of his life he devoted himself to the strengthening of family ties among his children and grandchildren. Often he gathered them all into his hospitable home for a great holiday. The memory of these happy occasions remains with them and as the years speed on become more and more typical of the reunions that await us in the Great Beyond.

William Monnett was never a man of rugged physique; still, though the infirmities of age came upon him, he continued to personally superintend his affairs. He began a system of improvements on a large tract of marsh land which he purchased late in life, and which has since been made into valuable farms. Neatness, order, system, good judgment and integrity characterized all he did. His business zeal was surpassed only by his devotion to the church he loved and which for many years he served as recording steward.

Greatly beloved by his family, attended by his wife, Elizabeth, and his three daughters, Mary, Rachel and Sarah, on March 21st, 1885, at the age of seventy-six years, ten months and twenty-nine days, William Monnett entered into Rest.

Mrs. Sallie (Harris) Sears.

XV. ORRA[8] EUGENE MONNETTE

Orra[8] Eugene Monnette, son of Mervin[7] Jeremiah Monnette (*Abraham,*[6] *Rev. Jeremiah,*[5] *Abraham,*[4] *Isaac,*[3] *William,*[2] *Isaac*[1]) and

RESIDENCE OF ORRA[8] EUGENE MONNETTE
3101 WILSHIRE BOULEVARD, LOS ANGELES, CALIFORNIA

Olive[10] Adelaide Hull (*George*[9] *Washington, Benjamin*[8], *John*[7], *Isaac*[6], *Joseph,*[5] *Benjamin,*[4] *Benjamin,*[3] *Rev. Joseph,*[2] *Thomas*[1]), was born upon a farm in Dallas Township, Crawford County, Ohio, six miles and a half south of the city of Bucyrus, upon the 12th day of April, 1873. His father was at the time one of the largest land owners and most prosperous farmers in the county. The first schooling received was in the typical country school, where the teacher was only allowed to remain by the good-will of the older scholars, who really ruled in matters of discipline, and on account of the turbulent times had there, the school received the appellation of "Devil's Half-Acre" School.

In 1882, the parents of Mr. Monnette moved to the city of Bucyrus, which was the county seat, building there one of the finest homes in the city, and Mr. Mervin J. Monnette became a large stockholder, director and vice-president of the Second National Bank of that city. There his son spent his boyhood days, well given both to work and play, taking the full course of instruction offered in the public schools, from which he was graduated, ranking in grades as first in his class, in June, 1890, and also employing himself during vacations and out-of-school hours in acquiring what business training might be secured in the bank, of which his father was an officer. He successively filled the minor offices of the bank from janitor to teller.

In the fall of 1890 Mr. Monnette entered upon a complete course of study at the Ohio Wesleyan University at Delaware, Ohio, following the classical studies provided by the curriculum and, in addition, taking a year's course in law, from which institution he was graduated in June, 1895, being again one of the honor men of his class, having attained the third highest grade in scholarship for the entire course of study. On this account he has since had the distinction conferred upon him of an election to membership in Phi Beta Kappa, having but recently been initiated therein at Leland Stanford, Jr., University, as no Chapter existed in the O. W. U. at the time of his graduation.

Upon his graduation Mr. Monnette returned to Bucyrus and took a position as teller in the Second National Bank. On Nov. 6th, 1895, he was married to Carrie[4] Lucile Janeway, at Columbus, Ohio, she being a daughter of William[3] Francis Janeway (*George,*[2] *James*[1]) and Anna[4] Eaton Elrick (*James*[3] *Gill, Barnhard*[2], *George*[1]), who is now living. No children have been born of this union.

While engaged in his work at the bank Mr. Monnette was pursuing his legal studies and, though in January of 1896 he was offered a much better and permanent position, he gave up his banking employment and entered the law office of Finley, Beer & Bennett at Bucyrus, Ohio, and continued his preparation for admission to the Bar. In October, 1896,

upon written examination by its special commission, the Supreme Court of Ohio admitted him to practice in all the courts of the state.

In January, 1897, he was admitted to the law firm with whom he had studied, the firm becoming Beer, Bennett & Monnette and being composed of the Hon. Thomas Beer, the Hon. Smith W. Bennett and himself. In 1899, Mr. Bennett retired from the firm to take a special commission in the office of the Attorney General of the State of Ohio, the firm then becoming Beer & Monnette and so continued until October, 1903. Mr. Monnette proved his abilities from the start and was able to make his way both professionally and financially. In a short time he was able to purchase a very fine home in the city of Bucyrus, in which he lived.

Believing that the field in a smaller city was not large enough, Mr. Monnette retired from the law firm and in December, 1903, removed to Toledo, Ohio, where he formed a new partnership with the Hon. Charles A. Seiders, the firm style being Seiders & Monnette. This firm soon enjoyed a large and lucrative practice, becoming the local counsel for the Wheeling & Lake Erie Railroad Company in that city.

In 1906 Mr. Monnette, desiring to rely solely upon his own abilities and efforts, retired from the firm and established himself independently in the practice, with decided success.

In 1905 certain mining ventures in which he had become engaged with his father at Goldfield, Nevada, having proven very successful, it seemed necessary to live in close proximity to the scene of active mining operations, so that Mr. Monnette was again led to change locations, and in April of 1907 he removed from Toledo, Ohio, and located in Los Angeles, California. In May of the same year he was admitted to practice in all of the Courts of the state of California and is now engaged in the practice of law in that city.

While in the University Mr. Monnette was an enthusiastic college and fraternity man, becoming a member of Phi Kappa Psi. In 1898 he was chosen as its national secretary by that fraternity, to which office he was unanimously re-elected three times, serving altogether eight years. In the course of his official duties he had occasion to attend all the leading colleges and universities in the United States, making addresses and banquet speeches.

Mr. Monnette has always interested himself in politics, being an ardent Republican, and taking an active part in campaigns, etc., both as a worker and speaker, but has never sought nor held public office.

He has been a Methodist in religion and has been a member of the church from his boyhood, keeping in active touch, supporting and aiding in its functions, at times having held several responsible church offices.

Mr. Monnette's bent is along the line of study and research, always an assiduous reader and close student of history and kindred literature, having prepared and delivered several addresses. Genealogy has interested him as well and he is a member of the New England Historic and California Genealogical Societies, Maryland and New Jersey Historical Societies, Old Northwest Genealogical Society, and the Huguenot Society of America.

An enthusiastic believer in America and her destiny, her institutions and her history, Mr. Monnette has become an ardent member and supporter of both the Society of Colonial Wars and Sons of the Revolution in the State of California. Also, proud of his native state of Ohio, he has interested himself in and served as president of the Ohio Society of Southern California.

Mr. Monnette is a large stockholder and director in the Citizens National Bank of the City of Los Angeles, and connected with various business enterprises. He is a member of the Union League, Los Angeles Country, and Jonathan Clubs of that city, as well as being a thirty-second degree Scottish Rite Mason and a Shriner.

(Prepared by Special Committee.)

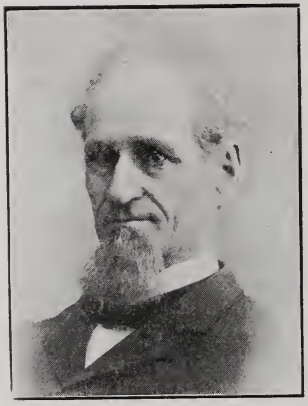
XXXIII.

MONNETT MEMORIAL METHODIST EPISCOPAL CHAPEL
BUCYRUS TOWNSHIP, CRAWFORD COUNTY, OHIO

HISTORICAL SKETCH.

(A Reprint.)

The Methodist Episcopal society in south Bucyrus Township, known as Monnett Chapel, traces its religious history back to the year 1828. In this year Isaac Monnett and family came from Pickaway County, Ohio, to southern Crawford County and located on Section 36, Bucyrus Township. As Isaac Monnett and his wife, Elizabeth, were devout Christians and ardent Methodists their home was soon opened for religious worship and became one of the preaching places of the early itinerant ministers. In 1828 James Gilruth and William Runnels served the large circuit including this point. In 1829 David Lewis and Samuel P. Shaw; 1830, Samuel P. Shaw and Alfred M. Lorain; 1831, Alfred M. Lorain and David Cadwallader.



REV. THOMAS J. MONNETT
N. O. Conf. M. E. Church.
Son of Rev. Jeremiah and Aley Monnett

Following these as near as can be ascertained from 1832-1854 were the following: Zephaniah Bell, Erastus Felton, Harvey Camp, John Kinnear, James Wilson, Adam Poe, Thomas Thompson, Samuel P. Shaw, Peter Sharp, —— Conoway, Oren Mitchell, John Hazzard, Hibbard P. Ward, George W. Breckenridge, Samuel Guiberson, Liberty Prentiss, Henry Warner, Hobert Dubois and others; 1849, David Gray, Gabriel Williams and Jesse Durbin; 1850, David Gray and assistant; 1851, N. Taylor and M. K. Hard; 1852, Stephen Fant and assistant; 1853, Stephen Fant and George Moore.

The above list of names was taken from a history of Crawford County compiled in 1880 by Thomas P. Hopley, and is believed to be substantially correct.

At this time, about 1852, Bucyrus was made a station and Monnett appointment was supplied as previously by the circuit preachers and this has continued to the present time. A tabulated list of those who served the circuits, which circuits have had various names, from that date to this, and of which Monnett Chapel was an appointment, appears at the close of this article. This list was compiled by the Rev. E. D. Smith, D. D., at one time pastor of this work. After the founding of the college at Delaware most of these ministers lived at that place.

The circuit at present includes a territory about ten miles in length by five miles in width. There are four appointments, viz: Monnett Chapel, Kirkpatrick, Lykens Chapel and Scioto Chapel, named in the order of their priority. There is a neat frame parsonage at Kirkpatrick, near the center of the circuit, built in 1898, during the pastorate of the Rev. J. F. Strete. The membership in all numbers about two hundred. There is but one other denomination with a house of worship and regular service within this area and a considerable population not identified with any church. The many changes in the reorganization of circuits necessitated by the increasing demands of the more populous and financially prosperous appointments, have kept the country work in an unsettled state and have created the problem, still largely unsolved — how to maintain aggressive and enthusiastic church work in the country. To help solve this problem, so far as local responsibility to provide for the spiritual needs of the people is concerned, was one of the influences which stimulated

MONNETT CHAPEL
1849-1904

MONNETT MEMORIAL METHODIST EPISCOPAL CHAPEL
BUCYRUS CIRCUIT, AUGUST 28TH, 1904

the work that has culminated in the beautiful Monnett Memorial M. E. Chapel to be dedicated on the 28th of August, 1904.

Anyone familiar with the history of Methodism in this part of the great Northwest territory and scanning the names of the heroic itinerants given in the above and appended lists will be impressed with the character of the service with which this people has been favored. Many of these ministers were men of brilliant parts and they wielded a great influence, and it is safe to say nowhere were they received with greater cordiality than in this community. This people understood what the coming of the minister meant to the community, to the home and the individual, in its stimulus to aspire after the higher and truer objects of life. With Isaiah they could exclaim: "How beautiful upon the mountains are the feet of him that bringeth good tidings, that publisheth peace; that bringeth good tidings of good, that publisheth salvation; that saith unto Zion, thy God reigneth!"

To single out some of these worthy men for special mention only as they are associated with special work might seem a disparagement of others; but as to churches as well as individuals there come the seasons of adversity as well as prosperity, ministers' names will be linked with these conditions — some are recalled as having been conspicuously useful in upbuilding the Church, while of others little or nothing can be learned.

As the early itinerants could give but limited oversight to the large territory committed to their pastoral care, much credit has been rightfully given to that body of grand men — the local preachers, who faithfully conserved the work of the itinerant ministers. When these were capable men and possessed of the right spirit, they were of inestimable value to a community. In this particular, Monnett Chapel was highly favored in the person of Rev. Jeremiah Monnett, brother of the above-named Isaac Monnett, who came to the neighborhood with his large family in 1835. He took up his residence in a double-hewed log house on a purchase of land previously made, south of Monnett Chapel. He had been ordained a deacon in the Methodist Episcopal Church by William McKendree in 1823 at a large camp meeting near Chillicothe, and an elder in 1834 by Bishop Soule at a conference held in Circleville. He was a native of Virginia, and by marriage came into possession of a number of slaves, whom he manumitted, which reveals the spirit of the man. With his wife and young family he removed to Pickaway County, Ohio, thence to Crawford County and here for twenty-five years he was earnestly engaged in building up the Master's kingdom, working with a fervid zeal, seldom witnessed, to preëmpt the whole surrounding territory for God and righteousness. The year after his arrival he built a residence across the road from his first home, and the house vacated, being the largest available for the increased needs of the congregation, was devoted to church and school purposes. Here for several years was conducted a select school of advanced grade, which was well patronized by the young people of the surrounding community, some of them coming, daily, a distance of five or more miles. In this log house some of the strong men of Methodism ministered to the spiritual needs of the pioneer community. At first the services were at long intervals of eight weeks, then four, as the circuits were reduced, afterward two, until this year there has been preaching once a week, the present pastor, the Rev. S. W. Corcoran, serving the entire work of four appointments with weekly preaching.

The early society at Monnett Chapel received a valuable addition in the coming of the Shaw family. This family arrived prior to 1830; the exact date cannot be ascertained. The most prominent member of this family was the Rev. Samuel P. Shaw, who served the circuit as one of the itinerant preachers as above stated, and later other appointments of the North Ohio Conference. He was also for a time a missionary to the Wyandotte Indians. Rev. Samuel P. Shaw made his home on a farm in Dallas Township about a mile and a half from Monnett Chapel and held his membership here for twenty years. His remains are buried in the adjacent cemetery.

There are traditions of remarkable revivals and many accessions to the membership at an early day; but as the farms were large, a wide area must be drawn upon to maintain a strong work as to numbers. This has always been difficult to do and coupled with the periodical removals to town of the more wealthy members, the society has suffered occasions of serious decline;

but at every such time there have always been the devoted few to whom this was indeed "a hallowed spot" and who never suffered Monnett Chapel to lapse.

Sometime in the forties there was a great revival under the labors of Rev. John Hazzard. The local society was much strengthened, which led to the building of the chapel about to be vacated. The time can not be definitely fixed when this was done, but it is believed to have been about 1849-50, under the ministry of Rev. David Gray. The site for the Chapel and adjacent burying ground was donated by the Rev. Jeremiah Monnett and Aley, his wife, to William Monnett and others, trustees of the Methodist Episcopal Church, and it was named Monnett Chapel in their honor. The transfer of the property was made May 29th, 1849. Dr. Adam Poe officiated at the dedication of the chapel, preaching from the text: "And the poor have the gospel preached unto them." The circuit was at that time called Bucyrus and included Bucyrus, Galion, Annapolis and Monnett. Rev. David Gray lived at Bucyrus. This pastor was ever afterward held in affectionate remembrance and the regard was evidently mutual as witnessed by the following extract from the biography of Rev. David Gray by the courtesy of his son, the Hon. D. S. Gray, of Columbus, Ohio:

"The Monnett neighborhood embraced a number of families of that name, among whom were Uncle Jerry Monnett, a good, old, local preacher; Abram Monnett, commonly known as 'Mud Run' Abram, because he lived near a small stream called Mud Run; Abram Monnett, Jr., son of Uncle Jerry Monnett; and William Monnett. These people were all in good circumstances and father remembers them as among the truest and happiest acquaintances of his whole life."

Uncle Jerry Morris also lived there, we recollect, as a member of that congregation and as the owner of a large farm.

We gather from a leaf of a subscription book, the only record available, the following list of contributors to the chapel. This list is known to be incomplete: Rev. Samuel P. Shaw, Eli Shaw, Charles W. Shaw, Rev. Jeremiah Monnett, (Rev.) Osborne Monnett, Abram Monnett, Sr., (Rev.) William Monnett, Thomas Monnett, Sr., John Monnett, Sr., Jeremiah Morris, David Saylor, J. W. Shaw, John Monnett, Jr., Abram Monnett, Jr., and Linus Ross, Sr.

Abram Monnett, Jr., was the late Abram Monnett, long prominently connected with the financial interests of Crawford and Marion Counties. Soon after attaining his majority, he married Miss Catharine Braucher, a most worthy lady of Pickaway County, Ohio, and they removed to a large tract of land recently purchased, west of Kirkpatrick, Marion County, where they held their church membership and where they spent the greater part of their industrious and highly successful lives. The children are among our most prominent and worthy citizens. Several of them have resided in the vicinity of Monnett Chapel and with their husbands and wives were always among the most reliable and faithful supporters of church and community interests. Messrs. E. B. and M. J. Monnett and their wives were afterward among the founders of Scioto Chapel, and later aided materially in building the First M. E. Church at Bucyrus; the late James H. Malcolm and wife, Elsie Monnett-Malcolm, also removed to Bucyrus and have lived to make themselves appreciated in social and church work; Mr. G. H. Wright and his exceptionally popular and useful wife, Mrs. Martha Monnett-Wright, removed to Marion and are valued members of the Presbyterian Church; Mr. J. G. Hull and wife, Mary Monnett-Hull, removed to Findlay and contributed liberally to the beautiful new First Methodist Episcopal church at that place; Mr. and Mrs. L. H. Ross, both at Monnett Chapel and at Delaware, Ohio, their temporary residence, have been faithful to all true social and church interests. They also gave liberally to the new M. E. church at Bucyrus during their short residence there; Mr. Oliver Monnett and his late wife, Etta Reamer-Monnett, of First M. E. Church of Marion, Ohio, and Judge J. C. Tobias and wife, Amina Monnett-Tobias, of Bucyrus First M. E. Church, have made equally honorable records; Mrs. Jane L. Monnett, widow of Abram Monnett by a second marriage, long a prominent member at Monnett Chapel, in recent years has resided at Bucyrus and is also one whose large contributions helped in the erection of the new church.

An interesting incident connected with the building of the chapel is recalled by Mrs. John Ross, Sr., of an all-night session when they met to raise the money, and when the last hundred was subscribed they sang the Doxology amid

SOME OF THE MEMBERS OF FIFTY YEARS AGO

Rev. Osborne Monnett

Mrs. Aley Monnett, Founder — Mrs. William Monnett — Mrs. Osborne Monnett

Jeremiah Morris — Mrs. John Monnett — Rev. Jeremiah Monnett, Founder

FOUNDERS

Isaac Monnett — Mrs. Elizabeth Monnett — Rev. Jeremiah Monnett — Mrs. Aley Monnett

SOME OF THE MEMBERS OF FIFTY YEARS AGO

John Monnett — Mrs. Hannah Gurley — Abram Monnett, Sr.

Abram Monnett, Jr

Col. William Monnett — Mrs. Henrietta J. Monnett — Rev. T. J. Monnett

general rejoicing and adjourned to their homes at the dawn of day for an early breakfast.

A complete record of the membership from 1845-1852 is preserved in a class-book in the possession of Mrs. Lizzie Morris-Morfoot, whose father, Jeremiah Morris, was one of the early, faithful class leaders. Other leaders mentioned were: Eli B. Shaw, Wm. Monnett, L. P. and Thomas J. Monnett, Ex. The highest enrollment during the period was about fifty.

This was one of the prosperous times in the life of the church. The next decade, 1850-1860, was destined to witness many changes. There were a number of removals of prominent members: William Monnett, L. P. (the late Col. William), and family to Bucyrus, Ohio, also the pioneer Isaac Monnett, his wife having died about 1850; several members of the Shaw family; Rev. T. J. Monnett, who with his young wife entered the itinerant ministry of the North Ohio Conference, and some others.

In 1855 came the sad visitation by the death of Abram Monnett, Sr. He and three other adult members of his family, the daughter, Elizabeth, and the only two gifted and manly sons, Isaac and Jeremiah, within two months passed away, victims of typhoid fever. The widow and surviving daughter soon after removed to Delaware, Ohio.

Abram Monnett, Sr., had been circuit steward for a number of years and he magnified his office, taking a keen interest in the upbuilding of the church at every point; his gifts and efforts being bounded only by his opportunities.

MRS. MARY MONNETT-BAIN

He was one of the most inspiring leaders with which a community can be blessed. Progressive, enthusiastic, liberal, a man of force and withal very lovable, his praise was in all the churches. Every struggling society, whether of his own or another denomination, was sure of assistance when he was appealed to. He was the Lord's steward and he did not hesitate to have it known that he was planning large things in church building and missionary effort. To be stricken down with his plans immature; his noble ambition apparently frustrated, was one of the mysterious visitations that staggered the faith of the most devout. Had they lived to the present time and in the revelation of subsequent years have seen the conservation of his noble purposes, when under Providential guidance the last surviving child, the daughter, Mary, by a timely gift of $10,000 greatly enlarged the facilities and increased usefulness of the Ohio Wesleyan Female College, since known as Monnett Hall, which for more than forty years has sheltered the girls of Methodism who, cultured and consecrated in ever increasing numbers, are going forth into mission fields and other lines of work for the elevation of humanity, faith would have had the realizing light that God had matured the plans and fostered the ambition and brought all to glorious and ever increasing fruition! Within the decade mentioned, the church received some accessions from the arrival of new families in the neighborhood. Among them were Samuel Rogers, James Lewis and Alexander Crossan and their families. Most of these were church people of the truest type and helped to tide over the decline that had come upon the church. During this trying period Rev. Jeremiah Monnett was a tower of strength to the community, ministering to the sick, burying the dead, comforting the stricken, never neglecting the house of God though the company of worshipers was very small, maintaining his integrity as a man of great faith in a wise and over-ruling Providence. He was soon cheered by another spiritual refreshing to the community, the most marked in her history.

In the fall of 1859-60 the Rev. Thomas J. Monnett, as preacher in charge, and the Rev. Stephen Fant, as colleague, were sent to the work. It was then called Caledonia Circuit and included Caledonia, Claridon, Iberia, Sixteen, Denmark, Boundary, Geers, Latimberville and Monnett. During the year there were revivals at nearly all these points, that at Monnett Chapel being especially

marked by a large ingathering of elderly persons, mostly heads of families, in all one hundred and eight uniting with the church at Monnett Chapel, others at Kirkpatrick, Sixteen and other points. The entire circuit was greatly strengthened. Among those received at Monnett Chapel were Mrs. Martha Johnston and John W. Shaw. The former was the mother-in-law of Rev. T. J. Monnett, and had been a member of the Society of Friends for more than fifty years. She soon after removed to Bucyrus, where her benefactions to the work of the church were the largest in the history of the city.

As a result of the revival a strong new element took up the work of the church with an efficiency that honored the workers and gave to the church a commanding influence in the community, stimulating education and a high type of social life. At this time Mr. G. H. Wright began his rather extended period of Sunday School superintendency, introducing his progressive ideas of concerts, Children's Day exercises and social work among the young people antedating some of the most popular features of modern Sunday School work. The earnest and devout Jacob Yeagley, as class leader, made it his concern to look after the spiritual interests of the flock over which he had been placed. But it would be impossible with even a small measure of fairness to present the many individuals and instances of whole families whose lives in the community told for the highest interest of society and the strengthening of the church. The very names McMullen, Crossan, Coulter, Sayler, Yeagley, Malcolm, Hull, Given, Kinnear, Stiger, Warner, Caldwell, McKinstry, Martin, Linn, E. B. and M. J. Monnett, suggest years of faithful service in these directions.

John Wesley Shaw at the outbreak of the Rebellion, recruited a company which included a number of young men converted in the above mentioned revival. This company became part of the 34th regiment, O. V. I. and saw very hard service. The Captain, for the discharge of his duty with coolness and bravery under the direct fire of the enemy, was made Lieutenant-Colonel of his regiment, and after serving the time of his enlistment, he continued at his post as his country needed him and was soon thereafter killed at the battle of Winchester, Va., July, 1864.

COL. J. W. SHAW
34 Reg't. O. V. I.
Father of Miss Placidia Shaw

Three sons of the above-named Crossan family, members of the original company, also sacrificed their lives on the altar of their country. The mother, the saintly Fanny Crossan, was one of those who was able under such a trying ordeal to say: "The Lord gave; the Lord hath taken away; blessed be the name of the Lord."

In 1864, the church was bereft of her most devoted friend, by the death of Rev. Jeremiah Monnett. To him the church with her exalted mission was the saving institution of the world and the local church indispensable to the truest life of the community. She was the idol of his heart, her welfare his chief concern. The more so as he realized that his own strenuous life was drawing to a close. Having been, practically, contemporary with the life of the local church and witnessing her variable history, he could anticipate the trial of faith in store for those who in the future would seek to preserve this saving institution in their midst. This made him earnest in prayer with regard to the future of this work, making it a subject of public as well as private prayer, that the Lord would preserve a church here, to the last generation, and requesting that this petition might be inscribed upon his monument. In this his wish was complied with and now at this time, forty years after his death, it is intended to have this petition inscribed upon a tablet and placed in the Memorial Chapel.

In 1867-68, under the ministry of the Rev. Daniel Conant, the old chapel was repaired, reseated and the pulpit and seating plan reversed and the building re-opened with dedicatory exercises, conducted by the Rev. A. Nelson, D. D.

Repairs have from time to time been made as occasion required, and at present the chapel is in a good state of preservation.

PRESENT BUILDING COMMITTEE AND TRUSTEES

Miss Clara Hinkle, Sec'y of Sunday School

E. B. Monnett, Pres. Board of Trustees — W. A. Monnett, Cemetery Trustee

Mrs. Sarah R. Monnett, Chairman of Building Committee

Mrs. W. A. Monnett — Mrs. Elsie Monnett-Malcolm

G. F. Malcolm — Mrs. Ella McKinstry — O. B. Monnett, Trustee

Miss Lottie Monnett, Organist
Frank M. Caldwell, Circuit Recording Steward — Frank S. Monnett, Bldg. Com. Cem. Trustee
Miss Placidia Shaw, Liberal Donor
Mrs. Frank M. Caldwell, Treasurer of Monnett Chapel Association — Mrs. G. W. Schiefer, Steward
Miss Hattie Caldwell
Smith C. Caldwell, Trustee — G. W. Schiefer. S. S. Supt. Sec'y. Board Trustees

The conviction has been growing for some years that a better church home was needed, one more in keeping with the well-appointed private residences in the community. In 1901 the Providential indications that this was the time to begin the work became so unmistakable that they could not be innocently ignored.

Chief of these indications were: An available bequest of $2,000 toward a memorial chapel at this place, left by the will of the late Miss Placidia Shaw; a donation of $1,000 in memory of Rev. Thomas J. Monnett, recently deceased; and $1,000 from Mrs. Martha Monnett-Warner, also recently deceased, but at that time still with us and deeply interested in the proposed enterprise, though aged and in feeble health. A new and more eligible site of nearly two acres of land fronting the Columbus and Sandusky turnpike was also donated by the Hon. F. S. Monnett, of Columbus, Ohio. In addition, there were other generous subscriptions, and an enthusiastic membership, though small in number, willing to give time, thought and labor for the consummation of the enterprise.

Accordingly a meeting of an adjourned quarterly conference was called at Monnett Chapel August 23, 1901, to consider this matter, Rev. L. K. Warner, Presiding Elder, Rev. Joseph Callister, the pastor, and most of the officiary from all over the circuit being present. After devotional exercises the conference organized for business; this matter was discussed and the decision unanimously reached that this was the time to take the preliminary steps for the building of a chapel. The Monnett Chapel Association was created by election from the board of trustees and incorporated, conformable to the laws of the state of Ohio. The following named persons formed the Monnett Chapel Association: Martha Warner, Sarah Rexroth Monnett, F. M. Caldwell, W. M. Kinnear and W. A. Monnett. A new board of trustees, most of whom had been members of the old board, was elected and from this board a building committee composed of the following members: Sarah R. Monnett, Elsie Malcolm, Martha Warner, Harriet C. Caldwell, W. M. Kinnear, F. S. Monnett and G. F. Malcolm. Mrs. Ella McKinstry was afterward elected to take the place of W. M. Kinnear who had removed from the neighborhood.

The building committee was instructed to take such steps as they deemed necessary to promote the enterprise, and report the result to the full board of trustees. At a joint meeting of the building committee and board of trustees held September 9, 1901, it was decided to build a stone chapel to be called Monnett Memorial, and the building committee was authorized to employ an architect to prepare plans and specifications, and Mr. Frank L. Packard, of Columbus, was selected as architect. The plans first submitted underwent some modifications and at a joint meeting held October, 1902, the plans as modified were adopted. A motion also prevailed at the meeting requiring certain conditions to be met before the contract should be let, and the chairman of the building committee was instructed to advertise for bids. At a meeting held January 10, 1903, it was found that the conditions had been met and bids having been previously advertised for and considered, the contract was awarded to Mr. R. C. Taylor, of Galion, Ohio. After some unavoidable delays the work of excavating was begun the latter part of August and the corner stone was laid on the 18th of October, following, in the presence of a large audience.

MRS. MARTHA WARNER
Daughter of Rev. Jeremiah and Aley Monnett

President W. F. Whitlock, D. D., Delaware, Ohio, delivered a masterly address on the mission of the Church, and Chaplain G. W. Collier, U. S. A., in a highly interesting address memorialized the faithful founders. The Chaplain, from an intimate association and acquaintance with prominent members of this society for a period of more than fifty years, was especially qualified to render this service. The stone, a block of granite, was laid by Chaplain Collier.

The Chapel, which is about seventy-five feet long by forty-five feet wide, is built of best blue limestone from the Brokensword quarries. It is Old English Memorial in style of architecture. It is provided with a vestibule and tower, auditorium, choir loft, Sunday School and primary rooms, with basement for fuel room and furnace. The seating capacity is about three hundred. Interior finish is of best Georgia pine, carefully selected by the Galion Lumber Co., the ceiling and all trussing being finished with this beautiful and finely grained wood. All interior walls are tinted to harmonize with windows, woodwork and furniture. The windows are of best opalescent glass, diamond plated and artistically leaded, bearing a few emblems. The front window with the figure of the Good Shepherd is especially beautiful, the colors, principally russet-brown shading into light amber, have been so exquisitely blended and the workmanship so skillfully executed as to make them veritable gems. They are among the finest products from the studios of Bryant Brothers, of Columbus, Ohio. The pulpit, pulpit chairs, communion table and circular seatings are of quartered white oak, made by the Superior Manufacturing Company, of Muskegon, Michigan, and are all that could be desired in quality and perfection of finish.

In floor covering, modern sanitary ideas have prevailed and the floor of the auditorium is hard finished and left uncarpeted, excepting aisles, pulpit and altar space. The Sunday school room and primary room are also carpeted in a harmonious shade. The lighting is by gravity gasoline lamps of one hundred candle power each, in all about two thousand candle power. An arc light weather-proof pressure lamp of one thousand candle power is suspended over the entrance and placed so as to illuminate a large space where tying and untying of teams must take place. The heating plant is a hot air Round Oak furnace, guaranteed to keep the building comfortable when the temperature without is 10° below zero.

The Memorial Chapel has for many years been a cherished project of grateful descendants in honored memory of worthy ancestors.

While the brothers, Isaac and Jeremiah Monnett, are the recognized founders of this work on account of priority in the work, long continued service, unflagging interest and gifts, it is recorded with a sense of deep gratitude to the many families who, for a shorter or longer residence in the community, have united their earnest efforts with these founders to reach a high standard of individual and community life and it would afford sincerest pleasure to know all their names and be able to credit their work in a suitable manner.

Many features of the building suggest suitable memorials and a number of them have been placed by friends in memory of deceased loved ones. The windows especially have been favorites in this particular. The corner stone is the contribution of grandchildren and the altar of great-grandchildren of the founders and other early members, the first contributions in each instance being received from descendants of Isaac Monnett in memory of the late Abram C. Monnett and Mary Monnett-Bain. The large window in the Sunday school room with the beautiful figure of the Good Shepherd bears the name of Miss Placidia Shaw and those of her parents, Col. J. W. and Mary Monnett Shaw. In the auditorium are windows in memory of Rev. William Monnett, first trustee, Mrs. Mary J. Harris, Mrs. Rachael Kinnear, Mr. James H. Malcolm, Mr. Robert K. Warner, Mrs. Martha Warner, Rev. Thomas J. Monnett, Mrs. Henrietta J. Monnett and their deceased children, John Gilbert, "Bertie" Monnett, Webster and Agnes Monnett and Mrs. Effie Monnett-Bennett. Other memorials are contemplated.

As has been seen in what has already been said this country church has not lived for herself alone, but has sent many efficient and noble workers into the larger activities of life: Rev. Osborn Monnett and Rev. Thomas J. Monnett, members of North Ohio Conference Methodist Episcopal Church; Mary Monnett-Kinnear, wife of Rev. John Kinnear, one of the early itinerants; Florence Monnett-Berry, wife of Rev. E. A. Berry, of the Central Ohio Conference; Theodosia Kinnear-Knapp, wife of Rev. G. M. Knapp, of the North Ohio Conference; Mary Monnett-Bain, whose contribution to the cause of the higher education of women has proved a great blessing to many; Hannah Monnett-Gurley, for forty years so useful in all the good work of the First M. E. Church, Marion, Ohio; Mary J. Monnett-Harris, with a record of equal

usefulness at Bucyrus; John Monnett, Jr., with his faithful wife, Mary E. Monnett and their family, such useful members of the church, the daughters, Anna, Florence, Kate and Frances successively serving as organists, long since removed from the local work and blessing the world elsewhere. But, again, as in a previous effort, we find it impossible to make honorable mention of all who deserve it.

It remained for Miss Placidia Shaw to see that some return should be made to the community that had reared and sent out into the world such noble sons and daughters. This was the place of her nativity and by this church her spiritual life had been nurtured and in grateful acknowledgment of the blessings received and in reverent regard for ancestors who contended earnestly for higher things, she made the generous bequest to which we are indebted as the direct inspiration to materialize what had long been a cherished object.

Since the building of the Monnett Memorial Chapel was begun we have been called upon to part with two of our most valued and useful members: Mr. W. T. McKinstry and Mrs. Martha Warner, each after a lingering and painful illness. They were in the early meeting when the work was projected and aided greatly by their practical advice and gifts.

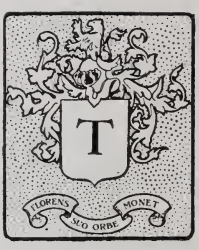
Mrs. Warner had been a resident of the community since her childhood and her own life spanned the life of the church. She had been a member of the church from her early womanhood and throughout her life had a deep solicitude for the moral and spiritual interests of the community and it was, therefore, peculiarly suggestive and appropriate that she should be elected first charter member of the Monnett Chapel Association, organized for this business feature of the Lord's work and designed to make the church a permanent blessing to the community, thus projecting into the distant future what her father, the Rev. Jeremiah Monnett, and his noble compeers had wrought for in the past. From her sick-room she followed with deep interest, step by step, what was being done, but it was not her privilege to see the work completed. She hath done what she could. She has entered into the temple not made with hands. Her spirit and purpose have been bequeathed to her family. Her daughters, Mrs. Ella McKinstry, Mrs. Harriet C. Caldwell, Mrs. Louisa Caldwell, and granddaughter, Mrs. Mary Schiefer, have accepted the trust and are making effective the work she longed to do, and with their husbands and all the adult members of the community are working earnestly and harmoniously to have the Memorial Chapel established in their midst, working and praying that all its grand possibilities may be realized in the building of many noble characters and the saving of many souls (1).

---

(1) Taken from the printed pamphlet, *Monnett Memorial Methodist Episcopal Chapel*, August 28, 1904, *Souvenir Program*. It was compiled and arranged by Mrs. Sarah (Rexroth) Monnett, and again. must grateful acknowledgment be given to her.

XXXIV.

MONNETT HALL, OHIO WESLEYAN UNIVERSITY



THE Ohio Wesleyan University, located in the city of Delaware, Ohio, is a co-educational institution, founded and maintained by the Methodist Episcopal Church (1).

It was founded in 1844. It owes its location, if not its establishment at that particular date, to the famous White Sulphur Springs, in Delaware. This spring had early attracted the attention of tourists and seekers after health. In order to accommodate these and to encourage further patronage two enterprising citizens, Judge Thomas W. Powell and Columbus W. Kent, erected in the year 1833, on a spacious lot embracing the springs, a fine hotel, which soon became known to the citizens as the Mansion House. The waters were salubrious and the locality healthful and for some years the Mansion House was kept in successful operation. But the town of Delaware was not very widely known and was not easily accessible and it was, perhaps, too early in the history of the State to hope for large returns from a business enterprise of this kind; and, at last, in the summer of 1841, Judge Powell, who had become the sole proprietor, concluded to abandon the attempt to establish a Western watering place.

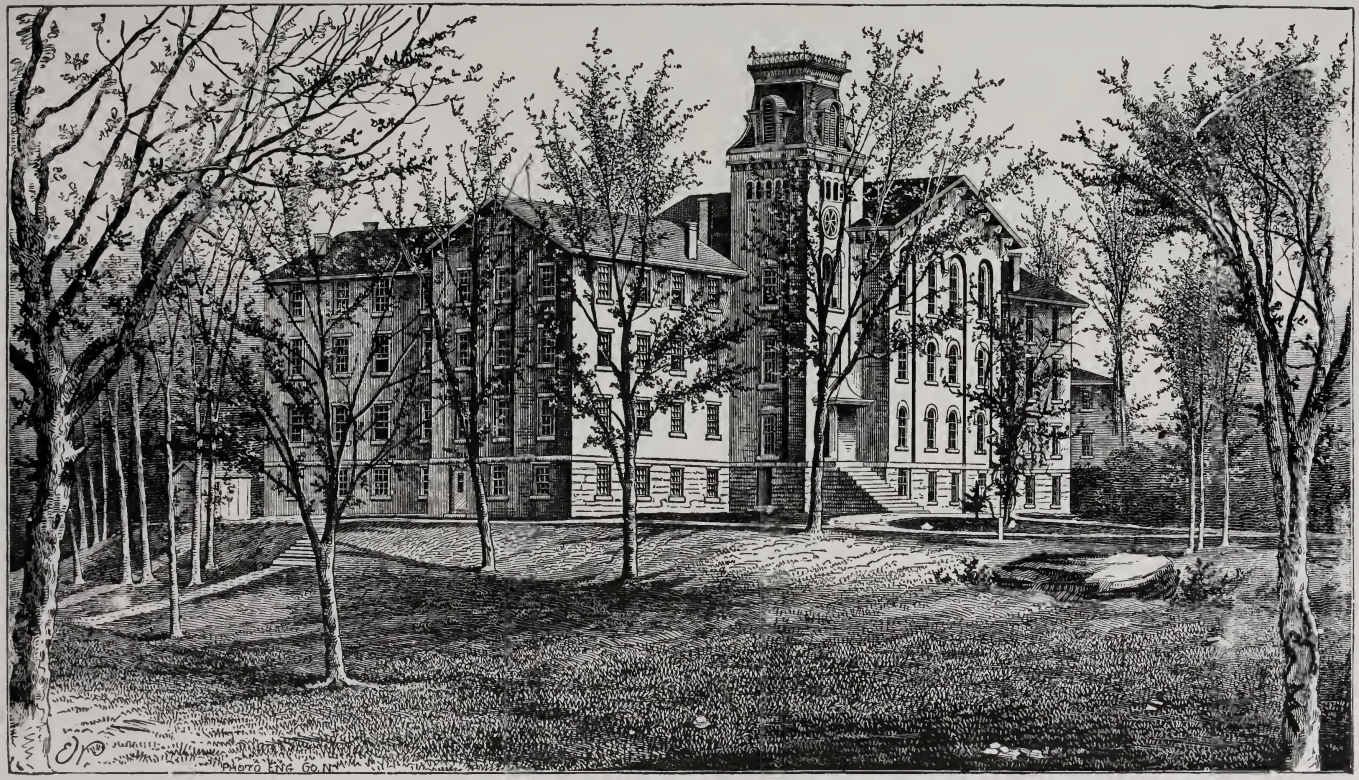
The spring property being thus brought into the market, it was suggested by the Rev. Adam Poe, the Methodist pastor in Delaware, that the citizens should purchase it and offer it to the Ohio and the North Ohio Conferences jointly, as a site for a Methodist college. Mr. Poe's suggestion met with a cordial approval, both from the citizens of Delaware and from the members of the two Conferences.

The property thus proposed for a college site comprised about ten acres of ground lying in the suburbs of Delaware towards the southeast quarter of the town, and separated from the rest of the town by the insignificant "Delaware Run." The town has since grown quite beyond the college campus. Of this ground a part, on which the Mansion House stood, was held in fee simple and the remainder, including the springs, was held by a perpetual lease without rent from the corporation of Delaware. The investment in the grounds and buildings was about $25,000, but the owner offered to convey his interest in the entire property for $10,000. This sum, it was thought, could be raised by a subscription among the citizens of the town and county, and accordingly a delegation was appointed to wait on the Conferences and ascertain whether they would accept the property if conveyed to them as proposed.

The North Ohio Conference met August 11th, 1841, at Wooster. To this body the delegation first applied. The Conference considered the matter favorably.

The way being thus prepared, a subscription was opened by the citizens and was signed by one hundred and seventy-two persons. No subscription exceeded $500, and the aggregate amounted

(1) The extracts and facts upon which the statements here made are based are from *"Fifty Years of History of the Ohio Wesleyan University, Delaware, Ohio,* 1844-1894."



MONNETT HALL, OHIO WESLEYAN UNIVERSITY, DELAWARE, OHIO
(ORIGINAL BUILDING)

to but $9,000. That the movement might not fail certain parties, trusting to future local subscriptions, obligated themselves for the deficit. But no further subscriptions were obtained and some years afterward $500 were raised by voluntary contributions among the ministers in the North Ohio Conference to relieve the Rev. Adam Poe from the payment of a note given on this account. Such was the difficulty, at that time, of raising even this small sum for an enterprise which, as the citizens said in the preamble to their subscription, "would greatly add to the value of property in the town and county and be of great public utility and benefit."

But the town was small. At the United States census the year before — 1840 — the population was but 893; there was not much business, and there was little accumulated wealth in the community. The inducement they offered to secure the location of a college, destined to be the central institution of a great Church, was absurdly small. But the amount raised in Delaware was the just measure of the ability of the place at that time. The University was welcomed to the town, and it has often since met with a generous response from the citizens to its appeals for aid. On the other hand, it has brought with it population and wealth and prosperity to the town. President Thomson on his inaugural estimated that the University added from the first at least $20,000 annually to the business of the town. It is surely within bounds to say that now, with its yearly income of $90,000 expended here, and with its 1,200 students who pay for their living and expenses, not to mention the many families that the University has attracted hither, it adds at least a quarter of a million dollars annually to the business movements of Delaware. Perhaps, after another fifty years, the education of Delaware will be so far advanced that it will not be good form for any citizen here to die without leaving something to the Ohio Wesleyan University.

The Conference Committee met again November 17th, 1841, and received from Judge Powell a bond for the conveyance of the property donated by the citizens. The title was finally made in 1850 to the Board of Trustees. In addition to the ten acres thus donated by the citizens the committee purchased from Judge Powell an adjacent property on the south of the original grounds of five acres more at a cost of $5,500, and the furniture of the Mansion House for about $2,000 more. Dr. Trimble paid Judge Powell fifty dollars as an earnest to bind the contract for the additional purchase, the first money given the University and the first money paid on its debt.

It was certainly full late in the history of Ohio Methodism for the establishment of a university. The other denominations in the State had already good foundations for their several denominational schools; Catholic, Presbyterian, Congregational, Episcopalian, Baptist. The population of the State in 1840 was 1,500,000, and the Methodist Church in Ohio then numbered 150,000 members. In 1844, when the school was opened, there were within the proper territory of the two patronizing Conferences 107,000 members.

Organization. Immediate steps were now taken looking to a formal organization. A committee composed of Jacob Young, Joseph M. Trimble and Adam Poe was appointed to apply to the Legislature for an act of incorporation. A special charter, under the old State Constitution, conferring University powers was granted by the Legislature March 7th, 1842. This charter was evidently drafted by Dr. Trimble. It is marked by a lack of lawyer-like niceties and guarded details, but it adequately secures the legal tenure of the property, and by its very indefiniteness grants the trustees the amplest possible academic powers. The corporate powers were vested in a board of twenty-one persons from different parts of the State. These were William Neff, Samuel Williams, ex-Governor Allen Trimble, Lemuel Reynolds, Thomas Orr, William Bishop, William Armstrong, Rev. James B. Finley, Rev. Jacob Young, Rev.

Edmund W. Sehon, Rev. Leonidas L. Hamline, Judge Patrick G. Goode, George C. Welch, Wilder Joy, Henry Ebbert, John H. Harris, Rev. Adam Poe, Rev. William Burke, Rev. Leonard B. Gurley. These men were of prominence in State or in Church. They have long since yielded their places to others. Dr. Gurley, the last survivor, died in 1880 at the ripe age of seventy-six years.

The Ohio Wesleyan Female College—Monnett Hall. In the establishment of the University, while no provision was made for the education of women, there was a felt want that the daughters of the Church should have the same privileges of education as were offered to the sons. The rapid growth and the success of the University increased this sense of want, especially in the case of families whose sons were entered in the University. The first to attempt to supply this demand were by the Rev. William Grissell and wife, who came to this place in 1850. Encouraged by the citizens Mr. Grissell bought the old Academy building in South Delaware and opened a ladies' school in September of that year. The attendance was encouraging, but in 1852 Mr. Grissell found that he could no longer carry on the school with success. At this time the idea of a college for ladies was taking hold of the public mind and several meetings of citizens who were interested were held in relation to the matter. Just at this time, in 1852, the parish now known as St. Paul's in South Delaware had been constituted of a small colony of about thirty members, mostly from William Street Methodist Church, of which the Rev. John Quigley was appointed pastor. They met for worship in the chapel of Mr. Grissell's school and in order to retain their place of worship, and for other local reasons, encouraged the movement for a college on this site. Accordingly the property was bought from Mr. Grissell and an organization effected under the name of "The Delaware Female College."

Later, an organization was again effected, articles of association were adopted and a subscription was opened to obtain the needed amount. The result was that in April, 1853, "The Ohio Wesleyan Female College" acquired "a local habitation and a name."

The property which the incorporators bought contained seven acres, to which three acres were subsequently added (1867). The price paid for the original purchase was $7,000, and for the addition nearly as much more. The grounds, lying within the corporation at the western head of the principal cross street, were beautiful and romantic and the house on these grounds was large and commodious. The property was at once offered to the North Ohio Conference and accepted by that body with the right of perpetuation of the Board of Trustees. Subsequently, the Central Ohio Conference and the Ohio Conference became joint patrons of the school with equal rights.

In the course of the first year, the necessity for more room was felt, and a two-story wooden house with chapel and large recitation rooms was erected as a temporary relief. This served the purpose for a few years, but the continued growth of the school led, in 1855, to larger plans. The southern wing of a building, which was supposed to be large enough for the probable wants of the school, was first erected; then, after some years, the central block and the other wing.

The means for all this expenditure were raised mostly through the labors of agents appointed by the patronizing Conferences.

But by indefatigable effort the means were gradually obtained and the end was at last reached. Of the many who contributed to this cause particular mention must be made of MISS MARY MONNETT, afterwards Mrs. John W. Bain, a pupil of the school, who, in 1857, gave $10,000 toward the building fund. Her timely help made the completion of the building certain and immediate, and in recognition of her benefaction the entire building bears the name of "MONNETT HALL."

MONNETT HALL, OHIO WESLEYAN UNIVERSITY, DELAWARE, OHIO
(PRESENT APPEARANCE)

The authority from which the foregoing extracts are taken contains the following relative to the members of the Family who have been among those graduated up to the year 1894:

Effie Monnett, B. L., Bucyrus, Ohio; married S. W. Bennett, February 12, 1891.

Frank Sylvester Monnett, A.B., A.M., 1889, Bucyrus, Ohio; LL.B., 1882, National Law School, Washington, D. C., 1893-94; President of State Association of City Solicitors, 1892-95; City Solicitor; attorney-at-law.

Mary Monnett, M.L.A.; married John W. Bain, May, 1860; died at Osawatomie, Kansas, July 31, 1885. Founder of "Monnett Hall" of the Ohio Wesleyan University.

Supplementing the foregoing account of the University the following list of members of the Family, who have either graduated or attended there, is important.

Ohio Wesleyan University, Delaware, Ohio.

Graduated:

Monnett, Frank Sylvester, 1880, A.B., A.M.
" Effie, 1888, B.L.
" Orra Eugene, 1895, A.B.
" Susan, 1900, A.B.
" Laura, 1901, B.L.

In Attendance:

Monnette, J. G., Fall of 1895, Academic, Classical.
" Grace, Fall 1896.
" J. E., Fall 1896, Fall 1897.
" Bertha K., Fall 1898, Literary.
" Viola, Fall 1898, Literary.
" Nettie, Fall 1899.
" G. B., Second Session 1865-6, Irregular.
" O. B., College year 1869-70.
" I. W., 1853-4, 1854-5, 1855-6.
" Abraham (5 weeks), Second Session Academic year, 1856-7.
" A. C., (¼ term) First Session Academic year 1857-8.
" A. C., Third Session year 1857-8.
" O., Third Session, year 1857-8.
" A. C., First Session, year 1858-9.
" E. B., First Session, year 1858-9.
" O., First Session, year 1858-9.
" Elmira, Fall 1881, Winter 1882, Spring 1882.

The following, found among ABRAHAM[6] MONNETT'S private papers, may interest:

"30.00 No. 2840

Delaware, Ohio, June 19, 1852.

This Certifies that for and in consideration of the sum of Thirty Dollars paid to the Trustees of the Ohio Wesleyan University Abraham Monnett (his heirs or assignees) is hereby entitled to tuition in the said University for the term of eight years.

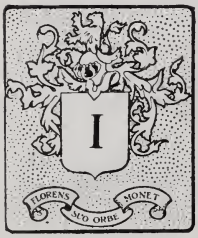
H. E. Pilcher, Agent. Edward Thomson, Pres.

N. B. This Certificate is transferable by notice given to the Treasurer at Delaware."

XXXV.

NOTABLE PHILANTHROPIC ENTERPRISES

I. THE MONNETTE MEMORIAL HOSPITAL, BUCYRUS, OHIO



IN ADDITION to the foregoing evidence of philanthropic enterprise of the Family, a place should be given here to the munificent gift of Mervin[7] Jeremiah Monnette to the City of Bucyrus, Crawford County, Ohio, which made possible the acquiring of the public hospital there. It will be noted that this was his former home. The following account of the gift appearing in the *News-Forum*, a newspaper of Bucyrus, Ohio, under date of January 4, 1910, is reproduced here as showing the appreciative spirit in which the citizens of Bucyrus and old friends and neighbors of Mervin[7] Jeremiah Monnette have accepted his benevolence:

> For more than four years past a movement has been on foot for the establishment of a public hospital in this city. Though many discouragements were met with because of the lack of funds and the difficulty of formulating plans, those interested have persevered, and at last their efforts are to be crowned with success.
>
> This gratifying outcome has been made possible by the generosity and munificence of former citizens, Mervin Jeremiah Monnette and wife, now of Los Angeles, California. Their initial gift to the enterprise is the princely sum of $10,000, and this may perhaps be supplemented later. Since leaving Ohio Mr. Monnette has been fortunate in recuperating his failing fortunes, and is now one of the millionaires of the Pacific Coast metropolis. He is making splendid use of his wealth, reinforced by the judgment of his wife. Among their gifts Bucyrus is not forgotten, the first of their gifts here being the sum of $5,000 for an organ for the Methodist church. The second is this donation, which makes possible the realization of the dream of a public hospital.
>
> The site chosen for the hospital is the Judge James C. Tobias mansion, on North Sandusky avenue, which has already been purchased. Everyone is familiar with the property and will recognize its adaptation to the purpose. The house was built by Ross Brothers, Contractors, and all the material was inspected by Judge Tobias, nothing but the best going into it. The walls are hollow, cool in summer and warm in winter. The location, like the building itself, is ideal for the purpose. It is isolated and the elevation is good and drainage perfect. The sanitary conditions could not be excelled. There are two acres of ground, and this may easily be the beginning of a park system for Bucyrus. The thorough workmanship guarantees against defects or the necessity for repairs.
>
> The city is to be congratulated upon the successful culmination of this project, and the substantial evidence of generous interest shown by the Monnetts in their old home. The association has done well to give it the name of the donors — THE MONNETTE MEMORIAL HOSPITAL.

MONNETTE MEMORIAL HOSPITAL, BUCYRUS, OHIO
(FORMERLY THE HOME OF JUDGE JAMES C. TOBIAS)

PUBLIC LIBRARY

II. CHICAGO TRAINING SCHOOL FOR MISSIONS.

It was reported in the *"California Christian Advocate"* (December 26, 1907) that one of the Monnet Family had honored her faith by:

> "To him that hath shall be given." This principle has been illustrated afresh in the great gift that has just been received by the Chicago Training School for Missions. Miss Cordelia P. Monnett of Indiana has donated to this institution a thousand acres of land located in the famous corn belt of Illinois and Indiana. Land in the immediate vicinity is selling for $70 to $80 per acre, and the amount realized in money should reach at least $75,000.
>
> A part of this money will be applied toward the erection of a dormitory building for the use of this rapidly growing school. It will be known as Monnett Hall, and will bear the inscription, "Mary Delamar Kinnear Monnett Memorial Building, Erected by her daughter, Cordelia P. Monnett." It is to be a beautiful and permanent memorial to a beloved mother. Mrs. Monnett, who died in 1880, was a woman of strong individuality. She left the influence of her rare character on all about her, and this devoted daughter now rejoices to consecrate her wealth to this noble building, perpetuating the name and memory of the loved one who has gone. Money could not be applied to a better purpose than to further the work of this institution for training missionaries and deaconesses.
>
> The Chicago Training School was established in 1885. It began its work in a rented house and with an enrollment of only four students. At the present time its annual registry is considerably over two hundred, and more than twenty-two hundred women have studied within its walls. It has accumulated property to the value of nearly a quarter of a million dollars. It is general in character, receiving students from every part of the United States, and indeed of the world, and preparing them for all fields, city, home and foreign. It was the pioneer, and has done much toward the creation of a sentiment for the special preparation of women for religious work. It was established under great stress of soul on the part of its founders, and from the first day to the present, not a dollar has been paid out for salary, its specially trained teachers, six of the twelve resident, holding bachelor's or doctor's degrees, donating their services on the deaconess basis. Its graduates include hundreds of the very best workers in Methodism.

Miss Cordelia P. Monnett, now deceased, in connection with the foregoing enterprise wrote a characterization of the Monnett Family, which is reproduced here, in her exact language:

HISTORICAL SKETCH OF THE MONNETT FAMILY.

> In the personal account of those who knew him it is affirmed that David Kinnear immigrated in company with his parents and younger brothers and sisters from Dublin, Ireland, when a mere lad of fifteen, and that they were originally from Scotland. The baronial castle of the Kinnear family in Scotland is still quite well known by those who came from there to this country.
>
> The family located for a time in Philadelphia, and subsequently removed to that part of the then far west, called Ohio, about 1793. School buildings and churches were few indeed, and unfortunate was the family which could not manufacture its own linen and woolen apparel and household comforts.
>
> Besides arriving at his majority the young David arrived at much useful information. As surveyor in locating settlers in this extensive new country he traveled among the people, and thus in serving them in their necessity, he gained not a few new and valuable citizens as friends.

At one place where his surveying party were required to stop and wait for a time, he observed a tall, black-eyed lady of energy and good appearance looking well to the ways of a thrifty household. In his usual wise way he spoke of her as being one who would make a regal woman and wife and an excellent helpmeet, just as he himself much needed. And thus it came in due time that this Miss Coe became the wife of the wise, practical, humanitarian David Kinnear. He was a man of varied affairs and given to hospitality. His counsel was in request from near and far. His business guests, like his social ones, were received at his home, so his family were not isolated. They were a busy people and not permitted to wander away by the frivolity of those whom he could not respect.

To this pair of our immediate ancestry were born seven sons and three daughters. They were active and healthful, and all grew to manhood and womanhood. As each son became old enough, he was placed at a good business house to acquire a special industry, some schooling and knowledge of the world, tending to develop the individual and prepare him for a career of his own. This course proved to be the stepping-stone to other and more varied interests and occupations.

The three daughters of quite different ages, married early some intervals apart. Owing to their dutiful life and quiet reserve, they were without exception, for women so young, of noble appearance and manner. Their home life was all too short for the educational culture their anxious father coveted for them.

The handsome eldest one, at one time, met with disfavor from her father in the approaches of a suitor, whom he thought too plain a man for so spirited a woman. She was, indeed, bright, with beautiful eyes. As judge of the court and man of affairs, his native wisdom discriminated between the good and true, and the vain and frivolous. As a parent his wide observation failed not at this time to move him to realize fully the weighty question—how shall youthful inexperience not drift beyond its own and needed welfare? Through the mediation of an uncle, in whose employ the young man then was, the affair was brought to a happy conclusion in their marriage. The man did so well and was so prospered that her father was quite reconciled and forgiving.

The second daughter was the bright, conscientious Mary Delamar, namesake of the father's sainted mother. Her mother said of her, what she of all knew best how to say, that Mary was an obedient daughter. She was noted for faithfulness and reliability, and was brightly equipped with a ready heart and a willing mind. It was all too late at one time to find that her physical strength as well as sense of love and duty might be too heavily loaded. The little maiden failed in health, and it was feared that she might die. With tender care and the prayer at her bedside of a good aunt, she finally recovered to bless the world with her presence for a goodly length of life.

At one time the mother planned with her husband and several others to make a visit at some distance in the East. She sent for the grandmother to come to stay with the little twelve-year-old daughter who was to be the housekeeper. Until they had gone the confusion of making ready beguiled her somewhat of its weight, though she felt it quite a task, for so much company was always coming to their home. When they had started, and the grandmother was resting, the faithful little housekeeper flew to the orchard and lifted to her Heavenly Father a devout petition that her mother might soon come home.

On the second day out, the mother being unusually moved, surprised her company by saying to them: "I must go home," earnestly repeating, "I must go home." The earnestness of her importunity could not be mistaken, and they turned them about and

MARY DELAMAR KINNEAR-MONNETT MEMORIAL BUILDING
CHICAGO TRAINING SCHOOL FOR GIRLS

drove straight home. The child had the verified answer the next day—her mother did come home in answer to her prayer.

The father mourned the fact that this daughter could not be spared from home to attend school as much as he desired. Then he was grieved again and again, for the school was so unlike what it should have been. He would say to her, "Polly, my dear, have a book. Get all the knowledge you can. These surroundings will not know you after a while." Father and daughter were in harmonious accord and a quick sympathy gave rest and comfort to each. Much of the strength of his ardent nature was revealed to her, the suffering he must endure with conditions he could neither avoid nor help. She was wise beyond her years, and more and more realized the weight of his words, and the sacrifice he would make for the soul of honor and the righteousness of right doing, without ever giving it a name.

It was his custom to give an informal lecture or talk in the evening—a necessity to the social and business relations of his household. These were a source of practical discipline and culture, not to be arrived at for the family in any other way. His topics were many and varied. He made known to them how life and living are full of emergencies, full of opportunities and full of duties. Our first duty is to be equipped and ready to meet them. To this end he explained further how Mr. A. and Mr. B. and a youthful friend of their acquaintance were each kind, useful Christian people. That they were such was no accident; they had studied hard for it, making it a daily principle of their lives, and that they had attained to such a degree of excellence was not without a cause. There was no such excellence without attention and great labor. That resulted in a love for it, as a fine art, and that had made them useful, and much happier for life.

When in after years these sons and daughters, each or any, were moved by a like zeal for the education and practical culture of a growing family, it was an unmeasured joy to recall the endeavor of their best teacher, their own dear father, and do as he had done. It was a sacred and lasting memory. They mourned his death as that of their last and best earthly friend.

In this family, no book was prized and honored as the Book of books, the Bible. It was the emblem of their quiet, abiding hope, their trust and restful faith. Its presence was the safeguard of their earthly home and existence, and guide to their heavenly home. From its sacred and much loved history was found the names for the children.

The third daughter was the fun-loving Magdalene. Her early death was a blow to her father which he did not long survive.

Time rolled rapidly and the years of unconscious childhood disappeared into manhood and womanhood with semi-serious mien and quiet graceful movements indicating the nobility of character developed. Whether at home or abroad, this demeanor made them attractive and observed of all whom they met.

Soon several of the elder sons were entrusted with civic positions. Though grown to manhood and actively engaged with business they loved to go home for a visit and be boys again and hunt up Mother and her pantry as they used to do. And well she loved to have them do so.

About this time in its history a second wedding inside the family occurred. This time it is the marriage of the second daughter, the lovely Mary Delamar, to Thomas Monnett. The first daughter had been married eight years before to his brother.

Sons of a noble patriarchal parentage, fortified in the life and principles of a Methodist Christianity, they were men of health and activity, of piety and perseverance.

The newly married pair soon departed for their distant home, too distant to be in those days often retraced by a journey home. While

they bid adieu to her wise father and mother, how blessed it is that they go to the home of his wise father and mother, which was to be their own by purchase in two years. Dear Grandsire Monnett, he did not fail to provide for each of his five sons and three daughters a place for habitation,—a few hundred acres of farming and woodland, where each might build a home, in the practice of the virtues of industry, frugality and righteousness. He was remembered to say he felt quite sure under God that they would be all right if they might only be kept busy. He was as just as he was wise. If his wife made him a coat, he paid her the cash for her work. Wives and mothers had much of that to do in those days. If his daughter made a bed with covering and feather bed, he gave her fifty dollars, a marvel of liberality where so many needs in a new country were calling. They were a busy people and very happy in their several industries. They learned to be wise in dispensing their own private cash to the best advantage in personal need or benevolence. The sons, while yet mere boys, were delighted with an interest in a calf or colt, and early learned to have a care of animals. This encouraged thrift and a happy mutual helpfulness. Quiet steady progress made it a business industry, with, best of all, a personal training and habit of life.

While they were diligent in business, doing duty to their families and their fellow creatures, they were not forgetful of their duty to their God and Creator. Often through the day, upon some touching reminder of his goodness and mercy to them they were heard to exclaim—"Thank the Lord!" and again, "Thank the Lord!" Regular as came the mercy of the morning and the evening, came the hour of family devotion,—the reading of the Word and prayer. Having no church building as yet in the new country, their home was set in order twice a week for prayer and church service. Families came from near and far to these services, though long distances and circuitous routes marked the roadway by which they came—still they came. In the summer seasons camp meetings were held in different parts of the country. They were extensively planned and largely attended, resulting in good to the public in general, and much spiritual refreshing and blessing.

To this home and the society of his devoted Christian parents, their son brought his bright young wife, the dear Mary Delamar; she was under God a valuable acquisition, a Providential mercy in answer to prayer. Son and daughter, each of true Christian families, they now look to a Destiny whose supreme comfort is the building and keeping care of God and His attending multiplied mercies. They resigned themselves to the ups and downs of life, with the grace of veterans, remembering the while what had come to experienced ones who had gone that way before them,—trusting to the wisdom of Divine guidance. The young wife was not a woman of strong constitution, but a good manager at home. She accomplished much; a good adviser, she commanded respect. Her husband was a man of health and activity and managed his farm of one hundred and sixty acres with little of outside help except in harvest time. Mowing and reaping machines were not yet known, a few men in the vicinity did mowing and reaping with the scythe and cradle for their neighbors. He pastured his grass lands and fed his corn crop to cattle, horses, a few sheep and hogs. After following this course for ten years or more, he found himself well rewarded for his industry and perseverance.

When he first heard of a cook stove, he took brick from the fireplace and built a flue for the stove and remodeled the entire house inside and out, making it quite new. He took down the old barn and built a new large barn in another place in the shelter of a grove. Being something of a carpenter he built a school house for the district. Only a man of more than ordinary strength and activity

Thomas[6] Monnett, ae. 75

Mary Delamar Kinnear-Monnett, ae. 65

Cordelia P. Monnett

Fletcher[7] Monnett, ae. 50

Mrs. Mary Ellen Chestnut-Monnett, wife of Fletcher Monnett

could have done it, with the farm work he did. He loved to do it and did not wait much for help unless of a helpful kind.

About this time in talking with a brother-in-law who had moved west two years before, and was now back on a visit, he learned much of interest about the West. Thinking about it, he decided that if opportunity offered and he could be away from home a few weeks, he would go and see that new country in the west. Some months later the opportunity came. Being much pleased, he located some lands he wished to buy. The following year he went again. When he returned he was grieved to learn of the death, in his absence, of his saintly mother.

More than ten years before, the parents had sold their home to the son and wife and now the winter previous to going west, they sold out to his sister. The spring and summer follow with most busy preparations of all kinds for the departure and journey west.

The wife had brought home from the weaver's a beautiful colored carpet of fifty yards and also a bolt of plaid flannel, both made from lamb's wool. Then there was the drying of fruit, apples, pears, peaches and cherries from the orchard, now weighted by more than a thousand bushels of fruit. The canning of fruit so extensively was not known of as yet, besides it could not be carried so well as the dry. Then there was a general visiting journey to be made to the mother's early home. On her return, she said like a fond mother, her little family was as good looking as any she saw.

As usual a public sale of household and farm effects was held. Father had prepared durable wagons for the journey. Mother had packed clothing and bedding and prepared an ample luncheon outfit for an indefinite camping journey if need be.

The sale is over, the goods sold are taken away. Two empty wagons are driven to the door where they become well loaded covered wagons. In the morning early they all take a bite of breakfast, returning thanks to God for many mercies, claiming guidance and preserving mercy and care through dangers seen and unseen. And the empty house echoes back the voices that say to it—"Good-by, Good-by."

Though railroad maps now show a network of lines, not one then existed between their Ohio home and Chicago. The first east and west railroad was the Baltimore & Ohio, only a few miles of the eastern portion being constructed. The only one crossed on the journey was a line running between Toledo and Cincinnati.

It is early in October the start is made and it is the last days of the month when the party arrives at its new location in western Indiana. At the beginning of each day, while the husband grooms and breakfasts his patient, faithful horses, the wife breakfasts her family from the well supplied luncheon cabinet, and coffee or tea she makes at the landlady's kitchen. At noon the horses are rested for a time, watered and fed and the family refreshed by a camp-fire if no house is in view. Fair weather and good health help to make the journey one of rest and pleasure.

A village property was secured as their home for the winter, and until the farm could be fenced and a house could be built. Father secured osage orange seed and planted out a nursery of his own from which to transplant into rows where he wanted a fence that high winds would not blow down, nor prairie fires burn. To break the new sod ground for farming he hired men whose business it was to drive a number of large heavy oxen and do ditching. The school building was only across the public square and mother ever prompted her children to faithfully attend school while it was so near and to be diligent in their studies. The second winter whooping cough and measles came to the village. This was the occasion of a long and trying illness to their family, not one of whom had ever had either disease, and the care of the children who

were all seriously ill was heavy on father and mother. To get help was next to impossible, no one was working if they could help it because of illness, and the cold, stormy weather. The trained nurse was not known then. Faithful wives and mothers, who served in their own domestic relations in health and illness, helped their neighbors care for their sick. With summer came the moving to the farm.

Such a happy condition to be in the country once more. A very sanatorium for the dear wife and mother. Her health had been much impaired in the hard conditions of the village life of nearly two years. The illness in her own family had been more than ordinarily severe and she had been ill herself. Every day she had prepared the children for school, and the men for work on the farm, and in addition there were encroaching claims of society and business, and no suitable help to be obtained. Her limited strength had been overtaxed and while the change to the country home brought the rest of new environment and greater quiet, she found it necessary to be down a few hours during each day to gain strength for her duties. By wisely directing the children she was saved many steps and assisted in the every-day routine of housekeeping.

The ups and downs of life to which the two had resigned themselves when married brought much material prosperity — the acquisition of property; hardship which was an inevitable consequence of life in a new country, then indeed the frontier; also the joys and sorrows so sure to come to any family. The son married but the three daughters remained at home, assuming the care of house and farm as the parents laid it down. The leading of the Lord was always sought and mother loved to dwell on His ways in the family, of which she was repeatedly assured.

Dear father and mother, we love them much, but Christ hath loved them more. He says, "I go to prepare a place for you,"— We surrender all to Him. Mother says, "At the farthest it can't be far." At another time, "Have you forgotten to thank God that I have no pain?" And again, "My mansions are above."

After a lingering illness, resulting from a severe cold, without pain or organic ailment, she departed this life, fortified by the Christian believer's lifelong hope of a blessed reunion with the redeemed and sainted ones gone before — around the throne of their God and Saviour.

Cordelia P. Monnett.

The writer of the foregoing belonged to the Rensellaer, Indiana, branch of the Family, five of whom in a group cut, herself centering, appear in illustration on the opposite page.

XXXVI.

FAMOUS MOHAWK MINE, HAYES-MONNETTE LEASE

O MERVIN[7] JEREMIAH MONNETTE and his partners must always be given the credit for opening up and developing both the largest, in extent, and the richest gold mine which, up to that time, 1906-7, had ever been known or discovered in the history of the world. This is not an exaggerated statement, as the statistics of the gold taken from the mines then and subsequently have fully proven.

In 1905, while the writer was living at Toledo, Ohio, he was at Elkhart, Indiana, trying a law-suit and received word from his father (*supra*) that he should meet him at Muncie, Indiana, on a hurried trip to Chicago. The purpose was to discuss a proposition that the latter should go to Goldfield, Nevada, then an abortive mining camp, at the behest of some Chicago parties who had taken in a mining claim on a debt. They were afraid to trust the so-called experts on mining properties, fearing to be "done" in some way. They knew Mervin[7] Jeremiah Monnette, and while he was "green" to the mining game, they knew he was *honest* and would give them *honest* reports. Being friends they solicited his making the trip in their behalf. It was to discuss the advisability of making this somewhat hazardous trip to the deserts of Nevada, in a country then wild and little known, that he conferred with his son at Muncie. He was somewhat loath to go, living then in Omaha, Nebraska, and in the cattle business, but the son said: "Go, out of this may come the opportunity to become a millionaire — nothing ventured nothing gained." Somewhat seriously and somewhat jocularly this was spoken. But he decided to make the trip and, of a truth, it was a "golden" opportunity.

No one who has never visited a mining camp in its mushroom growth and rough presentments, or who has seen Goldfield, Nevada, in its more recent development, can readily appreciate the hardships, the dangers, the isolation and the deprivation of the gold-seekers, those of 1905 and before. Nevada has few garden spots and Goldfield, then without railroad communication, was literally two hundred miles from "nowhere," with nothing to offer but a trackless, desert waste, rocks, sand and mountain fastnesses, alkali plains, the inevitable sage bush and occasional lizard or chameleon. Drinkable water was scarce and edible food had to be brought from the nearest town to the mining camp and sold at

fabulous prices. Without either timber or suitable stone, the habitations were tents of cloth or canvas; some were dugouts or holes in the ground. The automobile saved the day, and in truth conquered the desert. But it took $75.00 and $100.00 to make a single trip of a corresponding or less number of miles. It was a dangerous undertaking for a man unused to these hardships at nearly sixty years of age to become a gold seeker. But to this undertaking and to Goldfield, Nevada, Mervin[7] Jeremiah Monnette came in the summer of 1905.

He soon found and was able to report to his Chicago friends and clients that their mine was or had been "salted" and probably saved for them much money which otherwise would have been thrown away.

Being then in Goldfield and already in the midst of great excitement, as "discoveries" and "alleged discoveries" of gold were frequent, he remained in Goldfield after making his report to see if anything "good" would come his way. He soon became acquainted with Mr. Granville H. Hayes, who, as a graduate of the University of California, a man of mature years, and who had been a practical miner for years, having made and lost already two fortunes, was equipped both educationally and by experience to supply the practical association with, but lacking capital to proceed upon, any extended scale. He advised that he believed certain claims then owned by the Goldfield Mohawk Mining Company, a corporation, but practically idle or abandoned, possessed great possibilities. Thereupon they joined hands and Mr. Hayes procured a mining lease upon the property.

This was executed between these two parties September 1st, 1905. It covered the following described mining property:

> **"Situate, lying and being in the Goldfield Mining District, Esmeralda County, Nevada, to-wit:**
>
> **"Commencing at the S. W. Corner of Slim Jim Fraction; then easterly 373 ft. to S. and center Mohawk No. 2; thence northerly 700 ft. on lode line of Mohawk No. 2 to S. side center of Kalfus lease; thence westerly 370 ft. to W. side line Slim Jim Fraction, to a point marked S. W. corner Kalfus Lease; thence southerly 700 ft. along W. side line of Slim Jim Fraction to place of beginning."**
>
> **"To have and to hold unto said lessee for the term commencing the date hereof and expiring at noon on the 1st day of January 1907, unless sooner forfeited," etc.**

It was afterwards extended to January 11th, 1907, 12 o'clock noon.

The lease contained fifteen (15) conditions such as usually pertain to mining leases relative to the mining, developing and extracting of ores from the property leased.

It was signed upon its date by the Goldfield Mohawk Mining Company, by Jas. H. Forman, vice-president; by Hugh H. Brown, secretary, and by G. H. Hayes, and with Company seal of "Goldfield Mohawk Mining Company, Incorporated July, 1904, South Dakota."

GUARDING THE $1,000,000.00 GOLD ORE
HAYES-MONNETTE, 1906, GOLDFIELD, NEVADA

The property covered by the lease had already been mined by two separate parties and $40,000.00 spent upon it without results. A shaft 80 feet deep had been sunk, cross-cutting and trenching 400 feet, and the ground pretty thoroughly prospected. It was not even an alluring prospect then, and of a certainty a "dry hole." However, Mr. Hayes took some assays of the refuse of former workings and insisted that they showed or indicated bodies of ore somewhere on the property. Without money he could do nothing, so he appealed to Mervin[7] Jeremiah Monnette, and with success, for on October 10th, 1905, he executed the following assignment to him:

"Goldfield, Nev., Oct. 10th, 1905.

For and in consideration of the sum of ten dollars ($10.00), lawful money of the United States, to me in hand paid by M. J. Monnette, the receipt whereof is hereby confessed and acknowledged, I do hereby transfer, assign and set over unto the said M. J. Monnette an undivided one-half (½) interest in and to that certain mining lease dated the first day of September, 1905, between the Goldfield Mohawk Mining Company as parties of the first part, and myself as party of the second part, wherein and whereby the said Goldfield Mohawk Mining Company has granted, demised and left unto me on certain terms and conditions named therein, the following described mining property situate, lying and being in the Goldfield Mining District, Esmeralda County, Nevada, to-wit:

(Same description.)

G. H. Hayes.

Witness:
Edw. T. Patrick."

Much money, probably $10,000.00, was advanced by Mr. Monnette. Machinery was purchased and supplies were secured. The work was undertaken in earnest and with some slight hope of success where others had failed. It was soon evident that not enough money was at hand to accomplish anything, so Mr. J. W. Smith and Mr. Harry Benedict of Chicago, being on a tour of investigation at Goldfield, were invited to take an assignment of the lease and advance their proportion of necessary funds. This they did and on October 26th, 1905, became joint lessees with G. H. Hayes and Mervin[7] Jeremiah Monnette. They returned to Chicago and did not actively participate in the mining, which was carried on by the first lessees, and hence, in Goldfield and universally it became known as the "Hayes-Monnette Lease" on the Mohawk.

Messrs. Hayes and Monnette managed the property, even to doing manual labor on the same. It was hard work and sometimes very discouraging. At one time, with about $25,000.00 expended and not any ore uncovered that was worth shipping, the situation had a "blue" instead of a "yellow" aspect. However, in April of 1906 a "strike" was made and the "dreams" of the fortune-seekers soon became a reality, but without any earlier comprehension of its magnitude or richness. From this point the story is best told by others.

In 1907 Mr. Rex Beach, the writer, made a visit to Tonopah and Goldfield, Nevada, at the instance of the *Saturday Evening Post*. He later wrote a most interesting account of his observations, in a series of articles, entitled *"The Madmen of the Desert"* (1). In this he stated:

> "I had heard the story of the Hayes-Monnette Lease, of how four men in four months made four million dollars out of an acre and a half of ground on the Mohawk, yet every Nevadan to whom I talked passed me this as a fresh bit of news. I asked of other doings, but they forced this tale at me again and again. I turned my face away and demanded details of other mines, only to receive the Hayes-Monnette story in a new guise, like the Hank-Monk-Horace Greely episode."

Again, from a then current newspaper:

> "Imagine two partners working for months on a piece of ground with no results, sinking meantime their last cent, then suddenly breaking into a chamber of solid ore containing wealth enough to realize the dreams of Croesus. Such, in brief, is the story of the successful fight for riches made by two deserving men, G. H. Hayes and M. J. Monnette, the latter having been attracted from the comparative quiet of an Ohio city to the desert by the lure of gold.
>
> Of this combination Monnette, who met Hayes after reaching the West, put up the money, all that he had been able to get together "back home." Hayes furnished the practical experience, being an expert miner of years' standing, and as their great find was made on ground with no ledge or surface indication to suggest what might be below, there is but very little question that the uncovering of their treasure house was directly traceable to Hayes' disciplined mining sense, which prepared him to realize the possible value of the ground."

In the second Annual Number *Goldfield News*, 1906-1907 (p. 70) appears:

> "The history of Goldfield for the year 1906 is the history of the famous Hayes-Monnette lease on the Mohawk.
>
> To G. H. Hayes, more than to any other man, is due the quickened activity of the mine owners and operators of Goldfield during the latter half of the year, and which vitalized every section of the Goldfield district, by the discovery, after persistent and untiring research, of the greatest gold mine, perhaps, the world has ever known.
>
> This mine was not discovered by accident, but through the most acute perception of the possibilities of the ground, coupled with intelligent mining. His early academic and technical studies, which brought to Mr. Hayes a degree at Berkeley, his mining experience in Arizona and Mexico, where he made a fortune before he was 21, his later mining exploits in California and other States, prepared him in the location of the ground and the process of its development, which gave to the world the famous Hayes-Monnette Mohawk Lease and started Goldfield on an unprecedented era of prosperity.
>
> There was not a ledge or a single surface indication on this ground to suggest what might be found below; but Mr. Hayes had studied the country carefully, visited the mines and underground workings of the mines in the neighborhood, brought his extended knowledge of formation to play, took his bearings, and began to dig. Two other leasers had tried the ground and failed; but what of it?

---

(1) *Saturday Evening Post*, June 29, 1907, and July 13th, 1907.

Richest Shipment Known to Mining

LOT 2416
RETURNS OF Ore
SAN FRANCISCO. 21st January 1907
received Hayes-Monnette Mohawk Lease

OFFICE
416 MONTGOMERY STREET

SELBY SMELTING AND LEAD CO.

Mark
Car Pr Express
Arrived 31st Jan 07

Sacks weighing gross 99185 3/4
Sampler 16
Tare—Sacks 632 1/2 678 1/4 98507 1/4
Moisture 3 915 25 1/4 2470 1/4
Net weight 95537 1/2

ASSAY PER TON		PERCENTAGES AND PRICES	DEBIT	CREDIT
Gold	609 47/85 ozs.	Less % @ 20 00		12192 29
Silver	75 386 ozs.	Less 5 % @ 68 3/8 c		48 01
Lead	%	Less % @		
Copper (wet)	%	Less @ per lb. Less		
Silica	%	Excess		
Iron	%	Excess		
Zinc	%	Excess over % @ per unit		
		Treatment	10 50	
		Totals	10 50	12241 20
		VALUE PER TON		12230 75
		Value of 95,537 1/2 lbs. @ 12230 per ton		584246 11
		Sampling, Assaying	150 00	
		Refining @ 1 per oz on 32,721 oz	327 22	
		Freight — Express Charges	8810 50	
		Avances		
		Totals	9287 72	584246 11
		Our Check herewith PROCEEDS		574958 39

SAMPLES	GOLD	SILVER
Orig		
Dup		

Settlement made on Silver quotations of 21st Jan 07
~~buy or arrival~~

Fac-Simile of Settlement Sheet on Hayes-Monnette Shipment

Selby Smelting and Lead Co. No. 2618

San Francisco February 9 1907 $574958.39

Pay to Crocker National Bank or Hayes-Monnette Mohawk Lease or order

Five hundred seventy four thousand nine hundred fifty-eight 39/100 Dollars

In full settlement of account as per memo side hereof

To Selby Smelting and Lead Co.
416 Montgomery St San Francisco Cal.

A. B. Underhill President
Chas J Surbrow Secretary ~~Cashier~~

PAYABLE THROUGH BANK OF CALIFORNIA, SAN FRANCISCO.

RICHEST SHIPMENT KNOWN TO MINING
FAMOUS MOHAWK MINE

While to Mr. Hayes, who selected the ground, obtained the lease and developed the mine, is due the greatest credit, still he insists that his partners are entitled to the same distinction, and he will not have it otherwise, for while he was underground directing the work, M. J. Monnette, John W. Smith and Harry Benedict were on top, furnishing the sinews and cheering on to renewed hope and zeal.

Usually called the "big four," the Hayes & Monnette crowd of Mohawk fame rank as the most fortunate of all Goldfield's fortune seekers. The fickle goddess showered benignly upon them a lavish expenditure of wealth with a persistency that is the marvel of their less fortunate brethren. The cynosure of all eyes, even the youthful street gamin has acquired the habit of saying, "There goes Mr. Hayes and Mr. Monnette," with an emphasis on the mister. Their partners, John W. Smith and Harry Benedict, are, perhaps, more fortunate in evading the notoriety which immense wealth has brought upon them, for they reside in Chicago, attending to their cattle commission at the Union Stock Yards, coming to Goldfield only on an occasional visit.

People never tire of telling about the famous Mohawk. Like a beacon light on a hill, the towering gallows frames of the Hayes & Monnette lease which produced millions of wealth, are pointed to with pride by all residents of Goldfield, and seldom does a sight-seeing traveler arrive without making a pilgrimage to the Mecca of all miners. Oft-told as the story has been, it is being continually repeated. It allows of no exaggeration. There is wealth with a super-abundance that is inestimable. How men, human men, were fortunate enough to gather it all for themselves, is beyond the average mind to grasp. They dug, 'tis true; but then other men dig, too. Why do not they get it also? They dig close by. Why is it that the Hayes and Monnette crowd got so much gold, while the others, in comparison, get so little?

This is the way people talk. Perhaps they reckon not that "Fortune favors the brave." When the truth becomes known it will be found that the "big four," Hayes and Monnette crowd, sank deep shafts and drove long drifts into the rock when others with less energy and perseverance would have desisted in despair. The history of their endeavors and final success is replete with incidents of depleted exchequers and persistent efforts towards replenishment.

As the story goes, unvarnished with the glamor of rumor, G. H. Hayes first obtained, on September 1, 1905, lessee's privileges on a block of ground 373 by 700 feet on the south end of Mohawk claim No. 2 from the Goldfield Mohawk Mining Company. He began digging carefully, though extensively as his limited circumstances would permit.

Finally, as his funds became lower, there being a constant expenditure and nothing coming in, he began searching for a partner who had the necessary wherewithal. He met M. J. Monnette one day when the clouds hovered darkest, and in a few words stated his position.

Mr. Monnette, who had operated in Cripple Creek, recognized in Mr. Hayes a man of exceptional mining ability. He took an interest, and work progressed, but with no ore, until the money furnished by Monnette was about exhausted.

About this time, J. W. Smith and Harry Benedict, cattlemen of Chicago, came to Goldfield. Mr. Smith had some interests in Goldfield, and he was represented by Monnette. Benedict came along with Smith, to look over the country and take a chance, if anything good presented itself. After looking over Smith's interests, on the edge of the district, Monnette took them to the Mohawk ground, where, he said, he had a "hole." He presented the situation to them. A half-interest was offered to them for $5,000. They went back to town. Smith and Benedict decided, after talking the matter

over, that it was too long a shot. No one had found any ore in the neighborhood.

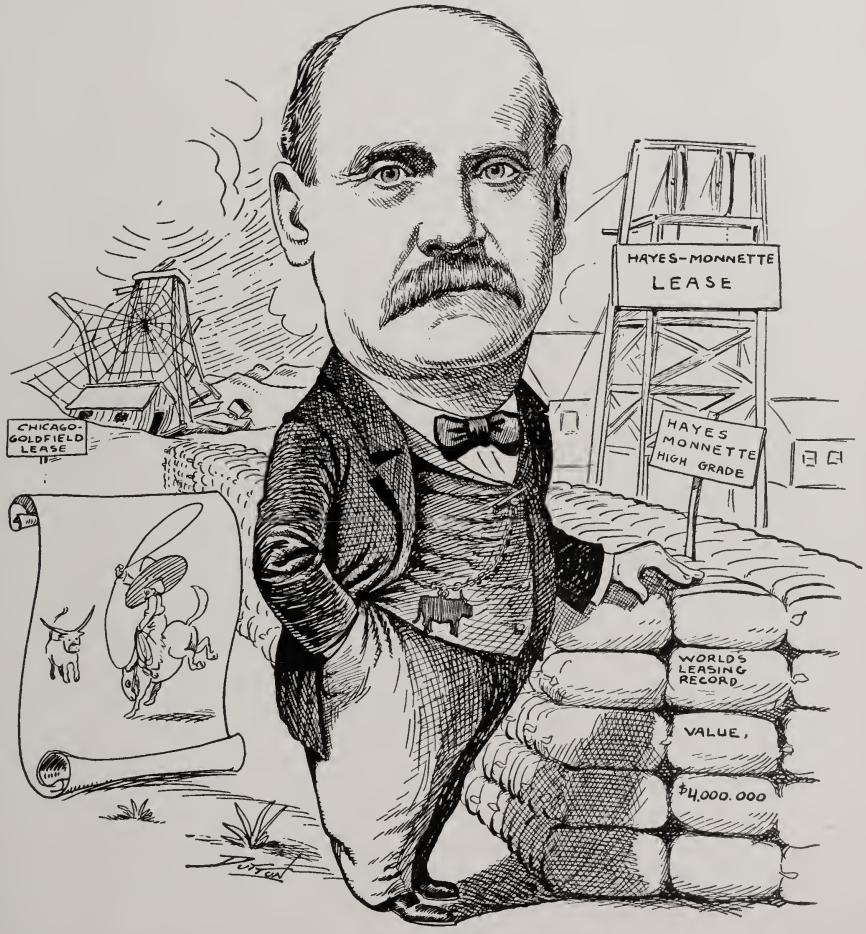
On the train, just before reaching Mina, they reverted to the Hayes-Monnette proposition, and as if by common impulse they both exclaimed that they had certainly made a mistake, and should have closed the deal. A wire was sent from Mina that they had reconsidered their action, and for Hayes and Monnette to come to Truckee on a certain day, meet them with the papers on their way back from San Francisco, and they would take the interest provided that Mr. Hayes would continue looking after the mining end of the partnership. They were met as per arrangement, and the deal closed. "And that is how close we came to losing a fortune," said Harry Benedict, as he leaned back in his chair with a long breath, while telling his story. The deal was made October 26, 1905. This left all four with a quarter interest each.

Work then progressed rapidly, and as Jack London describes it, "the goose hung high." The shaft was continued from the 80-foot level, where a desultory drift had been mined through a large body of low-grade ore to the depth of 225 feet. Here another drift was run for 100 feet, but the hopeful miners failed to find any high grade ore. Not disheartened, but somewhat in doubt, a council was held by Hayes and Monnette, their partners being many miles away. The conclusion was to go up the shaft and begin drifting in at a point 150 feet from the surface.

At this point in the sinking, Hayes had wanted to drift on the big body of low-grade ore then in evidence, believing that it would narrow down to a good-sized high-grade vein, and he had cut a station at the 80-foot point with that in view, but he had been dissuaded. He now returned to demonstrate his theory.

Hardly had the miners fired their first round of shots, when lo! and behold, the long-expected bonanza was at hand. Here was ore that needed no assayer's test. Sulphide ore which, by its very weight and dull yellow color in the glare of the candle light told that it was rich in gold. As the miners pushed inwards with their work the discovery became even more startling. It was one monstrous ore chamber that had apparently neither walls, tops nor bottom. Ore everywhere! Ore enough to satisfy a Crœsus. More ore than could be mined before the expiration of the lease.

Such is the story of how the "big four" found their world record-breaking mine. It has made of them millionaires. It had produced since the beginning of summer approximately $5,000,000. The scene underground, where the miners were night and day extracting the ore, may be likened to "Aladdin's cave." There are three huge caverns 100 feet high and sixty feet wide. Every pound of the ore was of a high-grade shipping quality, valued in bulk, as it was mined and laden into railroad cars, at from $200 to $300 per ton, after it had been gone through for the "high-grade" ore, which was saved for a separate shipment, the returns for which will be seen in the reproduction by photograph of the settlement sheet and check, which will be found accompanying this article. When it is understood that from 100 to 200 tons of ore, running from $200 to $300 per ton, were hoisted every twenty-four hours, some idea of the total production may be formed; and so well was the mine managed that, although there were several hundred men working against time, employed steadily underground, not a serious accident occurred during the life of the lease—not a life lost nor a limb sacrificed. And the condition of the mine, when turned over to the owners, brought forth their hearty commendation. The property had not been "gutted" nor was there lack of timbers in the various workings. Mr. Hayes had worked that mine as if it belonged to himself. As an evidence of the cordiality and good-will existing between the leasers and the owners, the following incident may be related: When the hour and the minute on which the lease expired had arrived,



CARTOON APPEARING AT THE TIME OF THE GOLD EXCITEMENT OF 1906, GOLDFIELD, NEVADA, CARICATURING MERVIN' JEREMIAH MONNETTE

the general manager of the Mohawk was on the ground prepared for the transfer. The superintendent for Hayes mentioned the fact that he had about fifty tons of ore broken down, which he wished he might have been able to hoist. Manager Finch asked what it was worth and was told that it ran about $200 per ton, or $10,000 in all. Mr. Finch said the minute had arrived when he had to take possession of the mine, but that, as an evidence of good will which the company entertained for the leasers, he would not only give them the ore but would hoist it for them also on the company's own time.

HAYES-MONNETTE LEASE.

A shipment from the Hayes and Monnette lease was received at the Selby smelter, by express, on January 7. As the high grade had accumulated, it was stored in the vaults of the John S. Cook & Co. Bank. The net amount of ore received, deducting moisture, sacks, etc., was 95,537 pounds, or about 47¾ tons. The smelter settled on a basis of 609.61435 ounces per ton in gold and 75.386 ounces silver. There was about 2 per cent. copper, for which the smelter did not allow. The gold was paid for at the rate of $20 per ounce, showing it to be of the very finest quality, and the silver was figured at the price current on January 21. After deducting express charges, assaying, refining and treatment charges, the Selby smelter, on January 21, turned over to G. H. Hayes, representing the leasers, a check for the sum of $574,958.39.

According to the authorities at the Selby smelter, this is the richest shipment for its size ever sent to a smelter in the world's history of mining, and establishes a record for all countries and all times. At this writing (Jan. 29) it is not known just what was the exact total production of the Hayes-Monnette lease, as a number of cars are still out and unsettled for, which will bring many thousand dollars; but Mr. Hayes says it will not vary more than a few thousand dollars either way from FIVE MILLION DOLLARS.

That the men who discovered this storehouse of wealth which Nature has hidden for countless centuries have made history in Goldfield, is obvious. Their find has given impetus to others to sink nearby with the result that new bonanzas have been discovered on the continuation of their ledge which are likewise producing millions of dollars. It has given an impetus to the stock market and has brought a rush of gold seekers to Goldfield such as seldom seen before. As the "big four" glances over the accounts of their investment, which figured not more than $25,000 in all, well may it be said that Dame Fortune has treated them kindly.

Able men all, men who ventured and succeeded; they have won immense wealth that will last during their lifetime and keep their children's children from ever being in want.

As their famous lease drew to a close they acquired other mining interests, intending to remain and develop the Field of Gold which had so lavishly given forth its yellow metal.

At the time of the intense excitement in Goldfield, and in testimony of his business sagacity and of the popular esteem in which he was held, the following doggerel appeared in one of the local papers, characterizing Mervin[7] Jeremiah Monnette:

CINCH'EM MONNETTE.

"Now this is the story of Cinch'em Monnette,
Who blew into town with a fortune—to get;
He was there with a jolly rotund of physique,
But his pocket showed only a narrow paystreak.
What he knew about mining would go in the eye
Of a circumspect gnat who might be passing by;
But a sign on the Mohawk ground reading 'To Let,'
Looked good to the jovial Cinch'em Monnette.

So with Hayes and some others he started a hole,
And they sunk a deep shaft and they sunk a fat roll.
They were short a big wad, but were long on their grit;
They were ready to break, but not ready to quit;
But when down to the last hundred bucks in the pile
And the limit was reached, with their assets a smile,
A chaw plugged a hole up and fired a shot
And you'd think that I smoked, if I told what they got.

It might sound paradoxical, although it is true,
But the deeper they went, correspondingly grew
Their big pile of high-grade in golden array—
Quite enough to provide for the rainiest day.
And they tell me, who know, when it rains or it pours,
That Monnette pulls the blinds, so he can't see out-doors;
And that means peace of mind in the everyday strife,
For Cinch'em possesses meal tickets for life.

At the finish, when all of the boys quit the shift,
And the good Foreman Gabriel gives them a lift,
And they ask of Saint Peter where he got the dust
To top off the gates so they wouldn't show rust;
He'll probably wink with a knowing old look
And turn to the M's in his big reference book,
Then show them the entry marked down 'The Best Bet,'
Saying, 'That is some high-grade brought up by Monnette.'"

XXXVII.

SHOOTING THE RAPIDS: A MONNET ACHIEVEMENT

TO EDWARD REGAN MONETT belongs the honor and achievement of making the second voyage ever made in the course of American exploration down the Grand Canyon of the Colorado River. The students of history will remark that this feat was first performed by Major J. W. Powell (1834-1902), American geologist and Director of the U. S. Geological Survey (1881-1894). He conducted in 1868 a perilous exploration of the Grand Canyon of the Colorado (1). His party of ten people employed three months in going through the Canyon and the journey was fraught with great dangers and hardships. This was the first attempt to go *upon* the river at that point, yet it was not at all comparable in either hazard or courage with that of Edward Regan Monett.

Edward Regan Monett is a son of Andrew Lake Monett and wife Mary Regan, and to the author is due the working out in part of a most remarkable incident, containing the romance of a long-lost boy and the reunion after many years of separation from his parents.

A short report of the daring adventures of Edward Regan Monett is given by him in a letter to the compiler, which, because of its personal touch and strong interest, is repeated here in full:

"Kennett, Cal., 10-2-'08.

Dear Sir:

"I am pleased to state that after a long delay, I am able to let you have the desired information. In the November number of the *Wide World Magazine* there is an account of the trip. I thought that Russell would write the story himself. But as writing is out of his line he gave up the job. As the story is short on dates I wrote to Russell for some of the more important ones. On the 20th of September we left Green River, Utah. It was Friday also. After four days' travel we arrived at the Junction of the Green and Grand Rivers, which forms the Colorado. A few miles below the head of the Colorado, Cataract Canyon commences. In the first 40 miles of the canyon, I was capsized twice, hung up on several rocks and punctured several holes in my boat. From the end of Cataract Canyon to the beginning of the Marble Canyon, at Lee's Ferry 140 miles below, we had a quiet river to travel on. The only dividing line between the Marble and Grand Canyons is the Little Colorado, which enters through a narrow break in the Canyon walls. The two canyons' length is 380 miles. Leaving Lee's Ferry on the 13th of December we arrived at Bright Angel Trail on the 2nd of January. After staying at the El Tovar Hotel four days, and in the meantime

(1.) *The Americana*, and *The New International Encyclopedia*, p. 331

confiscating an awful lot of good eating matter, as our appetites were very good at that time, we left on the 7th. A few miles below Bright Angel we had another bad accident with our only surviving boat. After unloading all provisions and bedding on the left bank at the head of a bad rapid we crossed to the right bank and attempted to let the boat down by ropes, but two men are not enough to do that kind of work with, as the boat broke away. After following the boat for nearly a mile, swimming and climbing over ledges, we were so exhausted that we had to give up. As we were on the right bank and our clothes and provisions were on the left bank, we had to swim across to them. After changing clothes and getting something to eat we climbed to the top of the Granite where we struck a trail and followed it to an old prospector's cabin a few miles below, where we received a glad welcome. Following a small stream that flowed past his cabin down to its junction with the river where there was a rapid with a big eddy at the bottom we found the boat, badly broken and torn but still afloat. After several days spent in repairing and getting the provisions down to the boat, the prospector loaning us a light boat to do that with, we started out, arriving at the Needles on the 8th of February. The writer made the statement that we were the only men who ever made the trip. He made that statement on his own hook. There is no doubt in my mind that Major Powell and R. B. Stanton made the trip, so please don't lead any one to believe that we are the only ones, for we are not.

"Sorry to have kept you waiting so long. Hoping that this will be all the dates, etc., required, although ready to give more in case you need them, I remain,

"With best regards, Yours truly,

"E. R. MONETT."

A full account of the voyage down the Grand Canyon will be reproduced here as admirably presented by a writer of note, Mr. David Allen (1).

A DARING VOYAGE DOWN THE GRAND CANYON.

By David Allen.

An account of a unique feat accomplished by two intrepid miners who, in frail row-boats, made a trip which has never been performed in its entirety by water—a voyage down the rock-strewn torrent of the Colorado River, where it burrows thousands of feet below the surface of the earth in a series of tremendous gorges, the most famous of which is the Grand Canyon. Time and again the two men faced death in the boiling rapids, but eventually they emerged in safety after a journey of seven hundred and fifty miles, lasting over three months.

Everybody has heard of Niagara Falls and the terrible rapids which the tortured waters of the river form below the great cascade. The Niagara, however, is a mere creek in size compared with another American stream, the Colorado, which may well be called a river of mystery, partly because of the strange region through which it passes and partly because so little is known about it. Unlike the Niagara, the Colorado is far away from civilization. Making its devious way through inaccessible mountains and arid deserts, very few human beings live near it. But the Colorado flows under the earth rather than on the top; for hundreds of miles it rushes through vast gorges thousands of feet in depth. The greatest gorge of all is well called the Grand Canyon of the Colorado.

---

(1) Published in *The Wide World Magazine*, Volume 22, No. 127, November, 1908, pages 65 *et seq* (*qui videt.*) By courtesy of the publishers, The International News Company, some of the illustrations of that article are inserted here.

EDWARD REGAN MONETT
INTREPID EXPLORER OF THE GRAND CANYON OF
THE COLORADO IN THE WINTER OF 1907-8

The Grand Canyon, however, is only one of a series of mighty clefts in which the river has literally buried itself. The bottoms are so rugged, so strewn with great rocks and boulders, that only in a few places does the current flow smoothly. For miles and miles the surface of the water is a mass of foaming wave-tops, tossed ceaselessly to and fro amid the rocky obstructions, forming currents and fierce eddies beside which the famous Niagara whirlpool seems insignificant.

There are places where the surface of the Colorado is seven thousand five hundred feet below the brink of the gorge, and at nearly every point it is close on six thousand feet. Looking across from one edge of the canyon to the other the distance seems to the novice to be two miles. Say so to one of the guides or trailsmen and he may smile, for at Bright Angel trail the width is no less than thirteen miles, while the tourist who stands on the brink at Grand View and looks directly across covers with the glance a distance of eighteen miles. The eye is indeed deceptive here, for if you descend to what is known as the top of the inner gorge and look down upon the river the Colorado appears to be a muddy creek twenty or twenty-five feet wide. But these black walls of granite, which descend almost vertically from the place where you stand, are actually four times the height of Niagara's famous gorge, being nearly fourteen hundred feet sheer, and the river itself is over a hundred and fifty feet wide.

Yet, spite of its fierce current and deadly, rock-strewn rapids, men have dared to attempt to float down this semi-subterranean river in boats. They have tried it, but only two such adventurers can say that they did it successfully and can prove their story by photographs. These men, who have accomplished a feat that seemed to be impossible, are Charles Russell and E. R. Monett, two American gold miners. Away back in 1869 the famous explorer Powell tried to navigate the river with an expedition consisting of four boats and eight men, but most of the boats were wrecked long before the end of the gorge was reached, and in several places they dared not trust to the waters, but carried their crafts bodily around the dangerous passages. Twenty years after Major Powell made the attempt, Stanton, another explorer, tried it with three boats and twelve men, but his party did not complete the journey by water. Since then several other expeditions have risked their lives; and in some cases men have gone into those grim and gloomy gorges and never been heard of again.

Russell and Monett expected to have a companion named Loper in their adventure, but, as will be noted, Loper met with such disaster early in the trip that he left them. How the trio conceived the daring exploit is worth the telling. The plan, according to Russell, originated several years ago in the mind of Russell's companion, Loper, while the two men were working in a mine at Cripple Creek. In 1893 Loper had been attracted to the San Juan River, a tributary of the Colorado, in southeastern Utah, by the excitement created by the discovery of placer gold there. He had never forgotten his experience, and confided to Russell his belief that the Grand Canyon of the Colorado offered proportionately greater chances of much richer placer mining. The two men planned to make their start in the spring of 1900, but the dangers and almost insurmountable difficulties of the task they had so lightly undertaken slowly became apparent to them, and they finally decided to wait until they were properly equipped in point of money and information. At the outset they found that they must get at least one more companion if they were to be successful — and four men were preferable to three. According to Russell, their eight years' search for a partner disclosed no individual with the necessary qualifications who was willing to make the trip.

Consequently it was not until April, 1907, that their long-laid plans began to materialize. Loper met Monett—a boy in appearance, not seemingly strong and unusually quiet — at the Mohawk Mine in Goldfield. But that Monett was not young in courage, at least — and not as weak as a casual glance revealed — was presently evidenced when the young man expressed not only a willingness to share the dangers of the trip with the other two, but urged as proof of his strength his work in the mines — a daily physical test, calling for no little endurance. Loper notified Russell, then foreman of a mine near Prescott, that the third man had at last been found, and a meeting was arranged for Green River, Utah, early in September. To this point were shipped the row-boats Russell and Loper had determined to pin their faith to, together with a three months' supply of provisions.

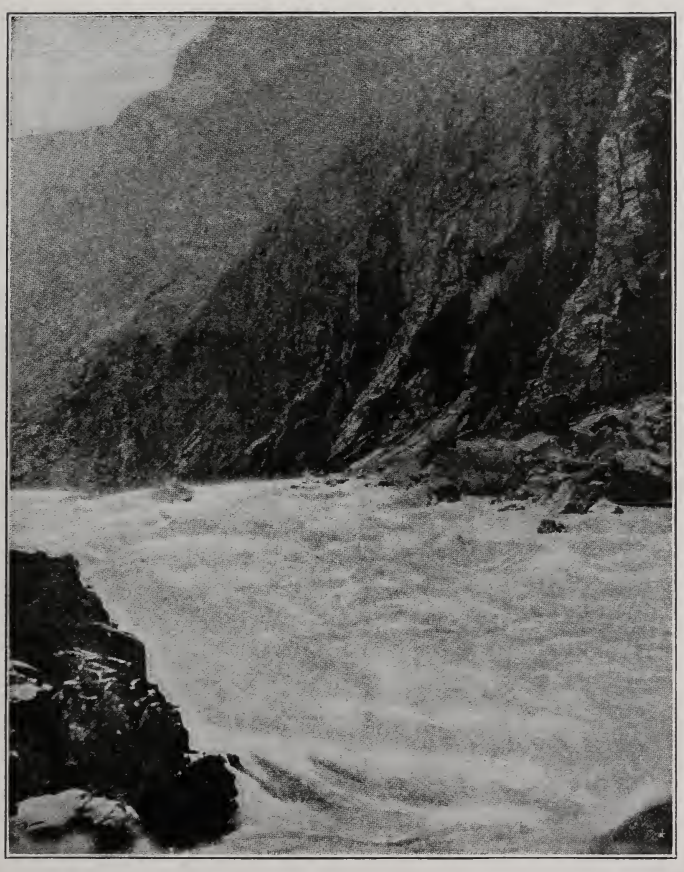
Realizing that the loss of the boats meant failure and perhaps loss of life, the explorers took great care to secure suitable crafts. They were designed to be light, yet strong, each large enough to hold one man in addition to the food and clothing composing his outfit. Each boat was sixteen feet long, with steel ribs covered with a tough wooden "skin," which was still further protected by a covering of stout canvas.

To prevent them being swamped in the boiling rapids the boats were covered with decks made of steel sheets carefully riveted together so that the joints would be water-tight. A hole just large enough to admit a man's body was left in the center, and when the voyager took his seat at the oars flaps of heavy cloth were stretched around his body extending to the edges of the cavity. Each craft had a reservoir full of air built into either end, like a lifeboat, to give it more buoyancy. The little fleet bore the names of Arizona, Utah and Nevada, the respective states from which the intrepid trio hailed.

On the Green River in Utah, one of the sources of the Colorado, the men launched their craft and began their strange voyage. They were four days in reaching the Colorado, having to travel about a hundred and twenty-five miles. It was not difficult to tell when the Colorado was reached, for almost immediately they plunged into what is known as the Little Cataract Canyon, where the smooth waters abruptly ended. For forty-one miles they were swirled and thrown about in the grip of angry currents. Luckily Russell and Monett came out safely, but Loper came to grief. Their experience is thus described by Russell:

"The rapids presented a terrifying appearance, the rushing, roaring water, beaten into foam as it plunged over the rocks, rolling in waves five and ten feet high at the foot. These extended for a hundred yards and more before they became quieter, and ended in swirling whirlpools. Hardly does the water quiet down when it takes another plunge, so close are the rapids together. This was my first experience in shooting rapids. I seemed to go very slowly until quite near the brink, when my speed was suddenly accelerated and over I plunged, the boat taking a stiff angle downward as she went over, only to rise abruptly as she climbed the next wave. Then came another pitch downward for the succeeding billow, but this she did not climb. The wave combed back fiercely and the stern end of the boat plunged under the water, almost taking my breath away as it swept clear across the boat. She rose nicely, however, and came up on top of the next one easily. We were soon through the worst part, and pulled into the eddy.

"Before long we entered upon the worst part of the canyon. Rapids Fourteen, Fifteen, and Sixteen are so close together that they must be run without stopping, as there is practically no quiet water between them; and so rocky is Number Sixteen that it seems impossible to get through at all. Loper proposed to run it with his boat, the Arizona, while we watched the result. He han-



GRAND CANYON OF THE COLORADO
AS SEEN BY EDWARD REGAN MONETT
IN THE WINTER OF 1907-8

dled the craft very dexterously, being an excellent oarsman, and was successful in striking the only place in Rapid Sixteen that a boat could pass through. But even here the current dashed hard against a huge rock, taking a vertical drop of four or five feet off to one side. Loper found it impossible to keep the boat away from this boulder and she was swept heavily against it. She turned almost on end, but luckily, the water was deep and she came up like a fish. After seeing Loper's experience Monett and myself were fearful of our ability to get through, and Loper bravely volunteered to bring our boats through, which feat he accomplished in safety."

When they had pulled themselves together and looked over the little fleet it was found that Loper's boat had been unfitted for further service by the collision with the rock, and the greater part of his supplies lost. After a consultation it was decided that the others should leave their unfortunate partner at a little settlement just below the cataract and proceed. Russell and Monett, pushing ahead, put in many days prospecting along the shores of Glen Canyon. They waited for Loper at Lee's Ferry, a Mormon settlement, more than twice as long as the time agreed upon. Then, as there were no signs of him, they determined to go on without him. Friday, the 13th of the month, had no terrors for the intrepid pair, and they started off down the river on the morning of that day, with the Marble Canyon acting as an introduction to the Grand Canyon below. In dwelling on this stage of their journey Russell seemed to lose sight entirely of the remarkable nerve both men showed in going through what is admittedly the wildest part of the river without the third companion who, at the outset, had seemed absolutely indispensable to the successful accomplishment of the trip. In seven days they had passed the length of the roaring stream through the perpendicular walls of Marble Canyon, towering up on either side to an average height of three thousand feet, and had come safely through the worst rapids up to that point. At one place there were fifty-seven rapids to be negotiated in quick succession, some of them having falls from sixteen to twenty feet deep.

Entering the Grand Canyon, for the first fifteen miles below the entrance of the Little Colorado they found the water comparatively quiet. From this point onward they found, however, that their way was threatened by the worst falls they had thus far met. But the good luck which had attended them from the start still prevailed, and they managed to force their way without damage to either boat down over the almost continuous cataracts. Christmas found them only fifteen miles above Bright Angel trail.

In describing the manner in which they celebrated the great day, Russell remarked, casually, that they "certainly hung up their stockings — to dry." From beginning to end of their journey the adventurers had been obliged to depend for fuel entirely on such driftwood as they could find lodged in eddies and on the rocky shores. They spent more than one night in clothes soaked through with the icy water of the Colorado, with no fire to warm them. Their Christmas camp, however, was a narrow strip of sand, with a greater supply of driftwood at hand than they had found at any point along the river. Immediately below this camping place, and continuing for the succeeding ten miles, the river dashes through a troubled stretch, the most perilous section of which is known as the "Sockdolager Rapid." To make matters worse, Russell found it impossible to follow his usual custom of "picking a trail" through these rapids. When possible the elder man climbed along the precipitous sides of the canyon beside each cataract, leaving Monett above the rough water in charge of the two boats. In this manner Russell could observe the most dangerous places through the rapids and chart a course accordingly. But in this ten-mile stretch the granite walls rise sheer and smooth for the first

fifteen hundred feet, and Russell could find no footholds, so that the men faced the necessity of "shooting" unknown waters.

Russell led the way in his boat, swinging it into the boiling current stern first — his own method of taking each cataract — making the frail craft respond to his will when possible by a forward pull on one or the other of his oars. After the first minute the cockpit in which each man sat, shut off from the rest of the boat by water-tight compartments, was filled to the gunwales with icy water, in which the oarsmen were compelled to remain. The boats dashed through one wave only to plunge into another. With less than a quarter of a mile still to be covered before the less vicious water below was reached, Russell heard his companion cry out in terror from behind, but before he could turn to ascertain the cause he was driven into smooth water. Mooring his boat at the foot of the rapids as quickly as possible, Russell half climbed, half waded, along the shore of the river and made his way back.

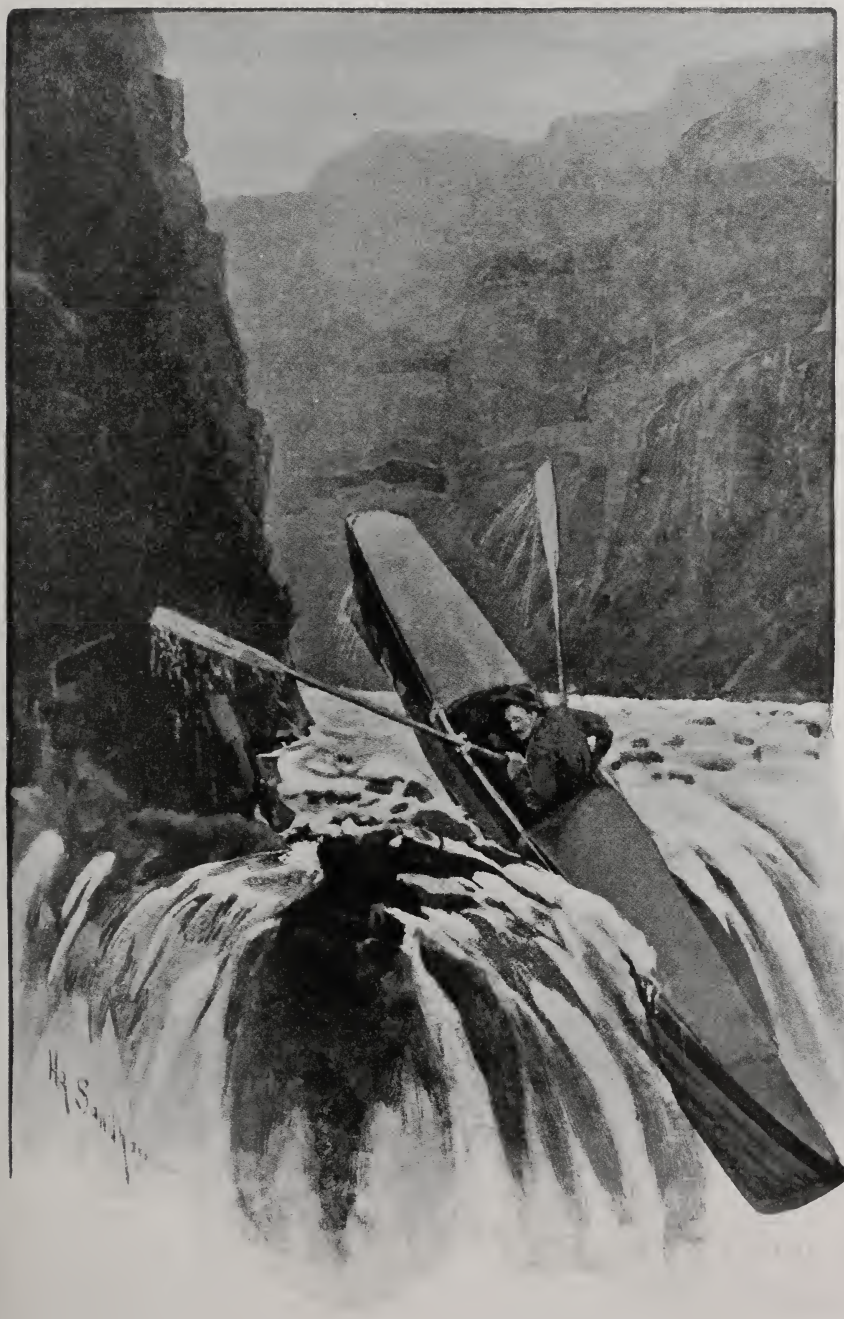
Here was disaster indeed! Monett's boat had been thrown by a heavy wave into a cleft between two jagged rocks. The craft was wedged in so tightly that he could have done little to release her if she had been "high and dry," but as it was he was literally a prisoner in the rushing waters, and how to rescue him was the question to be answered — and answered quickly. How Russell performed this brave feat is best told in his own words:

"Monett, with his boat wedged tightly between two rocks, whose tops were about a foot below the sweeping water, was hanging desperately to the gunwales of the little craft — his body straightened out horizontally by the rush of the current. The boat was completely wrecked, but when I threw the rope to him I was astonished to see the boy carefully work his way closer to the craft and begin to tie its contents securely to the one means of saving his own life.

"So loud was the roar of the rapids that it was useless for me to yell to him to let the provisions go and save himself. Four times he made me haul sides of bacon and sacks of beans through the thirty feet of rushing water between him and the shore before he finally caught the rope himself and let me drag him to safety. He had been in the water more than twenty minutes, and was nearly exhausted when I helped him to his feet."

The loss of the boat seemed at first to mark the end of their attempt to equal the record of their predecessors, but Monett insisted that they should try the plan of carrying him astride on the stern of the surviving boat. "If we strike too rough water I can always swing overboard," he urged, "and we've needed a drag that wouldn't get fouled in the rocks all along."

So the adventurers continued; Monett managed to keep a grip on the covered deck while Russell navigated the frail craft through the foaming torrents stern first. It was a case of "get out or die," as they put it afterwards, for they could not possibly scale the black walls that rose on either side for thousands of feet as sheer as a stone falls through the air. They might abandon the boat and work their way up to some rocky shelf, but they stood an excellent chance of starving if they found farther progress impossible. Thus began one of the most remarkable exploits in the history of adventure. For several days they dodged in and out of the rapids, but finally reached the little stretch of smooth water where the river flows past Bright Angel trail. At noon one day, about two weeks after the second shipwreck, a party of tourists were eating their luncheon by the river-side; they saw two men in one little row-boat swing out of the rapids two hundred yards up-stream and row leisurely towards them. In the thirty years that tourists have visited the bottom of the canyon at this point it is safe to assert that not one ever saw a sight like this. Two horses were placed at the disposal of the explorers, whose clothes were torn and soaking



GRAND CANYON OF THE COLORADO
ONE OF THE HAZARDOUS EXPERIENCES OF THE ADVENTURERS

wet, while their faces were covered with many weeks' growth of beard.

They had planned to climb out of the canyon at Bright Angel to send and receive letters, but they had no intention of remaining here. With all their provisions now confined to the limited quarters of one boat, and with other incentives to make them push on with all speed possible, it was with difficulty that they were persuaded to remain at the hotel three days. During their stay here they were feted and made the heroes of the hour by the guests. Through it all they displayed an equanimity and unfailing good nature which surprised those who expected to find these ragged adventurers rather taciturn than talkative. Three days later the entire community accompanied the two men to the river's edge and bade them an enthusiastic farewell as they pushed off into midstream and headed down river once more.

Below Bright Angel they had more thrilling experiences, for one of the ugliest canyons had to be "rushed," as Russell puts it. Here they went through no fewer than fifteen different rapids in a distance of twenty-five miles. Several times Monett was torn from the boat by monster waves, but being an expert swimmer and very strong he managed to keep himself from being drowned or dashed upon the rocks, although his escapes were miraculous. At length they emerged from the last gorge at the little town of Needles, California, where their appearance excited the utmost astonishment. They had started on the journey with clean-shaven faces, but their hair and beards had grown until Russell and Monett looked twenty years older. Their clothing was stained by exposure to the weather and torn by the rough usage they had experienced, and they appeared far more like tramps than the heroes they had proved themselves to be. Well they had earned the right to hoist the "flag of victory" on their little craft, even though it was only the remains of a cotton undershirt tied to a pole. During the last part of the voyage the gunwale of the boat was swung against a ledge with such force that the steel deck was torn from its fastenings, and, to lighten the craft and keep her from sinking they had to pull off the useless sheets and throw them overboard.

During this unique voyage they floated down no less than seven hundred and fifty miles of the Colorado, traversing over twenty gorges whose walls ranged from three thousand to seven thousand feet — over a mile — in height. While the Grand Canyon and its divisions was the longest of the gorges, extending for three hundred miles, they also ran the Marble Canyon — a gorge seventy-five miles long. The last abyss from which they emerged was Black Canyon. At this point they came to the first settlement of human beings they had found on the banks of the Colorado since leaving Lee's Ferry over three months before, for the Bright Angel trail is several miles away from any dwelling.

The men say that they were able to accomplish their exploit only by doing the exact opposite from what a boatman usually does. They let their boats go stern first down stream instead of bow first, and pulled their oars against the current. In other words, they kept rowing away from their destination, and up instead of down river. They followed this plan because, as Russell said, it enabled them to see where they were going. The current and rapids propelled the boats so swiftly that they merely used the oars for steering. Thus they avoided rocks and points on shore upon which the craft would otherwise have struck and been battered to pieces.

XXXVIII.

PENNSYLVANIA GERMAN ANCESTRY

ONE or more lines of the Monnet Family are closely allied by intermarriage with several German families which were immigrant to Pennsylvania, and, as will be frequently noted in the genealogical lines in Division B, scarcely a Monnet lineage appears to which a German name is not of occasional appearance. It is true that other colonies received settlements of German emigrants, but Pennsylvania received by far the greatest number.

To one student of German emigration, more than any other, is the genealogist indebted for his fundamental lines of research in Pennsylvania. In his *"Collection of Upwards of Thirty Thousand Names of German, Swiss, Dutch, French and Other Immigrants in Pennsylvania From 1727 to 1776*, with a statement of the names of ships whence they sailed, and the date of their arrival at Philadelphia, etc." (First Ed. 1856, now Revised) Prof. I. Daniel Rupp has given the Americans of German descent a most valuable compilation. The introduction to the book presents its historical trend in the following language (p. 1):

> "Love of fame, the desire to enlarge their dominion,
> Eager to sway the scepter over subjugated nations,

> influenced the ancient Germans to leave their hearths and to achieve conquests, thus proving themselves in days of yore, as in the Middle Ages, *Herren der Welt* (Lords of the World). At different periods various causes and diverse motives induced them to abandon their *Vaterland*. Since 1606 millions have left their homes, the dearest spots on earth, whither the heart always turns. Religious persecution and political oppression drove thousands to Pennsylvania — to the asylum for the harassed and depressed sons and daughters of the relics of the Reformation, whither William Penn himself united the persecuted of every creed and religious opinion.
>
> From 1682 to 1776 Pennsylvania was the *central point* of emigration from Germany, France and Switzerland. Penn's liberal views and the *illiberal* course of the government of New York towards the Germans induced many to come to this province.
>
> In the first period of twenty years, from 1682 to 1702, comparatively few Germans arrived — not above two hundred families. They located principally at Germantown. * * * * * * * *
>
> The period from 1702 to 1727 marks an era in the early German emigration. Between forty and fifty thousand left their native country —"their hearths where soft affections dwell." The unparalleled ravages and desolations by the troops of Louis XIV, under Turenne, were the stern prelude to bloody persecutions. To escape

the dreadful sufferings awaiting them German and other Protestants (1) emigrated to the English colonies in America (2). * * *

From 1735 settlements in Pennsylvania multiplied rapidly; extended over vast regions west of the Saosquahanaunk (Susquehanna), whither the Scotch-Irish had led the way. * * * * *

The Kau-ta-tin-chunk (the *Kittatiny* or Blue Mountain), extending from the Delaware hundreds of miles westward, was not an unsurmountable barrier. That they crossed, and laid out farms where, shortly afterwards, they, their wives and children were exposed to the torch, hatchet and scalping knife of the savages, and their midnight assault and slaughter. Hundreds fell victims to the relentlessly cruel savage along the Blue Mountains, south and north of them, and along the Susquehanna as far north as Penn's Creek, from 1754 to 1763, and even at a later period. Among the massacred were many Germans — more than three hundred in all.

* * * * * * * *

Along the same mountains, within the limits of Berks, Lebanon and Dauphin County — Germans massacred were REICHELSDÖRFER, *et al* (forty names in all), (p. 17).

Among the names collected by Prof. Rupp, with date of arrival and name of ships in which they came, appear the following:

1. "Sept. 26, 1737, Palatines imported in the ship Saint Andrew Galley, John Stedman, Master, from Rotterdam, last from Cowes:
GEORG SCHISSLER, sen.
GEORG SCHISSLER, jr." (p. 108).

2. "Oct. 5, 1737, Palatines, in all 231, imported in the bilander Townshead, Thomas Thompson, Master, from Amsterdam, last from Cowes:
Johannes Schlegel" (p. 110).

3. "Oct. 8, 1737, Palatines imported in the ship Charming Polly, of London, Charles Stedman, Master, from Rotterdam, last from Plymouth:
ANDREAS HAGENBUCH" (p. 112).

4. "Sept. 16, 1738, Palatines imported in the Elizabeth, Alexander Hope, Master, from Rotterdam, last from Deal, Eng.:
Johan Adam Shisler (p. 120).
Ernestus Schlegel" (p. 121).

5. "Oct. 17, 1741, Palatines imported in the ship Molly, Thos. Oliver, Commander, from Rotterdam, last from Deal:
MICHAEL BORACKER" (Braucher) (p. 149).

6. "Sept. 21, 1742, foreigners imported in the ship Francis and Elizabeth, George North, Master, from Rotterdam, last from Deal:
JOHAN GEORG SCHÜSSLER" (p. 156).

7. "Sept. 24, 1742, foreigners imported in the ship Robert and Alice, Martley Cussack, Master, from Rotterdam, last from Cowes:
JOHANN GEORG SCHISSLER" (p. 157).

8. "Nov. 2, 1744, foreigners imported in the ship Friendship, John Mason, Captain, from Rotterdam, last from Cowes:
Johann Schlögel" (p. 171).

---

(1) In his book appear many Huguenot names, and it should be kept in mind that many Huguenot emigrants settled in Pennsylvania.

(2) Prof. Rupp made a collection of the names of German emigrants, embracing the period from 1682 to 1727, but it was never published.

9. "Sept. 15, 1748, foreigners imported in the Two Brothers, Thomas Arnott, Master, from Rotterdam, last from Portsmouth:
Johannes Schlegel" (p. 185).
(Same name appears twice in list.)

10. "Oct. 16, 1751, ship Duke of Wirtemberg, Montpelier, Captain, from Rotterdam, last from Cowes:
Georg Adam Schlegel,
Christophel Schlegel" (p. 268).

11. "Sept. 22, 1752, ship Halifax, Thomas Coatan, Captain, from Rotterdam, last from Cowes:
John Jacob Brucher" (p. 275).

12. "Oct. 11, 1752, ship Forest, Paterick Ouchterlony, Captain, from Rotterdam, last from Portsmouth:
Johann Adam Schissler" (p. 286).

13. "Sept. 28, 1753, ship Halifax, Thomas Coatan, Captain, from Rotterdam, last from Cowes:
Johannes Achenbach" (*Hagenbach*) (p. 314).

14. "Oct. 16, 1754, ship Peggy, James Abercrombie, Captain, from Rotterdam, last from Cowes, inhabitants from the Palatinate and Wirtemberg:
JOHN GEORG. BROUCHER" (p. 338).

15 "Oct. 20, 1764, ship Richmond, Charles Young Husband, Captain, from Rotterdam:
Valentine Hackenbach,
Hans. Georg. Hagenbach" (p. 362).

16. "Sept. 9, 1765, ship Chance, Charles Smith, Master, from Rotterdam, last from Cowes:
Johannes Schissler" (p. 370).

17. "Oct. 16, 1766, ship Palladium, Richard Hunter, Master, from Lisbon, Portugal:
Erhard Schlagel" (p. 376).

18. "Oct. 10, 1768, ship Minerva, Thomas Arnott, Master, from Rotterdam, last from Portsmouth:
Michael Schiesler" (p. 384).

19. "Swiss and German Settlers in Lancaster County from 1709 to 1730:
CHRISTOPHER SCHLEGEL, 1709 (p. 436).
George Klein."

20. "Four hundred and sixty-five names of German, Dutch and French inhabitants of Philadelphia County, who owned land and paid quit-rents prior to 1734. Hanover Township:
"JOHAN REICHELSDÖRFER, 100 acres.
CHRISTOPHER SCHLEGEL, 50 acres (p. 474).
Johan Isaac Klein" (p. 435).

A consideration will now be had of several of these German families, based upon the foregoing data, relative to their emigration and location in the order of (1) York County, Pennsylvania, and (2) Berks and Lancaster County locations.

(1) THE SLAGLE FAMILY.

As will be noted from preceding pages (*ante,* 397-9), CHRISTOPHER[1] SCHLEGEL was an immigrant to Pennsylvania and settled in York County. The record (*supra,* 19 and 20) preserved by Prof. Rupp shows he was in Lancaster County in the year 1709. He also appears in

LANDSCAPE VIEW, BERWICK TOWNSHIP, YORK COUNTY, PENNSYLVANIA; LOOKING AWAY FROM THE FRONT OF COLONEL HENRY[2] SLAGLE'S HOME

the Newcastle County, Delaware, records earlier, and hence in all probability, settled there first.

Much data has been gathered concerning the Family, and it appears quite well established that the name in Germany was von Schlegel, becoming in the Colonies Schlegel, Slegel, Slagle or Slegal, and other variations; that the ancestral home in Germany was in the Province of Saxony; that the family there was quite wealthy, aristocratic and very prominent in affairs of both Church and State; and that the father of the American emigrants was probably FREDERICK VON SCHLEGEL, nine sons of whom emigrated to America, settling in Pennsylvania, Maryland and Virginia. Of these CHRISTOPHER[1] SCHLEGEL was undoubtedly one.

In support of these traditions it may be noted that the character and thriftiness of the Slagles has been marked in America. They have been uniformly wealthy and prosperous and ever building fine homes. JACOB[3] SLAGLE, the Monnett ancestor, had in his possession for years family plate of a great number of pieces and very valuable, and it was finally destroyed by fire while owned by a descendant. CHRISTOPHER[1] SCHLEGEL of York County, Pennsylvania, was the ancestor (grandfather) of this JACOB[3] SLAGLE, of Hampshire County, Virginia (1).

This has been proven in many ways, as full data exists of several collateral lines, and if no other evidence obtained yet the strongest confirmation lies in the fact that in every generation of known descendants of CHRISTOPHER[1] a *Jacob* Slagle appears, which is a very common first name to the lineage.

Newcastle (Delaware) County records:

INDENTURE. 1 August, 1710. Wessell Alrick of the County of New Castle upon Delaware Gentleman and Andrew Peterson of Appoquinimink in the afd. County of New Castle Gentl. to Christopher Sheagle of the afd. County of New Castle Yeoman for One Hundred Pounds new money according to the Queen Proclamation . . . . . Messuage and Tract of Land in the said County of New Castle Commonly Called Fish Point, containing two Hundred and five Acres of Land.

Wessll. Alricks (Seal)
Andw. Peterson (Seal)

Witnesses: Valensz Anderson,
Jonathan Scuidgae (?)
Geo. Dekeyne.

Acknowledged, 19 August, 1710. Recorded, 15 August, 1764. (Book W, Vol. 1, pp. 508-11.)

INDENTURE. 20 October, 1719. Evan Reice of White Clay Creek in the County of Newcastle Yeoman to Christopher Sheaghe*

(1) The author is indebted to Mr. Daniel L. Slagle of Jefferson, Maryland, Mr. Jacob W. Slagle of Baltimore, Miss Lucy Forney Bittenger of Philadelphia, Pres. Robt. L. Slagle of the South Dakota State College of Brookings, South Dakota, and Mr. George R. Prowell of York, Pennsylvania, the veteran historian of York County, for many of the items presented and for the proof of this ancestry.

of White Clay Creek in the County aforesaid Yeoman for Ninty Pounds Good and Lawfull silver money of Amerikae . . . . tract Containing one hundred and fifty Acres one Hundred Acres part thereof Lying on Mill Creek & on the line of Latitia's Manor in the County of Newcastle. . . . . & the other fifty acres part ye P. Tract Lying within the P. Manner.

Evan Reice (Seal)
Catherine Reice (Seal)

Witnesses: Christian Land,
Rose (her mark) Hill.

Acknowledged, 19 November, 1719. Recorded, 24 August, 1763. (Book U, Vol. 1, pp. 555-6.)
*Also Sheagle.

INDENTURE. 1 May, 1722. Abraham Bickley of the City of Philadelphia in the Province of Pennsylvania Merchant to Christopher Sheagle of the County of New Castle on Delaware river Yeoman for forty-five pounds lawfull money of America . . . . tract of land on west side of Dellaware River aforesaid and on the North Side of the main branch of Christina Creek commonly called or known by name of barren Point Containing two hundred acres.

Abraham Bickley (Seal)

Witnesses: John Richardson. Jas. Robinson.

Acknowledged, 21 May, 1723. Recorded, 11 May, 1724. (Book G, Vol. 1, p. 42.)

INDENTURE. 31 March, 1719. Christopher Shegle of White Clay Creek in the county of New Castle on Delaware yeoman to Cornelius Toby of the same County Inholder for One hundred pounds Silber Money of America . . . Tract of Land Situate in the said County of New Castle formerly called ffish point Containing Two hundred and five Acres of Land and Marsh (now in actual possession of Cornelius Toby by Vertue of a Bargain and Sale thereof made for one whole year by Indenture bearing date the day before the date hereof and by force of the Statute for Transferring Uses into Possessions) being same tract which Wessell Alricks and Andrew Peterson by their Deed of 1 August, 1710, conveyed to Christopher Shegale.

Christopher Shegale (Seal)
Susanna X Shegle (Seal)
her mark and seal.

Witnesses: Jos. Wood,
Pat. Reilly,
Rowld. Fitz Gerald.

Acknowledged, 20 May, 1719. Recorded, December 19, 1763. (Book W, Vol. 1, p. 105.)

INDENTURE. 10 October, 1724. Christopher Sheagle of the County of New Castle upon Dellaware Yeoman to Jeremiah Shennan of the County aforesaid Yeoman for Fiffty Pounds Currant Money of America . . . . Tract of Land in White Clay Creek hundred in the County of New Castle aforesaid and Joyning on that Tract of Land Called Barren Point.

Christopher Sheagle (Seal)

Witnesses: Samuel Lowman,
Wessell Allrichs,
Rowland ffitz Gerrald.

Acknowledged, 19 November, 1724. Recorded, 18-7 ber, 1724. (Book G, Vol. 1, p. 381.)

INDENTURE. 21 November, 1726. Christopher Sheagle of the County of New Castle upon Delaware Yeoman to Francis Land of Christeen Creek in the County aforesaid Yeoman for twenty pounds

BRIDGE OVER SLAGLE'S RUN, ON MAIN ROAD IN BERWICK TOWNSHIP, YORK COUNTY, PENNSYLVANIA

PUBLIC LIBRARY

OLD HOME PLACE OF JACOB[2] SLAGLE IN BERWICK TOWNSHIP, YORK COUNTY, PENNSYLVANIA

current money of America . . . . tract of Land on the North Side of Christeen Creek in the County of New Castle aforesaid commonly called barren point containing two hundred acres of Land, except any such part or parcell thereof as hath at any time before the date hereof been confirmed by deed from under the hand and seal of the said Christopher Sheagle to Jeremiah Shennan or James Waters.

Christopher Sheagle (Seal)

Witnesses: Thomas Dakeyne,
Thomas T. Emly, signum
John Hill.

Acknowledged, February 21, 1727. Recorded, May 23, 1727.

MEMORANDUM. That on the day and year within mentioned Quiet and peaceable possession & Seizing of the Lands & hereditaments within mentioned was had taken by the within mentioned Christopher Sheagle was delivered to the within mentioned Francis Land to hold to him the said Francis Land and his heirs to the use of him the said Francis Land his heirs and assigns forever according to the known form and effect of the within Deed or Indenture in the presence of the Witness, hereunto subscribed.

Christopher Sheagle (Seal)

Witnesses: Thomas Dakeyne
John Hill
Michael X Malend signum
Thomas X Emly signum
Lucie Emly X signum
John Emly X signum

(Book H, Col. 1, p. 149.)

INDENTURE. 23 February, 1723. Christopher Sheagle of ye County of New Castell upon Delaware yeoman to Jeremiah Shennan of ye same place yeoman for fifty pounds Lawfull money of America. . . . . tract of land in New Castell County on ye North Side of Christiana Main Branch Containing one hundred & fifty acres, being same tract which Abraham Bickley granted to Christopher Sheagle 1 May, 1722, with exception of 50 acres which Christopher Sheagle granted in 1720 to a certain James Waters.

Christopher Sheagle (Seal)

Witnesses: Peter Heastings
Jno. Shennan
Jos. Parker

Acknowledged, 21 May, 1728. Recorded, June 1, 1728.
(Book H, Vol. 1, pp. 269-71.)

SLEGEL

At a Meeting of the Commissioners at Philad'a, 7th 8ber, 1713. Present, Sam'll Carpenter, Rich'd Hill, Isaac Norris, James Logan.

———— Christopher Schleagel, late of Saxony, being desirous to Settle near the Palatines, towards Conestogoe, and to build a Mill upon a Run flowing into Conestogoe Creek, would take up one thous'd acres of Land in the said Place, and proposes to erect a Mill for the accommodation of ye Neighbour'g Inhabitants, provided he be allowed some Land for an Encouragement, Upon which it is agreed that he shall pay one Hundred pounds for the said thousand acres (with the usual Quit-rent) on the 25th day of the next first Month; But that if he build a Sufficient Grist Mill for the Service of the Inhabitants there by the latter end of the 3d Month following, Twenty Pounds of the said sum shall be abated to him.

(Pa. Archives, 2nd Series, Vol. XIX, pp. 567-9.)

Signed a Warr't to Chr. Schleagel for 1,000 acres, dat. 28th 8ber, ordered pd. 59. (*Ibid*, p. 570.)

At a meeting of the Commissioners of Property the 8th 2 month, 1717, Present, Richard Hill, Isaac Norris, James Logan.

Christopher Schlegle, of the County of N. Castle, desires to purchase 200 acres of Land back of Edw'd Green's Plantation in the said County, which is granted him for L 50, to be p'd down at Survey or well Secured, and one Bush. of Wheat quitrent for each hundred.

Warrant Signed, dated the 1st 2nd month, 1717.

(*Ibid.* pp. 618, 612.)

At a Meeting of the Commissioners the 18th 1 mo., 1717-8.

Present, Richard Hill, Isaac Norris, James Logan.

Edmund Cartlidge having purchased a Pretended Right of Christ'r Schlegle to a Tract of Land and an Ordinary Grist Mill on a Branch of Conestogo, which the said Christopher by not Complying with the Terms on which it was granted to him the Grant became Intirely Void. But the said Edmund having built and erected a Good Mill on the Same Land desires the Grant of 400 acres to be laid out to him including his Buildings and Improvements, which is agreed at L 10 p. C8t and one shilling Ster. quitr't, the Warr't Signed and dated 1, 8ber, 1717.

(*Ibid*, pp. 633, 644.)

Minute Book 'H.' "

PATENT TO CHRISTOPHER SCHLEGEL.

Patent-Form No. 203½

John Penn, Thomas Penn and *Richard Penn*, Esquires, True and Absolute Proprietaries and Governors in Chief of the Province of *Pennsylvania* and the Counties of New Castle, Kent and Sussex, on Delaware.

To All unto whom these Presents shall come, send Greeting:

WHEREAS, by virtue of a warrant under the Seal of our Land Office bearing date the eleventh day of March in the Year of our Lord 1740, there was surveyed and laid out unto CHRISTOPHER SCHLEGLE of the *County of Lancaster* a certain tract of land situate on *Collington Creek* on the west side of *Sasquahannah* River In ye said *County*, and by Vertue of one Other Warrant bearing date the eighth day of Octber in the Year, 1743, there was surveyed and laid out unto the said CHRISTOPHER SCHLEGLE *Two Other Tracts* of Land adjoining the above mentioned Tract in the said County, which said *three tracts* of land lying contiguous to each other are included in one tract and described by the Metes & Bounds following: Vizt: *Beginning* at a marked white oak at a corner of *Robert Owen's land* and from thence extending by the same south eighty eight degrees west two hundred and fifteen perches to a post, thence by *vacant land* north thirty one perches to a marked black oak, north fifty three degrees east ninety four perches to a marked black oak, north thirty six degrees east three hundred and ten perches to a post and south fifty four degrees east two hundred & eighty six perches to a post, thence by *John Shawman's Land*, south thirty six degrees west eighty perches to a post, thence by *vacant land* north fifty four degrees west twenty perches to a post, south thirty six degrees west one hundred & thirty six perches to a post, North seventy six degrees west one hundred & seventeen perches to a marked maple, south thirty six degrees west thirty perches to a marked elm, and south four perches to ye place of *beginning containing* in the whole *Five hundred & one acres* and the allowance of six acres per cent for Roads and Highways—As in and by the surveys thereof remaining in our Surveyor General's Office and from thence certified into our Secretary's Office may appear.

Now at the Instance and Request of ye said CHRISTOPHER SCHLEGLE that we would be pleased to grant him a Confirmation of ye same, KNOW YE, That in consideration of the Sum of Seventy seven pounds thirteen shillings, lawful Money of Pennsilvania, to our Use, paid by the said CHRISTOPHER SCHLEGLE (the Receipt whereof we hereby acknowledge and thereof do acquit & forever discharge ye said CHRISTOPHER SCHLEGLE his Heirs and Assigns, by these Presents) and of the Yearly-Quit-Rent hereinafter mentioned and reserved, WE HAVE, given granted, released & confirmed, and by these Presents, for us, our Heirs and Successors, Do give grant, release and confirm unto the said CHRISTOPHER SCHLEGLE his Heirs and Assigns, the sd five hundred and one acres of Land, as the same are now set forth, bounded and limited as aforesaid; with all Mines, Minerals, Quarries, Meadows, Marshes, Savannahs, Swamps, Cripples, Woods, Underwoods, Timber, and Trees, Ways, Waters, Water Courses, Liberties, Profits, Commodities, Advantages, Hereditaments, & Appurtenances whatsoever thereunto belonging or in anywise appertaining and lying within the Bounds & Limits aforesaid, (Three full and clear Fifth Parts of all Royal Mines, free from all Deductions and Reprisals for digging & refining the same and also One-Fifth Part of the Ore of all other Mines, delivered at the Pit's Mouth, only excepted & hereby reserved), and also free Leave, Right and Liberty to & for the said; CHRISTOPHER SCHLEGLE his Heirs and Assigns, to hawk, hunt, fish & fowl, in & upon the hereby granted Land and Premises or upon any part thereof; To have and to Hold the said five hundred & one acres of Land and Premises hereby granted (except as before excepted) with their appurtenances, unto ye said CHRISTOPHER SCHLEGLE and his heirs to the only use and behoof of the said CHRISTOPHER SCHLEGLE his Heirs and Assigns forever: To be Holden of us our Heirs & Successors, Proprietaries of *Pennsilvania*, as of our Manor *of Conestogo* in the sd *County of Lancaster* in free and common Socage by Fealty only, in Lieu of all other services: Yielding and Paying therefor yearly unto us, our Heirs and Successors, at the Town of Lancaster in the said county, at or upon the First Day of March in every year from the First Day of March last, one half penny sterling for every Acre of the same, or Value thereof in Coin-Current, according as the Exchange shall then be between our said Province & ye City of London, to such Person or Persons as shall from time to time, be appointed to receive the same. And in case of Non-payment thereof within Ninety Days next after ye same shall become due, that then it shall and may be lawful for us, our Heirs & Successors, our and their Receiver or Receivers, into and upon the hereby granted Land and Premises to re-enter, and ye same to hold & possess until the said Quit-rent & all Arrears thereof, together with ye Charges accruing by Means of such Non-payment and Reentry, be fully paid & discharged.

Witness George Thomas Esq'r Lieutenant Governor of the said province, who, in pursuance & by Virtue of certain Powers and Authorities to him for this Purpose *inter alia*, Granted by the said Proprietaries hath hereunto set his Hand, and caused the Great Seal of ye said Province to be hereunto affixed at Philadelphia this twenty eighth day of April in the Year of our Lord One Thousand Seven Hundred & forty seven the twentieth Year of the Reign of King *George the Second* over Great Britain, & ca and the twenty nineth year of the said Proprietaries Government.

Geo. Thomas (Seal) Recorded the first day of May, 1747.
(on back)

In Testimony, that the within is a copy of a Patent as Recorded in Patent Book A Volume 12, p. 492 remaining in the Department of Internal Affairs of Pennsylvania, I have hereunto set my

Hand and caused the Seal of said Department to be affixed, at Harrisburg, this twelfth day of December A. D. 1910.

Henry Houck,
(Seal) Secretary of Internal Affairs."

PATENT TO JACOB SCHLEGLE.

Patent Form 203.

Thomas Penn and *Richard Penn*, Esquires, True and Absolute Proprietaries and Governors in Chief of the Province of Pennsylvania and Counties of New Castle, Kent and Sussex, upon Delaware:

To All unto whom these Presents shall come, greeting:

WHEREAS In Pursuance-dated the twenty eighth day of September 1747, there was surveyed unto JACOB SCHLEGLE a certain tract of land situate in *Berwick Township*, formerly in the *County of Lancaster*, now *York*, called 'SCHLEGLE'S BARRENS' *Beginning* at a marked black oak, thence by *James Petits* land south sixty degrees west fifty two perches to a marked hickery thence by *Jacob Shawmans land* and *Michael Carles Land* south twenty six degrees east one hundred and forty seven perches to a marked hickory thence by said *Carles Land* north fifty degrees east twenty eight perches to a marked black oak, and south eleven degrees east sixty two perches to a marked white oak, thence by *Vacant Land* north forty nine degrees east one hundred and eight perches to a post, by a chestnut oak, north forty degrees west eighty six perches to a marked black oak, south sixty four degrees west forty one perches to a marked hickory, and north twenty seven degrees west eighty nine perches to the *Place of Beginning containing eighty three acres and a half* and allowance of six P. cent for Road &ca and WHEREAS in Pursuance of a warrant dated the twenty sixth day of May, 1757, there was surveyed unto the said JACOB SCHLEGLE a certain other tract of land situate in *Berwick Township, York County* called 'SCHLEGLE'S BARRENS' *beginning* at a marked black oak, thence by *Michael Carle's Land* south seventy eight degrees west one hundred and sixteen perches to a marked black oak, thence by *Robert Owens Land* north nine degrees east seventy six perches to a post, thence by JACOB SCHLEGLE'*S other Land* north seventy degrees east eighty four perches to a corner, thence by *Michaël Carle's Land* south thirty six degrees east sixty eight perches to a marked white oak, and south thirty four degrees west thirty perches to the *place of Beginning Containing Fifty acres and a half an acre of land* & allowance of six acres P. cent for Roads &c As in and by the said Warrants and surveys remaining in the Surveyor General's Office and from thence certified into our Secretary's Office more fully appears . . . . . .

"Now at the Instance and Request of the said JACOB SCHLEGLE that we would be pleased to grant him a Confirmation of the same, KNOW YE, That in Consideration of the Sum of twenty one pounds five shillings————lawful Money of Pennsylvania, to our Use, paid by the said JACOB SCHLEGLE (the Receipt whereof we hereby acknowledge and thereof do acquit and forever discharge the said JACOB SCHLEGLE his Heirs and Assigns, by these Presents) and of the yearly-Quit-rent hereinafter mentioned and reserved, WE HAVE given, granted, released and confirmed, and by these Presents, for us, our Heirs and Successors, Do give, grant, release and confirm unto the said JACOB SCHLEGLE his Heirs and Assigns, the said two above described tracts————————— of Land, as the same are now set forth, bounded and limited as aforesaid; with all Mines, Minerals, Quarries, Meadows, Marshes, Savannahs, Swamps, Cripples, Woods, Underwoods, Timber and Trees, Ways, Waters, Water Courses, Liberties, Profits, Commodities,

OLD HOME PLACE OF COLONEL HENRY[2] SLAGLE, BERWICK TOWNSHIP, YORK COUNTY, PENNSYLVANIA

STONE INSCRIPTION IN WALL OF BARN ON FARM OF COLONEL HENRY[2] SLAGLE, BERWICK TOWNSHIP, YORK COUNTY, PENNSYLVANIA

Advantages, Hereditaments, and Appurtenances whatsoever thereunto belonging or in any wise appertaining and lying within the Bounds and Limits aforesaid, (Three full and clear Fifth Parts of all Royal Mines, free from all Deductions and Reprisals for digging and refining the same; and also One Fifth part of the Ore of all other Mines, delivered at the Pit's Mouth, only excepted and hereby reserved,) and also Free Leave, Right and Liberty to and for the said JACOB SCHLEGLE his Heirs and Assigns to hawk, hunt, fish and fowl in and upon the hereby granted Land and Premises or upon any Part thereof; TO HAVE AND TO HOLD The said two above described tracts of Land and Premises hereby granted (except as before excepted) with their appurtenances, unto the said JACOB SCHLEGLE his Heirs and Assigns, to the only Use and Behoof of the said JACOB SCHLEGLE his Heirs and Assigns forever: TO BE HOLDEN OF US, our Heirs and Successors, Proprietaries of Pennsylvania as of our *Manor of Maske* in the *county of York* aforesaid, in free and common Socage by Fealty only, in Lieu of all other Services: YIELDING AND PAYING therefor yearly unto us, our Heirs and Successors, at the *town of York* in the said County at or upon the First Day of March in every year, from the First Day of March last one half penny sterling for every Acre of the same, or value thereof in Coin-Current, according as the Exchange shall then be between our said Province and the City of London, to such Person or Persons as shall, from time to time, be appointed to receive the same. AND in case of non-payment thereof within Ninety Days Next after the same shall become due, that then it shall and may be lawful for us, our Heirs and Successors, our and their Receiver or Receivers, into and upon the hereby granted Land and Premises to re-enter, and the same to hold and possess until the said Quit-rent, and all Arrears thereof, together with the Charges accruing by Means of such Non-payment and Re-entry, be fully paid and discharged.

WITNESS *John Penn* Esq'r *Lieutenant Governor* of the said province, who, by Virtue of certain Powers And Authorities to him for this Purpose *inter alia*, Granted by the said Proprietaries hath hereunto set his Hand, and caused the Great Seal of the said Province to be hereunto affixed at Philadelphia tenth day of October in the Year of our Lord One Thousand Seven Hundred and sixty six the sixth Year of the Reign of King *George the Third* over Great Britain, &c and the forty ninth year of the said Proprietaries Government.

John Penn (L. S.) Recorded the 13th day of October, 1766.

IN TESTIMONY, that the within is a copy of a Patent as recorded in Patent Book A.A. Volume 8 p. 40 remaining in the Department of Internal Affairs of Pennsylvania, I have hereunto set my Hand and caused the Seal of said Department to be affixed, at Harrisburg, this twelfth day of December A. D. 1910.

Henry Houck

(Seal) Secretary of Internal Affairs."

In an account of COLONEL HENRY[2] SLAGLE of Revolutionary fame, who was born in Lancaster County, Pennsylvania, in 1735, appears the following:

"His father CHRISTOPHER SLAGLE, of Saxony, came to Pennsylvania in 1713, and the following year took up a large tract of land on the Conestoga Creek, and built a mill. Subsequently he transferred his interests therein, and removed in 1737, west of the Susquehanna, locating near the present site of Hanover, now within the limits of Adams County on Slagle's run, a branch of the little Conewago. Henry was one of the four sons, Daniel, Jacob and Christopher, and followed the occupation of his father, a farmer and

a miller. He was commissioned one of the provincial magistrates in October, 1764, and continued in office by the convention of 1776. In December, 1774, he served on the committee of inspection for York County, commanded a battalion of Associators in 1779; was a member of the Provincial Conference of June 18, 1776, and of the subsequent convention on the 15th of July. He was appointed by the State Assembly, December 15th, 1777, to take subscriptions for the Continental loan; November 22, 1777, acted as one of the commissioners which met at New Haven, Connecticutt, to regulate the prices of commodities in the states. He represented York County in the General Assembly from 1777 to 1779; appointed a sub-lieutenant of the County, March 30, 1780; one of the auditors of depreciation accounts for York County, March 3, 1781; member of the Constitutional Convention of 1789-90. Commissioned by Governor Mifflin one of the associate judges of York County, August 17, 1791, and continued as such upon the organization of Adams County. He represented the latter county in the Legislative sessions of 1801-2. Col. Slagle died at his residence near Hanover; his remains were interred in the graveyard adjoining St. Mathew's Lutheran Church. The various offices held by him show conclusively that he had the confidence of the community. He was an ardent patriot, a faithful officer and an upright citizen. D. P."

Records have been obtained from St. Michael and St. Matthew's Churches (German Reformed) at Hanover, Pennsylvania, which are replete with Slagle entries. They are in German and have been translated. They show the following:

1753 Daniel Schlegel appointed deacon by Pastor Bager, same time as Nicol Beidinger.

1743 Jacob Schlegel, Catarina Schlegelin, Sponsors (zeugen) at baptism.

1742 Stoffel (1) Schlegel, wife Anna Maria, Zeugen.

1744 Cath. Schlegel zeugen (the entry is J. S. et ux. Cath. Schlegel.)

1746 Daniel, child of Henrich Zuckes, zeugen Daniel and Eliz. Schlegel and uxor Maria.

1743 July 3. Stoffel Schlegel, wife Maria, zeugen.

1743 April 8. Stoffel Schlegel, wife Maria, zeugen.

1747 July 2. Christoffel, SON OF JACOB SCHLEGEL, zeugen; Christopher Schlegel, Susanna Schlegelin.

1749 May 3. Louisa, child of same.

1751 Aug. 19. JOHN JACOB, CHILD OF SAME.

1753 Jan. 15. Helena, child of same.

1755 Sept. 12. Susanna Philippina, ditto, zeugen; Henry Schlegel, Susanna.

1758 Sept. 5. David (ditto) zeugen Henry Sch. et uxor.

1761 Jan. 19. John George.

1763 Dec. 16. Maria Magdelena.

1761 Jan. 10. Adam Georg, zeugen. Jacob (Sch.)

1748 zeugen: Christoph and Jacob Sch— and uxores.

1747 Aug. 31. Magdelena, child of Daniel Sch. zeugen: Susanna and Christoph, Christoph Schlegel's son and daughter.

1751 Samuel, child of Daniel Sch. Zeugen: Henrich Schlegel and Magdalena Schlegelin.

---

(1) Stoffel is a short form or nick-name for Christopher.

1749 Zeugen: Christoph Schlegel et uxor.

1750 July 21. Zeugen Magdalen Schlegelin.

1750 Oct. 18. Zeugen Jacob Schlegel et uxor, Magdalen Schlegelin.

1754 Feb. 11. Zeugen Henrich Schlegel.
1753 " " "

1757 Zeugen, Christoph Schlegel et uxor.
1754 " Joh. Henrich Schlegel.
1756 " Christoph Schlegel.
1759 " Jakob Schlegel.

1759 May 6. Anna Elizabetha, child of Henrich Schlegel, Zeugen, Joh. Georg Bager et uxor.

1760 zeuge. Christoph Schlegel.
1763 zeugen. " " and wife Catarina.
1767 zeuge. Christoffel Schlegel der alt. (senior.)
1763 (zeugen?) Jacob Schlegel, wife Catarina, Maria Magdalena.
1764 zeuge. Heinrich Schlegel.
1774 Helena Schlegelin.
1776 Apr. 7. zeugen. Jacob Schlegel & Susanna Schlegelin.
1776 Aug. 25. Zeuge. Susannah Schlegelin.
1777 Feb. 2. Maria Elizabetha, parents, Heinrich Schlagel, die mutter Doradea.
1776 zeugen. Jacob Schlegel and Susanna Schlegelin.
1777 July 3. Georg. child of Christoph and Magdalena Schlegel, zeug. Anna Maria Schlegelin.
1778 zeugen. Henrich Schlegel, wife Doradea.
1779 zeugen. Jacob Schlegel, wife Barbara.
1778 Dec. 30. Jacob, child of Christophel Schlegel and wife Magdalena, zeugen. "Young Jacob Schlegel" and Magdalena Schlegelin.
1779 zeugen. Henrich Schlogel and Doradea.
1781 July 8. Eva Margaretha, child of Jacob Schlegel and Eva Margaretha. zeugen Martin and wife Eva Margaretha.
1783 zeugen. Henrich Schlegel and Doradea.
1782 " Jacob Schlegel and wife Barbara.
1793 zeugen. Christopher Schlegel, et uxor.
1794 " Johan (Friend?) Schlegel et uxor.
1794 " David Schlegel et uxor Esther (or Cathar?)
1795 Feb. 3. Joh. Jacob, child of David Schlegel et uxor Catharina, zeug. Heinrich Schlegel.
(no date) Heinrich, child of Heinrich Schlegel and wife.
1796 zeugen David Schlegel et uxor.
1797 zeugen Jacob Schlegel " "
1797 Oct. 7. Lidia, child of David Schlegel et uxor Catharina, zeugen, Heinrich Schlegel, junior et uxor, Maria.
1797 Oct. 20. Wilhelm, child of Heinrich Schlegel et uxor Maria.
1800 Jan. 2. Margaretha, child of same.

Communicant Lists. St. Mathew's Church, Hanover.

Communed.

May 30, 1790. Jakob Shlagel and wife Anna Eva.
Stoffel Shlagel and wife Magdalena.
Christina Schlegel.

Oct. 17, 1790 Henrich Schlegel & uxor Dorothea.
Margaretha Schlegelin.
Barbara Schlegelin.

Oct. 1791 Barbara Schlegelin.

May 26, 1792. Jacob Schlegel et uxor Eva Margar.
Christoph Schlegel et uxor Magda.

April 17, 1792. Henrich Schlegel et uxor Dorothea.

Pentecost,1793. Henrich Schlegel Esq., Margar. Schlegel.
Christoph Schlegel et uxor Magdal.
Elizabeth Schlegel.

1793. Jacob Schlegel uxor Margar.

1794. Christoph Schlegel, Georg Schlegel, Jacob Schlegel and uxor Margar.

1794. (after Trinity?) Hein. Schlegel et uxor Dorothea.

1795. Heinr. Schlegel. Jacob Schlegel, confirmed.
Cathar Schlegel, ae. 16, Christoph Schlegel, confirmed.

1797. Communicants. Christoph Schlegel, Georg. Cathar. Dor. Schlegel.

Oct. 1797. Johan Schlegel.

1798. Confirmed Nancy (?) Schlegel.
—— (?) Schlegel.
Maria (Schlegelin).

Communicants: Pentecost 1798.
Christoph Schlegel.
Jac. "
Eva Margar. (ux.?)
(Heinr?) Schlegel.
Dorothea ux.
Schlegel, Maria ux.

1799. Christoph Schlegel.
Georg "
Cathar "
Maria "
—— "

1799, 22 after Trinity:
Heinrich Schlegel, Esq.
Dorothea ux.

Subscriptions to Pfarrland (glebe):
Christophel Schlegel £1..3s..9d.
Jacob " £1.
Henrig. " 10s.

About 1743.
Christophel Schlegel's subscription largest in list.

JACOB[2] SLAGLE'S Family Record Book (1)

(1st page):
Jueli the 2 Day 1747 wase born my son Staffal .....1747 (Staffal or Stoffel is a nick-name for Christopher.)

(4th page):
I was Joined in Marriage with Mary Barbara the 25th day of June 1776.

———

(1) "December 21, 1908.

Mr. Orra E. Monnette,
Los Angeles, Cal.

My Dear Sir:

In reply to your letter of December the 14th I enclose a copy of Jacob Slagle's family record book. There are a number of business items that are of no particular interest.

May the 3 Day 1745 wase borne my Dadre Louese.....1749

AUGUST THE 19 DAY 1751 WAS BORNE MY SON JACOB 1751

September the 15 Day 1753 was born my Dator Halane...1753

September the 21 Day 1755 was born my Dador Sussanna Felpenna 1755

(2nd page):
September the fift 5 Day 1758 was borne my sone Daved (?) 1758

Geneveve 30 Day 1761 was borne my Sone Chars 1761

December sixtend Day 1763 was borne my Dator Marey Macto Lena.

Fabuare the 5 fifd Day 1766 was borne mu Dator Caty.

(3rd page):
Aprel 3 Day 1768 was borne my Dator Mery Salme——.

May 13 Day 1770 was borne my Sone Johne Dave 1770
(My great-grand father.)

Septembor 28 Day 1773 was borne my Dator Christana 1773
1773

(Here the hand-writing changes)
My wife Catherana Departed this Life 18th of March 1775. She Bore 12 children where of She Left Eleven Living.

My Son John was Born the 21d of August in the year 1777.

My Daughter Mary was Born the 5th of May in the year 1779.

My Son Peter was born the 10th of February 1781.

My Daughter Cloria was Born the 20 of May 1782.

(5th page):
My Son Joshua was born the 24th day of April 1784.

My Daughter Elizabeth was Born the 7 of May in the Year 1786.

My Daughter Eave was Born the 5th of October in the year 1788.

(Two blank pages.)

(8th page):
Dhe Er of our Lord that Jacob Slagle is born in is 1723 the Dend Day of June 1723 Anno Domne.

(9th page):
In the year of ourr Lord that me be Loved wife hav Bard Day was in the year of our Lord 1729 Day of favare 26 Day thad Mary Cadran Claen was born and Mared the 6 Day of May in the year of our Lord 1746.

(10th page):
In the Ear of our Lord thad Jacob Slagle and his wife Cadren Clain wase Mared the 6 Day of May 1746.

"The first Jacob Slagle's wife's maiden name appears in two different places in his little note book. In the one place it is Mary Cadran Claen. In the other it is Cadren Clain. The last name

---

You have stated in your letter that you have a copy of the will of the elder Jacob of 1789. You will notice there that he leaves a tract of land to his son George and yet among the children recorded in these notes the name George does not appear. Can you understand the discrepancy?

I would say further that in making the copy I preserved original spelling and capitalization. The parenthetical clauses are mine.

Hoping that this will be of some service to you, I am,

Yours very truly,

Robert L. Slagle."

would naturally be pronounced by a German as though it were spelled Klein. There are Kleins in southern Pennsylvania." (1)

TRANSCRIPT OF TAXABLES, COUNTY OF YORK.

Manchester Township.

1780.	*Acres.*	*Negroes.*	*Horses.*	*Cattle.*	*Tax.*
Stophel Slagle	1	..	..	1	18..15..0
1781.					
Christopher Slagel ..					
Mill	1½	..	..	1	2.. 2..3
1782.					
Christopher Schlagel.	1½	..	..	1	4.. 3..4
1779.					
Berwick Township.					
Jacob Slagel, S'r.....	180	1	5	7	82..10..0
Jacob Slagel, Jn'r....	212	..	2	2	35.. 0..0
Stophel Slagel	120	..	2	4	40.. 0..0
Henry Slagel, Esq'r..	311	..	9	12	105.. 0..0
Daniel Slagel	198	..	5	5	62.. 0..0
Daniel Slagel, to land	47				
1780					
Daniel Slagel	245	..	6	5	62.. 1..6
Stophel Slagel	100	..	3	3	33.. 6..0
Jacob Slagel, Se'r.....118		1	6	11	82..12..0
Jacob Slagel	212	..	..	..	25.. 0..0
Henry Slagel	290	..	9	10	111..15..0
1781.					
Daniel Slagle	240	..	6	6	6..10..0
Jacob Slagle, Sen'r					
2 stills	230	1	6	6	14.. 0..0
Henry Slagle, Esq'r..	291	..	12	13	15.. 0..0
Stophel Slagle	126	..	4	4	6.. 1..2
Jacob Slagle, Jun'r..	240	..	3	2	4..10..0
1782.					
Jacob Slagle, Sen'r..	180	..	5	5	14.. 0..0
Daniel Slagle, Jun'r..	240	..	3	3	11.. 7..4
Christopher Slagle ..	126	..	3	4	11..19..8
Henry Slagle, Esqr..	290	..	10	13	31..16..8
1780.					
Reading Township.					
Jacob Slagel	200	..	..	..	36.. 9..2
Daniel Slagel	100	..	..	..	15..12..6
1781.					
Daniel Slagle	150	..	..	..	2..18..4
Jacob Slagle	215	..	..	..	5.. 0..0
1782.					
Daniel Slagle	150	..	..	..	4..15..0
Jacob Slagle	215	..	..	..	8..16..0

1783.	*Acres.*	*Inhabitants.*	*Servants.*
Daniel Slagel	150	..	..
1783. Manchester Township.			
Christopher Slagle, m.....	3	2	..
1783. Berwick Township.			
Daniel Slagle	190	5	1
ditto	47	..	..
Daniel Slagle, Jun'r.....		1	..
Jacob Slagle, Jun'r.....	200	3	..
Henry Slagle, Esq'r	300	8	..
ditto	100	..	..

(1) Extract taken from a letter from Robert L. Slagle, dated January 5th, 1909, Brookings, South Dakota.

1783.	*Acres.*	*Inhabitants.*	*Servants.*
Henry Slagle		1	..
Stophel Slagle	126	6	..
Jacob Slagle, Sen'r	180	3 Negroes	1
George Slagle	..	1	..

(Pa. Archives, 3rd Series, Vol. XXI.)

Warrantees of Land, *County of Lancaster.*
1733-1896.

Christopher Shlegle ...Acres, 30 Date of Survey.....Oct. 8, 1743.
Christ'r Shlegle .....Acres, 50 " " ...Sept. 28, 1745.
Daniel Shlegle .....Acres, 100 " " ..April 17, 1746.
(*Ibid.* Vol. XXIV, p. 526.)

Records of Holy Trinity (Old Swedes) Church, Wilmington, Del.
Record of Marriages.
1718.

CHRISTOPHER SHLEGEL and MISS ANNA MARIA AISTRIN, married May 15th (p. 242).

Record of Baptisms in Holy Trinity and St. James' Churches, 1721. (Note: St. James was the English Church at Whiteley's Creek, or White Clay Creek.)

Christopher Shlegel and wife Mary's child Hanna, born Feb. 6th, baptized March 5th, in St. James' Church (pp. 264, 265).

The following records in the Surrogate's Office and Recorder's Office of York County, at Reading, Pennsylvania, give much light concerning the first CHRISTOPHER[1] SLAGLE and his descendants. They are presented here in abstract and partial quotations:

Will of Jacob Slagle, Sr. Berwich Township, April 10, 1790, Jacob Rudisell and Henry Slagle, Jr., Executors." (Recorded Vol. H, p. 99 of Wills.)

Will of Daniel Slagle of Barwich Township, Plantation where dwells, 332 acres.

1. Son Daniel Slagle, Junr, also 76 acres in Readin Township, Location Number 5138, dated Aug. 26, 1768.
   Also another tract 110 acres adjoining Lands of Henry Slagle, Jacob Slagle and Christopher Slagle in Berwich Township, also 47 acres in Pegin Hills.
2. Daughter, Mary, wife of John Oblenis.
3. Daughter, Elizabeth, wife of David Demores.
4. Daughter, Margaret, wife of Peter Eyster.
5. Daughter, Catharine, wife of Henry Schlor. (One son and four daughters.)

   Daniel, Junr, appointed executor.

   Witness: Henry Slagle.
   Dated Oct. 9, 1789. Apr. 14, 1794, I-T-51.

* * * * * * * *

WILL OF MARY SLAGLE

(Vol. E, p. 49.)

"IN THE NAME OF GOD AMEN, I Mary Slagle of Berwick Township in the County of York and State of Pennsylvania, being Weak of Body but of sound and disposing Minde, Memory and Wunderstanding Blessed be God and Considering the many accidents that attend, and will at Length end this Mortal Life, Do make and declare this to be my last Will & Testament.

FIRST AND PRINCIPALLY, Recommending my Immortal Spirit into the Hands of my Great Creator, Trusting to the Merits of my Blessed Seavrour for pardon and Remission of all my Sins & a Happy Admission into the Regions of Bliss and Immortallyaty.

AND, as to Such Worldly Estate wherewith it hath pleased God to Bless me I give and devise and dispose of the same in manner and form following:

IMPRIMIS, I will order and direct that all my Just Depts and Funeral Charges be paid off and discharged as soon as Convenient after my Diccas by my Executors hereinafter Named.

ITEM, I give and bequeath my large Bible unto Dorothy Slagle, my Cow unto Mary Slagel and Eight Pounds Lawful Money unto Christina Slagle, and

ITEM, I give and bequeath One Iron Stove and Two Hatchets unto my Son Henry Slagle.

ITEM, All the Remainder and Residue of my Estate I give and bequeath to my Seven Children Catherana Cooker, Christopher Slagle, Magdalin Bittinger, Susana Clapsadle and Henry Slagle to be equally Devided Between them Shear and Shear alike.

ITEM, I give and Bequeath all my Right of the Tract of Land and Plantation which my late Husband had in the State of Maryland to the Use of the Lutherien Church and Congregation near Hanover Town for Ever and,

Lastly, I do nominate and appoint my Two Sons Daniel Slagle and Jacob Slagle Executors of this my last Will & Testament, Hereby Revoking and making null and void all other and former Will or Wills hereby declaring this and no other to be and Contain my last Will and Testament.

IN WITNESS WHEREOF, I have hereunto Set my Hand and Seal the Year of Our Lord One Thousand seven Hundred and Seventy Eight.

Mary (her X mark) Slagle."

Signed, Sealed, Published and Declared by the above Testator as and for her last Will and Testament. In Presence of us
x x William Owings
Michael Clapsadel.

(Probated Nov. 12, 1779.)

"Memorandum That Letters Testamentary in Common Form were Granted unto Daniel Slagle and Jacob Slagle (and Jacob Slagle only qualified) of the Estate of Mary Slagle late of York County, Deceased:

INVENTORY to be exhibited unto the Register's Office at York on or before the 12th Day of December Next. And an Account or Reckoning at or before the 12th Day of November, A. D. 1780.

Given under my Hand and Seal of Office at York the 12th Day of November, 1779,

Mich'l McLean, Register."

(Original Papers.)

Account of Administration of
Estate of Christopher Slagle:

"These are to Certify That I, Mary Slagle, Late Widow of Christopher Slagle of Berwick Township, in the County of York and Province of Pennsylvania do Hereby Give over my Right of Administration of my Said Husband's Estate unto my two Sons, Daniel Slagle and Henry Slagle Esqrs. Hereby Impowering them the Said

Daniel and Henry (as far as in me Lies) to Administer on Said Estate.

Witness my Hand this 24th day of April 1772.

Mary (her X mark) Slagle."

John Hay,
Jacob Slagle.

(Endorsement) April 27, 1772, Administration Bond of Christopher Slagle, Dec'd.

"Know all Men by these Presents, that We, Daniel Slagle, Henry Slagle, Esquires of Berwich Township, Samuel Edie, Esquire of Cumberland Township and John Hay, all of the County of York and Province of Pennsylvania, are held and firmly bound unto Benjamin Chew, Esq.; Register General for the Probate of Wills, and granting Letters of Administration in the Province of Pennsylvania, in the sum of Seven Hundred Pounds, Lawful money of the said Province, etc.

Dated April 27, 1772.

Signed, Sealed and Delivered in the Presence of us:
John Clark, Jr.
Saml. Johnston.

Daniel Slagle,
Henry Slagle,
Samuel Edie
John Hay."

"Inventory of the Goods and Chatels Rights & Credits which were of Christopher Slagle, Deceased, that Came to the Hands of the Administrators. Taken and Apraisd by Adam Grasser & Michael Bettinger, the 25th of Apr. 1772.

		£. S. D.
To 1 German Bible	45/ and	
One English Bible	15/	3.. 0..0
To 1 German Sermon Book	15/ and	
1 Prayer Book	4/	0..19..0
To 4 English Testaments	7/ and	
6 German Psalm Books	15/	1.. 2..0
To 7 Psalm Books	9/ and	
Two Prayer Books	4/	0..13..0
To 6 Catechisses	3/ and	
6 Primers	1/8 and	
One Psalter	1/8	0.. 5..0
To 3 Spelling Books	1/6	0.. 1..6
To A Barrel with Lickquer		2..10..0

May 22, 1772. Signed, Daniel Slegle } Adm."
Henry Slagle }

(Deed Records, Vol. A, p. 290. May 25, 1758)

"BETWEEN, CHRISTOPHER SCHLEGLE of Barwich Township in the County of York and Province of Pennsylvania. Yeoman and ANNA MARIA, his wife, of the One Part and Daniel Schlegle of the Place Yeoman, of the other part:

WHEREAS, The HONOURABLE THOMAS PENN and RICHARD PENN, Esquires, true and absolute, Proprietane of the Province of Pennsylvania by Letters Patent, etc.

500 Acres."

(Patt. in City and County Pennsylvania, Patent Book A, Volume 12, p. 492.)

WILL OF JACOB[2] SLAGLE.

IN THE NAME OF GOD, AMEN:

I, Jacob Slagle the Elder of Berwick Township in the County of York and State of Pennsylvania, being weak in Body and advanced in age but of sound and Disposing Mind memory and understanding,

Blessed be God, and Knowing it is appointed for all men once to Die, do make publish and declare this my last Will and Testament.

First and principally, Recommending my Immortal Spirit into the Hands of the grate Creator, Trusting threw the Merrits of my blessed Savior for Pardon and Remission of all my Sins and a Happy Admission into the Regions of Bliss and Immortality. And as to such worldly Estate wherewith it has pleased God to Bless me, I give Devise Bequeath and Dispose of the same in Manner and form following. IMPRIMIS. I will order and direct that all my Just debts and Funeral Charges be paid off and Discharged as Soon as Convenient after my Decease by my Executors hereinafter named. ITEM. I give Devis and Bequeath unto my loving wife Barbara my House and Lot in Hanover Town known by the number Twenty Eight, together with a Negro girl named Barbara, my Desk and Book Case, pipe, Stone and Chist To hold to her for and during the time of her natural Life and after the death of my said wife to my children born of her Body to hold the said House lot negro girl desk book case Pipe Stove and Chist to them my said children born of the body of my said wife Barbara and to their Heirs and Assigns in Equal Shares for Ever. ITEM. I give and bequeath unto my said loving wife Barbara the Bed we usually sleep in with two other beds for the use of my minor Children all her clothes her Saddle and one cow together with one equal third Part of all my personal Estate to hold to her the said Barbara and to her Heirs and Assigns for Ever.

AND WHEREAS I have heretofore given and conveyed a Plantation and Tract of Land to my son Christopher Slagle his Heirs and Assigns for Ever, for which I do charge him Three Hundred and Fifty pounds gold or Silver Lawful money of Pennsylvania, out of which Sum I do allow him One Hundred Pounds for his Services in the time he Staid with me over age and Fifty Pounds for Sundry accounts he paid me in Continental Times, the Remainder Two Hundred Pounds he the said Christopher Slagle his Heirs Executors or Administrators is to pay to my Executors in three equal Yearly Payments to commence from the time of my Decease for the use hereinafter mentioned and express with Lawful Interest for the same from the 1st of April which was in the Year of Our Lord One Thousand seven hundred and eighty-five and

WHEREAS I have also given granted and conveyed one other Tract of Land and Plantation to my son Jacob Slagle, Junr, his Heirs and Assigns for which I do charge him the Sum of two hundred Eighty pounds gold or silver Lawful money of Pennsylvania, and which sum he the said Jacob Slagle his Heirs Executors or Administrators are to pay to my Executors hereinafter named in Five Equal Yearly Payments to commence from the time of my Decease with lawful interest from the first day of April which was in the year of Our Lord One Thousand Seven Hundred and Eighty Six, ITEM. I do order and direct that my Plantation and Tract of Land Situate in Reading Township containing two hundred and thirteen acres and allowance be the same more or less may be sold by my Executor or Executors hereinafter named as soon as convenient after my Decease for the Best Price that may be had for the same allowing my loving wife Barbara the one half of the rent arising from the same for the Support of my Minor children until such Sale take place, Hereby giving full Power and Authority to my said Executor or Executors or the survivor of them his or their Executor or Executors or Administrators to Convey the Title of the said Tract of Land with the appurtenances and Premises to the Purchaser or Purchasers his or their Heirs or Assigns for Ever in as full and ample Manner as I myself could do were I personally present, and the money arising from the sale thereof with the several Sums of Money hereinbefore directed to be paid by my two Sons Christopher and Jacob Slagle their Heirs Executors or Ad-

ministrators, I do hereby give and Bequeath the one Equal third part thereof unto my loving wife Barbara to hold to ner the said Barbara for and during the time of her natural life and after the Decease of the said Barbara to my children born of the body of the said Barbara and to their Heirs and Assigns for Ever in Equal shares, Provided always nevertheless that if my wife Barbara should intermarry with any other man that then in that case Sufficient Security be given for Repaying of the principal sum of Money which have been paid or coming to her the said Barbara out of the different payments which my two sons Christopher and Jacob and to make and also from the sale of my Plantation in Reading Township as aforesaid in order to secure to the whole three of my children born of her body, viz: John Mary Clara Joshua Elizabeth and Eve or to such of them as may be then living in Default of Giving Such Security I do hereby Authorize my said Children or their Guardians to sue for and recover the same, Allowing her the interest thereof during the time of her Natural Life the other two equal third parts of Money arising from the Sale of my aforesaid Plantation in Reading Township together with the other two Equal third parts which is hereinbefore directed by my two sons Christopher and Jacob I do give and Bequeath unto the aforesaid John Mary Clara Joshua and Eve and to their Heirs and Assigns in Equal shares for Ever AND WHEREAS I have executed a deed of Trust bearing date the first day of June which was in the year of our Lord One thousand seven hundred and Sixty therein and thereby have conveyed and made over all this Plantation and Tract of Land whereon I now live containing One Hundred and Seventy Three acres and the usual allowance be the same more or less to the use and Behoof of George Slagle and David Slagle and to their Heirs and Assigns for Ever as Tenants in Common and in Such Manner and Form and in such Proportion and also subject to the Payments of such Legacies and Sums of Money thereout and therefrom to the Children of my Former wife Catharana as I should thereafter order direct and appoint in and by my last Will and Testament,

NOW my will is and I do hereby order and direct and appoint and give and Devis unto the aforesaid George Slagle and to his heirs and assigns all that following described piece part Directed and Tract of Land Beginning at a marked Black Oak tree Corner of the whole tract and also a Corner of Martin Carles land thence by the same North thirty-one Degrees East thirty one Perches to a marked White Oak also a Corner of the whole Tract and of said Martin Carles land thence by the same and land of Nicholas Bittinger North Thirty Eight Degrees and one quarter of a degree West one Hundred and Eighty-three Perches and two tenths to a Stone marked G. S. thence by lines Dividing this from the whole Tract South Fifty one Degrees and a quarter West Thirty-Eight Perches and six tenth to a Stone, thence South thirty-Eight degrees and three quarters East One Hundred and Ninety one Perches to a post in a line of the whole Tract thence North Seventy Five degrees and a half East to the place of Beginning, containing Forty Three acres and Fifty-six Perches of Land and the usual Allowance be the same more or less with appurtenances and Premises to Hold to him my Son George Slagle and his Heirs Assigns for Ever. He the said George Slagle heirs Executors or Administrators paying the Sum of One Hundred and Fifty Pounds lawful money in Gold or Silver out of the Same unto my other children by my former wife Catharana in the Equal Yearly Payments and to such of them as hereinafter Directed to commence from the time of my Decease. ITEM I do give and devis all the residue of the Land contained in the same Deed containing One Hundred and twenty nine acres and One Hundred and four Perches with the usual allowance be the same more or less unto my son David Slagle with the appurtenances and

Premises TO HOLD to him the said David Slagle and to his Heirs and Assigns for Ever the said David Slagle his Heirs Executors or Administrators Paying the Sum of Three Hundred Pounds Lawful Money in Gold or Silver out of the same unto my other children by my former wife Catharana in Eight Equal Yearly Payments to Commence from the time he my son David Slagle shall arrive at the full age of twentyone years as hereinafter directed. ITEM I give and Bequeath unto my son Christopher the Sum of Twenty Seven Pounds and Fourteen Shillings, like money to be paid out of the aforesaid Payments which my two sons George and David are to make which with what he has already received is to make of his Share of my Real Estate ITEM I give and Bequeath unto my Daughter Louise Intermarried with Mathias Smyser the sum of Thirty-four Pounds and Thirteen Shillings like money to be paid by my two sons George and David out of the payments aforesaid which with what she has already received to be in full for her shear of my Real Estate ITEM I give and Bequeath unto my Daughter Susanah the sum of Eighty Pounds and Seventeen Shillings like money to be paid by my two sons George and David out of the Payments aforesaid which with what she has already Received is to be in full of her Shear of my Real Estate ITEM I give and bequeath unto my Son Jacob Slagle the sum of Twenty Six Pounds and fourteen Shillings like money to be paid by my two Sons George and David out of the Payments aforesaid which with what he has already Received is to be in full of his Shear of my Real Estate. ITEM I give and Bequeath to my daughter Helena, Intermarried with Conrad Sherman Esq. the sum of Two Pounds and Eighteen Shillings which with what she has already received is to be in full of there Share of my Real Estate and to be paid by my two sons David and George out of the Payments aforesaid Item I give and bequeath unto my daughter Magdelina, Intermarried with George Eyster the sum of Fifty pounds and Six Shillings which with what they have already Received is to be in full of there Shear of my Real Estate and to be paid by my Sons George and David out of the payments aforesaid. ITEM I give and bequeath unto my daughter Catherana Intermarried with Godlip Smith the Sum of Sixty Nine Pounds and Six Shillings like money to be paid by my two sons George and David out of the payments aforesaid which with what they have already received is to be in full of there shear of my Real Estate ITEM I give and bequeath unto my daughter Solomy the sum of One Hundred and Seven Pounds and Six Shillings like money to be paid by my two sons out of Such of the aforesaid Payments Remaining unpaid which is to be in full of her shear of my Real Estate. ITEM I give and bequeath unto my daughter Christina the Sum of One Hundred and Seven Pounds and Six Shillings to be paid by such of my two Sons George and David as may have such residue of the aforesaid Payments which is of there hands which with what she has Received is to be in full of her Shear of my Real Estate ITEM I give and Devis unto my Son George Slagle a piece or tract of Land adjoining lands of Nicholas Hull and the Pigeon Hills containing Thirty acres be the same more or less with the Appurtenances and Premises unto the aforesaid George Slagle his Heirs and Assigns for Ever ITEM I also give and Devis unto the aforesaid David Slagle one other tract or piece of Land adjoining lands of Michael Carl Nicls Bittinger and others containing Eighty-three Acres with the usual allowance be the same more or less with the Appurtenances and Premises To hold to him the said David Slagle his heirs and assigns forever. I also give and Bequeath unto the aforesaid David Slagle one Negro boy named Thom to hold to him the said David Slagle and to his Heirs and Assigns ITEM I give and Devis to my two sons John Slagle and Joshua Slagle one other Tract or piece of Land Situate on Little Conewago Creek

called Spring Garden containing Sixty-three acres and ninety-five Perches and allowance be the same more or less as Tenants in Common with the Appurtenances and Premises to hold to them the said John Slagle and Joshua Slagle and to them and each of their Heirs and Assigns for Ever I give and bequeath to my Son David Slagle the one Eight Half part of the Profits and Rents which may arise out of the Plantation that I now live on and hereinbefore Devisd to said David for and during the time of his Majority I give and bequeath to my loving wife Barbara the one Equal half of the Clear Yearly Rents Profits of this my Plantation whereon I now live during the minority of my Son David and the whole of the Clear Yearly Rent of the land hereinbefore Devisd to my two Sons John and Joshua during there minority together with the one Equal half part of the Clear Yearly Rents and Profits of my Plantation in Reading Township until the same may be sold as hereinbefore mentioned to hold to her the said Barbara to the Intent and for the Express Purpose of Supporting Maintaining and guarding of my minor children, Provided also that if any of my children by my former wife Catharana Should Die under age and without Issue then and in that case I do give and Devis order and Direct that all the Shear part and purpose of the Child so Dying may be Equally Divided to and between the surviving children by my wife Barbara. I do also order and direct my Smith Tools to remain on the place for the use of such of my Sons as may Choose to use them ITEM All the Residue and Remainder of my Personal Estate my Possession or elsewhere after all my just debts and Funeral Expenses are paid as aforesaid I give and Bequeath — the one Equal third part thereof to my living wife Barbara and to her Heirs And Assigns for Ever the Residue to be Equally Divided to and between all my children viz: Christopher Slagle Louise Susannah Jacob Helena Magdaline George Catharana Salomey David Christina John Mary Clovia Joshua Elizabeth and Eve Shear and Shear alike And Lastly I do Nominate Constitute and Appoint my Trusty Friends Jacob Rudesil Esquire and Henry Slagle the Younger, Executors of this my Last Will and Testament hereby Revoking and Making Null and Void all other and former Will or Wills Declaring this only to be and Contain my last Will and Testament.

In Testimony whereof I have hereunto Set my Hand and Seal the Twenty Second day of October in the year of our Lord One Thousand Seven Hundred and Eighty-nine.

Jacob Slagle (SEAL)

Signed, Sealed, Published and Declared by the Aforesaid Testator in the Presents of us who have Subscribed our names as Witnesses:
Henry Slagle, George Nace
Johanus blintziner

I do hereby certify that the foregoing is a true copy taken from and compared with the original which was duly proved on the 10th day of April 1790 and Remaineth in the Registers office at York. In Testimony whereof I have hereunto caused the seal of my office to be hereto affixed at York the 23rd day of July, A.D., 1791.

J. Barnitz,
Register.

(No. 5 of B) Pd.

(N. B. A *very* large wax seal affixed.)

In further search for a connecting lineage between CHRISTOPHER VON SCHLEGEL, of Saxony, Germany, and York County, Pennsylvania, the immigrant and his grandson, JACOB[3] SLAGLE, who died in Hampshire County, Virginia, leaving a will, it must be noted that

original patents for lands appear on record in the Land Commissioner's office at Annapolis, Maryland, to both Christopher and Jacob Slagle.

It is not difficult to locate the two tracts, "The Half Moon," and "EMPTY CUPBOARD," within the present limits of Frederick County, Maryland, and in the same connection it must be remembered that JACOB[3] SLAGLE of Hampshire County, Virginia, married his wife, HANNAH BURRELL, in Frederick County, Maryland, where her father, FRANCIS BURRELL, was an early settler and owner of land; also keep in mind that ABRAHAM[4] MONNETT lived in Frederick County, Maryland, for several years prior to 1792, and that the Slagles, Monnetts, Burrells and Hillarys all left there about the same time and settled in the vicinity of Cumberland, Maryland, where all these names appear in the records there, and the families inter-married, as notably, the three children of ABRAHAM[4] MONNETT and wife, ANN HILLARY, and the three children of JACOB[3] SLAGLE and wife, HANNAH BURRELL.

(2) THE BRAUCHER, REICHELSDÖRFER, HAGENBUCH AND SCHISSLER (*et al*) FAMILIES.

The first three originated in Berks County, and the last in Lancaster County, Pennsylvania. The first two emigrated to Ross and Pickaway Counties, Ohio, where they intermarried with each other and the Monnett Family there.

I. Again, invaluable aid has been found in the historical accounts of Prof. I. Daniel Rupp, and the following recital carries great interest (1):

"February 15, 1756.

Mr. Jacob Levan:

I cannot omit writing about the dreadful circumstances of our township, Albany. The Indians came yesterday morning, about eight o'clock, to Frederick Reichelderfer's house, as he was feeding his horses, and two of the Indians ran upon him and followed him into a field ten or twelve perches off; but he escaped and ran towards Jacob Gerhart's house, with a design to fetch some arms. When he came near Gerhart's he heard a lamentable cry, 'Lord Jesus! Lord Jesus!' which made him run back toward his own house; but before he got quite home, he saw his house and stables in flames; and heard the cattle bellowing, and thereupon ran away again.

Two of his children were shot; one of them was found dead in his field, the other was found alive, and brought to Hakenbrook's house, but died three hours after. All his grain and cattle are burnt up. At Jacob Gerhart's they have killed one man, two women, and six children. Two children slipped under the bed; one of which was burned; the other escaped, and ran a mile to get to the people. We desire help, or we must leave our homes.

Yours,

Valentine Probst." (Brobst)

(1) *History of Berks and Lebanon Counties* (Lancaster, Pa., 1844), pp. 58, 122 and 123.

Albany Township.

Albany Township, lying a little east of due north from Reading, is one of the most northern townships in the county, and on account of its partial barrenness, was known for many years by the name of "Allemeangel"—*All-wants*. It was, however, settled at a comparatively early period. In 1741, as it was then bounded, it contained thirty-seven taxables, and in 1758 it contained eighty-five taxables. The first settlers were Germans, as will appear from the following list of names, including those who resided therein prior to 1756.

Valentine Brobst, Martin Brobst, Henry Ritter, Michael Brobst, Christian Hechter, Philip Stambach, Arnold Bittich, John Kunstler, George Klingerman, William Stumpf, Cornelius Dries, Tobias Stableton, Franz Bety, *Andreas Hagenbuch*, John Miller, Martin Kemp, Peter Knoper, Jacob Wirth, Jacob Gerhardt, *Heinrich Reichelsderfer*, George Trump, Johannes Hein, John Wilt, Jasob Pohr, Jacob Kuntz, Simon Uries, Valentine Petri, George Lili, John Steygerwald, John Uries, Philip Kugler, John Kluck, Michael Maurer, Christian Heinrich, Antony Adam, Nicholas Wenner, Nicholas Muldenberger, Christian Linseberger, Jacob Bachert, Nicholas Bachert, Henry Zimmerman, George Stimperd, George Kunckell, Jacob Stamm, John Bricker, Jacob Lantz, Frederick Hauer, Johan Nicholas Strasser, Martin Kasser, Christian Kielbach, Michael Hollenbach, Wilhelm Smedder, Michael Herpster, Johan Nicholas Emerich, Jacob Gordner, Johannes Smedder, Peter Seebold, George Rau, Nicholas Smith, Henry Ruppert, Frederick Hesse, Christian Scherff, Samuel Leydy, *Christian Braucher*, George Kautzman, Jacob Biely, Daniel Paulscher, Jacob Donath, Dewald Beilman, Solomon Bacher, Philip Shelhame, Christian Schwenck, John Lieps, *Frederick Reichelsderfer*, Daniel Smith, Henry Koenig, Henry Fallweiler, Elias Rothschoen, Philip Bauer, Jacob Driess, *Jacob Hagenbach*.

In the early part of February, 1756, the Indians committed several cruel and barbarous murders in this township. On the 14th of February, 1756, the Indians came to the house of Frederick Reichelderfer, shot two of his children, set his house and barn on fire, and burnt up all his grain and cattle. Thence they proceeded to the house of Jacob Gerhart, where they killed one man, two women, and six children. "Two children slipped under the bed, one of which was burned; the other escaped, and ran a mile to get to the people."

When the intelligence of this murder had reached Maxatany, many of the inhabitants of that township repaired to Albany, to see what damage had been done; while on their way they received accounts of other murders: "When," says Jacob Levan, in a letter to Mr. Seely, February 15, 1756, "I had got ready to go with my neighbors from Maxatany, to see what damage was done in Albany; three men that had seen the shocking affair came and told me that eleven were killed, eight of them burnt, and the other three found dead out of the fire. An old man was scalped, the two others, little girls, were not scalped."

On page 126 of the same work, it appears that George Lutz, *George Shitler*, Conrad Lutz and several Ludwigs were settlers of Amity Township in 1752. On page 150, Jacob Lutz appears in Elsace or Alsace Township, 1757. And, on page 239, *Christian Schlegel*, in Richmond Township, Berks County.

II. In *Pennsylvania Archives*, Third Series (p 668), proprietary tax, Lancaster County, 1779, Heidelberg Township, appear the names of GEORGE SHISSLER, Peter, Michael, Jr., Jacob and Adam Spengler. *Ibid*, *shows*:

Christopher Braucher, Andreas Hagenbach, Heinrich Reichelsderfer as taxables in 1767, Berks County; Stophel Braucher, Andreas Hagenbuch, Heinrich Reiffelsderfer, Conrad Schissler (all married men) and Jacob Hagabuch (single man) as taxables there in 1768; Christian Brousher, Jun'r, Christopher Brousher, Christian Brousher, Mich'l Haganbush, Jno. Reiffelsderfer and Michael Reiffelsderfer as taxables there in 1779; *three* Christian Bowsher's, Mich'l Hagenbuck, Henry Reichelderfer, John Reichelderfer, Michael Reichelderfer, Adam Reichelderfer. Christian Schisler, as taxables, there in 1780 and 1781; same, with addition of Daniel Brousher in 1784; and same with addition of Christopher Brousher, Adam and John Reichelderfer in 1785.

III. Church Records at Albany, being the German Lutheran. They show: George Fr. Braucher, confirmed as a member in 1757.

Among the first children baptized there were those of Frederick Reichelsdörfer.

IV. Church Records at—

"Jehovah Jura, Anno Domini 1768.

Confirmations.

1. Johannes Braucher, aged 15 years, was confirmed on Good Friday, April 2, 1779, by Frederich Miller, Evan. Luth. Prediger, and communed on Easter, April 4, 1779.

2. Cathrina Braucherin, aged 17 years, was confirmed & communed on same date as above, Apr. 2 and 4, 1779.

Baptisms.

Johannes (no birth date) was baptized Dec. 30, 1768. A son of Christian Braucher and his wife Christina.

Johann Peter, born Dec. 6, 1768, baptized later, was a son of Christopher Braucher and wife Anna Margaritha. The sponsors were Johann Peter Schmidth and Anna Maria, hausfrau.

Elizabeth, child of Frederich Braucher and wife Catharina, was born Jan. 15, 1799 and Bapt. March 22, 1799.

Jacob, born on the 7th Julius, 1800. Bapt. August 24, 1800, son of Frederich Braucher and Catharina. Sponsors were Christian Braucher and wife Christina." (1)

V. Interesting letters of Mrs. Anna R. Schellhamer, a descendant of the same ancestery and now living at York, Pa.

"The Hagenbach, Reichelderfer, Braucher and Schissler families were among the first settlers of Albany (Allemangel) in Berks

(1) Mrs. Schellhamer (*post*) states: "Further, after the year 1800 there appear no names of Braucher, neither among Baptisms, confirmations nor communicants. It had not been a custom to record deaths, as well as weddings or marriages. Not until 1860 appears the name of a Peter Braucher, and like the rest of the Brauchers it appears but once or twice and then no more. The Jerusalem Church or "Red Church" was built in 1768. I have therefore searched the Record from the beginning to present time. I have also followed the spelling of their names as the original is to be found in the record which you will notice is German."

Co. On account of these families having been land holders I should not think it so difficult a matter to trace them all back to the emigrant. It is supposed that the emigrant Braucher obtained the grant of land from Penn which is now owned by Mahlon K. Trexler. This farm, until within a few years, was in possession of my people — the Heinly family. The farm owned at present by Rev. J. Oswald formerly was occupied by Geo. Schissler. The farm owned by the Reichelderfer family is now owned and occupied by Albert Bailey. The Hagenbach family owned the farm that is now tenanted and owned by Benjamin Trexter. On the Geo. Schissler farm the tree is still standing under which some of the family were massacred by the Indians. I suppose it is a well known fact to you that the Reichelderfer family were cruelly tortured by the Indians and two of their children killed. At the time of writing I am not able to give you definite information concerning the Reichelderfer burial ground. The cemetery at the New Bethel Church (Ecker Kirche) has a number of stones with the R— name, but the inscription is almost unintelligible on account of the substance of the marker being red sand stone & time has worn it hard. There is a small grave-yard on the old Bolich Farm, and probably that is what you have reference to. I shall make a special effort to find out. You have a very rich field of history to work on, and if I were engaged in it I would visit the scenes where the men and women you write about helped to make the early history of our country.

My object in giving you the names of the present owners of the farms formerly in possession of your ancestors is that you can trace them back to the emigrant through deeds or wills."

(York, Pa., Feb. 7, 1907.)

"I shall quote what Dr. Brennan says about Frederick Reichelderfer's family in his Indian History of Berks County.

'The following pathetic description of the murder of Reichelderfer's family is from the pen of the Patriarch Muhlenburg: In New Hanover (Montgomery) County, I had confirmed two grown daughters of F. R. This man subsequently bo't a tract of forest land near the Blue Mts. which he cultivated successfully, with much toil and great sacrifice to enable him to support his family. But fearing the Indians who scouted the regions, sacking, burning and murdering, he removed his family back to New Hanover, whilst he journeyed to and fro to attend to his place. In the month of March after he and his daughters had threshed out his wheat, on a Friday morning, they suddenly felt an uncomfortable presentiment of fear. Entering upon their evening devotions, they joined in singing the old hymn, "Wer weiss wie nahe mer mein Ende." Committing themselves to God they retired. On the following Saturday morn, as the father had gone upon the open field to bring in the horses, and on the eve of starting for home, he was surrounded by Indians. From sudden fright, in view of his great peril, he could neither utter a cry, nor move a limb. As the savages were within twenty paces, he turned his thoughts to God and was enabled to cry: "Jesus! I live to Thee! Jesus! I die in Thee!" In the moment of this exclamation he felt himself endowed with a superhuman energy in virtue of which he turned, became swift-footed as a deer, and winged like the ostrich. He escaped from their sight and reached his home; but alas! his hut lay in ashes. The cattle were bellowing in a sheet of flame, his eldest daughter lying in a crisp & the younger partly alive, scalped and horribly mutilated, had barely strength to relate the harrowing circumstances & to impress a dying kiss upon the distracted brow of her father bending over her.'

Such is the pathetic history of the Reichelderfer family. The adjoining farm to the Reichelderfers' belonged to my great grandfather Peter Fries, and here was erected one of the

first Indian forts and was standing until within a few years, when the owner, to our great sorrow, tore it down to make room for a wash-house. Another trial we had to bear was, when the owner of one of our ancestral homes desecrated the little burial ground in it, by removing all the headstones and ploughing over the graves. The thought comes to me that possibly some of your ancestors were buried there too."

"This refers to the Red or New Jerusalem Church. This is what my father wrote me about our cemetery. He found the names of two Brauchers on sandstone markers:

Abraham Braucher, born May 2, 1796, died Feb. 26, 1828.

Peter Braucher, born Jan. 18, 1806, died Jan. 29, 1825.

The Reichelderfers were buried close to where the old Church stood and it is impossible to read the stones. They are worn almost smooth from the exposure to winds and rains. Father found the record where Conrad Braucher, the son of Christopher, sold a farm to my great grandfather, Jacob Fusselman. Our son took a picture of the tree under which the home of the Reichelderfer people stood, when murdered by Indians. As soon as it is developed I shall send it."

VI. Family Records. Concerning the Braucher Family records, several years ago there came into the possession of Mrs. Mary Jane Monnett-Hull of Findlay, Ohio, the old family Bible which had been in the Braucher family for over a hundred years and the same Bible as mentioned in the will of Catherine Braucher, wife of Conrad[3] (see *ante* page 657). It is now in possession of Mrs. Hull's daughter, Mrs. Attie Hull-Metzler of Columbus, Ohio. The Bible itself is a curiosity and a unique heirloom, being of course in the German language, and, as an entry shows, was presented to Christopher Braucher by his mother on his birthday, December 15, 1781. The entries in the book, as carefully translated from the German script by a German scholar, are as follows:

Michael Braucher who died Feb. 11, 1795, at the age of 90 years.

Anna Maria Braucher, who died Oct. 20, 1784, was the wife of Michael Braucher.

Christopher Braucher, son of Michael, born Dec. 15, 1729, died April 19, 1793. (*Presented with the Bible on his birthday Dec.* 15, 1781, *by his mother.*)

Margretha (or Anna Margretha Braucher, whose maiden name was Schissler) wife of Christopher Braucher born Feb. 22, 1732, died Dec. 14, 1797.

Catharine, daughter of Christopher, died Nov. 10, 1785.

Conrath or Conrad Braucher, son of Christopher and Anne Margretha (maiden name was Schissler) Braucher born April 25, 1771 and died Jan. 25, 1822.

Catharine Reicheldurfer Braucher, wife of Conrad, born April 10, 1775, died Aug. 13, 1824.

Daniel Braucher, son of Conrad, born Nov. 4, 1794, died Nov. 14, 1795.

Simon Braucher, son of Conrad, born Dec. 17, 1811. (This from baptismal record.)

Mary Braucher, wife of Hanz R. Braucher, died Sept. 13, 1822.

In addition, the following:

Translation of the birth and baptismal certificate of Conrad[3] Braucher.

"To both these wedded persons, to wit, to Christopher Braucher and his wedded housewife, Anna Margaret, nee Schissler, a son was born, viz. Conrad Braucher was born in the year of our Lord Jesus 1771 the 25th day of April at 6 o'clock in the forenoon in the sign.

It is because all men are conceived and born in sin, according to the teaching of Christ all children should be brought to Christ, as the Evangelist Mark 10 V. 15 & C, describes "that whosoever shall not receive the kingdom of God as a little child, he shall not enter therein, therefore through holy baptism incorporated in God's covenant of grace and by ——— Minister the 25th day of May baptised and named as above mentioned. Baptismal witnesses were Conrad Schissler and his wedded wife Anna Maria above mentioned, was born and baptized in America, in the State of Pennsylvania, in Berks County, in Albany Township.

When we are scarcely born, it is from the first of life's journey until into the cold grave in the earth, only a short measured step. Yea, with each moment, our time passes. And with each year, too ripe, for the bier. And who knows in what hour the last voice wakes us. For God has never with his mouth revealed this to any man, Whosoever has now his house well set in order, will go out of the world with joy, For this security on the other hand, can resurrect eternal death."

Catharine Reichelsdörfer's Birth and Baptismal Certificate.

"To these wedded persons, towit, to John Reichelsterfer and his wedded wife, Anna Elizabeth, nee Hagenbuch, a daughter was born, viz. Maria Catharine Reichelsterfer was born in the year of our Lord Jesus 1775 the 10th day of April at 8 o'clock in the forenoon in the sign.

It is because all men are conceived and born in sin, according to the teaching of Christ, all children should be brought to Christ, as the Evangelist Mark 10 V. 15 & C describes, that whosoever shall not receive the Kingdom of God as a little child, he shall not enter therein, therefore through holy baptism incorporated in God's covenant of grace and by Swoerdberger, minister, the 18th of May baptised and named as above mentioned. The baptismal witnesses were Henry Reichelsterfer and his wedded wife above mentioned. Maria Catharine was born and baptised in America in the State of Pennsylvania, in Berks County, in Albany Township.

When we are scarcely born, it is from the first of life's journey until the cold grave in the earth, only a short measured step. Yea, with each year too ripe, for the bier. And who knows in what hour the last voice wakes us. For God has never with his mouth revealed this to any man. Whosoever has now his house well set in order, will go out of the world with joy. For this security on the other hand, can resurrect eternal death."

Record of births entered on the certificate.

"July 29, 1806, Sally was born at 3 o'clock in the morning in the sign of the Virgin and was baptised Sept. 21st by the Rev. Cradlebaugh. Baptismal witnesses William Stump and Catharine Hornin."

"Mary was born May 15, 1809, at 1 o'clock in the afternoon in the sign "Taurus" and baptised May 1809 by Rev. Farster, a Lutheran Minister. Baptismal witnesses Jacob Stunse and wife Mary."

"December 17, 1811 was born Simon 'Sam,' at 9 o'clock in the evening in the Sign of ———— and was baptised the 5th of July, 1812. Baptismal witnesses Christian Reichelsterfer and Anny Hornet and baptised by Rev. Jacob Leist, Minister."

"Catharine (Caty) was born on the 7th of November, 1815, and baptised * * * * Married Jan. 4, 1834." (?)

Simon Braucher; Birth and Baptismal Certificate.

"To both these wedded persons, towit, to Conrad Braucher and his wedded housewife Catharine, nee Reichelsterfer, a son was born in the year of our Lord Jesus, 1811, the 17th day of December at 9 o'clock in the evening. This son was born in Salt Creek Township in Pickaway County, in the free State, Ohio, in North America, and was baptised and received the name of *Simon Braucher*. the 5th day of July in the year of our Lord Jesus, 1812, by Rev. Jacob Leist. The baptismal witnesses were Christian Reichelsterfer and Anna Hornet."

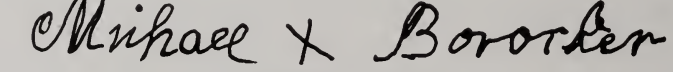
Birth and Christening Certificate of Catharine Braucher.

"These both parents, as Mr. Conrad Braucher and his honorable house-wife Catherine Reichelsdörfer, have born to them a daughter in the year of our Lord 1815, the seventh of November. This daughter was born in Salt Creek Township, Pickaway County, in the free state of Ohio, in North America, and was christened and named Catherine Braucher, in the year of our Lord 1815, by Lutheran Preacher Leist.

The witnesses were the parents themselves."

VII. Civil Records. (a) The immigrant, Braucher.

"Harrisburg, Penna.
October 29, 1908.



(Michael Braucher)

TO WHOM IT MAY CONCERN:

I hereby certify that the above is a true tracing of the name Michael Boracker as written (by the clerk) on the original Immigrant List.

Ship — Molly.
Commander — Thomas Oliver.
Date — October 17, 1741.

Sailed from Rotterdam, but last from Deal and arrived at Philadelphia.

Now on file in Division of Public Records, Harrisburg, Pennsylvania.

Luther R. Kelker.
(SEAL) Custodian,
Division of Public Records."

In testimony whereof I hereby affix the seal of this Department.

(b) Will of Christopher[2] Braucher.

"In the Name of God Amen.

"Forasmuch as I Christopher Braucher of Albany Township in the County of Berks and State of Pennsylvania, Farmer do find myself sick and weak in Body but of sound mind understanding and memory for which God be thanked having called to Mind the Mortality of my Body do therefore upon this thirteenth Day of June in the year of our Lord one thousand seven hundred and ninety-two make publish and ordain this my last Will and Testament, but

Geburts und Taufschein.
Diesen beyden Ehegatten, als:
Herrn Conrad Braucher
und seiner ehelichen Hausfrau Catharina
gebohrne Reichelsdörfer ist ein Töchterlein
zur Welt gebohren, im Jahr unsers Herrn
Jesu, 1815 den 7ten Tag des Novbr.
Dieses Töchterlein ist gebohren in
Fallerich Lauscher: in Pickaway Caunty,
in dem Freystaat Ohio in
Nord-Amerika; und ist getauft worden,
und erhielt den Namen Catharina Braucher
den Tag des Mon: im Jahr
unsers Herrn JESU 1815 vom Ehrw.
Hrn. Luitherschen Prediger Leist.
Die Tauf-Zeugen waren die Eltern selbst.
Lancaster, (Ohio:)
Gedruckt bey
Johann Herman,
1817.

BAPTISMAL CERTIFICATE OF CATHARINE[4] BRAUCHER, WIFE OF ABRAHAM[5] MONNETT

PUBLIC LIBRARY

before all I recommend my Soul into the Hand of the Almighty God who gave it to me, and I do ordain that after my Decease my Body shall be buried in a Christian like and decent Manner and concerning my worldly Estate I dispose of it in the following Manner, First I give and bequeath unto my beloved Wife Margaret all my Estate to keep whatever I may leave in her Power to keep except the Money Bonds & Notes what may be remaining after my Death this my Executor and Administrator shall keep in his Hands and pay my beloved Wife Interest yearly as long as she lives, but should my beloved Wife Margaret be married to another Man after my Decease and not continue to bear my name then the whole Reservation shall cease and shall inherit nothing of my Estate and my Plantation and Dwelling House for ever, but should she remain a Widow then it is my Will that she shall have everything as ordained until her Death And after the Decease of both all the remaining things that may be here shall be divided in equal Shares among all my Children, then it shall be sold at public Vendue and my eldest Son shall have five pounds in advance that is to say Christian Braucher as a prerogative because he is my eldest Son but no other then to go Share & Share alike among my Children to wit: Jacob Braucher John Braucher Peter Braucher CONRAD BRAUCHER Michael Braucher Anna Maria for her the Husband Michael Albrecht Anna Barbara for the Husband George Kessler Catharine deceased who left one Heir by the name of Jacob Ditzius —Anna Elizabeth Anna Magdalene for the Husband Jacob Zimmerman Christina Braucher Frederick Braucher—And should one of my Children cause any Dispute or endeavor to overset this my last Will and Testament such child shall be excluded from his whole Inheritance and be no Heir at all of my Estate or any share that might fall to him. And I do constitute and appoint my Son CONRAD BRAUCHER as my Guardian & Executor relating to this matter and to have a Right to do this after the Death of us both and I desire that all may be done kept and executed according to the true Intent and meaning hereof and I do hereby declare ratify & confirm this & no other as my last Will and Testament.

In Testimony whereof I have hereunto set my Hand & Seal the Day & Year above mentioned.

(Seal)

Stoffel Braucher (Seal)

"Signed Sealed Published & declared as his last Will and Testament in Presence of us the subscribers.

George Poh.
George Braucher."

The within is a true and literal translation from the original in German by John Spayd.

"Commonwealth of Pennsylvania, } SS.
Berks County, }

Register's Office, July 30th, 1908

I, Wilson M. Dumn, Register of Wills and ex-officio Clerk of the Orphans' Court for the County of Berks, in the Commonwealth of Pennsylvania, do hereby certify the foregoing to be a true and accurate copy of the Translation, (the original being written in German) of Christopher Braucher, late of Albany Township, Berks County, Pennsylvania, which will was Probated on May 25th A. D. 1793, as the same remains on file and of record in this office.

In testimony whereof, I have hereunto set my hand and official seal at Reading the date above.

SEAL

Wilson M. Dumn
Register of Wills and ex-officio Clerk of Orphans' Court."

(c) Reichelsdörfer Evidences.

The Reichelsdörfer family were early settlers in Berks County. The two originally there were Heinrich and Frederick Reichelsdörfer, brothers. Frederick had a son John.

"The Reichelderfer family owned a section of land in the Northwestern part of Albany Township, which is familiarly known as the Eck, meaning corner. It surely looks like a corner, and as you gaze at the mountains by which you seem to be hemmed in, you can readily understand how it got this name. This section is thickly populated. There are only a few large farms and the rest is cut up into smaller tracts. The people manage to make a comfortable living. Many small homes are dotted along the mountains, and one cannot help but wonder how it is possible for all this population to eke out a living, but it is a fact that they do. Many of them do day laboring in the summer, and in winter they cut wood in the mountains. When one looks at the surrounding country one also wonders why it is so thickly populated, and upon questioning was informed that years ago it was the center of great activity. Two forges and a charcoal furnace were in operation, and this, too, explains the number of small homes. They were formerly occupied by wood-choppers, furnace-men, charcoal-burners and an element that this business brings with it. In this section the Indians were very active. The farm that is now tenanted by Mr. Reuben Bolich was in those days the Gerhard farm, where the whole family was murdered, except one little boy who made his escape by jumping from the window of his burning home The poor child was painfully burnt, but managed to drag himself out of the way of the Indians. It was learned from Mr. Bolich that this boy grew into manhood and always remained a bachelor, but adopted a boy from the neighborhood by the name of Hendricks, and raised him. Gerhard made him his heir—(The Bolich). On this farm is a burial ground which was supposed by many people to be what was called the Reichelderfer burial ground. When visiting the place, Mr. Bolich told that his father, Mr. George Bolich, always told him that it was strictly a burial place for the Gerhards. This cemetery is very small and contains only about twelve graves. The size is 10x15 yards. Only a few stones remain standing, and only one stone has an inscription. In those days the common field stone was used, and the lettering was in English and everything abbreviated except the word "Hir Ruht," (here rests). The date of this stone is 1735. Having been assured that this place was known as the Reichelderfer burial ground, the writer was much disappointed, upon investigation, to learn that such was not the case. Then inquiring whether there was not another cemetery in that section, there was considerable thinking done, and finally it was told that way up in the fields there was such a place. We drove about a quarter of a mile west of the Bolich farm, earlier known as the Gerhard farm, and upon inquiry made the discovery that we were at the place where the Reichelderfer girls were murdered by the Indians, and directly north of the building, the distance of several fields, was a large cemetery. The farm is now tenanted by Mr. John K. Bolich,—he was very courteous in offering his services to show us the place where the cemetery was, and also pointed out the location of the graves of the two girls. They must be almost at the very place where the Indians overtook them. They are buried in a field a very short distance from the house. For three generations of the Bolichs, the spot was held in sacred memory, from the fact that George Bolich cautioned his son Samuel not to allow anyone to harm the wild cherry tree which marked the spot. When the

OLD BLASTED TREE

BENEATH WHICH REICHELSDÖRFER FAMILY WERE MURDERED BY INDIANS, 1756, ALBANY TOWNSHIP, BERKS COUNTY, PENNSYLVANIA

REICHELSDÖRFER GRAVES, ALBANY TOWNSHIP, BERKS COUNTY, PENNSYLVANIA

tree began to show signs of decay and had to be cut down, the same caution was exercised about the stump. Finally two other trees sprung up to mark the spot, a walnut and a mulberry. Samuel tells his son John K. to always preserve the spot carefully; so the word has been handed down from one generation to the other. After viewing the place for some time, finally made a way due north from the farm buildings, where was discovered a large cemetery. This place was 20x34 yards. The place is in close proximity to the Blue Mountains and is on a slight elevation. As one stood there and looked at the magnificent mountain scenery, one almost felt a feeling of awe at the sight. There were the Blue Mountains back of me, encircling me as it were. On the west side they make a curve and run along for about four miles, where a peak is formed which divides Windsor, Greenwich and Albany (Alle Mangel) Townships.

A few fine cedar trees mark the spot where the cemetery is, and as is usual in such cases, there is an undergrowth of briars and weeds. Only two stones have any kind of an inscription, the other three are down deep, and the stones are smooth. Judged to be over fifty people buried here. One stone in particular attracted my attention. It was the common field stone and was about four feet high. It stood as firm and erect as if it had only been placed that day. There was not a sign of an inscription. Upon trying to move it the efforts were in vain. The stone was of an unusual height for that day, and thinking of the history of the person lying there, it must have been some one of influence in the community. Another stone was three feet high and this one had lettering and the date 1798. Leaving the place, one could not help but deplore the fact that no one knows who is buried there; and perhaps fifty, or perhaps more people lie there who occupied their places and lived their day.

The picture of the Reichelderfer stone is in the church cemetery. The stone is a brown sand-stone, and the lettering, as one can notice, is very clear, considering its age." (1)

(d) Will of Frederick Reichelsdörfer.

"Albany Township, 20th, September, 1759.

I, the Subscriber Fridrich Reichelsdörfer, make in my lingering pain, and near the End of my Life my last Will and Testament, as follows:

MY Brother Henrich Reichels Dorfer and Andreas Hagenbuch living in Albany Township, after my Death shall take Christian Care of my Wife Christina and my Children And my Wife shall remain on the place so long as she is a Widow, and have all right and Authority, over the Land, the Children, and over the Cattle and all.

And My only Son Johann Adam shall before the other Children have my Arms, and with them to wit the four other Children make an equal Division of all.

That this my last Will and purpose is such with my own Hand without deceit in great Weakness confirmed in the presence of Witnesses:

his
Fridrich F R Reichelsdorfer (Seal)
mark

Witnesses
Daniel Schumacher
Henrich H. Schwenck."

---

(1) Mrs. Anna R. Shellhammer (*ante*) makes this statement, and to her the compiler is greatly indebted.

"Memorandum Nov. 1st, 1760.

Henry Niethut, Cordwainer of Albany Township, lately married Christina the Widow of the above named Frid. Reichelsdorfer who left besides his Widow the following Children:

Son John Adam aged about	19 yrs.
Maria Cath.	14
Susannah	11
Mary Margaret	7
Christina	4

The said H. Niethut & Wife with proper sureties, to take Administration on Monday."

"Commonwealth of Pennsylvania,
Berks County, } SS.

Register's Office, July 30th, 1908.

I, Wilson M. Dumn, Register of Wills and ex-officio Clerk of the Orphans' Court for the County of Berks, in the Commonwealth of Pennsylvania, do hereby certify the foregoing to be a true and accurate copy of the Translation (the original being written in German) of the last Will and Testament of Fridrick Reichelsdorfer, late of Albany Township, Berks County, Pennsylvania, which Will was probated on November 13th, 1759, as the same remains on file and of record in this office.

In testimony whereof, I have hereunto set my hand and official seal at Reading the date above.

SEAL

Wilson M. Dumn,
Register of Wills and ex-officio Clerk of Orphans' Court."

(e) Inventory of Frederick Reichelsdörfer Estate.

"October the 28, 1760.

This Day a True Apraisement Maid of the Goods Chattels and Tenements of the Desesed, Reichelsderfer of Albany Township in the County of Berks and Provence of Pennsylvania By us Undersigned Tobias Stabelton and Simon Frey.

	£	S.	D.
for 150 Acres of Sorvaied Land	65	0	0
for one Cow	8	0	0
for one Cow	2	15	0
for one Cow	2	5	0
for one Heffer	1	7	0
for one Heffer	00	15	6
for two Calfs	0	12	6
for fore Swine	1	12	6
for one Maire	6	10	0
for one Maire	7	10	0
for one Hors	7	1	0
for one Hors & Colt	1	16	0
for a Parsel of Old Iren	00	10	6
for two Paire of Iren Trases 2 back-bands 2 Paire of Hames two Bridels	00	11	0
for two Augers and one Chesel	0	5	0
for fore Axes	0	6	0
for one Grobing Hoe	0	3	0
for one Auger	0	2	5
for two Wedges and Rings	00	3	0
for two Drawing Nives	0	4	5
for one Hand saw	0	15	0

	£	S.	D.
for one hand Hatchet	0	3	0
for one Ados	00	45	0
for one Sedel and bridel	0	15	5
for two Pintchers	0	1	0
for Andvel and planer	0	1	6
for two Sickels and Bell	0	2	6
for one Hammer and Smoothing Iren	0	1	0
for one Woolling Wheell	0	3	0
for one Lettle Wheell	0	4	6
for one Cann one Pall	0	5	0
for one Chest	0	7	6
for two Arthan Pots, Deshes and Plates and two Iren Ladels	0	5	0
for one Bedsted	0	4	0
for one Peter Quart and 6 Spoons	0	2	0
for fore Earthen Poots and one Lamp			
for fore puter Platters	0	8	0
for one friing Pan	0	2	0
for three Iren Poots	0	10	0
for one Cuting Nife and skrve	0	4	0
for two Inger Corn Hoos two forks one lag	0	3	0
for one Sith and Cradel	0	1	0
for one Iren Harrow one Chane	0	16	0
for one Plow with the Irens Swingel tree and the Big and Lettle Cleves	0	10	0
for one Piece of Wooll Crash	0	3	0
for two Grind Stons	0	2	0
for one Hetchel	0	5	6
for two Bushels of flax seed	0	5	0
for six Bags	0	4	0
for Nine Sheep	2	10	0
for one Chest. Laack	0	2	0
for 465 Feet of Pine Bords	1	3	0
for one Stack of Ry	3	0	0
for Wheat in the Barreck	2	0	0
for three Stacks of Hay	2	0	0
for one Stack of Ots	0	45	0
for three Hives of Bees	0	10	0
for 35 Bushels of Buckwheat	2	5	0
for ten Pound of Wooll which is to Clothe the Cheldren which the late Marred Husband Hennery Nosehoot Promesed to Pay for Each Pound one Shilling and two Pence which makes in the Holl	0	11	8
for two Sickels	0	1	7
for 3 Chesels	0	2	5
for 1 Sickel	0	2	6
for one Auger	0	3	3
for 1 Lathing Hammer and 1 Trow	0	5	1
for 1 Bridel	0	4	7
for 2 Planes	0	2	8
for 1 Close Line	0	1	0
for 1 Ginessxx Plow and 1 Skinner Kniff	0	2	7
for 2 files	0	3	9
for one Grate Cot	1	9	3
for 1 Jacket	0	19	1
for 1 Hat	0	5	5
for 1 Paire of Cheek Trousers	0	6	11
for one Cap	0	1	9
for 1 Raser	0	2	3
for 2 Boekels	0	3	9
for 2 Quilers	0	12	0
for 1 Cross Cut Saw	1	5	0

	£	S.	D.
for 1 Wagen	4	0	7
for 1 Sheep	0	9	7
for 1 Mans Sadel	1	0	5
for 1 Coller and Trases	0	17	6
for 1 Coller and Trases	0	18	9
for Smeth Tools	5	0	1
for 1 Jacket	0	14	5
for 1 Iren Dog	0	2	9
for 1 Gun Worm	0	0	6
	143	4	9

his
Tobias X Stabelton
mark
Simon Frey."

"Commonwealth of Pennsylvania } SS.
Berks County, }

Register's Office, July 30th, 1908.

I, Wilson M. Dumn, Register of Wills and ex-officio Clerk of the Orphans' Court for the County of Berks, in the Commonwealth of Pennsylvania, do hereby certify the foregoing to be a true and accurate copy of the original Inventory (so far as the same could be made out, the writing being badly faded) filed in the Estate of Fridrick Reichelsdorffer, late of Albany Township, Berks County, Pennsylvania, deceased, filed December 8th, 1760, as the same remains on file and of record in this office.

In Testimony whereof, I have hereunto set my hand and official seal at Reading the date above.

SEAL

Wilson M. Dumn,
Register of Wills and ex-officio Clerk of Orphans' Court."

(f) Patent to Andreas Hagenbuch.

"Patent to AND'S HAGENBUCH Ex'd Patent Form 203

Thomas Penn and John Penn, Esquires, True and Absolute Proprietaries and Governors in Chief of the Province of Pennsylvania and Counties of New Castle, Kent and Sussex, upon Delaware:

To All unto whom These Presents Shall Come, Greeting: .

WHEREAS, In Pursuance of a warrant dated the fourth day of November, 1741, there was surveyed unto ANDREAS HAGENBUCH, a certain tract of land called "The Home Tract," situate in Albany Township, formerly Philadelphia, now Berks County, Beginning at a small marked white oak, near a Creek or Run in Adam Trums Line thence by the same northeast one hundred and sixty three perches to a post, and northwest eighty seven perches to a post, thence by the same and vacant land north eighty degrees east seventy one perches and three quarters to a marked pine thence by vacant land south ten degrees east seventy eight perches to a post, thence by Tobias Stapletons Land southwest fourteen perches to a post and southeast one hundred and seventeen perches to a post thence by ANDREAS HAGENBUCH'S Land and Vacant Land southwest one hundred and sixty three perches to a post, thence by Vacant Land northwest one hundred and thirty five perches to the Place of Beginning, Containing one hundred and fifty acres and a half and allowance of Six P. Cent for Roads &c, And WHEREAS In Pursuance of a warrant dated the sixth day of March, 1749, there was surveyed unto the said HAGENBUCH, a certain tract of Land called "ANDREAS

LOTT" situate in Albany Township, aforesaid Beginning at a post a corner of John Whitt's Land and thence by the same southwest one hundred and thirty eight perches to a post, thence by vacant land northwest eighteen perches to a post, thence by ANDREAS HAGENBUCH'S Land northeast one hundred and thirty eight perches to a post, thence by Tobias Stapleton's Land southeast eighteen perches to the Place of Beginning Containing fourteen acres and one hundred and three perches and allowance aforesaid, as by the said Warrants and Surveys remaining in the Surveyor General's Office and from thence certified into our Secretaries Office more fully and at large appears.

NOW at the Instance and Request of the said——— ANDREAS HAGENBUCH——— that we would be pleased to grant him a Confirmation of the same, KNOW YE, That in Consideration of the Sum of ———Twenty five pounds twelve shillings————————, lawful Money of Pennsylvania, to our Use paid by the said———— ANDREAS HAGENBUCH———————— (the Receipt whereof we hereby acknowledge and thereof do acquit and forever discharge the said ————ANDREAS HAGENBUCH———— his Heirs and Assigns, by these Presents) and of the yearly-Quit-rent hereinafter mentioned and reserved, We Have Given, granted, released and confirmed, and by these Presents, for us, our Heirs and Successors, Do give, grant, release and confirm unto the said ANDREAS HAGENBUCH his Heirs and Assigns, the said two above described tracts————————of Land, as the same are now set forth, bounded and limited as aforesaid; with all Mines, Minerals, Quarries, Meadows, Marshes, Savannahs, Swamps, Cripples, Woods, Underwoods, Timber and Trees, Ways, Waters, Water Courses, Liberties, Profits, Commodities, Advantages, Hereditaments, and Appurtenances whatsoever thereunto belonging or in any wise appertaining and lying within the Bounds and Limits aforesaid (Three full and clear Fifth Parts of all Royal Mines, free from all Deductions and Reprisals for digging and refining the same; and also One-Fifth Part of the Ore of all other Mines, delivered at the Pit's Mouth, only excepted and hereby reserved) and also free Leave, Right and Liberty to and for the said ANDREAS HAGENBUCH his Heirs, and Assigns, to hawk, hunt, fish and fowl, in and upon the hereby granted Land and Premises or upon any Part thereof; TO HAVE AND TO HOLD THE SAID Two above described tracts————————of Land and Premises hereby granted (except as before excepted) with their appurtenances, unto the said ANDREAS HAGENBUCH his Heirs and Assigns, to the only Use and Behoof of the said ANDREAS HAGENBUCH his Heirs and Assigns forever: TO BE HOLDEN OF US, our Heirs and Successors, Proprietaries of Pennsylvania, as of our Manor of Ruscomb in the County of Berks aforesaid, in free and common Socage by Fealty only, in Lieu of all other Services: Yielding and Paying therefor yearly unto us, our Heirs and Successors, at the Town of Reading in the said county, at or upon the First Day of March in every year, from the First Day of March, last one half penny sterling————————for every Acre of the same, or Value thereof in Coin-Current, according as the Exchange shall then be between our said Province and the City of London, to such Person or Persons as shall, from time to time, be appointed to receive the same. AND in case of Non-payment thereof within Ninety Days next after the same shall become due, that then it shall and may be lawful for us, our Heirs and Successors, our and their Receiver or Receivers, into and upon the hereby granted Land and Premises to re-enter, and the same to hold and possess until the said Quit-rent, and all Arrears thereof, together with the Charges accruing by Means of such Non-payment and Re-entry, be fully paid and discharged.

WITNESS Richard Penn Esquire Lieutenant Governor of the said Province, who by Virtue of certain Powers and Authorities to him for this Purpose inter alia, Granted by the said Proprietaries ————hath hereunto set his Hand, and caused the Great Seal of the said Province to be hereunto affixed at Philadelphia this sixth day of November in the Year of Our Lord One Thousand Seven Hundred and seventy one the twelfth Year of the Reign of King George the Third over Great Britain, &c.

RICH'D PENN L. S.

Recorded 6th November, 1771.

IN TESTIMONY, that the within is a copy of a Patent as recorded in Patent Book A.A. Volume 11 page 567 remaining in the Department of Internal Affairs of Pennsylvania, I have hereunto set my Hand and caused the Seal of said Department to be affixed, at Harrisburg, this twelfth day of December A.D. 1910.

Henry Houck
Secretary of Internal Affairs.

(SEAL)

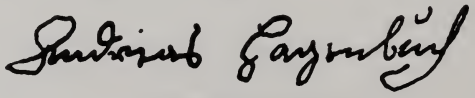
Compared by
J. C. Kirk
R. C. DeWald.

(g) The immigrant Hagenbuch.

"Harrisburg, Penna.
July 28, 1908.

We Subscribers, Natives and late Inhabitants of the Palatinate upon the Rhine and places adjacent having transported ourselves and Families into the Province of Pennsylvania, a Colony Subject to the Crown of Great Britain, in hopes and expectation of finding a retreat and peaceable Settlement therein. Do solemnly promise and engage that we will be faithful and bear true Allegiance to His present Majesty King George the Second and His Successors Kings of Great Britain, and will be faithfull to the Proprietor of this Province and that we will demean ourselves peacably to all His said Majestys Subjects and strictly observe and conform to the Laws of England and of this Province to the utmost of our Power and best of our Understanding.

Palatines imported in the Ship Charming Nancy (Polly) of London, Charles Stedman Master from Rotterdam, but last from Plymouth, as by Clearance thence:



(Andreas Hagenbuch)

To whom it may concern:

I hereby certify that the above is a true tracing of the name Andreas Hagenbuch as written on the original Immigrant List. According to the Ship Captains List the name Magdalena Hagenbuck appears evidently the wife of the above named Andreas.

The originals on file in Division of Public Records Harrisburg, Pennsylvania.

Luther R. Kelker,
Custodian, Division of Public Records,
Harrisburg, Penna.

In testimony whereof, I hereby affix
the Seal of this Department."

A fragment:

Helvetisches, Eyd. genössisches, Oder Schwertzerisches Lexicon. Vol. XX. (Pub. Zurich; Hans Ulrich Denzle, 1765.)

(Page 397) List of Free Citizens of Zurich. Name Hagenbuch appears. Professor in der Wohlredenheit. (Eloquence) HANS CASPER HAGENBUCH, 1730, Professor of Universal History, 1731.

(h) Will of Andreas Hagenbuch.

"In the Name of the holy Trinity of God the Father Son and holy Ghost Amen.

I Andreas Hagenbuch of Albany Township in Berks County in the State of Pennsylvania, Farmer, am in good held mind memory and understanding, thanks be given to God, that put me in mind the Mortality of my Body, and knowing that it is appointed for all men Onct to die, do make and Ordain this my Last will and Testament, that is to Say, punctually and first of all, I give and Recommend my Soul in the hands of Almighty God that gave it, and I recommend my Body to Earth, to be Buryed in a deacent and Christian manner, as my Executors fints Sufficient; not doubting but in the Common rising I shall receive the Same again, through the mighty Power of God, and what Touching such Estate wherewith it hath pleased God to bless me in this Life, I give and Bequeath of them in following Manner and form.

Firstly because I have already welprepared my well beloved Wife Maria Margareth with a Sufficient Yearly Exeception, to maintain her during the hole Time of her Natural Life, I give her Yet all my remaining Estate (which I have not herein Bequeathed to my Children and in Terms Ordered to be paid to them in their hands, to make use thereof after their own pleasure) when and how She is Wanting as long as She lives, and when she Shall See, that Something more ought to be given to my Daughter Anna Barbara, as I have herein Bequeathed to her because she is unhealdy, then my said Wife and my herein Mentioned Executors Shall be herein allowed and they Shall have the Power to give my said Daughter Something more, out of the Estate which I herein have given to my Said Wife in her hands, so as my Said Wife after her pleasure shall find it for good.

Secondly. I Give and Bequeath to my son Henry Hagenbuch to the Debt of Twenty Pounds and three Shillings which he owes to me in my Book, Yet the further sum of Seventy nine Pounds and seventeen Shillings good Gold or Silver Money, which my Executors shall pay to him or his Heirs as follows Twenty Nine Pounds and Seventeen Shillings on the Twenty Seventh Day of November in the Year of our Lord One thousand seven hundred and Eighty five, and Fifty Pounds on the Twenty seventh day of November in the Year of our Lord One thousand Seven Hundred and Ninety three, wherewith he gits together One Hundred Pounds, and he shall further have no right noways to make any other Demand on my other remaining Estate, because a Father has his will to make his Testament as he pleases.

Thirdly I Give and Bequeath to my Daughter Catherina to the Debt of Six Pounds and Eleven Shillings which she owes to me in my Book, Yet the further Sum of Fifty Pounds good Gold or Silver Money which my Executors shall Pay to her or her Heirs on the Twenty seventh Day of November in the Year of our Lord One thousand seven hundred and Ninety two, further my Executors shall Pay to her Daughter Magdalena Brobst the sum of Forty three Pounds and nine Shillings good Gold or Silver Money on the Twenty seventh Day of November in the Year of our Lord One thousand Seven Hundred and Eighty Six, so that my said Daughter

Catherine and her Daughter Magdalena receives One hundred Pounds together.

Fourthly I give and Bequeath to my Daughter Maria to the Debt of Ten Pounds and five Shillings which she owes to me in my Book, Yet the further Sum of Fifty Pounds Gold or Silver Money which my Executors Shall Pay to her or her heirs on the Twenty Seventh Day of November in the Year of Our Lord One thousand seven hundred and ninety two, my Executors Shall pay further to her Son John Schisler or his Heirs the sum of thirty nine Pounds and Fifteen Shillings good Gold or Silver Money on the Twenty seventh day of November in the Year of our Lord One thousand seven Hundred and Eighty Six, so that my said Daughter and her Son John Schisler receives one hundred Pounds together.

Fifthly I Give and Bequeath to my Daughter Magdalena One Hundred and Ten Pounds good Gold or Silver Money (these Ten Pounds she shall have more because she has faults at her Lyes) which my Executors shall Pay to her or her Heirs as follows, namely the Sum of Fifty Pounds on the Twenty seventh Day of November in the Year of our Lord One thousand seven hundred and Eighty five, and the sum Sixty Pounds on the Twenty Seventh Day of November in the Year of our Lord One thousand Seven Hundred and Ninety one, so that she receives one hundred and Ten Pounds.

Sixthly I Give and Bequeath to my Daughter ANNA ELIZABETH, to the Debt of fifty Pounds which she owes to me in my Book, Yet the further Sum of Fifty Pounds good Gold or Silver Money which my Executors shall Pay to her or her Heirs on the Twenty Seventh Day of November in the Year of our Lord One Thousand Seven Hundred and Eighty Nine so that she receives One Hundred Pounds.

Seventhly I Give and Bequeath to my Daughter Christina to the Debt which she owes to me in my Book namely Fifty Pounds, Yet the further Sum of Fifty Pounds good Gold or Silver which my Executors Shall Pay to her or her heirs on the Twenty Seventh Day of November in the Year of our Lord one thousand seven Hundred and Ninety so that she receives One Hundred Pounds.

Eightly I give and Bequeath to my Daughter Anna Margaretha to the Debt of Fifty Pounds which she owes to me in my Book, Yet the further sum of Fifty Pounds good Gold or Silver Money, which my Executors shall Pay to her or her Heirs on the Twenty Seventh Day of November in the Year of our Lord One Thousand Seven Hundred and Ninety, so that she receives One Hundred Pounds together.

Ninthly I give and Bequeath to my Son John Hagenbuch the Sum of One hundred and fifty Pounds good Gold or Silver Money, which my Executors shall Pay to him or his Heirs, Namely as follows, Fifty Pounds as soon as he begins to build his House, and Fifty Pounds on the Twenty seventh Day of November in the Year of our Lord One thousand Seven hundred and Eighty five, and fifty Pounds on the Twenty Seventh Day of November in the Year of our Lord One thousand Seven hundred and Eighty Six, altogether One hundred and fifty Pounds, and he shall have the Book Called Johann Arnds Verily Christiandum.

Tenthly I Give and Bequeath to my above mentioned Daughter Anna Barbara the sum of One hundred and forty Pounds good Gold or Silver money which my Executors shall Pay to her or her Heirs as follows, Namely Sixty Pounds on the Twenty Seventh Day of November in the Year of our Lord One thousand Seven Hundred and Eighty Eight, and Eighty Pounds on the Twenty seventh Day of November in the Year of our Lord One thousand seven hundred and Ninety one, so that she or her Heirs receives One Hundred and Forty Pounds, and she shall likewise have one good Bed, my Kitchen furniture, my Chests, one Cow and one

Heffer, With that what my Beloved Wife Maria Margaretha shall further Give her, as she finds good, because she is in Want of it.

Eleventhly what Concerns the white Linnen goods, that the said Maria, Magdalena, Anna Elizabeth, Christina, Anna Margaretha, Ann Barbara, and Magdalena Brobst, shall share the same in seven equal shares and Traugh cuts therefor so as the stand named, and my said Son John shall have my Bed, all shall be after the Mothers Death.

Lastly But all what after my and my said Wifes Decease, shall amount in Money of my Estate of them what we have hath in our Hands Yet (Except what I have given Bequeathed to my said Children) and the Money which I have put in the Bank, and my Executors shall receive therefore, that my hereafter mentioned Children, As Michael, Christian, John, Maria, Magdalena, Anna Elizabeth, Christina, Anna Margareth, Anna Barbara and Magdalena Brobst (in stead of ther Mother Catharina) shall among themselves share the same in Ten equal shares each one share, but my said Son Henry and my Daughter Catharina shall have nothing of the same likewise my said two sons Michael and Christian shall have nothing further to their shares because I have each of them in the Selling of the Land which I Sold them, left so much as each onece share amounts to, and how themselves were Satisfy'd at time, after our Several Agreements, and Constitute and Ordain my said Wife Maria Margaretha, and MY SON IN LAW JOHN REICHELDERFER and Michael Hagenbuch to be the only Executrix and Executors of this my last will and Testament, and I make Void and recall herewith all and every Testaments, Wills, Bequeathings and Executors, through me heretofore made; Confirm this and no other to be my last will and Testament, In Witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand & Seal the Ninth Day of April in the year of our Lord One thousand Seven Hundred and Eighty five.

Andreas Hagenbuch (Seal)

Signed Sealed and Declared by the said Andreas Hagenbuch, as his Last Will and Testament in our Presence, that we in his Presence and Subscribed our names thereto in the Presence of each other.

John Brobst
his
Jacob X Schmitt
mark

Be it Public and Known to all men by these Present, that I Andreas Hagenbuch in Albany Township Berks County &c, Have made and declared my above Written Last Will and Testament, I the said Andreas Hagenbuch by this present Codicil do finish and Confirm my above written Last Will and Testament, that out of each onece Share one equal share £90, which amounts together four Hundred and Ninety Pounds shall remain in my and my said Wifes Hands to our Use, till after both our Decease, afterwards shall be done with it as my above Will and Testament Says, and my Children shall no ways Pay interest to my Executors, and my Will and meaning is, that this Codicil be reckoned to be a part of my last Will and Testament done the 14th April 1785.

Andreas Hagenbuch (Seal)

John Brobst
his
Jacob X Schmitt
mark.

A True Translation of the German Original Wills.

Commonwealth of Pennsylvania, } SS.
Berks County, }

Register's Office July 30th, 1908.

I, Wilson M. Dumn, Register of Wills and ex-officio Clerk of the Orphans' Court for the County of Berks, in the Commonwealth of Pennsylvania, do hereby certify the foregoing to be a true and accurate copy of the Translation, (the original being written in German) of the last Will and Testament and Codicil of Andreas Hagenbuch, late of Albany Township, Berks County, State of Pennsylvania, which Will and Codicil was Probated on September 26th, 1785, as the same remains on file and of record in this office.

In testimony whereof, I have hereunto set my hand and official seal at Reading the date above.

SEAL

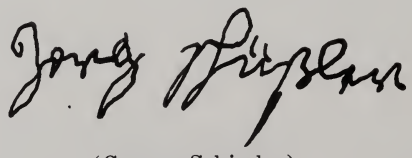
Wilson M. Dumn,
Register of Wills and ex-officio Clerk of Orphans' Court."

(i) The immigrant Schissler.

Harrisburg, Penn., July 28, 1908.

"We Subscribers, Natives & late Inhabitants of the Palatinate upon the Rhine & places adjacent having transported ourselves & Families into the Province of Pennsylvania a Colony subject to the Crown of Great Britain in hopes & Expect'n of finding a Retreat & peaceable Settlement therein Do solemnly Promise & Engage that we will be faithfull & bear true Allegiance to this present Ma't'y King George the Second & his Successors Kings of Great Britain & will be faithfull to the Proprietor of this Province & that we will demean ourselves peaceably to all His said Majesty's Subjects and Strictly observe & conform to the Laws of England & of this Province to the utmost of Our Power & best of our understanding."

"Palatines Imported in the Ship Mary of London, John Gray, Master from Rotterdam but last from Cowes by Clearance thence:
Qualified September 26, 1732."



(George Schissler)
Aged 18 years."

To Whom it may concern:

I hereby certify that the above is a true tracing of the name Jorg Schüssler as written on the original Immigrant List. According to the Ship Captain's List of Sept. 26, 1732, the names Henery Chissler aged 52 yrs., Hance Jacob Chissler aged 22 yrs. & Henery Chissler aged 16 yrs. appear, evidently the father and brothers of the above named Jorg.

The original now on File in Division of Public Records, Harrisburg, Pennsylvania.

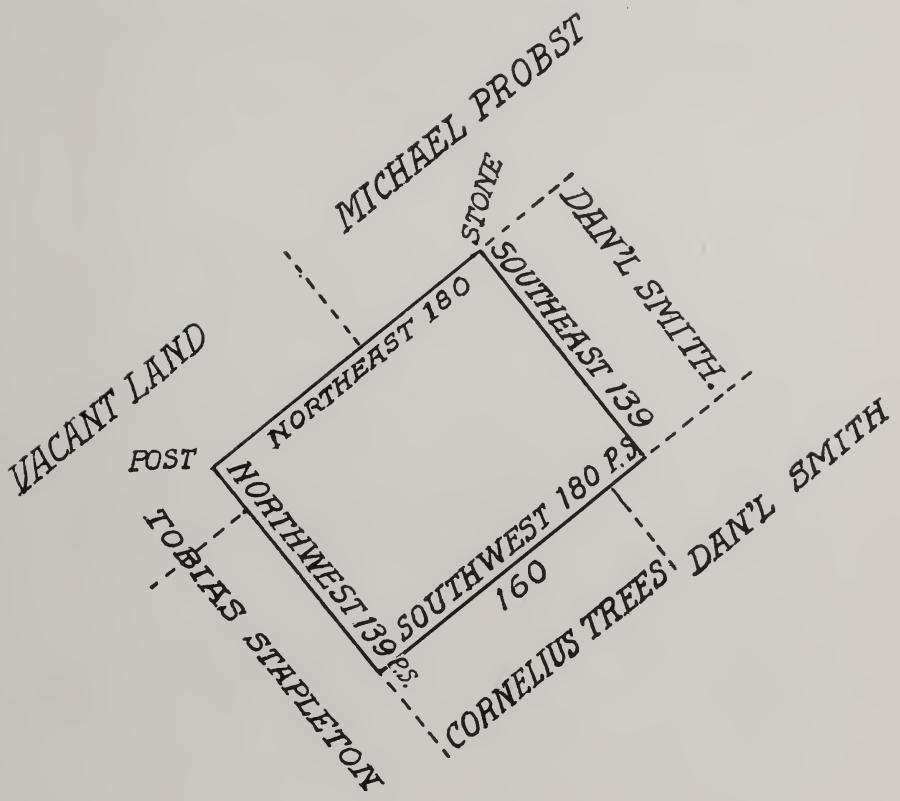
(Seal)

Luther R. Kelker.
Custodian.
Division of Public Records.

In testimony whereof, I hereby affix the Seal of this Department.

(j) Patent to George Schissler.

Form No. 123.



By virtue of a warrant dated the 16th March 1764 Resurveyed the 21st November 1765 to George Schiesler the above described Tract of Land Situate in Albany Township, Berks County. Containing One Hundred & forty seven Acres & a half with Allowance of 6 p. cent.

P. James Scull D. Survr.

IN TESTIMONY that the above is a copy of the original remaining on file in the Department of Internal Affairs of Pennsylvania, made comformable to an Act of Assembly approved the 16th day of February, 1833, I have hereunto set my Hand and caused the Seal of said Department to be affixed at Harrisburg, this sixth day of September, 1898.

Department of Pennsylvania Internal Affairs

James W. Latta,
Secretary of Internal Affairs.

Commonwealth of Pennsylvania,
Department of Internal Affairs.

IN TESTIMONY that the above is a copy of the original as recorded in Book A, Volume 44, Page 3 of Surveys, I have hereunto set my hand

(SEAL) and caused the seal of said Department to be affixed at Harrisburg this twelfth day of December 1910.

James H. Craig,
Deputy Secretary of Internal Affairs.

(On back)

Berks
George Scheisler
147½ A.
Resurvey
Fees $1.50
No. 121

(k) Schissler Evidences.

"The Conrad Schissler home was at the foot of the Blue Mountains, within half a mile from it. The family were quietly going about their work when suddenly they were attacked by Indians. Consternation overtook them. The mother was in delicate health and realizing that in her condition it was impossible for her to make her escape, pleaded with her family to flee for their lives. They made their escape. The Indians fired all the buildings and took the mother a field's length from the home and killed her under the tree, the picture of which is presented. After the mother had been murdered the Indians took a rail and pierced her. In this condition the family found her."

"There were two brothers, Geo. and Conrad Schissler, living close together. A deed shows where George Schissler and his wife Nellie sold a piece of woodland. Church records do not give any light on this family." [Mrs. A. R. S.]

Early Settlers. (Page 1068.)

Cornelius Frees, 1743. His neighbors. Adam Frees, Andreas Hagenbough, Tobias Stapleton. When the land was taken up it was described as being on a branch of Maiden Creek, in Philadelphia County. But seven years afterward this section was known as "Allemaengel." Frees erected a log building on this tract (two column description, plate in German).

"And a quarter of a mile away a man named Shüsler and his wife were killed by the Indians."

MISCELLANEOUS ITEMS, NOT ELSEWHERE DESIGNATED.

County Records of Los Angeles, California.

Strange to say the following names appear in these records, at an early date. Note, particularly, again the entry of Isaac Monnett:

Dolly Josephine Monnet
L. W. Monnet
Margaret Elizabeth Monnet
M. L. Monnet
Rollo P. Monnet
Sarah F. Monnet
William H. Monnet
Isaac Monnett
J. L. Monnet
Lawrence W. Monnet
William H. Monnet
J. L. Monnette

And later, in 1907, the names of Mervin J. Monnette, Orra E. Monnette and Jay B. Monnette.

MONNET FAMILY GENEALOGY

(B) GENEALOGY

With sincere good wishes to all my kinsmen,

Orra E. Monnette

The Compiler.

A CAUTIONARY WORD

The foregoing pages of this volume have been occupied with somewhat of history, somewhat of records, somewhat of chronicles and somewhat of miscellany; an attempt, perhaps, to preserve all things believed to be both deserving and valuable relative to the Family. Undoubtedly something of interest has been presented, and at least permanent record has been earned and gained for name, place, and achievement. Unfortunately, genealogy is not an exact science, and from scattered fragments the whole, complete and well-rounded structure is with difficulty erected. Hence, no deductions have been attempted without an honest belief in the proper and rightful conclusions upon the facts in hand. If it does not positively appear that a relationship or connection existed, the honest inquirer has equal right with the author to judge of the same. Certain salient facts, however, are beyond dispute. Hence, let all bend in interest to the ensuing genealogical lineages.

(B) GENEALOGY

I.

INTRODUCTORY THEME

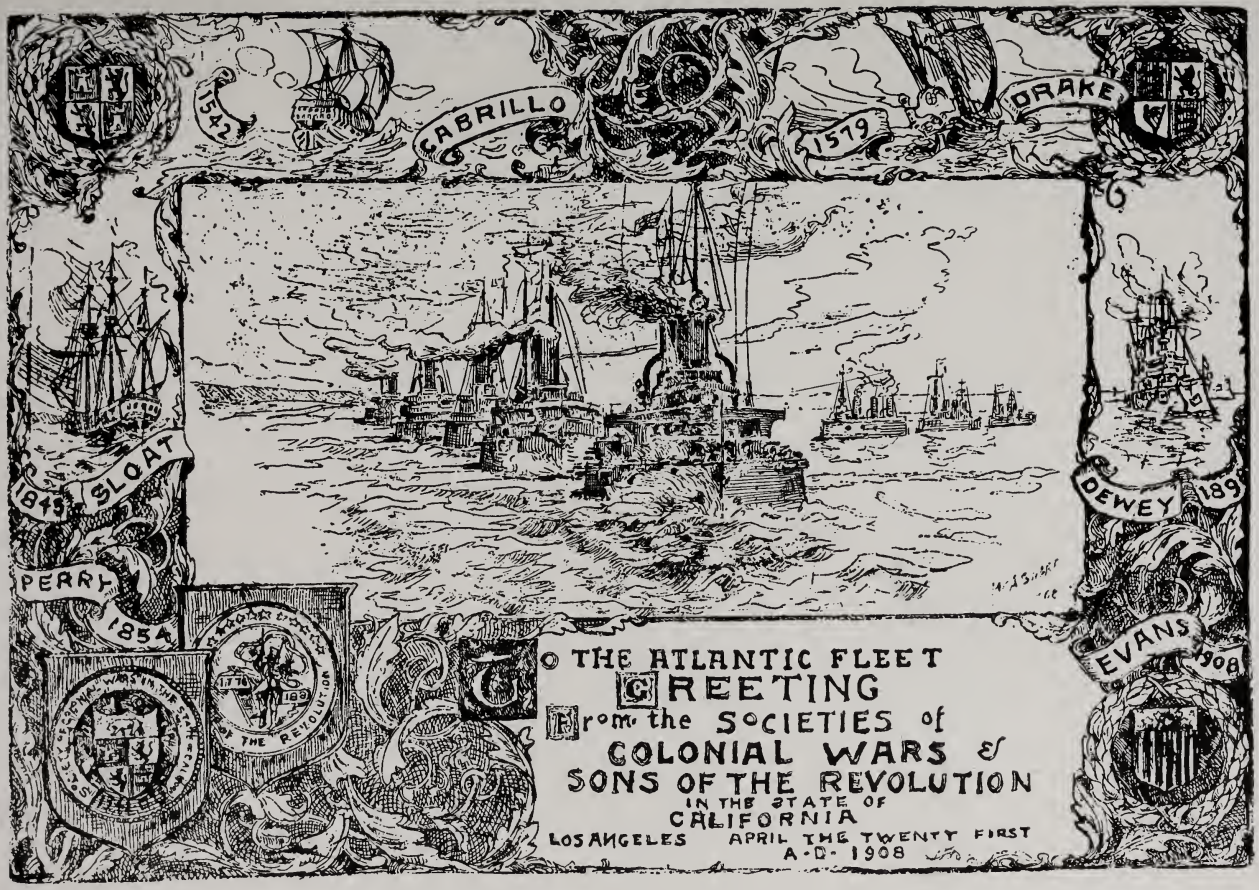
ONE of the unique and at the same time historical events, national in its scope, was the visitation to the Pacific Coast of the United States by the Atlantic Fleet, so called, of the American Navy, which had sailed from the Atlantic Ocean around South America in the early months of the year 1908, and on Saturday, April 18th of that year was anchored in San Pedro harbor, near the city of Los Angeles, being under command of Rear Admiral Charles M. Thomas, U. S. N.

Most naturally a tremendous civic reception was extended to the officers and sailors. The entire Pacific Coast was one continuous extent of unbounded enthusiasm and gala attire. Numerous municipal celebrations and many social functions emphasized the honor and graced the patriotic impulse this universally occasioned. Among the many hospitalities extended to the visitors none was more fitting and none more distinctive than that presented in a banquet given in honor of Rear-Admiral Thomas at the California Club, in the city of Los Angeles, upon the evening of Tuesday, April 21st, 1908, by the combined membership (1) of the two Societies of Colonial Wars and Sons of the Revolution in the state of California. It was an elegant affair, both in decorations, appointments and the "feast spread." Eminent speakers and honored guests discussed the menu and afforded the entertainment, which, in its way was made memorable. Among those responding to toasts the compiler, in an humble way, presented some thoughts in responding to the subject, "The Sabers of Our Sires," which, with due apology for the personal evidence, is inserted here as a most fitting introductory theme for the genealogical tables hereinafter to be included. For, as the response to the toast suggests in its argument:

"If there be no NOBILITY OF DESCENT, all the more indispensable is it that there should be NOBILITY OF ASCENT—a character in them that bear rule so fine and high and pure that as men come within the circle of its influence they voluntarily pay homage to that which is the one pre-eminent distinction — the ROYALTY OF VIRTUE." — *Bishop Henry C. Potter.*

---

(1) Mervin[7] Jeremiah Monnette and Orra[8] Eugene Monnette are each members of both Societies.



SOUVENIR OF THE FAMOUS ATLANTIC FLEET BANQUET, LOS ANGELES, CALIFORNIA, APRIL 21, 1908

"The Sabers of Our Sires." (1)

"The glory of ancestors sheds a light around posterity; it allows neither their good nor their bad qualities to remain in obscurity." (as programmed)

A solemn thought comes over me. These Societies perpetuate the virtues of our ancestors. So far this evening we have ignored them. Yet, if it were not for our ancestors, we would not be here.—*General Frank C. Prescott.*

Mr. King: That's personal, General!

Toastmaster: I cannot help it. It is a personal matter. There is also added solemnity to the thought. Our ancestors have laid the foundations upon which the glories of today are built. I wonder, and am worried: When the final balance is struck, will my ancestors be as proud of me as I am of them—

Mr. Sinclair: You seem to be in some doubt, General.

Toastmaster: In spots, I admit it. After a small participation in public affairs and consequent occasional comment, I am "sicklied o'er with the pale cast of thought." But we come of good stock, men whose deeds and virtues point the way to great aims and heroic achievements. Their memories lift us, encourage us, arm us. Mr. Monnette, Vice-President of the California Society Sons of the Revolution, the theme is yours, be inspired.

Mr. Monnette:

MR. TOASTMASTER, our honored guests and members of the Societies represented here tonight:

I assume that this is a patriotic aristocracy — in the sense, thank God! that we are "Gentlemen." The thought I shall give you tonight may not, at first, be that which my subject would most naturally provoke in your minds, but, as I proceed, you will more fully comprehend what I desire to convey. Hence, I offer, as my opening sentiment, the well considered meaning of a most democratic verse, which runs in this wise:

> "The force of his own merit makes his way,
> Unbounded power and height of greatness gives."

But, Gentlemen, it is my pleasure to toast "Our Ancestors"—Who, when and where? Really, for fear a false pride may obtain, I care not, except that I may catalogue myself thereby, and claim the privileges which our membership presents. MEN DIE, but PRINCIPLES LIVE. With boldness I say, "Our Sires," in name, perhaps, forgotten; but, in deed, emblazoned in history forever. In defending their convictions and their faiths, they have given us our RELIGION; in asserting their poli-

(1) This has heretofore been printed in the Annual Registers of the Societies issued in 1908 and 1910, respectively.

tical rights and overthrowing tyranny, they have given us our CIVIL LIBERTY; in boldly pioneering and braving unknown dangers, they have given us our HEROISM; and in loving and serving the land of their adoption, they have given us our beloved AMERICA; but, in their being NOBLE, COURAGEOUS, GENEROUS and TRUE, they have given us an aristocracy of high born citizenship, which is our most priceless heritage.

And so, my friends, I am delighted to honor these ancestors of ours, and would felicitate you, whom I see about me here, as being their most worthy representatives. I congratulate you upon three things which appeal to me, now.

This splendid presence. I look about me here, and see—

> "A glorious company, the flower of men,
> To serve as model for the mighty world,
> And be the fair beginning of a TIME."

Again, I note the cordiality and the brilliancy of our meeting. Occasions like these represent the best, the rarest, and the purest. As it were, patriot meets patriot. I am reminded of the meeting of Carlyle and Irving, and how someone said concerning it, "That it was as iron sharpened iron, diamond cut diamond. Each sharpened the face of the other, and lit it up with sparks and sparkles as of a light that never was on sea or shore."

Then again, the spirit of this occasion — the "spirit of our fathers." What an expression of the strong current of our living! One thinks of the "poetry of life," and to paraphrase the language of another, that exaltation of sentiment, that spirit of peaceful confidence, that evidence of heroic endeavor, that note of sublime aspiration and that achievement of noble purpose, which represents life at its best, as a poem.

Therefore, taking up the thought that my subject urges upon me, I am thinking of that grand idea which the French people presented to the world, in its ancient order of chivalry. Perhaps no human institution has so flourished and then passed away which had so much in it to express the heroic, chivalric and unselfish impulses of the human heart. You are familiar with that peculiar course of training administered to the young man, through the periods of service as page and squire, until he should be fitted to become a knight. That elaborate ceremony, by which he entered the latter rank of honor! How his old clothing was laid aside, and he took his bath of purification. The white tunic was placed upon him as symbolic of purity; the red robe, signifying the blood he would shed for others; the black coat, representative of the death he must die, and that last lonely watch which he took in the church during the long

hours of the night. He stood facing the altar upon which his armor was laid for its consecration; the light of the candles about him, which shone but dimly; there in the stillness and sombre of the night he stood, while outside the walls of the church, near by, were the graves of his ancestors, which gave him the right of knighthood. Then, the crowning of his admission into the order. And, I must repeat to you, the thought which was to guide his life henceforth. He was "to combat all evil and to defend all good." Even the double-edged sword, which was presented to him as part of the ceremony, was emblematic—"With one side thou must strike the rich who oppress the poor; with the other, punish the strong who persecute the weak."

You will remember that Roland and Oliver were heroic representatives of this famous order of chivalry, and I recall what we are told in history of Roland, whose name is immemorably linked with that of the great Charlemagne; that last heroic stand and glorious death at the Pass of Roncesvalles, "lying on the rocks, his gauntlet outstretched to God, his comrades lying bloody and motionless around him, are equally types of self-sacrifice—'See, death approaches! But, as brave men, let us die fighting,' and thus they fell."

And so, I say to you, MEN DIE but PRINCIPLES LIVE.

Again, I am reminded of that old story of the forty members of a Roman Legion, who, as a punishment for their refusal to recant their belief in Christianity, were sent out upon a frozen lake to die, and as they went, chanting a song of victory. At last, one traitor crept back to the shore and to life, consenting to yield up his faith, but the centurion who had them in charge, strangely touched by this manifestation of heroic faith, threw off his helmet, took up the chorus of the steadfast thirty-nine, now growing faint in the distance, and strode forth to take his place, that the ranks of the faithful might not be broken. That was sublime martyrdom.

And, again, I say unto you, MEN DIE but PRINCIPLES LIVE.

As schoolboys in our youth, we were familiar with the career of the greatest of military leaders, Napoleon, and have been moved to admiration over his remarkable genius of leadership. I remember that return of his from exile at Elba. With a handful of soldiers, he lands upon the shores of France, and commences his march, through the villages and country, to Paris. An army, composed of the "Old Guard" for its soldiers, and a Royalist for its commander, is sent out against him, vastly superior in numbers and equipment. They come face to face. An order is given to fire upon Napoleon. When he steps out in front of the few who have rallied to him, and makes that most wonderful appeal to their former loyalty to him: "What! My children, do you not recognize me?

It is your Emperor! If there be one among you who would kill his General, he can do so. Here I am." Then comes the answer, and the six thousand men, with tears coursing down their cheeks, as one man throw down their arms and rush to the standard of Napoleon and as one voice shout "Vive l' Empereur!" "Live the Emperor." This was a most remarkable exemplification of the spirit of true comradeship, which I am pleased to see, animates our Societies and our meeting here tonight.

But, consider with me further—if you were to visit the City of Washington, and if you were to inspect the Corcoran Gallery of Arts, there would be much there to delight and please your aesthetic taste and sense of the beautiful, but among all the fine paintings, the marble statues, the Frieze and Pediment of the Parthenon, the plaster casts, the bronzes, and the building itself with its beautiful decorations, I dare say the object of greatest interest to you would be the remarkable statue, Velas' "Last Days of Napoleon." As you would come face to face with it in the upper corridor, your attention and gaze would be immediately claimed.

Napoleon sits there in his great armchair—not the Napoleon of Wagram, Marengo, Austerlitz, Eylau, Battle of the Pyramids, great Italian campaign, nor even the Napoleon of Waterloo; but it is the Napoleon of St. Helena. His figure is emaciated—the face and hands are thin—the days of isolation and restraint have had their full sway. Upon his knees is spread a map of Europe; the same brow is there, the same set jaw and tightly closed lips, the same piercing eyes, yet they have a far away look in them. Napoleon is thinking of the glory of France, that had been his glory; the power that had been his power—his vision is in the past, in the hopes and ambitions forever buried. The veil has been drawn across the future for him. It is a marvelous exhibition of artistic skill, and what a solemnly sad lesson in the overthrow of human aspirations, the remarkable figure conveys to our minds and hearts!

And still again I say unto you, MEN DIE but PRINCIPLES LIVE.

Permit me to refer to an experience I once had upon an occasion of a visit at the tomb of Washington at Mount Vernon. Friends were with me, a prominent lawyer of New York City and a noted physician from the same place. It is always a time of sadness and impressiveness, when looking upon the last resting-place of the heroic dead. We looked in through the iron grating, barring entrance to the tomb There were the two stone sarcophagi containing the earthly dust of George and Martha Washington. Their names are carved in the stone. I remarked to my companions, "Only dry dust and bones, after all!" Such is the end of an earthly career. We walked away in silence, and as we circled the brow of the hill above the tomb, my physician friend stooped to the ground and

said, "Monnette, look here!" And I looked—and there in the velvety green grass of the well-kept lawn was a circle of those beautiful little flowers, the "Immortelles." We stood and looked at them—I thought of my remark at the tomb. True, the mortal had put on immortality. But that for which our Washington had lived was now become "Immortelles."

And I would repeat my thought, MEN DIE but PRINCIPLES LIVE.

We are favored as a people; to no citizenship is given so much that is great and grand, and for which we should honor our forefathers. Opportunity is peculiarly our own, and I must quote the eloquent words of Senator Dolliver: "The democracy of England and America is no frenzied mob, bewildered by the babel of tongues and the scribble of pens. It is an eager citizenship, anxious for the general welfare, and having within it a tribunal of reason and conscience, before which all causes must be heard and from which must finally emanate those judgments which are ultimately to direct the progress of mankind."

Practically applying the thought I have undertaken to present, there is a civic duty for each of us. As American citizens, believing we have just cause for a pride of ancestry, there is a higher patriotism which calls us to service today and so I conclude with these words, of that SOLDIER who had experienced the rough and the rugged in service, and who wrote in poetic strain:

"If I could clothe each jeweled thought,
That comes to me in Nature's bowers,
In classic language such as taught
Away from western woods and flowers;
If I could sing the sweet refrains
That in my soul in silence cluster,
From many a heart I'd strike the chains,
And give the star of hope new luster.

If I could scatter all the gems
That light my soul in darkened places,
I'd pluck the hope buds from their stems
And wreathe them o'er despondent faces.
If I had but the power to stay
The blighting hand of pain and sorrow,
The human hearts that wilt today
Would lift their heads and bloom tomorrow.

If from the Master's hand above
To me the longed-for power were given
To change all bitterness to love,
Of every earthly hell make heaven,
The lowering clouds would swiftly flee
From the light that followed after,
And every wave of life's broad sea
Would gleam with love and song and laughter."

GOVERNOR BENTON: (Lifting his glass) To our Grandsires!

SOCIETY OF COLONIAL WARS IN THE STATE OF CALIFORNIA EMBLEMATICAL AND DECORATIVE SOUVENIR, 1910-1911

II.

ANCESTRAL LINEAGE IN FRANCE

THE most ancient record of the Family in France is Hugo de Moneia (*ante p.* 197) habitator parochiae de Crotella (*Crotelles haute Vienne*) A. D. 1130.

Again (*ante,* same p.) Carolus de Moneia, Anno Domine, 1321; and the *Archives of the Haute Vienne,* covering the years 1363 to 1441, are replete with evidences of the name. Therein, prior to 1441, Pierre Monnet is mentioned.

In 1521 Jehan (*John*) Monnet was living at the Place de Beugnon, (*ante,* p. 198,) and his arms were: "Azure, lion rampant of gold," which was the significant feature of the *Monnet Coat of Arms* (see Chapter XI, *ante,* p. 178.)

The conclusions of Lambert de Montoison et al, based upon searches of the records in Paris (see *ante* pp. 198-9), were:

(1.) Monnet Family of ancient Poitou, France had its origin in the Maison (*house*) de Monet de la Marck (or Mark).

(2.) In 1572, it was represented by Pierre Monnet, *who, being a partisan of the King of Navarre, was massacred in Paris the day of the St. Bartholomew* (August 24, 1572).

(3.) In 1570 the *Coat of Arms of the* Family were granted and registered to Pierre Monnet, *then of ancient Poitou, France,* (see *ante* p. 203).

The latter appears in illustration as a frontispiece.

These points are quite evidentiary, and considering the House of Monet de la Mark (*ante,* pp. 160-5), it is noted that it had its origin as the "Seigneurs and Barons of Saint-Martin, of Sombrun, of Pontac, of Bazentin," etc. It commenced several hundred years prior to 1632 (*ante* p. 166). This house has never ceased to occupy a distinguished rank in the order of the nobility of the Province of Bearn (France), where it is originally from, and where it possessed for several centuries a number of Fiefs and Seigneuries, which testify to its importance and which place it among the number of the Barons of the Province, with all the rights and privileges attached to this title.

To this lineage, then, belonged the Monnet Family of ancient Poitou, France.

In addition, consider the further account of the ANCIENT SIRES de SALINS, SEIGNEURS de MONNET (see *ante* p. 170).

> "The House of Monnet took its name from a town situated in the Bailiwick of Poligny, near the River Ain, where it has a chateau of which one can still see the ruins. At the beginning of the *fourteenth century* these Seigneurs took indiscriminately the name o MONNET, or of Montsaugeon, one of their estates, adjacent to MONNET, which was in the tenure of the chateau of Montrivel, belonging to the House of Chalon."

From all of which the ancientness and noble origin of the MONNET FAMILY of ancient POITOU, France, are clearly indicated.

Coming now to the more definite ancestral lines, the PIERRE MONNET of Poitou, France, who suffered martyrdom on St. Bartholomew's Day at Paris in 1572, was unquestionably the ancestor of all the Protestant MONNETS of that *then* Huguenot Province. Either he, or possibly a son, PIERRE MONNET, received the grant of the coat of arms in 1570.

From the latter the genealogical descent is for three or four generations through a son ABRAHAM MONNET, and ABRAHAM MONNET, a son of the latter, of whom we have the birth record in 1605 as: Abraham, son of Abraham and Anne, his wife (see *ante* p. 135).

The latter, ABRAHAM MONNET, b. June 30, 1605, undoubtedly married and had children, and among them ABRAHAM, JEAN (JOHN), JAQUES, and PIERRE MONNET (or Monet).

At this point the positive lineage commences. Some of the deductions previously presented (*ante* p. 154 *et seq.*) are now repeated to make this the more complete. And a chart appears in illustration at their conclusion to illustrate and serve as a fitting introduction to the succeeding subdivision.

1. PIERRE MONNET, of the preceding lineage, descendant of the nobility and of the House of Monet de la Marck, was of Ancient Poitou, France (probably son of *Pierre,* son of *Abraham,* son of *Abraham,* son of *Pierre Monnet,* receiving grant of arms in 1570, and who, or whose father, *Pierre Monnet,* was massacred on St. Bartholomew's Day). He must have been born about 1640 or 1645, and he died in London, England, in 1715, then quite old and blind. This is learned from his will of record there at that date (see *ante* p. 128 *et seq.*). His wife is named in his will and was made executrix thereof. She was CATHARINE PILLOT, probably daughter of either Israel, Jean or Thomas Pillot, all the sons of MICHAEL PILLOT and CATHARINE MONNET, of the same Family, and who was a son of NICHOLAS PILLOT of ancient Poitou (for Pillot Lineage, see *ante* p. 155). PIERRE MONNET and wife, CATHARINE PILLOT, being of this Protestant Family of Monnet of ancient Poitou, fled from France, probably *via* La Rochelle, soon after the Revocation of the Edict of Nantes in 1685, and with their sons, ISAAC[1] MONNET and PIERRE[1] MON-

NET, were naturalized or *denizened* in London, March 25, 1688 (see *ante* p. 121 *et seq.*). In his will he does not name these or his other children, which was not uncommon where all the estate was left to the wife, and where, in those days, the family had scattered and were widely separated in distant lands, and as exiles. Again, we know that the son, PIERRE[1] MONNET, was dead in 1712, and others may have been. However, the invaluable records of the old French Church in Threadneedle Street, London, have preserved names and dates of some of his children, and hence a fairly accurate record can be made here of the

Children of PIERRE and CATHARINE (*Pillot*) MONNET:

2. i. ISAAC,[1] b., conjecturally, about 1670, emigrant to America, naturalized in London 1688, settled in Calvert County, Colony of Maryland, about 1700, where he married ELIZABETH WILLIAMS, daughter of WILLIAM and SARAH WILLIAMS.
3. ii. Robert,[1] emigrant to Cecil County, Maryland, where October 4th, 1706, he married Margaret Darrell (see *ante*, p. 395).
iii. Thomas,[1]
iv. Abraham;[1]
v. William,[1] and probably others, older children than the following, and hence unrecorded in London.

(Following are recorded in London):

4. vi. PIERRE,[1] baptized November 25, 1683, naturalized in London 1688, emigrant to America, settled on Staten Island, in the Colony of New York, about 1700, died there, leaving a will, in 1712.
vii. Catharine,[1]
viii. Susanne,[1] baptized February 8, 1685.
ix. Jean,[1] baptized April 25, 1686.
x. Susanne,[1] baptized September 4, 1687.
xi. Jean,[1] baptized November 24, 1688, and probably others; possibly James[1] Monat, who settled in Anne Arundel County, Maryland.

It is, therefore, with the descendants of (2) ISAAC[1] MONNET (hereinbefore and hereinafter bearing the exponent "1" and genealogical pre-numbering "30"); (3) ROBERT[1] MONNET (who will receive no treatment additional to that appearing on p. 395 *ante*), and (4) PIERRE[1] (Peter) MONNET (hereinbefore and hereinafter bearing exponent "1" and genealogical pre-numbering "1" instead of "4"). (1)

(1) It must be noted particularly, henceforth, that the generation, in America, computed from the first immigrant ancestor, is always represented by an exponent numeral to the Christian name, while a genealogical prenumbering indicates the consecutive order of treatment in the genealogical tables. Again, the Roman numerals indicate the position in the particular family, in order of age, as nearly as possible.

HOUSE OF MONET DE LA MARCK
LINEAGE OF MONNET OF ANCIENT POITOU

PIERRE MONNET
Massacred on St. Bartholomew's day, 1572.

PIERRE MONNET
Receiving grant of coat of arms in 1570.

ABRAHAM MONNET
b. about 1575.
m. Anne ----------

ABRAHAM MONNET
b. June 30, 1605.
"Son of Abraham and Anne, his wife."

i. Abraham Monnet

ii. Jean Monnet

iii. PIERRE MONNET
m. Susanne (*Chastian. dau of Isaac*), living in 1682, a widow.

iv. Jacques Monnet

v. and others

i. Daniel Monnet
m. Susanne Gregoire

ii. Michael Monnet
m. Marie Goudeau

iii. Isaac Monnet
m. Mandree Giraud

iv. Abraham Monnet
m. Marie Nigault

v. PIERRE MONNET
b. about 1640 or 1645.
d. London, England, 1715.
m. Catharine Pillot, granddaughter of Michael (son of *Nicholas*) Pillot and wife, Catharine Monnet.

vi. Louis Monnet
m. Marie Papet

vii. Jacques Monnet

viii. Jean Monnet

30. i. ISAAC[1] MONNET
b. about 1670.
d. before 1748-9.
m. Elizabeth Williams, daughter of William and Sarah Williams; Huguenot refugee, immigrant to Calvert County, Maryland, about 1700.

ii. ROBERT[1] MONNET
Huguenot refugee, immigrant to Cecil County, Maryland.
m. Oct. 4, 1706, Margaret Darrell.

iii. Thomas Monnet

iv. Abraham Monnet

v. William Monnet

1. vi. PIERRE[1] MONNET
bapt. Nov. 25, 1683.
d. 1712.
m. Mary.....
Huguenot refugee, immigrant to Staten Island, Richmond County, New York.

vii. Catharine Monnet

viii. Susanne Monnet

ix. Jean Monnet

x. and others

ANCESTRAL LINEAGE IN FRANCE

III.

FIRST GENERATION IN AMERICA

REFERRING to the foregoing chart, the first generation of the Monnet Family in America was represented by the four sons of PIERRE MONNET and his wife, CATHARINE PILLOT, namely; I. PIERRE[1], II. ISAAC[1], III. ROBERT[1], and, possibly, IV. JAMES[1]. The *first*, PIERRE[1] MONNET, settled on Staten Island, and became the head of the Manee Family there; the *second*, ISAAC[1], settled in Calvert County, Maryland, and became the head of the Monnett Family with its multiplied variations of spelling; the *third*, ROBERT[1], settled in Cecil County, Maryland, and became the head of the Money Family; while the fourth, possibly, was JAMES[1] MONAT of Anne Arundel County, Maryland; all Huguenot refugees, and settling in these several localities about the year 1700. Of Robert[1] and James[1] nothing further will be recorded in this portion of the book (1) (see *ante* pp. 227 and 395).

Then, recapitulating, a little history is important here.

The parents of these first immigrants were loyal adherents to the Protestant Faith, and during the terrible persecutions had braved and endured the iniquities and cruelties imposed upon the Huguenots. Their children in 1682, when the Poitiers records show the terrorizing methods of the Draggonades to have been sufficiently severe to lead the most loyal and strong-hearted to temporize with their Catholic tormentors, were certainly affected by this environment, and as to ISAAC[1] MONNET, then a boy of ten or twelve years, his mind, heart and character certainly must have been influenced and moulded in the way that only suffering, deprivation and sorrow can produce upon the fibre of young manhood. To leave one's "patria" is always sad enough and sufficiently difficult to bear, but to have been forced to abandon one's "beloved France" and to enter upon exile certainly required moral courage and "iron nerve," not too frequently found in people of the present day.

From a descendant it is positively known that, following the more general line of flight, the Monnets left the towns of Poitiers and Niort

(1) The reader will kindly remember that the exponent numeral exhibits the generation and read the footnote at bottom of page 959 *ante*.

and sought refuge in the fortress at La Rochelle. From the latter place they embarked for London. Sufficient proof exists that this was subsequent to the Revocation of the Edict of Nantes in 1685. At least, we find PIERRE MONNET, Senior, and his family recorded in the French Church there as early as 1688 and PIERRE[1] and ISAAC[1] MONNET were there naturalized, or denizened, in 1688.

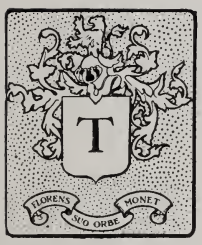
The career of the Monnets in London was probably that common to the times, limited by their restricted environment and made possible by their pecuniary situation, for, like the greater number of refugees, they probably had little or nothing of consequence in the way of earthly possessions. Imagination, in the light of historical gleanings of others similarly situated, may present to the mind a picture of the simple, restricted and almost comfortless life led by them, but, withal, they enjoyed religious freedom and civil liberty under a more generous government. While their hearts undoubtedly yearned for the home of their nativity, yet they looked anxiously forward to the land of promise. But in these days of plenty, luxury and extravagance, the hardships and privations of a refugee and exile can not be wholly comprehended.

When the numerous parties emigrated from England to the New World, some time before 1700, as nearly as can be determined, the three or more brothers left London to make the ocean voyage and to seek a new home in the forests of America. Clearly, the Huguenot settlement of New Rochelle, on Long Island, was their destination. From there to Staten Island, Richmond County, New York, a further removal was soon made. This was destined to become a famous Huguenot settlement, of which the old French Church and the vital records of County and State now bear silent testimony. PIERRE[1] MONNET established himself there and became the head of a large descendancy, the name becoming perverted from "Monet" to "Mony," "Money" or "Many," hence MANEE.

ISAAC[1] MONNET was not content to remain with his brother and removed again, settling in Calvert County, Maryland, where the first positive record appears of him as holding 50 acres of land of the tract "Agreement," a part of the "Upper Hundreds of the Cliffts," on Lord Baltimore's rent roll of 1707. Indirect evidence of certain miscellaneous records indicate that he was in Calvert County before 1700. There he married ELIZABETH WILLIAMS, of which marriage the record has not been found, but a record does show his wife's first name to have been Elizabeth, and all and very cogent circumstances existing in other records argue very strongly that her surname was Williams and that she was a daughter of WILLIAM WILLIAMS and his wife, SARAH.

IV.

PIERRE[1] (PETER) MONNET AND HIS DESCENDANTS



THIS relates to the MANEE FAMILY of New York City and vicinity.

As shown in the preceding pages, PIERRE[1] MONNET was the son of PIERRE MONNET and wife, CATHARINE PILLOT, of ancient Poitou, France, who fled from their homeland and settled in London and were members of the old French Church in Threadneedle Street during the latter part of the Seventeenth Century. Pierre Monnet, Senior, died there in 1715, leaving a will (*vide, ante* pp. 128 *et seq.*). His children are elsewhere given, and among them was PIERRE[1] MONNET.

1. PIERRE[1] MONNET emigrated to America and settled on Staten Island, joining the Huguenot Colony there at least several years before 1712, for he died about that time, leaving a will dated June 19, 1707, and naming his wife, Mary, and the following children: (Will probated, April 8, 1712, Liber 8, p. 271, New York County.) He obtained a patent for the land on which he settled. In his will (see *ante* p. 216) he is called "Peter Manett" and in other records "Peter Mony" and "Peter Manee."

SECOND GENERATION.

2. i. ABRAHAM[2] "eldest son."
   ii. Peter[2] (not of age in 1707) m. Mary Brooks and had daughter, bapt. Aug. 8, 1725.
   iii. John[2] (not of age in 1707).
   iv. Isaac[2] (not of age in 1707).

2. ABRAHAM[2] MONNET (Manee) (*Pierre*[1]) was of Staten Island in 1707. There is evidence that either he or his son of the same name married Sarah du Chene. He left a will naming him as of "Richmond County" New York, probated June 23, 1780. (Rec. Liber 32, p. 383 New York County.)

He had children:

THIRD GENERATION.

3. i. ABRAHAM[3], bapt. May 26, 1723, d. prior Aug. 9, 1777.
   ii. Ann[3].
   iii. Mary[3].
   iv. Catharine[3], became Mrs. John Gould.
   v. Rachel[3], became Mrs. Henry Johnson.
   vi. Sarah[3], became Mrs. Joseph Spragg.

3. ABRAHAM[3] MONNET (Manee) (*Abraham*[2], *Pierre*[1]) was of Staten Island. He was baptized May 26, 1723, died prior to Aug. 9, 1777, and had the following children:

FOURTH GENERATION.

4. i. ABRAHAM[4], b. 1747, m. Ann Jansen.
ii. Richard[4], of New York City, m. Abigail, d. 1798. Wife administered estate, Dec. 11, 1798. (L. 6, p. 8.) They had son, Richard[5], mother Abigail administered estate, May 29, 1804, (L. viii, p. 252.) Granddaughter, Sarah[6], d. 1850.
iii. John[4].
iv. Isaac[4], Yeoman of Town of Westfield. Will probated, July 18, 1794, in Richmond County. He had children: Isaac[5], Martha[5] (Wood), Hannah[5] and Sara[5].
5. v. PETER[4], b. May, 1754, d. Feb. 14, 1834, m. Sarah Butler, Dec. 31, 1787 (b. July 5, 1770).
vi. Hannah[4] (Pryor).

4. ABRAHAM[4] MONNET (Manee) (*Abraham*[3], *Abraham*[2], *Pierre*[1]) was of Staten Island. He was born 1747 and married Ann Jansen. He died in 1824, leaving a will disposing of a large estate, for he was a very wealthy man. His will was probated Nov. 26, 1824 in Richmond County, (Liber C., p. 916). He and his wife, Ann, had children:

FIFTH GENERATION.

i. Abraham[5], who m. Mary Woglom, Oct. 8, 1808, and they had a son, George[6], who was the father of Alfred[7] R. Manee, now living at 307 W. 21st St., New York City.
ii. Peter[5], b. 1780 d. 1858, m. Mary Pryor, June 4, 1804.
6. iii. WILLIAM[5], b. 1788, d. 1828, m. Elizabeth Pryor, April, 1808.
7. iv. ISAAC[5], baptized May 15, 1790, d. about 1873.
v. Jacob[5], who had son, Edward[6].
vi. Deborah[5].
vii. Ann[5], will probated Feb. 11, 1878.

5. PETER[4] MANEE (Monnet) (*Abraham*[3], *Abraham*[2], *Pierre*[1]) was also of Staten Island. He was born May, 1754 and died Feb. 14, 1834. He married Sarah Butler, Dec. 31, 1787 (born July 5, 1770). They had a large family of children, among whom were:

FIFTH GENERATION.

8. i. WILLIAM[5] COLE, b. Feb. 13, 1803, d. Nov. 20, 1871, m. Ann Androvatt.
9. ii. ELIZABETH[5], m. Benjamin Johns.
10. iii. FANNIE[5], m. Judge Abram J. Wood.
iv. Belichn[5], m. Richard Sleight.
v. James[5].
vi. Henry[5], m. Samantha .....
vii. Peter[5], died young.

6. WILLIAM[5] MANEE (Monnet) (*Abraham*[4], *Abraham*[3], *Abraham*[2], *Pierre*[1]) was also of Staten Island. He was born in 1788 and died

in 1828, marrying Elizabeth Pryor, in April 1808. They had children as follows:

SIXTH GENERATION.

i. Lydia[6], m. Louis Androuvatt.
ii. Susan[6], m. Charles Androuvatt.
iii. Elizabeth[6], m. Abraham Latourett.
iv. Catharine[6], m. Israel La Forge.
v. Lany[6], m. James Totten.
vi. Mary[6], m. Cornelius Cole.
vii. Elsie[6], m. John Latourett.
viii. William[6], m. Elizabeth Bedell.
11. ix. JAMES[6] M., m. Catherine La Forge.
x. Abraham[6], m. Emeline Latourett.

7. ISAAC[5] MANEE (Monnet) (*Abraham*[4], *Abraham*[3], *Abraham*[2], *Pierre*[1]) was also of Staten Island. He was born before May 15, 1790, when he was baptized and died about 1873. He married and had several children, among them being:

SIXTH GENERATION.

i. Ellen[6], m. De Follett.
ii. Abraham[6].
12. iii. ISAAC[6].
iv. Jasper[6], of Caldwell, Sullivan County, Kansas.

8. WILLIAM[5] COLE MANEE (Monnet) (*Peter*[4], *Abraham*[3], *Abraham*[2], *Pierre*[1]) was b. Feb. 13, 1803, d. Nov. 20, 1871, m. Ann Androvatt. Left a will probated Jan. 23, 1872. They had children:

SIXTH GENERATION.

13. i. JOHN[6] A., b. 1825.
14. ii. ELIAS[6] PRICE, b. 1828.
15. iii. SARAH[6] JANE, b. 1830.
iv. Peter[6], b. 1833.
16. v. AUGUSTINE[6], b. 1835.
vi. Susan[6], b. 1838, m. Totten and had Alonzo[7].
vii. Mildred[6], b. 1846, m. Manee and had Freeman[7].

9. ELIZABETH[5] MANEE (Monnet) (*Peter*[4], *Abraham*[3], *Abraham*[2], *Pierre*[1]) was probably born about 1805 and married Benjamin Johns. They had children, grandchildren and great-grandchildren of whom D. Agnew Joline and Mrs. Minnie Ellis Quimby of Tottenville, New York City, are two, now living, representatives.

10. FANNIE[5] MANEE (Monnet) (*Peter*[4], *Abraham*[3], *Abraham*[2], *Pierre*[1]) was probably born about 1807 and married Judge Abram J. Wood; they had at least one child, Lucinda, who married James L. Bedell and their children are Mrs. Stoney and Harry S. Bedell of Tottenville, New York City, now living.

11. JAMES[6] M. MANEE (Monnet) (*William*[5], *Abraham*[4], *Abraham*[3], *Abraham*[2], *Pierre*[1]) married Catherine La Forge, and they had children:

SEVENTH GENERATION.

i. Ellen[7] L., m. D. M. Ryder.
ii. William[7] N., of Indiana.

12. ISAAC[6] MANEE (Monnet) (*Isaac*[5], *Abraham*[4], *Abraham*[3], *Abraham*[2], *Pierre*[1]) had a large family and among them:

SEVENTH GENERATION.

17. i. CHARLES[7] I., now of W. 23rd St., New York City. (Eaton & Mains).
18. ii. FANNIE[7], m. William Nesbitt, and lives at No. 2071 Anthony Ave., Boro. Bronx, New York.
19. iii. ANNIE[7], m. Palmer.
20. iv. NELLIE[7], m. Lorenz.

13. JOHN[6] A. MANEE (Monnet) (*William*[5] *Cole, Peter*[4], *Abraham*[3], *Abraham*[2], *Pierre*[1]) was born about 1825. He married and had several children:

SEVENTH GENERATION.

i. Christian[7] Mary, b. 1841, unmarried.
ii. Frank[7], d. unmarried.
iii. Kate[7], m. Divine Cole and had Kate[8] who married A. Haft, had John[9] C. and Richard[9] and lives at Huntington, Long Island.
iv. Charles[7], who married and had at least one son.

14. ELIAS[6] PRICE MANEE (Monnet) (*William*[5] *Cole, Peter*[4], *Abraham*[3], *Abraham*[2], *Pierre*[1]) was born about 1828, m. Margaretta Stewart (b. in London) and had at least four children, as follows:

SEVENTH GENERATION.

i. Annie[7], m. Wm. H. Rutan, both dying without issue.
21. ii. S. BELLE[7], m. William Powers.
22. iii. E. STEWART[7], m. Amanda Britton.
iv. Harry[7] Eugene, m. Anita Wood, and has had no issue.

15. SARAH[6] JANE MANEE (Monnet) (*William*[5] *Cole, Peter*[4], *Abraham*[3], *Abraham*[2], *Pierre*[1]) was born in 1830. She married a Brown and had two children: Fernando[7] and William[7] A., and the former married and had a daughter Blanche[8].

16 AUGUSTINE[6] MANEE (Monnet) (*William*[5] *Cole, Peter*[4], *Abraham*[3], *Abraham*[2], *Pierre*[1]) was born in 1835. He married and had a daughter Lenora[7], who married W. H. Agricola, now living at 790 Quincy St., Brooklyn, N. Y.

17. CHARLES[7] I. MANEE (Monnet) (*Isaac*[6], *Isaac*[5], *Abraham*[4], *Abraham*[3], *Abraham*[2], *Pierre*[1]) now of W. 23rd St., New York City has a daughter, Ruth[8] Manee, and a daughter, Hazel[8] Manee.

HON. E. STEWART MANEE, OF NEW YORK CITY
AN EMINENT REPRESENTATIVE OF
THE MANEE FAMILY

18. FANNIE[7] MANEE (Monnet) (*Isaac*[6], *Isaac*[5], *Abraham*[4], *Abraham*[3], *Abraham*[2], *Pierre*[1]) now of No. 2071 Anthony Ave., Boro. Bronx, New York, married William Nesbitt and has children:

EIGHTH GENERATION

i. Walter[8] De Follet.
ii. Ruth[8] Louise.

19. ANNIE[7] MANEE (Monnet) (*Isaac*[6], *Isaac*[5], *Abraham*[4], *Abraham*[3], *Abraham*[2], *Pierre*[1]) m. a Palmer and has had issue:

EIGHTH GENERATION

i. Elsie[8] W.
ii. Walter[8] W.
iii. Ralph[8].
iv. Harold[8].

20. NELLIE[7] MANEE (Monnet) (*Isaac*[6], *Isaac*[5], *Abraham*[4], *Abraham*[3], *Abraham*[2], *Pierre*[1]) married a Lorenz and has had issue:

EIGHTH GENERATION

i. Ruth[8].
ii. William[8].
iii. Anna[8].

21. S. BELLE[7] MANEE (Monnet) (*Elias*[6] *Price, William*[5] *Cole, Peter*[4], *Abraham*[3], *Abraham*[2], *Pierre*[1]) married William Powers and had children, among them:

EIGHTH GENERATION

i. Robert[8] De Bevois, who married Elizabeth Troy and is without issue.
23. ii. W[8]. HAROLD, who married Mabel Smith.

22. E. STEWART[7] MANEE (Monnet) (*Elias*[6] *Price, William*[5] *Cole, Peter*[4], *Abraham*[3], *Abraham*[2], *Pierre*[1]) m. Amanda Britton, and has had issue:

EIGHTH GENERATION

i. W.[8] Britton.
ii. Gladys[8] S.

To him the compiler is indebted for all the information given here of the later generations of the Manee Family. He is a prominent business man of New York City, and a most excellent likeness of him appears in illustration upon a preceding page.

23. W[8]. HAROLD POWERS, (son of *S*[7]. *Belle Manee, Elias*[6] *Price, William*[5] *Cole, Peter*[4], *Abraham*[3], *Abraham*[2], *Pierre*[1]) married Mabel Smith and has a little daughter Georgiana[9]. They live at No. 72 River Avenue, at Red Bank, N. J.

24. (1) WILLIAM MANEE of the fifth or sixth generation married and had:

25. i. WILLIAM.
26. ii. ABRAHAM L.
iii. James, who had William W.

25. WILLIAM MANEE, son of preceding (24), had i. William, ii. George N. and iii. Charles C.

26. ABRAHAM L., son of preceding (24), had i. Osborn S., ii. Charles, iii. Augustus.

27. (2) JACOB MANEE, brother of 24 above, had sons Alfred and Richard, and grandsons Wilbur N. and William T.

28. (3) HENRY MANEE, brother of 24 above, had son Cornelius and grandsons Hayward and Clarence.

29. (4) ABRAHAM MANEE, brother of 24 above, had son William W. who had children:

i. Walton.
ii. William.
iii. Emma.
iv. Gertrude.
v. Viola.
vi. Lulu.

V.

ISAAC[1] MONNET AND HIS CHILDREN

THIS sub-division now leads to a consideration of the larger branch of the Family, that is, including the descendants of the immigrant to Maryland, ISAAC[1] MONNET. Again, it is unfortunate that the records and other data are so limited, that no more is positively known and repeated here, than the few items which appear in the following. However, the indebtedness which is due to the records of the French Church in Threadneedle Street, London; old Christ Church, Calvert County, Maryland, and the colonial records of Maryland, is very great, indeed.

30. ISAAC[1] MONNET, of unquestioned French and Protestant ancestry, was born at or near Poitiers, sometimes credited to Niort, about the year 1670. Everything points to the fact that he was the son of PIERRE MONNET (or Monet) and wife, CATHARINE PILLOT. He was a small lad when his father with his family fled the country, after the Revocation of the Edict of Nantes in 1685, on account of the persecution of the Huguenots, but not too young to receive and to retain the impressions of those perilous times. This thought may afford some index as to what must have been his training, his education and his character.

It has been shown somewhat of his stay for possibly ten years in London and how he emigrated with his brothers to America. It has been believed that he was for a time with his brother, Pierre[1] Monnet, on Staten Island.

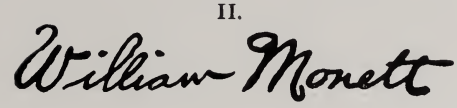
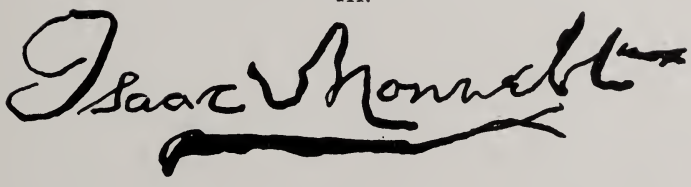
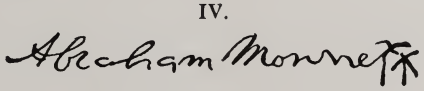
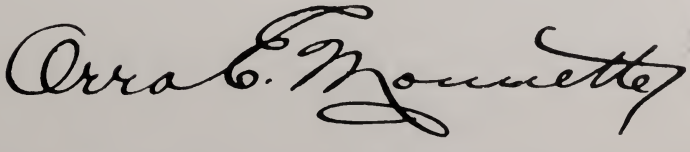
ISAAC[1] MONNET (or Monet) soon left Staten Island and settled in Calvert County, Maryland. Records show him there positively soon after 1700, and in 1707 he was on Lord Baltimore's rent roll, holding 50 acres of the tract, called "AGREEMENT," a part of the "Upper Hundreds of the Cliffts."

Itself a Catholic Colony in its first establishment, and continued such for a long period, Maryland has the proud record of the largest measure of religious toleration extended to its early Colonists. The New England Colonies invited others than the Pilgrim and Puritan to enjoy religious freedom and civil liberty, and immediately proceeded to impose religious restrictions and persecutions emanating from the most partisan

and ungenerous spirit. But Colonial Maryland exhibited in its provincial enactments and its official treatment of the early settlers a welcome and a sympathy which none of the other twelve Colonies could have even begun to conceive to be either their duty or courtesy, let alone to originate or emulate any well settled policy therewith. This noteworthy historical fact cannot too frequently receive a just and proud recitation.

To the hospitable and kindly shores of Maryland Colony, though under Catholic control, came many persecuted Huguenots to seek new homes, being then exiled in a foreign land. This element of emigration was more important in the colonization of America than historians of a few years ago realized. The homely virtues, the sturdy character, the loyal faith and the noble humility of the poor Protestant brought new qualities of mind, heart and character to mould themselves in another and more exalted civilization. The part played by these humble folk has left its wonderful impress upon the character of the composite American, today, of many bloods and of varied nationalities. It is a proud heritage. Too strong emphasis cannot be laid upon this line of immigration, and to Maryland came some of the best blood and the flower of the nobility of France, both Catholic and Huguenot. ISAAC[1] MONNET (or Monet), the first of the name to settle in Maryland, was a Huguenot refugee. He married ELIZABETH WILLIAMS, daughter of the immigrant WILLIAM WILLIAMS and wife SARAH about 1700. He was a member of old Christ Church, part of his children are recorded there, and its vicinity was the family burial place. He died in the Seventeen forties, and his wife, ELIZABETH, died in 1751, leaving a will of record at Annapolis.

As ELIZABETH[1] MONNET was quite old in 1751, so indicated by her will, it is assumed from the birth dates of her children that she was born about 1680 and was some years younger than ISAAC[1] MONNET, her husband. The daily lives of these humble folk were, of course, no different than those of the other settlers and pioneers. Their occupation was that of tilling the earth, barter and trade, hunting and fishing, as a means of livelihood, and their home-life was the simple, religious and virtuous existence of the faithful but exiled Huguenot. The scarcity of records of landholdings or other property acquisitions, as well as traditional history, and particularly the paltry bequests of ELIZABETH MONNET's will, clearly evidence that this first MONNET FAMILY was not only poor, but very poor. Standards of life have changed, and wealth and prosperity count for much in present-day economy, but money and prosperity counted for little in the estimate of the sturdy virtues and sterling character of the early immigrants. The heritage is more valuable and those "of the blood" may be more proud than if

BORN		DIED
	I.	
CIRC. 1670		CIRC. 1748-9
	II.	
1702		CIRC. 1776
	III.	
1726		CIRC. 1798
	IV.	
1748		1810
	V.	
1784		1864
	VI.	
1811		1881
	VII.	
1847		—
	VIII.	
1873		—

AUTOGRAPHS OF EIGHT GENERATIONS OF MONNETTS IN AMERICA, IN THE DIRECT LINE OF DESCENT, COMMENCING WITH *ISAAC*[1] *MONNET*, THE IMMIGRANT ANCESTOR

"houses and lands," titles and distinctions had been the multiplied and extended possessions of their pioneering forefathers.

ISAAC[1] MONNET served his community as a good citizen and a volunteer soldier. The burning of Calvert County records destroyed evidence of his soldier's commission, but from other sources it is clear that he served in the local military organization of the County and helped to defend the colonists against Indian outrages. He and his family were consistent members of old Christ Church, his children's birth records were enrolled there and all were buried in its vicinity. He was a good neighbor and possessed the confidence of all who knew him, for his appearance in connection with conveyancing and the administration of estates support the deductions. Tradition has preserved much to honor his memory, and if more than his proportion of human faults were his allotment, the same kindly fate which has perpetuated the good evidences of his career and character has in more than just consideration immortalized none of his frailties or follies. One of his descendants repeats the eulogy of his grandfather, who, in speaking of the first Monnet in America, said, "My father frequently told me that the Monnets came from France to Maryland and that they were persecuted Huguenots, poor but honest, intelligent and good people. They came to seek religious freedom and always made good colonists. My boy, you may be proud of the first Monnet, your ancestor."

Just when ISAAC[1] MONNET died is uncertain, but certainly before 1751 and probably in the Seventeen forties somewhere. His name is preserved in nearly every branch of his descendants, for an "Isaac" Monnet appears with frequent recurrence.

ISAAC[1] MONNET, (1) the immigrant, and his wife ELIZABETH, (daughter of WILLIAM and SARAH WILLIAMS), had at least the following children, all of whom were born in Calvert County, Maryland, and undoubtedly in the house on the tract of land called "Agreement" near the "Cliffts."

SECOND GENERATION.

i. Ann[2], b. April 4, 1700, m. Jan. 27, 1718, William Turner of Prince George County, Maryland (*ante*, p. 388).

31. ii. WILLIAM[2], b. May 21, 1702, d. about 1776 in Calvert County, Maryland, m. ELIZABETH, daughter of JEANNETT DALRUMPLE-TUCKER-KENT.

iii. Abraham[2], b. Aug. 28, 1706. (No record).

iv. Elizabeth[2], b. May 20, 1709. (No record).

v. Isaac[2], b. about 1711. (No record).

---

(1) It will be noticed that in the succeeding pages, in general statement, the previous spellings of "Monet" and of "Monnet" will not be employed, as the same correlation, though in perverted spelling used by the descendants, was and is that of "Monnett."

vi. Mary[2], b. about 1713, living in 1748.
vii. Aaron[2], b. 1715, living in 1748.
viii. John[2], m. a Hance.
ix. Pierre[2] (No record).
x. Sarah[2], m. a Mackall.
xi. And[2] probably others[2].

And, perhaps, others not now disclosed by any known records, for, as was common to the times, and as appears in succeeding generations, a large number of children was the rule in the Monnet Family.

Unfortunately, the destruction of the Court House with its records in Calvert County, Maryland, in 1882, has taken away any present possibility of definitely ascertaining facts concerning all of these children; but possibly some future discoveries of hidden records may reveal more data concerning them. Relative to the son, WILLIAM[2], alone have records sufficient to identify him to a certainty been found, and the lineage from ISAAC[1] MONNET through him is clearly established. Though it is not as complete as an enthusiastic genealogist might wish, yet, most fortunately, it is accurate and reliable within limitations. Seven of the children are not named in the will of Elizabeth Monnet of 1748-9; Sarah[2], Ann[2], Abraham[2], Elizabeth[2], John[2], Pierre[2], and Isaac[2]. The natural conclusion is that they were then dead, although possibly the daughters had married, thus losing their identity in the records, and may have been living at the time, not being mentioned in the will of their mother. There are many excellent reasons for believing that Abraham[2] had indeed died young, for he nowhere appears in evidence and, in fact, it is not until the latter half of that century that any Abraham Monnett appears in the records, and clearly not the son of ISAAC[1] MONNET. Likewise, Isaac[2] Monnet disappears and absolutely nothing is known of him. However, the appearance of the Money family in Charles County, Maryland, which immediately joins Calvert on the west, and the appearance of Isaac Money there in 1790 with a family, make the suspicion strong that Isaac[2] may have settled there to head the line of the Money posterity.

It should be explained in this connection as well that the compiler has made no attempt to develop the genealogical lines of the various Money families of Maryland, who are beyond question all descendants of the first ISAAC[1] MONNET (Mon-nay *i. e.* Money) or his brother, ROBERT[1] MONNET, and hence the meagre items and lineages of the first three or four generations are in part accounted for. With the foundation here laid it is hoped that some other enthusiast may supply what is here lacking.

Descendants of ISAAC[1] MONNET, through his son WILLIAM[2], and the latter's son ISAAC[3], moved from Calvert County to Frederick County and then to the vicinity of Cumberland, where ABRAHAM[4] MONNETT, with a family of ten or twelve children lived in 1792. He afterwards

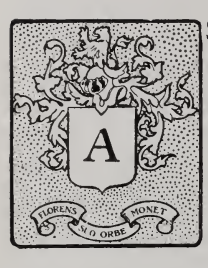
moved to Virginia, in old Hampshire County, near Fort Cumberland and in sight of the Potomac. In 1802, with the carving of Ohio out of the Northwest Territory, the latter moved to Pickaway County, Ohio, where he died in 1810, but he lived long enough to establish a home and his children and children's children have perpetuated the name in many families which have populated central Ohio. Other descendants of the first ISAAC[1] MONNET came directly west also, settled in Ohio, and likewise Kentucky. Still others went south and the Family became prominent pioneers of Alabama and Louisiana. Such has been the contribution of Maryland in one Family alone to the progress and advancement of the pioneer settlements. So that every Monnett of the Protestant Faith can with every assurance believe, and, with some genealogical search, prove, himself to have descended from these first Monnets, Huguenot refugees, who settled in Calvert and Cecil Counties, Maryland. In testimony to the character of that first immigrant ancestor can it be rightfully said, that his descendants have been good soldiers and honest, capable citizens. The records of public acts and the testimonials of private careers thus far have disclosed neither crime, infamy nor ugly disgrace. But, on the other hand, they have rendered in themselves the merited tribute to the proud heritage belonging to them through their most honorable and worthy sires. (1)

---

(1) Before proceeding further with the genealogical tables the reader must thoroughly understand that this portion of this book is *genealogy*, and not *biography*, hence if certain ancestors do not receive the biographical extensions you might have wished, this reason is all sufficient. Any biographical items appearing have their special purpose of identification rather than any particular elaboration in the single instance.

VI.

WILLIAM[2] MONNETT, OF THE SECOND GENERATION



S HAS been noted the only one of the children of ISAAC[1] MONNET, of whom records have been discovered sufficient to admit of a genealogical continuation, is his "oldest son," concerning whom the following is presented. Again, it is most unfortunate that more extended and precise information cannot, as far as any search has been made, be offered. Nevertheless, it is a source of congratulation that the lineage, through this generation, is sufficiently established, and that no break occurs in the line of descent.

31. WILLIAM[2] MONNETT, (*Isaac*[1]) son of Isaac[1] and Elizabeth[1] (Williams) Monnett; born in Calvert County, Maryland, May 21, 1702; died in Calvert County, Maryland, after or about the year 1776.

The will of Jeannett Kent of 1757 shows his wife to have been ELIZABETH KENT (Tucker or Dalrumple—see discussion *ante* p. 356). They had children, probably all born in Calvert County, Maryland.

Information regarding WILLIAM[2] MONNETT is limited. It is known from the old tax lists (see *ante* p. 261), that he owned or occupied land as early as 1733. Also, by the Debt Books of Calvert County, Maryland (see *ante* p. 275), that he owned or occupied a tract called "William's Purchase" from 1751 until on or about 1772, containing 206 acres.

THIRD GENERATION.

32. i. ISAAC[3], b. about 1726, d. after 1798, m. about 1745, ELIZABETH OSBORNE.
ii. THOMAS[3], b. about 1728. Administration of estate 1750. (see *ante* p. 266). No descendants are known.
33. iii. WILLIAM[3], b. about 1739, m. Margaret Allnut, about 1765.
iv. Elizabeth[3], m. a Taney.
v. Catharine[3], m. a Brooke.
vi. Abraham[3].
vii. Mary[3].
viii. John[3].
ix. Jeannett[3], m. a Bond.
x. James[3].
xi. Ninian[3].
xii. And probably others[3].

In the Name and by the Authority of the State of Ohio.

[Ohio Statesman print.]

WILSON SHANNON,

Governor and Commander-in-Chief of said State,

To Abram Monnett Greeting:

It appearing to me that you were duly Elected on the 1st day of July 1843. Cornet of the 1st Company of Cavalry, 1st Rifle Regiment, 3d Brigade, and 13th Division of the Militia of this State:

Now know you, That, by the powers vested in me by the Constitution and Laws of said State, and reposing special trust and confidence in your courage, activity, fidelity, and good conduct, I do, by these presents, Commission you as Cornet of said Company and hereby authorize and require you to discharge all and singular the duties and services appertaining to your said office, agreeably to law, and to obey such instructions as you shall, from time to time, receive from your superior officer.

In Testimony Whereof, I have hereunto set my name, and caused the Great Seal of the State of Ohio to be affixed, at Columbus, the 15th day of July in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and forty three and in the Sixty-Eighth year of the Independence of the United States of America.

Wilson Shannon

BY THE GOVERNOR:

J. Sloane

Secretary of State.

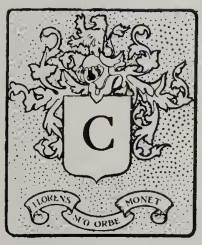
PUBLIC LIBRARY

MILITARY COMMISSION OF ABRAHAM[6] MONNETT

(See *ante*, p. 627)

VII.

ISAAC[3] MONNETT, OF THE THIRD GENERATION



COMING now to the third generation of the Calvert County branch of the Family, consideration must be had of the following:

32. ISAAC[3] MONNETT, (*William*[2], *Isaac*[1]), son of William[2] and Elizabeth (Kent-Dalrumple-Tucker) Monnett was born in Calvert County, Maryland, about the year 1726. He married about 1745, ELIZABETH OSBORNE (as nearly as can now be determined) a posthumous daughter of Thomas Osborn of Charles County, who died in 1726. The latter was a brother or son of William Osborn of Calvert, who died in 1702, and they were probably the sons, or the son and grandson, of Thomas Osborne, who was transported to Maryland Colony in 1671 (see *ante* pp. 351 *et seq.* and further *post*). He died after 1798 and is undoubtedly buried in the old grave yard opposite Christ Church.

Again, concerning ISAAC[3] MONNETT, the record is meagre. He probably succeeded to and lived upon the Monnett lands in Calvert County, near the Cliffts. It is known he was a prominent civilian and a Revolutionary "associator" (*ante,* p. 422). He secured a patent for the tract of land named "Gerer" in 1776 (*ante,* pp. 261 and 376), and it has always been a fascination to imagine that this name, so different and uncommon in comparison with the names generally selected for homesteads, then current, and being clearly a French patronymic, was chosen by this ancestor, because bearing upon or memorializing some landed estate, chateau or fortress, in the far-away land from which the Huguenots had been exiled. But no explanation of its origin has been offered or discovered. Further, he was a member of old Christ Church years before and particularly in 1794, subscribing to its necessities, (*ante* p. 291). From which it may be rightly determined that he was a farmer, soldier and churchman, and made an humble but enviable record. His children were born in Calvert County and the oldest recorded in Christ Church, as follows:

FOURTH GENERATION.

34. i. ISAAC[4], b. Dec. 18, 1746, d. after 1810, m. Feb. 9, 1768, Ann[4], b. Jan. 14, 1749-50, daughter of Peter[3] Hellen, b. Aug. 14, 1728, and his wife, Penelope, whom he married March 14, 1746, b. Nov. 24, 1724, daughter of James Pattison.

Peter[3] was the son of James[2] Hellen and Ann, his wife. James[2] was born Dec. 27, 1688, the son of David[1] Hellen and Susannah, his wife, who had also a daughter Penelope[2], b. Jan. 22, 1688.

35. ii. ABRAHAM[4], b. March 16, 1748, d. Dec. 7, 1810; he m. in Calvert Co., Md., in 1772, ANN, b. June 11, 1748, d. Sept. 2, 1833, daughter of WILLIAM[3] HILLARY and MARGARET[3] CRABB, his wife. He lived in Frederick County, Md., and served in the Revolutionary War from that point. About 1790, he removed to Hampshire County, Va., In 1802, he removed to Ohio, settling in Pickaway County, whither his son, Isaac[5], had preceded him in 1798. He was the courageous Ohio pioneer of 1802. (See HILLARY and CRABB Lines *post*).

iii. Osborne[4].

iv. Thomas[4] (1).

v. Elizabeth[4].

vi. Judith[4].

vii. William[4].

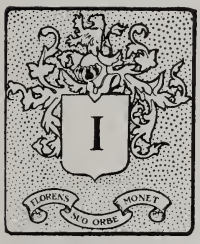
viii. There were other children, whose names are unknown.

---

(1) Except the first four, the names of the children of ISAAC[3] and ELIZABETH MONNETT are uncertain and supported largely by tradition, in which the generations may have been confused.

VIII.

WILLIAM[3] MONNETT, OF THE THIRD GENERATION



N THE previous pages of this Volume, information has been presented bearing upon the emigration of one branch of the family southward through Virginia and into the States of Alabama and Louisiana. Whether WILLIAM[3] MONNETT, himself emigrated is not clear, but at least two of his children did, namely, JAMES[4] MONNETT and REV. SAMUEL[4] MONNETT. These two sons are the ancestors of the Monnetts to be found today in the southland.

33. WILLIAM[3] MONNETT, (*William*[2] *Isaac*[1]) son of William[2] and Elizabeth (Kent-Dalrumple-Tucker) Monnett was born in Calvert County about 1739. He was much younger than his older brother, Isaac[3], (which accounts for *apparent* age discrepancies *later*). He married about 1765, Margaret Allnut of the Calvert County family of that name. Few details of his career are now known, though his name is most familiar, by tradition, to those of the Family still residing in that County. His children were born there, but this branch early emigrated to Virginia and the South. When and where he died is unknown. His children were:

FOURTH GENERATION.

36. i. JAMES[4], m. June 13, 1788 (1) Mary Kenderdine and (2) a Fletcher. He was the ancestor of the Alabama branch.
37. ii. ISAAC[4], m. Jan. 25, 1794 (1) Rebecca Chilton, (2) Hannah ..... He lived in Putnam Co., Indiana.
38. iii. REV. SAMUEL[4], b. Feb. 7, 1778, d. Aug. 22, 1823, m. Sep. 22, 1801, Mary, b. June 23, 1777, d. March 23, 1857, daughter of John Wayland and Rosanna, daughter of John Wilhoit and Margaret Weaver, his wife (see *ante*, p 471).
iv. John[4].
v. Margaret[4], m. Feb. 24, 1782, Thomas Scoudrick.
vi. Thomas[4].
vii. William[4].
viii. Abraham[4].
ix. There were probably others.

IX.

THE MONETTE FAMILY IN ALABAMA (1)

THIS branch of the family is the one which has continuously and distinctively employed the spelling "MONETTE" and relates to the descendants of ISAAC[1] MONNET, who settled in the State of Alabama and are now scattered throughout that and neighboring states. There is reason to believe that they were the first of the name to settle in the South. They have attained a proud civic and social position there and members of the family have ever held prominent places in the several communities.

36. JAMES[4] MONNETT (*William*[3], *William*[2], *Isaac*[1]) son of William[3] Monnett and wife, Margaret Allnut.

About the year 1800, a Mr. Monette lived upon a plantation at Troy, now known as Greensboro, Alabama.

The family traditions all confirm his descent from ISAAC[1] MONNET the immigrant whose home was in Calvert County, Maryland, though the desirable facts of his career have not been fully ascertained. From information derived from his descendants, the following are his children, through his wife, Mary Kenderdine, and probably a second wife, a Fletcher.. The name was changed to Monette.

FIFTH GENERATION.

39. i. WILLIAM[5] FLETCHER, of Sawyerville, Ala., b. April 8, 1803, d. Dec. 1872, m. Jan. 15, 1829, Mary Elizabeth Sims, b. Dec. 10, 1810, near Greensboro, Ala. Her mother was a Miss Williams and her father a Methodist Minister.

x. Diannah[5].

ii. John[5] Wesley.

iii. James[5] Fletcher.

iv. Samuel[5].

v. Malissa[5], m. Richard Filder. They had one son.

vi. Mary[5] Virginia, m. Jones of Marion, Miss.

vii. Edith[5], m. Owens of Miss.

viii. Elizabeth[5], b. Feb. 18, 1805, at Lebanon, Tenn., d. Sept. 8, 1876 at Belmont, Ala., m. John C. Phares of Belmont, Ala., and had a daughter, who m. Leroy Brewer of Mobile, Ala.

ix. Nancy[5], m. William Sullivan of Meridian, Miss.

---

(1) The connecting link here was the single record item on a piece of ancient paper handed down in the Rev. Samuel[4] Monett family—"Ancestor William Monett—two sons—JAMES *in Alabama* and SAMUEL *in Mississippi*."

Dr. James Ira Monnett, of Maud, Oklahoma

Reverend Osborn Monnett
Ohio Pioneer Preacher

Mrs. Elizabeth Monnett Saylor,
wife of Micah Saylor and
mother of John Saylor

Mrs. Elizabeth Monnett-Phares,
(mother of Mrs. Leroy
Brewer, of Mobile,
Alabama)

SOME MONNETTS GROUPED AT RANDOM

39. WILLIAM[5] FLETCHER MONETTE, (*James*[4], *William*[3], *William*[2], *Isaac*[1]) of Sawyerville, Alabama, and Mary Elizabeth Sims, his wife, had children, viz:

SIXTH GENERATION.

i. William[6] Henry, b. Oct. 21, 1829.
ii. George[6] Washington, b. Aug. 3, 1831, d. 1854.
40. iii. JAMES[6] WILKINS, b. Aug. 5, 1833, Sawyerville, Hale Co., Ala., d. at Sawyerville, Sep. 27, 1870, m. 1858, Mary Moore Seay, daughter of Major Reuben Seay, and sister of Gov. Thomas Seay.
41. iv. MARY[6] ELIZABETH, b. Sawyerville, Oct. 17, 1834, d. July 20, 1872, m. Oct. 22, 1854, William J. McKerall of Marion, Ala.
42. v. MARGARET[6] LOUISE, b. Nov. 1, 1837, d. July, 1867, m. 1856, Dr. Robert E. Moore.
vi. John[6] Wesley, b. Dec. 18, 1839, d. 1879.
vii. Joseph[6], b. about 1842.
43. viii. THOMAS[6] FLETCHER, b. Oct. 31, 1845, d. July 11, 1895, m. Feb. 18, 1873, Callie C. Gibbs, b. Mar. 11, 1850.
44. ix. SAMUEL[6] JACKSON, b. Jan. 15, 1847, m. Feb. 15, 1877, Fannie Sims, b. June 8, 1855, daughter of George W. Sims, and Margaret Stark, his wife, d. May 12, 1904, granddaughter of Gen. Stark of Miss.
x. William[6] B., b. Dec. 11, 1848.
xi. Robert[6] Bascom, b. April 28, 1850.
xii. Eliza[6] Angeline, b. Dec. 22, 1841.

40. JAMES[6] WILKINS MONETTE, (*William*[5] *Fletcher, James*[4], *William*[3], *William*[2], *Isaac*[1]) was graduated by the University of Alabama at Tuscaloosa. He occupied the chair of Mathematics at the same institution. He served in the Confederate Army, and he was wounded in battle, which hastened his death. He was a farmer.

By his wife, Mary Moore Seay, he had the following children, viz:

SEVENTH GENERATION.

i. William[7] M., d. May 28, 1899.
ii. Alice[7], d. in infancy.
45. iii. MARY[7] GERTRUDE, b. Aug. 10, 1865, Sawyerville, Ala., m. Feb. 16, 1887, Chelsea M. Cook, b. Jan. 19, 1860, son of an eminent lawyer at Tuscaloosa of the same name. They reside at Pratt City, Alabama.
iv. Lida[7] Jessie, m. Dr. William Hale.
v. Dr. Reuben[7] Fletcher, b. Mch. 29, 1870, m. April 28, 1903, Lizzie Leigh Wood, b. Sep. 27, 1882, in Petersburg, Virginia. He is a physician of Greensboro, Alabama.
vi. Annie[7] Seay, m. James A. Neville of Rosemary, Alabama.

41. MARY[6] ELIZABETH MONETTE, (*William*[5] *Fletcher, James*[4], *William*[3], *William*[2], *Isaac*[1]) by her husband, William J. McKerall, had the following children, viz:

SEVENTH GENERATION.

i. Martha[7] Frances, b. Sep. 16, 1855, Sawyerville, Ala., m. Dec. 23, 1875, Junius T. Sims, b. 1847, son of George W.

Sims and his wife Margaret A. Stark, granddaughter of General Stark, of Starkville, Miss., of Revolutionary fame. She had children, Junius[8] Pickett, b. 1876, m. 1905 Annie McClain, Selma, Ala.; George[8] W., b. 1881, m. Gertrude Rye, Port Arthur, Texas; Porterfield[8] b. 1882; Frank[8], b. 1885; Mary[8] Elizabeth; Marguerite[8] Louise.

ii. Mary[7] Elizabeth, m. Prime F. Osborn of Greensboro, Ala.
iii. Ellen[7] Eliza, m. M. Z. Cook of Willmot, Ark.
iv. Porterfield[7], m. Fannie Ogletree, Lake Charles, La.
v. Samuel[7].
vi. Marguerite[7] Louise.
vii. Florence[7] Monette.

42. MARGARET[6] LOUISE MONETTE, (*William*[5] *Fletcher, James*[4], *William*[3], *William*[2], *Isaac*[1]) by her husband, Dr. Robert E. Moore, had children, viz:

SEVENTH GENERATION.

i. Juliet[7], m. Johnston of Indianola, La.
ii. Louise[7].
iii. Dr. John[7] Moore of Bloomington, Indiana.

43. THOMAS[6] FLETCHER MONETTE, (*William*[5] *Fletcher, James*[4], *William*[3], *William*[2], *Isaac*[1]) by his wife, Callie C. Gibbs, had children, viz:

SEVENTH GENERATION.

i. William[7] Jesse, b. Jan. 24, 1875, m. Oct. 7, 1896, Lanna L. Brasfield of Gainesville, Ala.
ii. Roland[7] Lee, (1) b. Nov. 21, 1876, m. June 3, 1906, Hattie Lee McAlpine of Epes, Ala.
iii. Imelda[7] Parham, b. Dec. 26, 1883, m. Nov. 8, 1904, Marvin Glenn Kersh of Eutaw, Ala. They have had two children: i. Imelda[8] Monette, b. Sept. 21, 1905; ii. Marvin[8] Glenn, Jr., b. Dec. 5, 1906.
iv. Robert[7] Jackson, b. Oct. 23, 1886, of Eutaw, Ala.

44. SAMUEL[6] JACKSON MONETTE, (*William*[5] *Fletcher, James*[4], *William*[3], *William*[2], *Isaac*[1]) by his wife, Fannie Sims, had children, viz:

SEVENTH GENERATION.

i. Maggie[7] May, b. Feb. 22, 1880, d. Jan. 9, 1890.
ii. Samuel[7] Jackson, Jr., b. Aug., 1881, d. Oct., 1882.

45. MARY[7] GERTRUDE MONETTE, (*James*[6] *Wilkins, William*[5] *Fletcher, James*[4], *William*[3], *William*[2], *Isaac*[1]) by her husband, Chelsea M. Cook, had the following children, viz:

EIGHTH GENERATION.

i. Vivian[8], m. George Bishop of Pratt City, Alabama.
ii. James[8] Wilkins, b. June 1890, d. Oct. 25, 1890.
iii. Marie[8], b. about 1894.
iv. Fletcher[8] Monroe, b. about 1897.
v. William[8] Chelsea, b. about 1900.
vi. Jack[8], b. about 1904.

---

(1) A letter from Roland Lee Monette recites: "During my father's lifetime, I heard him, on several occasions, speak of his grandfather having been a direct descendant from an ancestor born in France."

X.

LAWSON[5] MONNETT BRANCH OF INDIANA

ATTENTION has already been called to an Isaac Monnett, who emigrated from Maryland and settled for a period in Kentucky, where he married and had children born. About 1830 or 1833, he appeared in Crawford County, Ohio, attracted no doubt by the numerous relatives, who had preceded him there. How long he remained or whether he located there for the purpose of maintaining a home, no records have been found to indicate, but in any event he finally removed and settled in Putnam County, Indiana, and became the head of a large descendency.

37. ISAAC[4] MONNETT, (*William*[3], *William*[2], *Isaac*[1]) and (2) Hannah, his wife, had the following children, viz: (Whether any by (1) Rebecca Chilton?).

FIFTH GENERATION.

46. i. LAWSON[5], born Plumb Creek, Kentucky, 1804, d. Putnam County, Indiana, April 1876, m. about 1826 in Putnam Co., Indiana, Jane Collings of Kentucky.
ii. Harrison[5], m. Elizabeth Winter.
iii. Matilda[5], m. Henry Wise.
iv. Sarah[5], m. William Collings (Collins).
v. Abigail[5], m. Solomon Hogan.
vi. Nancy[5], m. Wilson Waford.
vii. Patsy[5].
viii. Nelly[5], m. Shedrach Wise.

46. LAWSON[5] MONNETT, (*Isaac*[4], *William*[3], *William*[2], *Isaac*[1]) and Jane Collins, his wife, had children, to wit:

SIXTH GENERATION

i. WILLIAM[6] POKE, b. 1826, d. 1897, m. Martha Conley, b. May 30, 1827, d. Sept. 30, 1874. They had two children: i. James[7] Lawson, b. 1850, m. Mar. 20, 1873, to Madge Noonan, b. Aug. 11, 1850, d. June 30, 1897, and had Dorothy[8] (Dolly) Josephine; and ii. Leon[7] A., d. Aug. 26, 1897, ae. 52 years. Mr. James[7] Lawson Monnet (as he has always spelled the name and claims that it should be so spelled) resides at Bloomington, California, where he is agent of the Wells-Fargo & Co. Express. He has been in the West a number of years and has acquired a dignified reputation as a business man and has accumulated considerable property. He is a man of strong religious character and a splendid representative of the Family. From its inception he has taken an interest in this book and kindly aided the compiler in many ways.

47. ii. THERESA[6], b. April 29, 1829 in Putnam Co., Indiana, d. Oct. 21, 1904, in Athens, Alabama, m. March 30, 1854, Jacob Millman, b. March 1, 1831, near Cadiz, O. His parents came from Germany during the time of the Revolution.
48. iii. ISAAC[6], b. Mch. 22, 1831, in Putnam Co., Ind., d. Nov. 16, 1899, m. July 24, 1851, Eliza Jane Waln, moved to Prairie, Washington.
iv. Katherine[6], b. 1833, m. Abner Wilkinson.
v. Spencer[6] C., b. 1836, d. 1895, Avilla, Mo., m. Mary Ann Greenlee. She lives at Carthage, Mo.
vi. Amasa[6], b. 1837, d. 1892, a bachelor.
vii. Marion[6] L., b. 1839, m. Maggie Miller, d. 1886.
viii. Franklin[6], b. 1841, m. Ellen Miller.
ix. Hannah[6], b. 1843, d. 1887, m. Samuel Miller.
x. John[6] H. S., b. 1845, d. 1886, m. Lutesha Hedges.
xi. Dorr[6] (Dr. W. D.), b. 1847, m. Emma Pierce, Galesburg, Mo.
xii. Emma[6], b. 1849, d. March 1866, m. Thomas Pierson.
xiii. Ira[6], b. 1851, m. Anna Todd. He lived in Purcell, Indian Territory, or Florence, Colorado.

The following letter will give additional light upon this family:

"Galesburg, Mo., 2-28, 1907.

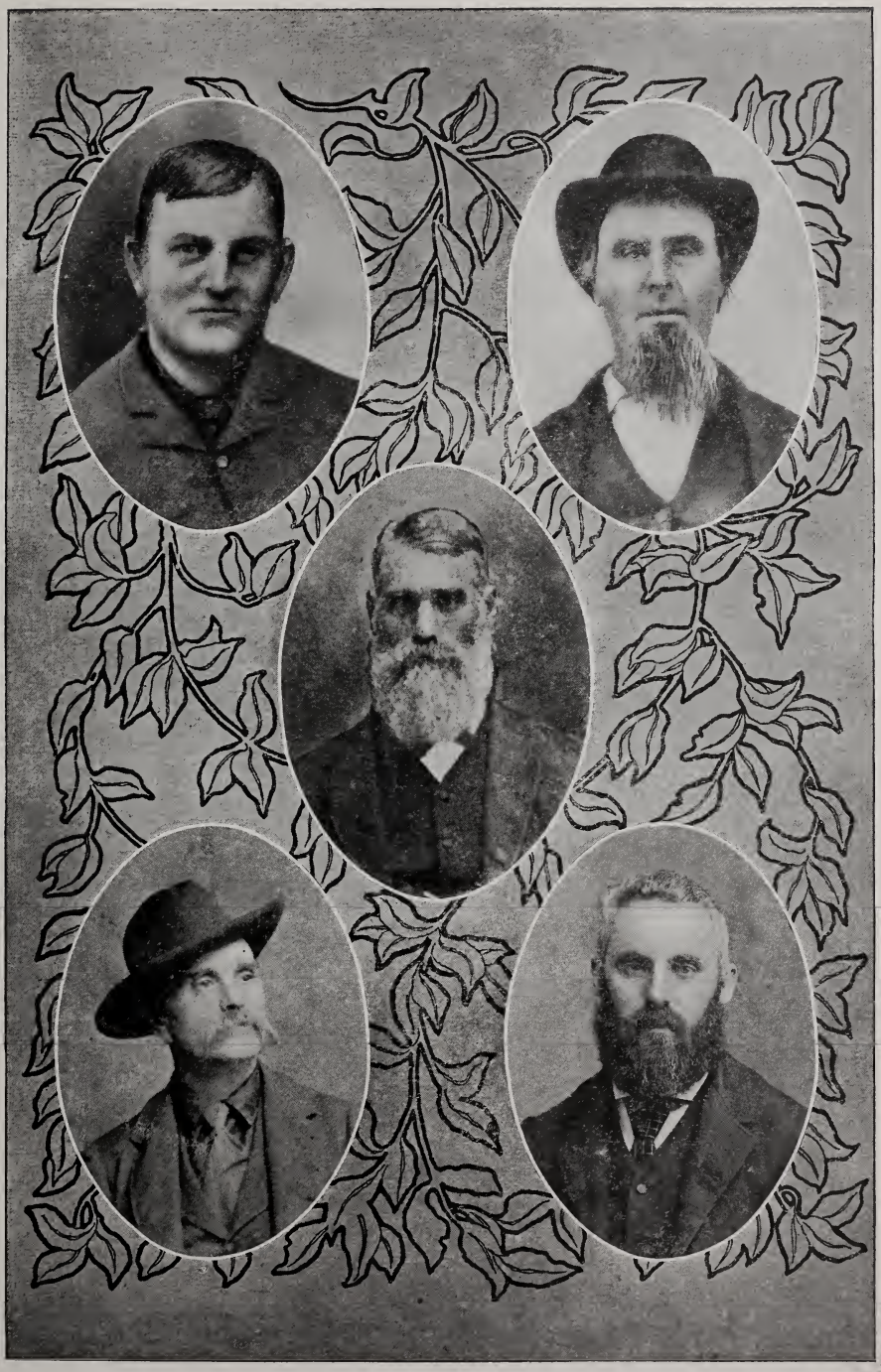
Mr. Orra E. Monnette,

Toledo, Ohio.

Dear Sir:—Your circular letter of Jan. 5, 1907, to hand and in reply will say I am very much interested in your venture. As soon as I have a little time will fill out the blank you sent me & return it to you. My grandfather was Isaac Monnett—he died at our home in Indiana about 1855 or 6. My father's name was Lawson Monnett. Grandfather & father both came from Shelbyville, Ky., about 1823 or 25. There were 13 children in our family—all dead but three. I have one brother & one sister alive. We have always understood that our ancestors were from France & settled on the eastern shores of Maryland. I have often met with some of my relatives from Marion & Crawford counties, Ohio.

Our family consisted of nine brothers & four girls & they were of the patriotic kind; seven brothers of us enlisting in the Federal army & all doing their full share in suppressing the rebellious South. I am 62 years old. A practitioner of medicine & surgery for 40 years—served three years in the army in Ind. regiments, & have been wounded four times & get the magnificent sum of eight dollars per month pension from our gov't.

There were nine brothers & four sisters of us, all dead but three. I have one brother—the baby in our family. His name is Ira Monnett—he is about 54 years old & lives at Florence, Colorado. The sister alive lives in Colorado. I am 62 years old. There were five brothers of us in the army from 1861 to 65 in Ind. regiments. I served about three years, been wounded & get eight dollars per month pension. I am just old enough to get increase to twelve dollars under the Act of Feb. 6th last. I have one brother Dr. S. C. Monnet who died at Avilla, Mo., five years ago. His widow & son live near my home in the city of Carthage, Mo., & as soon as I can see her I feel sure I can get more names & dates, as this brother used to correspond with one Abraham Monnett in Ohio & he left a book at his death with the genealogy of the Monnett family which I feel sure will help us greatly. We were all born & raised on the old farm that father homesteaded or preempted from the Gov't & I have the old deeds from the Gov't. They are on parchment & very yellow with age. I think they date back to about 1820 or 1830 & are signed by Andrew Jackson then President. Some of these deeds were given to



Lawson[7] Wallace Monnet (1862 ——)
of Chehalis, Washington
William[7] Henry Monnet (1852 ——)
of Los Angeles, California

Isaac[6] Newton Monnet (1831-1899)

William[6] Poke Monnet (1826-1897)
James[7] Lawson Monnet (1850 ——)
of Bloomington, California

LAWSON[5] MONNETT BRANCH, OF INDIANA

father Lawson & some to grandfather Isaac Monnett. The book I speak about my brother having left I feel sure will give the names of grandfather's father which you ask me for. I feel sure his name was either Jeremiah or Isaac, but don't know which. My people come from Shelbyville, Ky., to Indiana in an early day. I will collect all the facts I can as quickly as possible & mail them to you. Father is buried in Ind. & mother in Kansas.

I will do the very best I can to assist you. I have lost the old record of births & deaths but think I can get them.

I'll let you hear from me soon again.

Write to my brother Ira Monnett at Florence, Colorado & he will do all he can to assist you too.

I am very truly yours,
W. D. Monnett, M. D."

47. THERESA[6] MONNETT (*Lawson*[5], *Isaac*[4], *William*[3], *William*[2], *Isaac*[1]) and Jacob Millman her husband had children, viz:

SEVENTH GENERATION.

i. William[7] L., b. Jan. 4, 1855, d. March 17, 1885, m. Susan Mills.
ii. Barbara[7] J., b. Nov. 20, 1856, d. Nov. 20, 1885.
iii. John[7] W., b. Nov. 6, 1859, d. Aug. 24, 1882, m. Ellen Sisby.
iv. Spencer[7] C., b. Oct. 7, 1862, d. Oct. 23, 1899, m. Bettie Sayman.
v. Arthur[7] A., b. Feb. 19, 1870, in Putnam Co., Indiana, m. at Coatesville, Indiana on April 8, 1896, Anna B. Cunningham of Maysville, Kentucky, b. May 12, 1875, and had Wynema[8] W. Millman, born July 9, 1897, in Coatesville, Indiana.

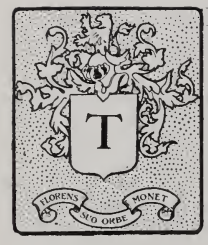
48. ISAAC[6] MONNETT, (*Lawson*[5], *Isaac*[4], *William*[3], *William*[2], *Isaac*[1]) and Eliza Jane Waln, his wife, had children, viz:

SEVENTH GENERATION:

i. William[7] H., b. Sep. 7, 1852, lives in Duarte, California.
ii. Serena[7] Eveline, b. Feb. 14, 1855, d. Nov. 4, 1858.
iii. Alzora[7], b. June 18, 1860, d. May 2, 1876.
iv. Lawson[7] Wallace, b. July 13, 1862, lives in Chehalis, Wash.
v. Minnie[7], b. and d. Dec. 4, 1868.
vi. Oran[7], b. Nov. 25, 1869. Lives in Tropico, Cal.
vii. Rollo[7], b. Nov. 22, 1872. Lives in Los Angeles, Cal.

XI.

REVERENDSAMUEL[4] MONETT BRANCH



HIS leads to a consideration of the branch of the Family which emigrated directly to Virginia, from Calvert County, Maryland. The father, WILLIAM[3] MONNETT, may have remained behind or may have likewise settled in Virginia. When and where he died does not appear. But, one son, SAMUEL[4] MONNETT (Monett) became a Methodist Minister, was a circuit preacher in Virginia and a pioneer settler of Chillicothe, Ohio, about 1809. There he was both preacher and statesman, serving in the Ohio Legislature. About 1820 he emigrated to Georgia, where he died. He is the head of the other large and prominent southern branch.

38. SAMUEL[4] MONNETT, (*William*[3], *William*[2], *Isaac*[1]) and Mary Wayland, his wife, had children, viz: (He used name as Monett).

FIFTH GENERATION.

49. i. JOHN[5] WESLEY, b. in Staunton, Virginia, April 5, 1803, located in Adams Co., Miss., about 1820, d. in Madison Parish, La., March 1, 1851, on plantation, "Islington," m. Dec. 10, 1828, Cornelia Jane, b. Aug. 8, 1813, in Adams Co., Miss., daughter of George Newman and Charlotte Dunbar, his wife, daughter of Robert Dunbar and Ann Beaver, his wife. Charlotte was b. Dec. 1, 1805, d. March 31, 1834. George Newman was born April 24, 1778 in Mass. and during the time of Aaron Burr's conspiracy, he commanded a Battalion in New Orleans. He d. Mch. 13, 1845. John[5] Wesley Monette was a physician. He changed the name to Monette, (*see, ante,* p. 774).

ii. William[5], b. Dec. 1, 1805, d. March 31, 1834, murdered by D. H. Baker, m. June 10, 1832, in Warren Co., Miss., Rebecca E. Gibson, left one son.

iii. James[5], (1) b. Jan. 2, 1808, d. Aug. 22, 1895, m. Oct. 22,

---

(1) Further, concerning James[5] Monette:

"Monroe, La., Nov. 30th, 1910.

Mr. Orra E. Monnette,
Los Angeles, Cal.
Dear Sir:

I can give you very little information in regard to the Monette family. Mr. James Monette married my father's sister in Chillicothe, Ohio, about 1831. He and two brothers came south soon after his marriage. He settled in Morehouse Parish, La., near Bastrop. Dr. Monette, his brother, settled at Natchez, Miss. He and his family all died of yellow fever many years ago. The other

REVEREND SAMUEL[4] MONETT, WIFE AND ONE SON
(IN SILHOUETTE)

(These were found within the pages of his old Bible, dated 1813)

1829, Lucinda Clark. They had at least two children: i. Mary[6] Virginia; ii. child died young. James[5] was a planter and lived near Bastrop, Morehouse Parish, La.

iv. Frances[5] Eliza, b. May 16, 1810, m. Nov., 1832, Henry Goodloe, b. April 3, 1800, in Woodford Co., Ky. Lived in Warren Co., Miss. She had: i. James[6] W., b. Oct. 3, 1835; ii. Mary[6] Frances, b. June 25, 1838, m. W. T. Wigglesworth; iii. Ann[6] Cornelia, b. Sep. 5, 1842, m. May 1, 1861, Frank Collier, b. in Oxford, England. They live in Woodford Co., Ky., and winter at Umatilla, Florida; iv. Dorothy[6] Tompkins, b. Feb. 14, 1847, m. a confederate captain Davie, a daughter[7] m. Robert Martin, Woodford Co., Ky.

v. Thomas[5], b. May 31, 1812, d. Sept. 5, 1833.

vi. Hester[5] Ann Rogers, b. May 12, 1814, d. Sept. 21, 1824.

vii. Samuel[5] Jr., b. Nov. 25, 1816, d. Sept. 20, 1833.

viii. Isaac[5], b. April 26, 1819, d. Oct. 26, 1824.

ix. Edward[5] Wayland, b. Aug. 6, 1821, d. Dec. 31, 1835.

The following brief biographical sketch of JOHN[5] WESLEY MONETTE appeared in a contemporaneous magazine called "De Bow's Review" under date of July 1851, and is inserted for what it contains, particularly the statement, "he was born of Huguenot blood."

"John W. Monette, Historian of the Mississippi Valley,

By. C. G. Forshey

Among the many conspicuous names recently numbered with the dead, in this wide and populous valley, none can be more appropriately selected for reflection and comment than its historian and geographer, John Wesley Monette.

He was born of Huguenot blood, in Staunton, Virginia, on the 5th day of April, 1803. In his infancy his father removed to Chillicothe, in the state of Ohio, where he reared and educated his family. After the usual primary school instruction of a frontier village at that early day, he entered the Chillicothe Academy, the first institution of its grade northwest of the Ohio. In his eighteenth year he completed the course of studies prescribed in the academy, embracing the classics and mathematics common to a collegiate education. The facility with which he applied those studies to the purposes of science and letters, in after life, is a flattering testimonial of the character of the academy, and of the fidelity of its teachers.

In the year 1821, his father removed his family to Washington, in the state of Mississippi, where he practised medicine, and instructed his son in the principles of his profession.

In the year 1825, Dr. Monette was graduated, and received his diploma, at the medical school in Lexington, Kentucky; and returned and entered immediately upon the practice of the profession, which he had commenced sometime before his graduation at college. He continued in active practice, at Washington and the neighboring country, until the year 1848. He died at Islington, his plantation, in Madison Parish, Louisiana, on the first day of March, 1851, of erysipelas upon the brain."

---

brother has a grandson Carl Monette living in Tallulah, La. There are two nieces living near Lexington, Ky., Mrs. Wigglesworth and Mrs. Collier. I do not know their given names. James Monette died in 1896, at the age of 88, leaving no children.

Yours respectfully,
(Mrs.) L. G. Johnston."

ALEXANDER[6] COVINGTON MONETTE.

This is the most appropriate place to record a few facts concerning a striking character and brave soldier, one of the southern branch of the Family.

He was the eldest son of the noted author and Mississippi Valley Historian, JOHN[5] WESLEY MONETTE and his wife Cornelia Jane Newman, and was born Dec. 31, 1843, in the Town of Washington, Adams County, Mississippi. He spent his early life upon the plantation of his father and enjoyed all the advantages which ante-bellum wealth could afford and was educated at Jefferson College and the University of Mississippi. At the first sound of the tocsin of civil war, though only 18 years of age, he left the University, and promptly responded to his country's call. During that heroic and protracted struggle, there was none more valiant in defense "of our beloved South than our deceased comrade and citizen." Though reared with all the tender care that a noble and devoted mother could bestow, he withstood all the hardships of his soldier life with the same heroic fortitude as his older comrades. He remained in active service till the loss of the thumb of his left hand in the bloody battle at Murfreesboro, Tenn., after which he was steward in the hospital at Macon, Ga., till the end of the war. Prior to being wounded, he had been taken prisoner and was confined in the Union Prison, on Myrtle street, St. Louis.

In this connection, it should be noted that there is a place on Cane River which empties into the Mississippi River, which has always been known as "MONETTE'S FERRY" Louisiana. It was there that, during the civil war the confederate General Bee was stationed in 1864 and a skirmish took place with the Union Army under General Banks, which has perpetuated this name. (1)

His father became a large planter and some years before the Civil War removed to Madison Parish, La., where after the war Alexander[6] Covington Monette became likewise a large planter upon the estates of his father. He so continued until his death. A contemporary wrote concerning him, "Mr. Monette was a man of purest morals, of a noble and generous heart and a genial disposition which won for him the esteem and friendship of all who knew him. He had been a devoted member of the Episcopal Church for many years."

It has been difficult to get the genealogical facts concerning his family, and that of some of his brothers and sisters as completely as should be desired, but it is known that his sister, Anna[6] Virginia Monette, married Dr. James Chambers Brandon of Natchez, Mississippi, and among

(1) This should be noted with reference to "Other Employments of the Name" Chapter vi. (*ante* page 95).

BOSTON PUBLIC LIBRARY

DOCTOR GEORGE[6] NEWMAN MONETTE, EMINENT PHYSICIAN, OF 1021 BARONNE STREET, NEW ORLEANS, LOUISIANA

(Without his kind and generous assistance much of this Genealogy, relating to the Southern members of the Family, would have been impossible.)

her children was Gerard[7] Brandon, who became a prominent attorney of that place.

Alexander[6] Covington Monette died Feb. 3, 1899, at Tallalulah, La., leaving a wife and family of eight children to mourn his death, his elder sister, Mrs. Anna[6] Virginia Brandon, having died only eighteen months previously. Concerning his children, all that has been ascertained is; that two, Eunice[7] and Cornelia[7], were twins; a son, Alexander[7] Covington Monette, Jr., lived to be married; a son, Robert[7], married Minnie Dorrah; a son, Julian[7], and also daughters Minnie[7], Florence[7] and Alice[7], who married married M. Johnson, and perhaps others.

49. JOHN[5] WESLEY MONETTE, (*Samuel[4], William[3], William[2], Isaac[1]*) and Cornelia Jane Newman, his wife, had children, viz: (1).

SIXTH GENERATION.

i. Frances[6] Augusta, b. Oct. 28, 1829, d. Aug. 1831.
ii. Charlotte[6] Josephine, b. Nov. 29, 1832, d. Aug. 23, 1836.
iii. Samuel[6], b. Sept. 19, 1834, d. same day, aged 8 hours.
iv. Mary[6] Georgiana, b. April 19, 1836, d. Sept. 8, 1839.
v. Anna[6] Virginia, b. Oct. 4, 1838, d. May. 26, 1897, m. Dr. James Chambers Brandon. They had at least six children: i. Gerard[7], ii. Hamilboa[7], iii. Annie[7], iv. Louise[7], v. Margaret[7], vi. Ella[7]. Dr. Brandon, d. Nov. 11, 1884. Their home was at Nathez, Miss.
vi. John[6] Wesley, b. Aug. 28, 1841, d. June 27, 1848.
vii. Alexander[6] Covington, b. Dec. 31, 1843, d. Feb. 3, 1899, m. Emma Cox, daughter of Robert and Lavina Cox, and they had 8 children.
viii. George[6] Newman, b. Sept. 26, 1846, in Washington, Adams Co., Miss., m. Aug. 13, 1874, at New Orleans, La., Susie Henderson Peale, b. 1846, d. Sept. 6, 1878. He served in the cavalry of the Confederate Army. He is a physician in New Orleans, La. He had the following children, viz: George[7] Newman, Jr., b. Sept. 23, 1875. Lives in New Orleans; Peale[7], b. Sept. 14, 1877, d. Aug. 29, 1878.
ix. Cornelia[6] Newman, b. Oct. 12, 1848, d. July 9, 1850.
x. Maria[6] Louise, b. Nov. 21, 1851.

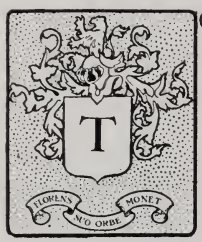
---

(1) Marriages and deaths, *New England Historical Genealogical Register* (V. 5, 1851, p. 475).

MONETTE, JOHN WESLEY, M. D., at his plantation, "Islington" on Bayou Roundaway, Madison Parish, La., 1 March 1851. He was the author of a "Hist. of the Discovery and Settlement of the Valley of the Mississippi," (2 Vol. 8 vo. 1848.)

XII.

BARNESVILLE, MARIETTA AND COLUMBUS, OHIO, BRANCH



TO AN enthusiastic genealogist, as with any other searcher, a "find" or a "discovery" comes with an especial pleasure in the realization that important facts are thereby present for an analysis. Early in this compilation, it was learned that a Family by the name of "MONETT" had lived in Columbus, Ohio, during the last century, who were known to be relatives of the MONNETTS of central Ohio. Later it was discovered that an Isaac MONETT had lived at Marietta, Ohio, and was a brother of the first Columbus, Ohio, MONETT. Pursuing this line of investigation, it was not very difficult to establish the origin of this branch of the Family as having been in Calvert County, Maryland. This led to a *positive* connection between those of the name now living in Calvert County, Maryland, but employing all three forms of the name, as MONETT, MONNETT, and MONNETTE. Concerning the latter, this sub-division will give the genealogical relationships. But, the more important facts concern the members of the Family, belonging to this branch, who emigrated and settled in Ohio, at Barnesville, Marietta and Columbus.

34. ISAAC[4] MONNETT, (*Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *Isaac*[1]), and wife, Ann Hellen, had the following children, of all of whom, except the sons, Benjamin[5] and Abraham[5] almost all trace has been lost. This branch was a Calvert County family, as the grand-children were born there. A tradition credits the oldest son, Isaac[5], with having been captured by the Indians; a second John[5], with having "gone west;" another that Peter[5] was a sailor and lost his life at sea; and still another, possibly William[5], with having gone to Canada. Again, as frequently asserted in the preceding pages, the numerous "Money" families of Maryland might serve to further identify the children of this family so missing or scattered. This is the first branch in which the christian name, Benjamin, appears and the second in which the descendants drop "n" from name.

FIFTH GENERATION.

i. Isaac[5], "captured by the Indians."
ii. John[5], "moved West to Ohio."
iii. Ann[5].
iv. Peter[5], a sailor.

50. v. BENJAMIN[5], b. in and d. May 1831, Calvert County, Maryland.
vi. William[5], "emigrated to Canada."
vii. Jane[5].
viii. Elizabeth[5].
ix. David[5].
x. Penelope[5], b. April 23, 1869.
xi. James[5].
51. xii. ABRAHAM[5], b. March 26, 1774, m. Mary Stinnett.

All are without definite record, except Benjamin[5] and Abraham[5], and have been determined largely by traditionary accounts. It must be noted that the births of Penelope[5] and Abraham[5] appear in the church records of old Christ Church, Calvert County, Maryland (see *ante* page 288), and particularly the fact that they were children of ISAAC[4] MONNETT and wife, Ann Hellen.

As to Benjamin[5], the record and lineage are positive, so that this alone preserves this family from genealogical oblivion.

50. BENJAMIN[5] MONNETT, (*Isaac*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *Isaac*[1]) of Calvert County, Maryland. It is claimed that he was a sea-captain and that he married first, Harriet Ann....., a descendant of Pochontas, the famous Virginia, Indian maiden, perhaps through the Bolling line, (*vide ante* p. 580) (1). If correct, it is a unique historical distinction.

He married (2) in 1827 Mary, born May 23, 1790, died Feb. 1, 1887, daughter of Richard Schley (Sley) and Martha (Patty) his wife, daughter of John Williams and Sarah Poddy.

Fletcher G. Wood, his grandson of Barnesville, Ohio, states that Benjamin Monett was married two times, and that the Wood line is descended from Mary Schley.

He had the following children, by his first wife, viz:

SIXTH GENERATION.

i. Hezekiah[6], b. about 1800, d. unmarried.
52. ii. ISAAC[6], b. in Maryland about 1804, died near Marietta, Ohio, 1849, m. July 31, 1838, Sarah, b. at Rainbow, Ohio, in 1802, the daughter of Andrew Lake, who m. Sarah Goss in 1797 in England. His parents, Archibald Lake and Mary Baird, came to New Foundland, during the Colonial period, where he was employed in the fisheries. A short time prior to the Revolution they moved to New York, and during the Revolution they both were engaged in the Hospital service of the Continental Army, receiving the personal thanks of General Washington for their patriotic services. In 1789 they settled in Marietta, Ohio, and in the original Block House at Marietta, Mrs. Mary Baird Lake instituted the first Sunday School West of the Alleghenies.

(1) The descendants of Pocahantas have organized a Society with headquarters at Richmond, Virginia and it is one of the very distinctive and exclusive organizations. The wife of the compiler is likewise eligible to membership.

53. iii. BENJAMIN[6], b. in Maryland, March 2, 1816, went to Columbus, Ohio, in 1834, where he d. Jan. 5, 1889, having been engaged during this period in various commercial transactions identified with the growth of that city. He m. (1) Apr. 11, 1844, Lydia Markley, b. Nov. 26, 1823, d. Aug. 15, 1845, daughter of John Markley, by whom he had one daughter[7]. He m. (2) Aug. 26, 1846, Susan Kennedy, b. Apr. 8, 1823, who survived him, but d. March 29, 1910, Columbus, Ohio. She was a daughter of John Kennedy. (see, *ante*, p. 804.)

iv. Elizabeth[6].

v. Charles[6].

vi. William[6].

vii. Abraham[6].

By his second wife, Mary Sley, had:

54. viii. JOHN[6] SLEY, b. May 3, 1827, in Calvert Co., Md., d. May 27, 1859, in Barnesville, Ohio, m. (1) Miss Ball, by whom he had one son, who while a youth enlisted as a drummer-boy in the Union Army, and perished in the War of the Rebellion, m. (2) Sarah Koney, by whom he had two children:

55. ix. HARRIET[6] ANN, (daughter of Mary Schley) b. Oct. 11, 1829, d. March 14, 1905, m. Aug. 5, 1847, Louis Wood, b. Calvert Co., Md., Sept. 11, 1822, d. Barnesville, Ohio, March 5, 1885. Lewis Wood was the son of Edward Wood and wife, Harriet Harrison, daughter of Lewis Harrison and wife, Nancy Wilkinson.

x. Rebecca[6], b. Calvert Co., Md., Jan. 22, 1831, m. (1) James Bafford in Calvert Co., Md. They had: i. Sarah[7], m. James Lowe, Flora, Clay Co., Ill.; ii. James[7]; iii. George[7]; iv. Alexander[7]; v. Charles[7]; vi. Daniel[7]; vii. Rebecca[7]; viii. Ann[7]; ix. Benjamin[7]; m. (2) Joseph Heckler of Macon, Ill., d. Jan. 2, 1889.

xi. Mary[6], d. young.

xii. Richard[6], d. young.

In connection with the foregoing lineage, the following letter from Mrs. J. F. Monette of Columbus, Ohio, being at 410 Garfield Avenue:

Jan. 10, 1907.

Dear Mr. Monnett:

Have just received your note of inquiry concerning the origin of my husband's people. With pleasure I can and will give you all the information I have collected since we met you.

My husband's father, John Sley Monnett, was born in Calvert County, Maryland, on Chesapeake Bay (Prince Frederick is the County seat). His father's name was Benjamin Monett, who married Mary Sley. Their children's names, as far as we ever heard, were:—i. Benjamin Monett, Sr., of Columbus, Ohio; ii. John Sley, *above;* iii. Harriet Ann, who married Lewis Wood, of the Barnesville, Ohio family; iv. Rebecca, who married a Mr. Bafford. Another child, a son, who separated from "Uncle Ben" at Zanesville, has never been heard of since and his name is supposed to have been Samuel. This separation took place upon their first arrival at Zanesville, when emigrating westward.

My husband's mother visited here during the Holidays and I heard her speak of the Poddy and Williams families as of Calvert County, Maryland, and as being relatives.

51. ABRAHAM[5] MONNETT, (*Isaac*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *Isaac*[1]) was the son of Isaac[4] Monnett and wife, Ann Hellen: was born in Calvert

County, Maryland, and died there about 1855 at the approximate age of eighty years. His wife was Mary Stinnett. They had children:

SIXTH GENERATION.

56. i. WILLIAM[6], b. about 1800, d. in 1854-5, m. about 1838, Margaret E. Gibbons, b. 1812, of Charles Co., Md.
ii. Isaac[6], d. before 1855, left a daughter[7], who m. a Tucker.
iii. James[6], d. before 1855, m. Miss Tucker, left a daughter[7], who m. a Horseman.
iv. Polly[6], d. before 1855, unmarried.
v. Priscilla[6], m. Thomas Catterton, and lives at Pindell's P. O. Anne Arundel Co., Md.
57. vi. MOSES[6], m. Henrietta Hutchins.
vii. Abraham[6].
58. viii. ESOM[6], m. Ellen Scrivener.

56. WILLIAM[6] MONNETT, (*Abraham*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *Isaac*[1]) and wife, Margaret E. Gibbons lived in Calvert County, Maryland, and had children:

SEVENTH GENERATION.

i. Benjamin[7], b. 1839, d. Oct. 1903, married and left children.
ii. Eliza[7], b. 1841, d. about 1880, m. John Denton.
iii. Martha[7], b. 1843, d. about 1892, m. James Ramsey.
59. iv. ABRAHAM[7], b. Oct. 20, 1845, m. (1) Dec. 15, 1870, Priscilla Ogden, b. in Calvert Co. in 1850 and d. Dec. 21, 1881. He m. (2) Aletha Maria Stinnett, b. in Calvert Co., Nov. 16, 1882.
v. Priscilla[7], b. 1847, d. about 1875, m. W. C. Wood.
vi. Margaret[7], b. 1859, d. about 1885, m. W. C. Wood.
vii. William[7], b. 1851, d. about 1859.

57. MOSES[6] MONNETT, (*Abraham*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *Isaac*[1]) was the son of Abraham[5] Monnett and wife, Mary Stinnett. He married Henrietta Hutchins and they had children.

SEVENTH GENERATION.

i. Dennis[7], who was born about 1825 and married Sarah Bowen. They had, among others Joseph[8] L. (1) born in

---

(1) More concerning Joseph L. Monnett—

Mr. Orra E. Monnette, 1907

Dear Sir:—

I received your letter and am sorry to say I can give but a little of the Monnett family; my grandfather was Moses Monett who married Henryetta Hutchins, my father was Dennis Monnett married Sarrah Bowen, he was born in 1825. I am Joseph Monett, born in 1858. There was also a Billy Monett; also an Isaac Monett who was a wheel wright; he never married; there was an Abram & Ben Monett, who are both in their sixty years.

You see I can give you but little information about the family, as my father never said much about his people. I would like very much to hear from you again and also to send me a picture of yourself. I would like to see if you look like the Monnetts of Calvert Co. There was a young man from Calvert, that went West by the name of Ulisus Monett, he was about 35 years of age. Write again and if I find out anything about the family, will write and let you know.

Respectfully

Joseph L. Monnett

Adelina P. O. Calvert Co., Md.

1858, now of Adelina P. O. Calvert County, Md.
ii. William[7].
iii. Isaac[7].
iv. Abraham[7], b. before 1847, still living.
v. Benjamin[7], b. before 1847, still living.
vi Ulysses[7], went west when 35 years of age.

58. ESOM[6] MONNETT, (*Abraham*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *Isaac*[1]) and wife, Ellen Scrivener, had several children, and among them:

SEVENTH GENERATION.

i. CHARLES[7] HENRY MONNETT, b. 1836, d. Mar. 4, 1884, m. Catharine Boyd. They had children:

EIGHTH GENERATION.

i. Benjamin[8] Uylsses, b. July 10, 1867.
ii. Charles[8] W., b. Nov. 28, 1869 (see *ante*, p. 296).
iii. Cephas[8] Henry, b. April 12, 1872. Address, Brooklyn, Maryland.
iv. Katie[8] Louise, b. June 5, 1874.
v. Lawrence[8] Lucius, b. June 14, 1876. Address, Baltimore, Maryland, care Schermerhorn & Son, Cheapside.
vi. George[8] Wilson, b. Jan. 5, 1880.

N. B.—Abraham Monnett of St. Leonards, Maryland; Zachariah Monnett of Brooms Island, Maryland; and George L. Monnett, care May Bros. Washington, D. C., belong to this branch.

59. ABRAHAM[7] MONNETT, (1) (*William*[6], *Abraham*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *Isaac*[1]) is still living and resides at Wallville, Calvert County, Maryland. He has had the following children:

EIGHTH GENERATION.

i. Gertrude[8], b. June 21, 1872, m. May 14, 1895, Arthur Bowen, and lives at Wallville, Md.
ii. George[8] Luther, b. March 21, 1874, m. May 15, 1897, Rosa Bowen, and lives at Wallville, Md.
iii. Eliza[8] Ellen, b. Feb. 20, 1876, d. May 7, 1878.

---

(1) More concerning Abraham[7] Monnett:—

"Wallville, Md., 25, January, 1907.

Mr. Orra E. Monnette,

Dear Sir:—I received both of your letters, was very glad to hear of you. I am sure we belong to the same family. My grandfather was Abram Monnette, my father was William Monnette, who has one sister living in Anne Arundel; she is the only near relative I have. The last brother I had (Benjamin) died over three years ago.

I cannot tell you any farther back than my grandfather until I see my Aunt Priscilla; she was Priscilla Monnette, married Thomas Catterton. I will see her the first opportunity and I am quite sure she can tell me much farther back. I was born in Eighteen forty-five (1845) and have been married twice, the latter wife is living; have five children; am a farmer. Now I hope you are a Christian so that if we never meet each other here on earth we will meet in Heaven.

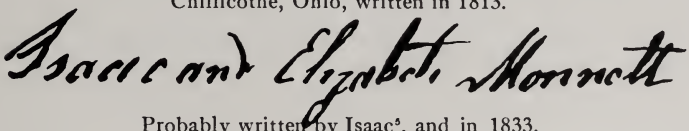
I am an Old Time Methodist, Answer soon.

Yours very truly,

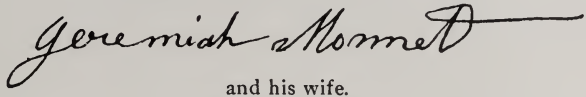
Abram Monnette."

BORN		DIED
1778		1823

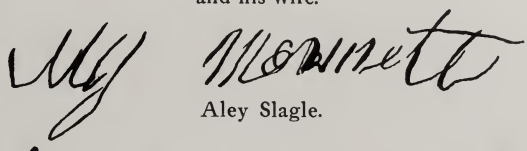
Chillicothe, Ohio, written in 1813.

1773		1864
1773		1849

Probably written by Isaac[5], and in 1833.

1784		1864

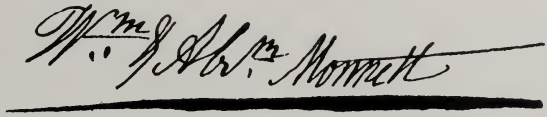
and his wife.

1788		1868

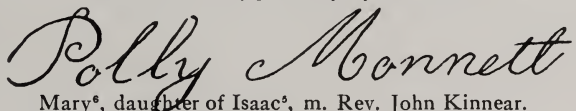
Aley Slagle.

1800		1884
1805		1838

Elizabeth[6] Monnett, daughter of Isaac[5].

1808		1885
1802		1854

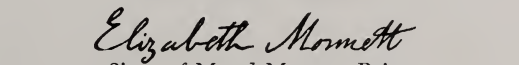
Written in 1835, probably by Abraham[6].

1811		——

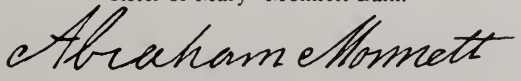
Mary[6], daughter of Isaac[5], m. Rev. John Kinnear.

1813		1891

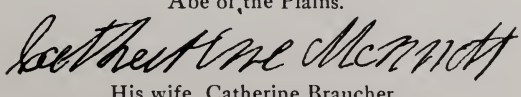
Reverend Osborn[6] Monnett.

1827		1854

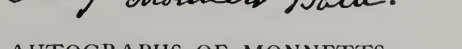
Sister of Mary[7] Monnett-Bain.

1811		1881

"Abe of the Plains."

1815		1875

His wife, Catherine Braucher.

1833		1885

AUTOGRAPHS OF MONNETTS
PROMINENT IN PIONEER AND LATER OHIO HISTORY.

BOSTON PUBLIC LIBRARY

iv. John[8] Abraham, b. Oct. 17, 1877, m. Jan. 20, 1903, Louisa Jackson, and lives at Wallville, Md.
v. Ida[8] Priscilla, b. March 9, 1880, m. July 9, 1902: George Grover, and lives at Wallville, Md.
vi. Florence[8] Emma, b. Sept. 16, 1884, m. Dec. 8, 1905, Wm. M. Barnes, and lives at Wallville, Md.

52. ISAAC[6] MONNETT, (*Benjamin*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *Isaac*[1]) and Sarah Lake, his wife, had children, viz:

SEVENTH GENERATION.

i. Isaac[7] Remington, b. 1839, died in infancy.
60. ii. ANDREW[7] LAKE, formerly a stock grower of Joplin, Missouri. Now at Anderson, the same State. He was born March 3, 1840, in Brown County, Ohio, and he served five months in the Union Army, during the War of Rebellion, being honorably mustered out as a paroled prisoner. In 1865 he was graduated from Marietta College, and on Oct. 6, 1869, near Medoc, Missouri, he married Mary, b. March 25, 1847, daughter of Michael O'Regan and Martha Margaret Murphy, his wife, of Ireland.
iii. Moses[7] Meek, b. 1843, died June 15, 1902, married April 10, 1884, Mary Carter. He served as a private in the 36th Regiment, Ohio, Volunteers, during the War of the Rebellion.
iv. Jacob[7] Isaac, born 1848 died at Massillon, Ohio, 1853.

This branch of the Family changed the name to MONETT.

60. ANDREW[7] LAKE MONETT, (*Isaac*[6], *Benjamin*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *Isaac*[1]) and Mary Regan, his wife, had children, viz:

EIGHTH GENERATION.

i. Mary[8], b. and d. same day of July, 1870.
ii. Andrew[8] Wyatt, b. December 28, 1871, m. June 15, 1901 Mary J. Johnson, daughter of Mollie Jennett Johnson. They have had children: i. Andrew[9] Lawrence, b. Sept. 22, 1902; ii. Margaret[9] Lee, b. Mar. 25, 1904; iii. Edward[9] Johnson, b. Dec. 31, 1906; iv. William[9] Russel, b. Nov. 16, 1909. They live at Anderson, Missouri.
iii. Mary[8] Margaret, b. June 1, 1875. Unmarried.
iv. Sadie[8] Josephine, b. Nov. 4, 1880, died March 8, 1905.
v. Katie[8], d. Feb. 2, 1884, aged 18 months.
vi. Julia[8], d. August 14, 1884, aged 5 months.
vii. Edward[8] Regan, b. June 20, 1885, near Joplin, Missouri, At the age of 14 years he left his home to make his own way in the world independently of assistance from his father and he achieved distinction by his successful voyage through the Grand Canyon of the Colorado River. (See *ante*, p. 875.)

53. BENJAMIN[6] MONETT, (*Benjamin*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *Isaac*[1]) by his wife, Lydia Markley, had one daughter, viz:

SEVENTH GENERATION.

i. Anna[7] Maria, b. April 18, 1845, m. June 24, 1889, Darius Frederick Gates of Toledo, Ohio. They had one son, Frank[8] Edmond, b. Aug. 8, 1891.

By his second wife, Susan Kennedy, he had children, viz:

ii. Charles[7] W., b. April 27, 1845, d. June 1, 1866. He was a drummer boy in the Union Army during the War of the Rebellion.

iii. George[7] Emery,, of Columbus, Ohio, b. Oct. 6, 1850, m. June 27, 1889, at Portsmouth, Ohio, Sarah, b. May 6, 1860, daughter of James McCoy Hannahs, b. in Greenup Co., Kentucky, Dec. 16, 1822, d. July 21, 1902. George E. and Sarah H. Monnett have two daughters, Grace[8] E., b. Oct. 25, 1891, and Naomi[8], b. Oct. 2, 1893. He was a cabinet maker of Columbus, Ohio.

61. iv. HENRY[7], b. Dec. 3, 1853, d. Oct. 9, 1888. He was General Passenger Agent of the New York Central Railroad Company. He m. March 30, 1880, Minnie, b. Feb. 27, 1859, daughter of Daniel McClain Akin and Elizabeth Jane DeBoran, his wife (see *ante*, p. 780).

62. v. BENJAMIN[7], b. Dec. 15, 1855. A Real Estate Broker of Columbus, Ohio, m. 1881, Laura Bellows.

vi. Elliot[7] Tyler, b. Dec. 5, 1863. Railroad Passenger Agent at Chicago, Illinois.

vii. Frank[7] Ellesworth, b. April 11, 1867. A sign painter of Columbus, Ohio.

61. HENRY[7] MONETT, (*Benjamin*[6], *Benjamin*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *Isaac*[1]) and Minnie Akin, his wife, had the following children, viz:

EIGHTH GENERATION.

i. Charles[8] Henry, b. Aug. 28, 1883. He lives in Middletown, New York.

ii. Wallace[8] Benjamin, b. Dec. 14, 1885. He lives in Columbus, Ohio.

iii. Chauncey[8] Depew, b. June 15, 1887. He lives in Columbus, Ohio.

Further, concerning HENRY[7] MONETT, a very complete and interesting biographical account appears in the following publication: *Biographical Directory of the Railway Officials of America,* at page 167.

Biographical items concerning him have been given previously (*ante* page 780), but it should be noted here that he was a prominent member of the Ohio Society of New York City and one of its charter members Dec. 12, 1885. A publication of this Society is to be found in the Public Libraries which comments upon his membership.

62. BENJAMIN[7] MONETT, (*Benjamin*[6], *Benjamin*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *Isaac*[1]) and Laura Bellows, his wife, now of Columbus, Ohio, had the following children:

EIGHTH GENERATION.

i. Robert[8] Bellows, b. Dec. 6, 1883, d. June 20, 1892.

ii. Lutie[8], b. Aug. 28, 1885, d. Sept. 6, 1886.

iii. Charles[8] Clark, b. Dec. 6, 1889, d. July 21, 1892.

iv. And others, (record not furnished).

54. JOHN[6] SLEY MONETT, (*Benjamin*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *Isaac*[1]) by his first wife, a Miss Ball, had one child:

SEVENTH GENERATION.

i. George[7] T., b. May 28, 1846. Entered Union Army in Civil War, as a drummer boy, and never returned home nor was heard of again.

By his second wife, Sarah Koney, he had two children.

ii. Mary[7] Ann, b. April 26, 1853, m. A. J. Stoneburner of Champaign, Illinois.

63. iii. JOHN[7] F., b. Barnesville, O., April 26, 1857, m. Sept. 30, 1880, Harriet L. Brown, b. Oct. 3, 1859. He lives in Columbus, Ohio.

63. JOHN[7] F. MONNETT, (*John*[6] *Sley, Benjamin*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *Isaac*[1]) by his wife, Harriet L. Brown, had children, viz:

EIGHTH GENERATION.

i. Albert[8] Othello, b. Sept. 3, 1882. Residence, Columbus, Ohio.
ii. Warren[8] Perry, b. Aug. 1, 1884. Residence, Columbus, Ohio.
iii. Grace[8] Belle, b. Feb. 25, 1889. Residence, Columbus, Ohio.
iv. Neva[8] Dell, b. June 21, 1893. Residence, Columbus, Ohio.
v. Charles[8] Boyd, b. July 4, 1894. Residence, Columbus, Ohio.

55. HARRIET[6] ANN MONETT, (*Benjamin*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *Isaac*[1]) by her husband, Lewis Wood, had the following children, viz:

SEVENTH GENERATION.

i. Mary[7] Frances. b. March 1, 1849, d. June 5, 1853.
ii. William[7] Franklin, b. Jan. 1, 1851, m. Jan. 1, 1873, Louisa Neptune, lives in Barnesville, Ohio.
iii. John[7] Thomas, b. Sept. 12, 1853, m. Clara Coventry, Barnesville, Ohio.
iv. Rebecca[7], m. Edward Harris of Barnesville, Ohio.
v. Celia[7] Ann, b. July 17, 1858, m. Andrew Warrick.
vi. Mary[7] Elizabeth, b. Oct. 7, 1860, m. Sept. 12, 1891, Will Blanken of Wilmington, Delaware.
vii. Harriet[7] Miranda, b. Oct. 18, 1862, m. Oct. 27, 1889, Hutch Conner of Marietta, Ohio.
viii. Sarah[7] Jane, b. Feb. 1, 1864, d. March 17, 1897, m. Oct. 21, 1891, Jess Parker.
ix. Fletcher[7] Gilbert, b. May 6, 1868, m. April 13, 1893, Mary E. Price, b. Feb. 18, 1872.
x. Olivia[7] M., b. May 22, 1870, m. April 18, 1899, Oran Kiger of Barnesville, Ohio.
xi. Louise[7] R, b. July 26, 1872, m. June 10, 1890, James Fisher of Barnesville.

XIII.

ABRAHAM[4] MONNETT AND HIS DESCENDANTS

THE FIRST Monnett to settle within the limits of the present State of Ohio was ISAAC[5] MONNETT, son of ABRAHAM[4] MONNETT, in 1798. The father came in 1802. It appears that this "Early Ohio Pioneer of 1802" is the ancestor of the greater number of the Family included in these genealogical tables. Perhaps, because he really had the larger number of descendants, or possibly it has been easier to get more facts and details concerning them. This branch of the Family has given the MONNET name prominence and distinction in the State of Ohio, and has counted among its members, the vigorous pioneer, the Methodist circuit rider, the brave Union soldier, lawyers and statesmen, and others who have, in almost every sphere and vocation of life, participated to the extent of elevating and honoring both personal merit and the proud name of the Family.

35. ABRAHAM[4] MONNETT (*Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *Isaac*[1]) was the son of Isaac[3] and Elizabeth (Osborne) Monnett. He was b. March 16, 1748 in Calvert County, Maryland, and d. Dec. 7, 1910, in Pickaway County, Ohio. About 1772, he married Ann[4], b. June 11, 1748, d. Sept. 20, 1833, daughter of William[3] and Margaret[3] (Crabb) Hilleary, who had lived in Prince George County, Maryland. About 1763 the families, so allied by blood and marriage, came together in settlement in Frederick County, Maryland, where Abraham[4] Monnett served in the Revolutionary War with others of his relatives. (*ante* p. 425.) Here the Pittengers also lived and the Burrell and Slagle families, with whom his children intermarried. About 1790 or 1792 Abraham[4] Monnett again changed his residence and settled in Hampshire County, old Virginia, "in sight of Knobley Mountain" and "four miles from Cumberland," on the land known as the "Swan Pond Tract" and later the "Anderson's Bottom" land. In 1802 he emigrated to Ohio and settled in Pickaway County, where he became the "courageous pioneer of 1802" (*see* dedicatory page). By his wife, Ann Hilliary, he had children:

FIFTH GENERATION.

64. i. **ISAAC[5], b. May 23, 1773, d. July 7, 1864, m. 1801, in Frederick County, Maryland, Mrs. Elizabeth Pittenger-Mor-**

ris, b. June 21, 1773, in Frederick County, Md., widow of Rev. James Morris(1). Isaac was the first Monnett to move to Ohio, where he settled in Ross County in 1798. He served in the War of 1812. His descendants settled in Central Ohio. He died at the home of his son, Col. William[6] Monnett near Bucyrus. (see biog. *ante* p. 812.)

ii. William[5], b. Oct. 22, 1775, d. March 28, 1819, a bachelor. (see *ante* p. 614.)

iii. John[5], b. April 23, 1776, d. March, 1804, killed while a young man (see *ante*, p. 705).

iv. Ann[5], b. about 1778, d. young.

65. v. THOMAS[5], b. 1780, m. 1802, Ann[4], daughter of JACOB[3] SLAGLE and wife, Hannah Burrell (see Slagle lineage *post*). She was b. in 1787 and d. July 16, 1838 (and was an older sister of Aley, who married her husband's brother, Jeremiah[5]). His activities were in the vicinity of Cumberland, Maryland, where he was a large land owner and slave-holder. However, though he remained behind at first, in 1823 he followed his brothers and sisters into Ohio, where he died in Marion County, March 26, 1855. He there owned land and was a store-keeper, at Latimberville. He was one of the most vigorous and striking characters of the men of his times; a keen trader, of a religious temperament, possessed of sturdy integrity, he was one of the "stalwarts."

vi. Osborn[5] b. about 1781, m. (1) Dorcas Leasure; (2) March 12, 1825, Elizabeth Parker; (3) Nov. 11, 1838, Catharine Davis and (4) Aug. 22, 1844, Hannah Shafer and had Samuel[6] d. 1861 and Mary[6], b. 1834, d. Feb. 24, 1867 and others (no records).

66. vii. MARGARET[5], b. in Virginia, Aug. 5, 1782, d. Sept. 12, 1862, m. Joseph[4] Slagle, b. Oct. 18, 1782, d. about 1861, son of Jacob[3] Slagle and wife, Hannah Burrell (see line of Joseph[4] Slagle (*post*, for children) Joseph[4] Slagle was brother of ALEY[4], who m. REV. JEREMIAH[5] CRABB MONNETT, and Ann[4], who m. Thomas[5] Monnett.

67. viii. REV. JEREMIAH[5] CRABB, b. Sept. 12, 1784, d. Sept. 1, 1864, m. May 2, 1805, ELCY[4], ALEY or ALICE, b. March 1, 1788, d. Aug. 12, 1868, daughter of JACOB[3] SLAGLE and wife, HANNAH BURRELL. She was a sister of Ann[4], who m. Thomas[5], older brother of Rev. JEREMIAH[5]. (See SLAGLE family *post* and biog. account *ante* p. 787).

68. ix. ELIZABETH[5], b. in Virginia, 1790, d. Feb. 9, 1876, m. about 1819, Micah Saylor, son of Jacob and Elizabeth Saylor. They lived in Pickaway County, Ohio, on the Kinnikinnick Prairie. From this generation henceforth it seemed to be the rule for the Monnetts to inter-marry with the Saylor Family, who were prominent people in Central Ohio, during the Nineteenth Century.

x. Ralph[5], d. young (no record).

xi. An infant[5].

xii. An infant[5].

---

(1) Rev. James Morris died in 1796. They had one son, Jeremiah Morris, b. April 6, 1793. He m. (1) 1815, Mary A. Williamson, (2) Oct. 22, 1839, Mary Parker, and had one daughter, Elizabeth, now Mrs. Jefferson Morfoot, Bucyrus, Ohio. Her father died Oct. 19, 1874, and to the Monnetts was always known as "Uncle Jerry" Morris.

64. ISAAC[5] MONNETT, (*Abraham*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *Isaac*[1]) and Elizabeth Pittenger-Morris, his wife, had children, viz:

SIXTH GENERATION.

69. i. ABRAHAM[6], b. Dec. 10, 1802, d. Aug. 12, 1854, m. March 17, 1825, Sarah Newhouse, b. Oct. 14, 1800, d. Jan. 14, 1857, daughter of Isaac Newhouse and wife, Elizabeth. He settled in Crawford County, Ohio, and was known as "Mud Run Abram," from the name of a small stream in the neighborhood and also to distinguish him from two other relatives of the same name, living in the County. His 3 oldest children and himself died with typhoid fever in three weeks and his widow survived but three years.

70. ii. JOHN[6] PITTENGER, b. June 6, 1804, d. about Nov. 26, 1832, m. Jan. 17, 1825, Phoebe Kinnear, (1) d. Aug. 31, 1830, sister of Mary Delamar Kinnear who m. his brother Thomas[6]. She m. (2) Sept. 13, 1834, Joseph W. Thorp.

71. iii. ELIZABETH[6], b. Aug. 18, 1805, twin of Nancy iv., d. June 22, 1838, m. Jan. 24, 1828, John Caldwell, b. Pennsylvania, Feb. 4, 1800 (see *post*, for Caldwell lineage). He settled in Pickaway County, Ohio, and was a neighbor to the Monnetts there. He m. (2) Rebecca McClelland.

72. iv. NANCY[6] (Ann), b. Aug. 18, 1805, twin of Elizabeth iii., d. Feb. 12, 1879, m. March 17, 1823, David Saylor, b. June 16, 1799, son of Jacob Saylor and wife, Elizabeth, and younger brother of Micah Saylor, who married Elizabeth[5] Monnett.

73. v. COLONEL WILLIAM[6], b. in Ross County, Ohio, April 22, 1808, d. March 21, 1885, in Bucyrus, Ohio, m. Jan. 2, 1831, Elizabeth Cahill, b. April 4, 1810, d. May 13, 1891, daughter of Abraham Cahill and Nancy Wallace, and

---

(1) KINNEAR FAMILY. There were four brothers, who came to Ohio, from Philadelphia, in the early 18 hundreds.

i. Rev. Andrew, settled in Marion Co., Ohio.
ii. Judge David, settled in Pickaway County, Ohio.
iii. Francis, settled in Circleville, Ohio.
iv. Samuel, settled between Columbus and Worthington, Ohio.

1. Rev. Andrew Kinnear had a son (1) David, who was minister and missionary to the Indians in Iowa (Delawares and Kickapoos) in 1838 or 40. Another son (2) Rev. John Kinnear, who married Mary[6] (Polly) Monnett, daughter of Isaac[5] Monnett. (3) Delamar, a tinner at Circleville. (4) William, who lived in Marion; two more sons, names unknown, who lived in Hardin County.

2. Judge David Kinnear had a very large family; Joseph, Phoebe, Benjamin, David, Mary, Charles (?) Magdalena, William and Richard.

Joseph's second son William married Rachel[7] Monnett, daughter of Col. William[6] Monnett. Their children were Theodosia[8], William[8], Joseph[8] and Bessie[8].

Phoebe, married John[6] Monnett. Their children were David[7] Kinnear, Isaac[7] D. and John[7] Pittenger.

Mary, married Thomas[6] Monnett.

Magdalena, married.....Willson of Tarlton, Ohio.

William, married Esther Saylor.

Richard married Lucy Kinnear McClelland (sister of John Caldwell's second wife).

3. Francis, married and lived in Circleville.

4. Samuel, lost trace of.

granddaughter of Richard Wallace, a Scotch-Irishman, who came to America in 1763 and settled in Westmoreland County., Penn. William[6] Monnett, in 1840, was commissioned on the same day he was licensed to preach in the M. E. Church, a Colonel of Ohio Militia. He was a splendid type of manhood and upright character, and was popular with both neighbor and acquaintance, in Crawford County, Ohio, where he is favorably remembered by the older citizens to this day, in honor and veneration. His father died in his home. (*See* biog. *ante* p. 812.)

vi. A twin to Colonel William[6] v, who d. unmarried.

74. vii. THOMAS[6], b. July 17, 1810, d. Feb. 19, 1890, m. Nov. 29, 1832, Mary Delamar Kinnear, b. Sept. 15, 1815, d. July 1, 1880, sister of Phoebe, who m. his brother, John[6] Pittenger. They were daughters of Judge David Kinnear, of Pickaway County, Ohio, brother of Rev. Andrew Kinnear. Thomas[6] Monnett first lived in Crawford County, Ohio, but in 1850, settled in Jasper Co., Indiana, where he died and his children lived at Rensellaer, Indiana.

viii. Mary[6] (Polly), b. Feb. 8, 1811, m. Aug. 11, 1834, (1) Rev. John Kinnear, son of Rev. Andrew Kinnear, by whom she had Moses[7], who m. and had I child[8], and John[7], a Methodist Minister; m. (2) Dickinson Young; m. (3) William Rogers.

75. ix. REVEREND OSBORN[6], b. April 30, 1813, m. July 24, 1838, Susanna, b. New London, Connecticut, July 9, 1812, d. at Norwalk, Ohio, Feb. 18, 1891, daughter of John and Mary Cook Beatty, both born in Ireland, Osborn[6] Monnett was a Methodist Minister of the exceptionally vigorous and truly consecrated type, and served faithfully till his death, June 5, 1887, at Norwalk, Ohio.

x. Infant[6], d. unnamed.

69. ABRAHAM[6] MONNETT, (*Isaac*[5], *Abraham*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *Isaac*[1]) and Sarah Newhouse, his wife, had children, viz:

SEVENTH GENERATION.

i. Elizabeth[7], b. May 12, 1827, d. unmarried, July 20, 1854.

ii. Isaac[7] Newhouse, b. Oct. 24, 1829, d. Sept. 1, 1854, a bachelor.

iii. Jeremiah[7], b. July 25, 1832, d. Sept. 21, 1854, a bachelor.

76. iv. MARY[7], b. Sept. 21, 1833, d. July 30, 1885, in Ossowatomie, Kansas, m. May 1860, John William Bain of Marion, Ohio, b. May 21, 1828, d. 1880. Upon the death of her father, sister and brothers, and her mother, two years later, she inherited her father's entire large estate. From this she gave $10,000 to the Ohio Wesleyan Female College, in which she was educated, with which, and an equal amount raised by the College, a Hall was erected which was given her name. Her husband was the son of William Bain of Dundee, Scotland, and Mary Lain, his wife, of Philadelphia, Pa.

For complete biographical account, see p. 783 (*ante*)

v. Abraham[7], Jr.,
vi. William[7],
vii. (Unnamed)[7].
viii. (Unnamed)[7].

} children all died in infancy.

76. MARY[7] MONNETT, (*Abraham*[6], *Isaac*[5], *Abraham*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *Isaac*[1]) and John William Bain, her husband, had two children, viz:

EIGHTH GENERATION.

i. Abraham[8] Monnett, b. Nov. 18, 1861. Now living at Leavenworth, Kansas: "First three years of life at Marion, Ohio. Family next moved to Brooklyn, N. Y., where my sister was born. About 1869 moved again to Marion, O., thence for about two years to Liber, Jay Co., Ind. About 1873 moved again to New York City, where I attended public school. 1875 moved to Philadelphia, Pa., where I graduated from the public schools and attended the National School of Elocution and Oratory, graduating with the degree B. O. Studied shorthand and worked in the office of a milling expert. After death of my father in 1880, brought my mother, then an invalid, to Leavenworth, Kan., where we had property interests. Learned the trade of bookbinding and worked at it till 1887, when by sale of property, I was able to go into the real estate and loan business in which I have since engaged. I am still single. I joined the Methodist Episcopal Church early in life. I joined the I. O. O. F. in 1886 and have been an active member ever since, passing thro the chairs in the Grand Encampment of Kansas in 1902 and attending the sessions of the S. G. L. in San Francisco in 1904 and in Philadelphia in 1905. Have not engaged in public life and have written no works. A. M. BAIN."

ii. Minnie[8] Rockwell, b. Nov. 30, 1866, m. Sept. 14, 1891, Rev. Henry Thomas Davis, a Methodist Minister, by whom she had i. Monnett[9] Bain, b. Aug. 13, 1893; ii. Harry[9], b. Aug. 4, 1897, d. 1897, and iii. Marjorie[9], b. Aug. 18, 1899. They live at Ft. Riley, Kansas.

One of the fortunate experiences of the writer was to know Mrs. Mary E. Hiett of Toledo, Ohio, one of God's noble women and who wrote under date of Jan. 15th, 1907, concerning Mary[7] Monnett Bain (1).

> "My maiden name was Beecham. I was not in school at Delaware with Mary but was principal of the High School and Mr. Hiett was Superintendent. I never had a sister that I loved more than Mary Monnett. Her brother, sister and father had just died before they came to Delaware—her mother and family. I was one of the family until Mother Monnett died. She was ill 140 days with typhoid

---

(1) MARY MONNETT-BAIN, an Episode:—

Mrs. M. J. Monnette says—(to the writer).

"Your Aunt Elsie was at Monnett Chapel Dedication—Bishop C. C. McCabe of the M. E. Church saw her in the audience—came up to her afterwards—said "you look like Mary Bain. We were engaged. I fairly loved the ground she walked on." Said he never knew until a few years ago, when he visited her in an asylum and she told him that it was a minister (probably Rev. Gurley) who persuaded her to break their engagement. This minister said to Mary that McCabe was destined to be a great man in the church and if she married him, with her money, it would change his life, etc. Then, Bishop McCabe first knew the reason, as "Mary broke engagement, without giving any reason."

MARY[7] MONNETT-BAIN

IN THREE SEPARATE LIKENESSES, TAKEN AT DIFFERENT PERIODS OF HER LIFE, AND AS SACREDLY PRESERVED BY HER FRIENDS; AND HER ONLY SON, ABRAHAM[8] MONNETT BAIN

BOSTON PUBLIC LIBRARY

fever and I took care of her. No pen can do justice to Mary Monnett's worth, I may say truly,

"None knew her but to love
None named her but to praise,
She was the embodiment of all the Christian graces,
Especially in Patience, Meekness, Quietness, Gentleness and Endurance."

Mary was never strong, physically. I said the last words to Mother Monnett just before she died and asked her about her wishes for Mary. When she spoke of Mary she calmy said: 'I will leave her with Charlie,' meaning Charles McCabe (Bishop C. C. McCabe), who was as kind as a son could be. He went with Mary to Marion, Ohio, to bury Mother Monnett and helped her move to Rev. Gurley's to live and soon a terwards Charlie and Mary's engagement was broken. Some one unfortunately seemed to think that Charlie wanted Mary's money but I never believed that. Mary was an angel of patience—an angel of a sweet spirit. In fact she was a 'facsimile' of the 13th Chapter of Corinthians i. I would not dare to attempt to say anything more about one so perfect. I am glad you are writing a history of the Family."

70. JOHN[6] PITTENGER MONNETT, (*Isaac*[5], *Abraham*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *Isaac*[1]) and Phoebe Kinnear, his wife, had children, viz:

SEVENTH GENERATION.

i. David[7] Kinnear, b. about 1827, m. April 17, 1849, Rebecca Welch and had one child[8]. He lived in Lansing, Michigan, but after the death of his wife and child he went to California. Returning East around Cape Horn, he died at sea.

77. ii. ISAAC[7] D., b. April 16, 1829, d. at Galion, Ohio, Feb. 20, 1857, m. Nov. 20, 1849, Catharine M. Gill of Galion, b. May 6, 1831. He was a prominent physician.

iii. John[7] Pittenger, b. about 1830, d. June, 1910, m. Sept. 19, 1860, Eliza Ludwig (1) and lived in Rensellaer, Indiana. (Another record gives the marriage date as May 1, 1859.) They had at least seven children: i. Lulu[8] B., m. at Chadron, Neb., Oct. 3, ..., Warren L. Cassidy and has had issue; ii. Birdie[8] M., m. Frank H. Ingersoll. They have had issue, and live at Pleasant Dale, Neb.; iii. David[8], d. young; iv. John[8] Pittenger, d. young; v. Eliza[8], d. young; vi. Leta[8], d. March 6, 1864; vi. Dorsey[8] L., b. Aug. 1874, d. Feb. 18, 1875.

77. ISAAC[7] D. MONNETT, (*John*[6] *Pittenger, Isaac*[5], *Abraham*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *Isaac*[1]) and Catherine M. Gill, his wife, had children, viz:

EIGHTH GENERATION.

i. Medora[8] Frances, b. Sept. 15, 1851, m. Jan. 7, 1873, P. F.

---

(1) The Ludwig Family was a prominent German family in Berks County, Penna., whence came the Catherine[4] Braucher, wife of Abraham[6], ancestry (see *ante* p. 800). Eliza Monnett's parents were Samuel Ludwig and Scotia Littler, his wife. He was one of the leading citizens of Bucyrus, Ohio, in his day, and had at least four children: i. Eliza, above; ii. William D; iii. Mary Jane, and iv. Clark T., still living at Bucyrus, Ohio. The father of Samuel, was Michael Ludwig, whose father was born in Alsace, France, of Huguenot parentage. To this lineage also belongs, as above, Jane L. Monnett, widow and second wife of Abraham[6] Monnett, deceased.

Case, b. Oct., 1848, by whom she had, i. Laura[9], b. Dec., 1873, m. Aug., 1896, George W. Nickels; ii Frank[9] L., b. Aug., 1877; iii. Mae[9], b. Oct. 31, 1879, m. C. W. Klopp. This family lives at Galion, Ohio.

78. ii. JAMES[8] GILL, b. July 8, 1854, m. (Marriage Records, Delaware County, Ohio, Vol. 4, p. 396), Dec. 24, 1874, Mary W. Brown, b. Aug. 21, 1855. He is a prominent insurance man of Galion, Ohio, and has been identified with the Union Central of Cincinnati, for years.

78. JAMES[8] GILL MONNETT, (*Isaac*[7] *D., John*[6] *Pittenger, Isaac*[5], *Abraham*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *Isaac*[1]) and Mary W. Brown, his wife, had children, viz:

NINTH GENERATION.

i. James[9] Gill, Jr., b. July 17, 1877, m. June 17, 1899, Ora Beaver, b. Aug. 4, 1880. Issue, i. Ruth[10] Beaver, b. March 14, 1900.

ii. Jay[9] Brown, b. July 12, 1880, m. (1) March 25, 1900, Julia Berger, and had: i. Kenneth[10] Berger, b. Nov. 8, 1900, and ii. Margaret[10] Mae, b. April 14, 1902. He m. (2) Feb. 11, 1904, Frances Evera Ballou, b. Dec. 16, 1883, and had iii. Jack[10] Ballou, b. Feb. 3, 1906, in San Bernardino, Cal. Jay[9] B. Monnette is engaged in corporation work in Los Angeles and now lives at Pasadena, Calif.

iii. Isaac[9] Newell, b. July 17, 1883, m. June 11, 1904, Clara Whetro. Issue: i, Kenneth[10], b. June, 1905 and ii. Helen[10], b. April, 1907.

iv. Mary[9], b. March 4, 1884, m. June 17, 1905, Harry Smith. Issue, four children[10].

v. Elton[9] Randall, b. Sept. 28, 1890.

71. ELIZABETH[6] MONNETT, (*Isaac*[5], *Abraham*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *Isaac*[1]) and John Caldwell, her husband, had children, viz:

SEVENTH GENERATION.

i. Elizabeth[7] Jane, b. Feb. 23, 1829, m. Oct. 29, 1848, Dwight Calhoun and had 6 children[8].

ii. Isaac[7] Monnett, b. Feb. 2, 1830, d. May 4, 1863, in U. S. Army Camp near Memphis, Tenn., m. Nov. 7, 1852, Sophronia Morris, and had 3 children[8].

iii. Robert[7], b. Feb. 22, 1831, m. Aug. 13, 1856, Cynthia Pinneo and had 3 children[8].

iv. William[7] Lewis, b. March 12, 1832, d. July 8, 1876, m. Oct., 1859, Alvina Tobias and had 6 children[8].

v. Amos[7] Benton, b. Dec. 17, 1833, m. (1) Margaret Pinneo by whom he had one child[8]; m. (2) Feb. 13, 1866, Lovinia Holmes, by whom he had 4 children[8]; m. (3) Lydia George.

vi. John[7] Wesley, b. Feb. 11, 1835, d. Jan. 27, 1907, m. June. 1867, Virilla Shoecraft, by whom he had 4 children[8].

vii. Sarah[7] Benton, b. June 22, 1837, d. March 19, 1838.

For continuation of this Caldwell Lineage, *see* under "Caldwell Family" (*post*).

72. NANCY[6] (ANN) MONNETT, (*Isaac*[5], *Abraham*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *Isaac*[1]) by her husband, David Saylor, had children, viz:

SEVENTH GENERATION.

i. Elizabeth[7], b. Jan. 2, 1825, d. Jan. 25, 1856, m. Dr. G. A.

BOSTON PUBLIC LIBRARY

MRS. ELIZABETH JANE (CALDWELL) CALHOUN
(1829 ——), MINNEAPOLIS, MINNESOTA
ONE OF GOD'S NOBLEWOMEN

Moss, Rensellaer, Indiana. They had children, but all are deceased.

ii. Mary[7], b. June 20, 1827, d. Aug. 7, 1856, unmarried.

iii. William[7], b. July 27, 1828, d. June 9, 1855, unmarried.

iv. Cornelius[7], b. March 20, 1830, d. March 12, 1857, unmarried.

v. Melissa[7], b. June 1, 1832, m. Sept. 28, 1863, Samuel Organ b. March 3, 1809, and had one child Zella[8], b. July 20, 1864, m. (1) Oct. 20, 1885, Edward Carnes, by whom she had Floyd[9] Edward, b. March 2, 1888; Edward Carnes, d. in 1892, and she m. (2) Feb. 7, 1895, George R. Moore, b. March 16, 1849, by whom she had Samuel[9] Russell, b. Jan. 23, 1898.

vi. Lucy[7] Jane, b. Nov. 10, 1841, m. Jan. 3, 1863, Dr. Hammond.

vii. Caroline[7], b. June 28, 1853, m. Miner Thompson, d. Feb. 19, 1871.

73. COLONEL WILLIAM[6] MONNETT, (*Isaac*[5], *Abraham*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *Isaac*[1]) and Elizabeth Cahill, his wife, had the following children:

SEVENTH GENERATION.

79. i. MARY[7] J., b. Oct. 24, 1831, d. Sept. 12, 1889, m. Sept. 27, 1853, Stephen R. Harris, b. Stark Co., Ohio, May 22, 1824, d. Jan. 11, 1904. He was an eminent lawyer, and a Representative in the 51st Congress. They lived in Bucyrus, Ohio.

80. ii. RACHEL[7] ANN, b. June 25, 1833, d. Dec. 6, 1887, m. Dec. 11, 1855, William Henry Kinnear, b. Oct. 23, 1829, d. May 2, 1907. Lived and died near Bucyrus. William Henry Kinnear was the son of Joseph Kinnear by Mary Sullivan, his wife, and Joseph Kinnear was son of Judge David Kinnear of Pickaway County, Ohio.

81. iii. ISAAC[7] WALLACE, b. Sept. 9, 1834, in Crawford County, Ohio, d. near Dayton, Washington, Dec. 23, 1876. In Dec. 1857, he m. Melvina Egles of Wadsworth, Ohio, by whom he had 2 children[8], who died in infancy. Melvina d. June 5, 1860, and soon after Isaac went to Washington Territory. On June 20, 1870, he m. Mary Celia Woodward, b. Feb. 20, 1854, in Wisconsin, who at the age of 6 years had crossed the plains with her father, Albert Calvin Woodward, b. June 11, 1821, in New York City, d. at Dayton, Washington, Nov. 11, 1905, and Orril Almira Pelton, his wife, b. Aug. 17, 1898, at Dayton, Wash. Nine years after the death of Isaac Wallace, Mary Celia m. Feb. 29, 1885, Frank Joseph Nichols, by whom she had 4 children.

82. iv. ABRAHAM[7] CAHILL, b. March 31, 1839, d. April 17, 1879, in Bucyrus, m. Dec. 4, 1867, Jennie E. Walwork of Saratoga, New York, b. June 6, 1840. Se was a daughter of Thomas and Mary (Stephens) Walwork. During the War of the Rebellion, he served in the 34th Ohio Regiment Volunteers, in which he was a Sergeant when honorably discharged. He was known as "Young Abe."

83. v. SARAH[7] LUCRETIA, b. Sept. 28, 1841, m. Oct. 23, 1860, Leeper Lee Walker, b. Dec. 16, 1830, d. May 6, 1906.

79. MARY[7] J. MONNETT, (*Colonel William*[6], *Isaac*[5], *Abraham*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *Isaac*[1]) by Stephen R. Harris, her husband, had children, viz:

EIGHTH GENERATION.

1. Mary[8] Elizabeth, b. Sept. 15, 1854, d. April 24, 1858.

ii. Stephen[8] William, b. Dec. 5, 1858, d. Dec. 2, 1860.
iii. Sallie[8] Jane, b. June 5, 1861, m. Sept. 18, 1888, Rufus Victor Sears, b. May 8, 1860, a lawyer of Bucyrus and had i. Stephen[9] Harris, b. and d. Nov. 11, 1899; ii. Paul[9] Bigelow, b. Dec. 17, 1891; iii. Demas[9] Lindley, b. Dec. 4, 1897; iv. John[9] Dudley, b. Dec. 4, 1897; v. Richard[9] Rufus,, b. and d. Oct. 15, 1902.
iv. William[8] Reynolds, b. Sept. 1, 1863, married Nov., 1886, Julia McGahan and had Stephen[9] Ross, b. June 23, 1888, d. April 4, 1906.
v. Gavin[8] Hamilton, b. Sept. 21, 1868. He was an actor.
vi. Nellie[8] Rachel, b. Feb. 3, 1874. Recently deceased, unmarried.

80. RACHEL[7] ANN MONNETT, (*Colonial William*[6], *Isaac*[5], *Abraham*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *Isaac*[1]) by her husband, William Henry Kinnear, had the following children:

EIGHTH GENERATION.

i. William[8] Monnett, b. Oct. 6, 1856, m. Sept. 3, 1889, Emma Mann by whom he had a son Ralph[9], b. Dec. 25, 1890.
ii. Abraham[8] Florence, b. Feb. 3, and d. Feb. 9, 1859.
iii. Wallace[8] Sullivan, b. Jan. 24, and d. Feb. 28, 1860.
iv. Theodosia[8] Burr, b. March 26, 1861, m. Sept. 22, 1885, Rev. George Martin Knapp and had i. Hiram[9] Lovejoy, b. Sept. 3, 1887; ii. Rachel[9] Monnett, b. April 4, 1890, iii. Stephen[9] Harris, b. Nov. 15, 1894.
v. Joseph[8] Wallace, b. April 1, 1863, m. Sept. 24, 1889, Mary Amelia Phillips and had Dorothy[9] Phillips, b. Feb. 1, 1891; Glenn[9] Monnett, b. Feb. 25, 1896; Earl[9] St. Clare, b. March 9, 1898.
vi. Mary[8] Elizabeth, b. July 30, 1865, m. Dec. 30, 1891, John Alexander Turner and had i. Rachel[9] Sarah, b. Feb. 9, 1893; ii. John[9] Lambert, b. Dec. 30, 1894; iii. William[9] Wallace, b. July 6, 1896; iv. Alfred[9] Joseph, b. May 24, 1903.

81. ISAAC[7] WALLACE MONNETT, (*Colonel William*[6], *Isaac*[5], *Abraham*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *Isaac*[1]) and Mary Celia Woodward, his wife, had the following children, towit:

EIGHTH GENERATION.

i. Orril[8], b. Nov. 30, 1871, m. Dec. 3, 1892, Grant Lowe, b. Dec. 25, 1870, in Davidson Co., North Carolina, went to Missouri in 1886 and to Washington in 1889, by whom she had i. Wallace[9] Harry, b. Dec. 27, 1893, accidentally killed, Nov. 21, 1899; ii. Nellie[9] Celia, b. March 6, 1895; iii. Josie[9] N., b. Jan. 5, 1901; iv. Alberta[9] C., b. March 17, 1903.
ii. Lizzie[8], b. Feb. 16, 1874, d. Oct. 29, 1874.
iii. Abraham[8] Albert, b. Feb. 12, 1876. He is a Hardware Merchant in Dayton, Washington.

82. ABRAHAM[7] CAHILL MONNETT, (*Colonel William*[6], *Isaac*[5], *Abraham*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *Isaac*[1]) and Jennie E. Walwork, his wife, had children, viz:

EIGHTH GENERATION.

i. Frank[8], W., b. March 18, 1869, a lawyer of Albuquerque,

BOSTON PUBLIC LIBRARY

THE YOUNGEST MONNETT
MASTER WALLACE[9] LAFAYETTE MONNETT, JR.,
OF BUCYRUS, OHIO

New Mexico. He enlisted in the Spanish-American War, went with his Regiment to the Philippine Islands, where he died Jan. 25, 1904, a bachelor.

ii. Wallace[8] Lafayette, b. Sept. 18, 1871, m. April 6, 1897, Mary Zouck, b. Dec. 26, 1876, near Baltimore, Md., by whom he had i. Martha[9] Elizabeth, b. Feb. 3, 1898; ii. Margaret[9] Louise, b. Aug. 13, 1898; iii. Charlotte[9], b. Oct. 1, 1905 and iv. Wallace[9] Lafayette, Jr., b. July 17, 1908.

The latter appears as "The Youngest Monnett" in a cut on the preceding page.

iii. Elizabeth[8], b. March 22, 1873, d. Sept. 4, 1903, m. June 23, 1897, Rev. James M. Cass, a Methodist Minister. No children.

iv. Julia[8], b. Nov. 13, 1874, m. April 4, 1907, the husband of her deceased sister, Elizabeth[8], Rev. James M. Cass, by whom she has had one child, Ruth[9] Elizabeth, b. Oct. 2, 1909.

v. Rachel[8], b. Aug. 3, 1876, of Bucyrus.

83. SARAH[7] LUCRETIA MONNETT, (*Colonel William*[6], *Isaac*[5], *Abraham*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *Isaac*[1]) and Leeper Lee Walker, her husband, had the following children, viz:

EIGHTH GENERATION.

i. Elizabeth[8] Jane, b. Sept. 15, 1861, m. May 20, 1891, Frank O. Sears, b. April 24, 1863, by whom she had Sallie[9] Monnett, b. June 17, 1892; Melissa[9] Monnett, b. Nov. 9, 1894; Benjamin[9], b. June 15, 1896; Anna[9] Bigelow, b. Feb. 10, 1899; Alice[9] Rachel, b. May 16, 1906.

ii. Martha[8] Melvina, b. Feb. 17, 1870, d. March 9, 1895, m. Dec. 18, 1889, Harvey L. Given and had Homer[9] W., b. Oct. 17, 1790.

iii. Rachel[9] Elveretta, b. July 26, 1872. She is an Osteopathic physician at York, Penn.

iv. William[8] Albert, b. Nov. 4, 1882, m. Nov. 4, 1903, Catharine Neuman and had Homer[9] Edwin, b. April 24, 1907. They live in Bucyrus, Ohio.

74. THOMAS[6] MONNETT, (*Isaac*[5], *Abraham*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *Isaac*[1]) by Mary Delamar Kinnear, his wife, had children, viz:

SEVENTH GENERATION.

i. Cordelia[7] Pittenger, b. Dec. 24, 1836. She endowed the Chicago Training School for Missions with a valuable gift, a portion of which is to be used for the erection of the "Mary Delamar Kinnear Monnett Memorial Building." She has recently died.

84. ii. FLETCHER[7], b. Sept. 30, 1838, m. May 14, 1863, Mary Ellen, b. May 15, 1842, d. March 21, 1905, at Evanston, Ill., daughter of Rev. Thomas M. Chestnut.

iii. Lucinda[7], b. March 28, 1841, d. May 29, 1906.

iv. Elmira[7], b May 27, 1843, d. April 27, 1907.

84. FLETCHER[7] MONNETT, (*Thomas*[6], *Isaac*[5], *Abraham*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *Isaac*[1]) and Mary Ellen Chestnut, his wife, had children, viz:

EIGHTH GENERATION.

i. Ida[8] Jane, b. April 9, 1864, m. Sept. 1, 1886, A. P. Burton. Resides at Rensellaer, Ind.
ii. Ellen[8] Delamar, b. Aug. 21, 1865, m. Oct. 14, 1887, Dr. H. L. Brown and had Mary[9] Jane, b. Nov. 17, 1905. Resides at Rensellaer, Ind.
iii. Charles[8] Officer, b. Aug. 8, 1869, d. Oct. 16, 1890.
iv. Mary[8] Bell, b. May 1, 1871, d. Jan. 1872.
v. Son[8], b. 1884, d. a bachelor.

75. REVEREND OSBORN[6] MONNETT, (*Isaac*[5], *Abraham*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *Isaac*[1]) by his wife, Susanna Beatty, had children, viz:

SEVENTH GENERATION.

i. Isaac[7] Beatty, b. July 29, 1840, of Norwalk, Ohio, m. April 26, 1869, Sophie C. Kramb, by whom he had Susan[8] Anna, b. Nov. 11, 1877, m. June 24, 1903, John Sheldon Olcott of Lansing, Michigan. They had Ruth[9] Monnett, b. Sept. 20, 1905.
ii. Mary[7] Elizabeth, b. Oct. 6, 1842, m. April 15, 1863, Edwin Griswold Perkins, b. July 22, 1837, d. Feb. 24, 1884, by whom she had i. Mary[8] Lillian, b. Nov. 2, 1865, m. Dec. 28, 1887, Dr. Arthur Leland Osborn; ii. Charles[8] Edwin, b. July 28, 1867, m. Nov. 10, 1900, Mrs. Sarah Anderson. Residence Norwalk, Ohio.
iii. William[7] Wesley, b. Oct. 13, 1845, d. Jan. 15, 1846.
iv. Sarah[7] Jane, b. March 12, 1847. Unmarried. Residence Norwalk, Ohio.
85. v. WILLIAM[7] OSBORN, b. Dec. 28, 1849, d. Feb. 6, 1899, m. June 3, 1874, Helen Louise Burton, b. Jan. 6, 1855, daughter of Seth Burton and Harriet C. Bishop. Residence, Norwalk, Ohio.
vi. Thomas[7] Abraham, b. April 4, 1853, d. Nov. 6, 1855.
vii. Charles[7] Abraham, b. July 15, 1857, d. Feb. 5, 1867.

Relative to Rev. Osborn[6] Monnett, county records of Sandusky, Ohio, show that he was the owner of land there in 1843-1846 and that his wife's name was Susanna.

85. WILLIAM[7] OSBORN MONNETT, (*Reverend Osborn*[6], *Isaac*[5], *Abraham*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *Isaac*[1]) by Helen Louise Burton, his wife, had children, viz:

EIGHTH GENERATION.

i. Osborn[8], b. Aug. 19, 1876, m. Lena Shourds, and has one daughter, Genevieve[9], b. Sept. 9, 1905. Residence, Silvis, Ill.
ii. Fred[8] Burton, b. July 29, 1878. Residence, Chicago, Ill.
iii. William[8] Beatty, b. Feb. 28, 1883. U. S. Navy.
iv. Mary[8] Hellen, b. Nov. 21, 1884, d. Dec. 30, 1887.
v. Mildred[8] Lillian, b. May 14, 1890. Norwalk, Ohio.

Mildred[8] Lillian Monnett
Fred[8] Burton Monnett
William[8] Beatty Monnett
(in United States Navy)

Rev. Osborn Monnett
(1813-1891)

Osborn[8] Monnett
William[7] Osborn Monnett
(1849-1899)

MONNETTS OF NORWALK, OHIO

65. THOMAS[5] MONNETT, (*Abraham*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *Isaac*[1]) and Ann[4] Slagle, his wife, had the following children, viz:

SIXTH GENERATION.

86. i. HANNAH[6], b. July 3, 1803. She was drowned May 11, 1866, in Potomac River, being swept away in a flood. She m. March 15, 1821, John Daniels, b. Dec. 8, 1797, d. Aug. 15, 1865.

87. ii. JOHN[6] ABRAHAM, b. Aug. 25, 1805, d. Jan. 7, 1849, m. Mary Ann Crawfus, d. Dec. 16, 1885, ae. 68.

iii. Nancy[6] A., b. April 18, 1808. Moved to Ohio, m. John Canine in Putnam Co., O.

88. iv. THOMAS[6], b. about 1810, d. Dec. 28, 1859, m. (1) Hannah Belt, b. 1814, d. March 25, 1854; m. March 29, 1855, (2) Hester Ann Culp, b. Oct. 24, 1827, d. Nov. 23, 1910. She was a daughter of Susan (Braucher) Culp. She was then the widow of William Crowe, by whom she had three children, 1. Winfield; 11. Susan and 111. W. H. Lykens.

v. William[6], b. May 25, 1812, d. about 1858; no children.

vi. Simona[6], b. Oct. 16, 1814, d. 1872, m. twice. By first wife had four children: i. Richard[7] of Atlanta, Illinois; ii. John[7] and iii. and iv., two girls. By second wife; v. Ida[7] and vi. Alfred[7] Hillery, b. Feb. 8, 1857, m. Feb. 25, 1881, Maggie Jane McCaughey, b. Sept. 3, 1868. They live at Mellette, South Dakota. (Hattie Holbrook, living in Kansas City, Mo., and Sarah E. Adams of Atlanta, Ill., belong to this line).

89. vii. JOSEPH[6], b. Aug. 1, 1816, d. Aug. 10, 1901, m. Feb. 1838, Keren H. Artz, b. Dec. 23, 1818, d. Jan. 22, 1898, youngest daughter of Jacob and Sarah Artz.

viii. Margaret[6], b. May 22, 1818, burned to death in the oven at Jacob[3] Slagle home and buried there.

ix. Norman[6] Nash, b. Dec. 22, 1821, d. 1858, unmarried.

90. x. HILLEARY[6], b. July 14, 1823, d. April 11, 1875. He m. for his second wife, July 6, 1843, Jane Parcell. He served during the War of Rebellion in Company "G" 107th Regiment, Illinois Volunteers, from July 6, 1862, to Aug. 6, 1864. He m. (3) Rachel Leeper, b. Sept. 10, 1820.

xi. Jeremiah[6].

xii Martha[6].

xiii. Henry[6], (this must be an error, and was probably Hilleary above). He m. Dec. 26, 1846, Margaret Towers at Bucyrus, Ohio,) (see *ante* p. 688) b. in 1830, d. May 22, 1850) (see *ante* p. 668).

As will be noted (on page *supra*) Hester Ann Culp, the second wife of Thomas[6] Monnett, died Nov. 23, 1910. She was intensely interested in this undertaking and under date of Feb. 26, 1907, wrote to the compiler, as follows:

"In regard to your letter I will do my best and tell you what I can think concerning relationship. Joseph Monnett died in Licking County, Ohio, and had a son Joseph and wife, who died there also. His youngest daughter, Elsie, lived at Thurston, Ohio. She married a Mr. Norris. Of this family there were two daughters and one son, who lived in Newark, Ohio, and the two daughters married into the same family by the name of Brothers. Of Uncle Joseph's Family a son Hilleary married in Marion County, near Kirpatrick and his wife's name was Towers. They had sev-

eral children. She has a sister living in Marion, who married Christopher Neise. Hilleary's second wife's name was Leeper and after they were married they moved to Kansas and there he died. A brother Nash Monnett went west with Hilleary. Hilleary had one grown daughter when he left. I hope this will give some light. Your blood cousin, Hester Monnette."

Concerning one of the foregoing family, Simona[6] Monnett, the following:

RICHARD MONNETT.

"This well-to-do and highly respected farmer residing on section 24, Eminence township, only a short distance from Atlanta, was born March 4, 1844, and is one of a family of six children, whose parents were Simona and Sarah (Larimore) Monnett. The father was *born in France* (clearly eroneous, see statement below) in 1824, and received a good education in the schools of his native land, graduating therefrom. *On coming to the United States* (?) he stopped for a short time in New York and then proceeded to Logan County, Illinois, locating on Kickapoo Creek where he followed farming until 1847. On disposing of his farm he engaged in the hotel business in Lincoln for a few years, and then removed to Atlanta, where he continued to make his home until called to his final rest in 1892. He left many friends to mourn his loss as well as his immediate relatives.

Richard Monnett has spent his entire life in this country and is indebted to its common schools for his educational advantages. At the age of twelve years he left home and commenced working as a farm hand by the month and was employed in that capacity when the Civil War broke out. Prompted by a spirit of Patriotism he enlisted in the One Hundred and Sixth Illinois Volunteer Infantry, and served with distinction for eighteen months, when on account of severe illness he was honorably discharged. Since the war, Mr. Monnett has been engaged in farming with excellent results, and is today the owner of a fine farm of two hundred and forty acres, which is well equipped with everything found upon a model farm of the present day. His residence is a handsome structure and up-to-date in all its appointments and furnishings.

On the third of March, 1867, Mr. Monnett was united in marriage with Miss Elizabeth Adams, daughter of Ephraim Adams, an honored pioneer of this country, who came here from Tennessee, and like most of the people who came from that State was noted for his hospitality and genial manner.

He died in Logan County, January 22, 1891. Our subject and his wife had had four children, namely; Nancy, who was born in 1869 and died in 1873; Laura B., who was born February 3, 1873, and is now Mrs. Frank Bowers; Nellie G., who was born February 12, 1879, and is now the wife of H. C. Quisenberry, one of Eminence Township's most progressive farmers; and Estella, deceased. Mr. Monnett and his family are members of the Christian Church, and he belongs to the Grand Army of the Republic and the Ancient Order of United Workmen. In his political applications he is a staunch Republican, and is a man highly respected and esteemed by all who know him.

(From *Logan County Biographical Record*, published 1901 by the S. J. Clarke Pub. Co.)

The foregoing is inserted to show how errors creep into biographies. Simona[6] Monnett was *not born* in France, *but in Ohio*, although his ancestor of many, many years before him, was. As above, he was the son of Thomas[5] Monnett.

The above Richard Monnett is identical with Richard[7], son of said Simona[6] Monnett, as in preceding table.

86. HANNAH[6] MONNETT, (*Thomas*[5], *Abraham*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *Isaac*[1]) by her husband, John Daniels, had the following children:

SEVENTH GENERATION.

i. Hannah[7], b. July 3, 1819.
ii. Catharine[7] Ann, b. Feb. 2, 1822.
iii. Thomas[7] Monnett, b. March 4, 1823.
iv. Dennis[7], b. Feb. 28, 1826, m. Ann[7] Mariah Monnett.
v. Margaret[7], b. June 30, 1828.
vi. John[7], b. Nov. 19, 1830.
vii. Hannah[7], b. May 3, 1833, m. Jacob Hixon, Spring Gap, Allegany Co., Md.
viii. Jacob[7], b. March 14, 1836.
ix. Ellen[7], b. Oct. 24, 1834.

87. JOHN[6] ABRAHAM MONNETT, (*Thomas*[5], *Abraham*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *Isaac*[1]) and Mary Ann Crawfus, his wife, had children, viz:

SEVENTH GENERATION.

91. i. JOHN[7] THOMAS, b. Dec. 10, 1836, m. May 7, 1858, Anna Catharine Baldaff. Lived in Siebert, Maryland.
ii. Norman[7] Nash, b. Nov. 1, 1838, d. 1884 in Ridgeley, W. Va.
92. iii. JEREMIAH[7] JACOB, b. Aug. 24, 1843, in Maryland, d. Feb. 4, 1900, m. Sarah A., b. Aug. 12, 1843, daughter of Simeon Cadwallader and Catharine Lease, his wife.
93. iv. HANNAH[7] ANN, b. Jan. 18, 1840, m. (1) April 1, 1858, John Thomas Goldsboro, by whom she had 2 children[8]: m. (2) Nov. 16, 1865, William Wesley Teeters, b. in Hollidaysburg, Pa., Feb. 28, 1800, by whom she had 8 children[8]. They live at Seibert P. O., Allegany Co., Md.
v. Ashford[7], (?, as to being in proper generation).

91. JOHN[7] THOMAS MONNETT, (*John*[6] *Abraham, Thomas*[5], *Abraham*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *Isaac*[1]) and Anna Catherine Baldaff, his wife, had children, viz:

EIGHTH GENERATION.

i. Mary[8] E., b. Oct. 23, 1860, d. April 7, 1879, m. June, 1876, Joseph Orendorf. Had one child, Mary[9] Ellen.
ii. Norman[8] Nash, b. Aug. 9, 1862, d. 1879.
iii. John[8] T., b. July 5, 1863, d. 1865.
iv. James[8] E., b. June 19, 1864.
v. Ida[8] M., b. June 14, 1866, d. 1867.
vi. Alice[8] M., b. Oct. 8, 1867, m. April 2, 1890, Edw. Starner and had Thomas[9] A., b. May 18, 1891, d. Aug. 4, 1904.
vii. Bayard[8] T., b. Feb. 11, 1869, d. 1871.
viii. Isaiah[8], b. July 9, 1870, m. Dec. 7, 1904, Dana Pearland, had Mabel[9] Marie, b. Nov. 29, 1906.
ix. Winfield[8] S., b. Oct. 13, 1871, d. 1872.
x. Charles[8] H., b. Sept. 5, 1873, d. 1876.
xi. Catharine[8] M., b. May 3, 1877.
xii. Alexander[8] S., b. Nov. 29, 1878, d. 1880.
xiii. Amos[8] A., b. Nov. 25, 1879.

92. JEREMIAH[7] JACOB MONNETT, (*John*[6] *Abraham, Thomas*[5], *Abraham*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *Isaac*[1]) and Sarah Cadwallader, his wife, had children, viz:

EIGHTH GENERATION.

94. i. JOHN[8] WOODROE, b. Feb. 16, 1866, m. 4, 1886, Rebecca Victoria Leasure, daughter of Tilghman Leasure, son of Rev. Leasure.
ii. Norman[8] Ellsworth, b. Jan. 8, 1868, m. March 3, 1889, Mary Gertrude Moats, Ridgeley, W. Va.
iii. Joseph[8] William, b. Feb. 5, 1873, m. 1892, Anna McKenzie, Ridgeley, W. Va.
iv. Hannah[8], b. April 6, 1881, m. 1899, James Martin, Ridgeley, W. Va.

94. JOHN[8] WOODROE MONNETT, (*Jeremiah*[7] *Jacob, John*[6] *Abraham, Thomas*[5], *Abraham*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *Isaac*[1]) and Rebecca Victoria Leasure, his wife, had children, viz:

NINTH GENERATION.

i. Joseph[9] William, b. Feb. 17, 1888.
ii. John[9] Adam, b. March 15, 1890.
iii. Lucretia[9] S., b. Nov. 24, 1892.
iv. Jeremiah[9] E., b. July 21, 1895, twin of James Alexander.
v. James[9] Alexander, b. July 21, 1895, twin of Jeremiah E.
vi. Paul[9] Gibson, b. June 15, 1899.

93. HANNAH[7] ANN MONNETT, (*John*[6] *Abraham, Thomas*[5], *Abraham*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *Isaac*[1]) by her first husband, John Thomas Goldsboro, had children, viz:

EIGHTH GENERATION.

i. John[8] Thomas, b. Jan. 10, 1859, of Romney, W. Va.
ii. Hannah[8] Catharine, b. Oct. 2, 1861, m. Charles Twigg, of Old Town, Maryland.

By her second husband, William Wesley Teeters, she had:

iii. Jasper[8] Henry, b. July 3, 1866, d. March 6, 1892.
iv. William[8] Lilley, b. Jan. 31, 1868, d. April 29, 1869.
v. Mary[8] Marguerite, b. Feb. 2, 1870.
vi. George[8] Norman, b. Dec. 19, 1871.
vii. Sarah[8] Ann, b. Oct. 9, 1873, d. July 24, 1903.
viii. Lorena[8] Ellen, b. Feb. 2, 1876.
ix. Charles[8] Emory, b. Jan. 17, 1878.
x. Amanda[8] May, b. May 15, 1881, d. Nov. 7, 1902.

88. THOMAS[6] MONNETT, (*Thomas*[5], *Abraham*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *Isaac*[1]) and Hannah Belt, his wife, had children, viz:

SEVENTH GENERATION.

i. Philip[7], b. 1839, d. Feb. 10, 1842.
ii. Jeremiah[7], b. 1840, d. Feb. 14, 1842.
iii. Ann[7] Mariah, b. June 10, 1841, m. Dec. 5, 1866, Dennis Daniels, her first cousin, the son of her aunt, Hannah[6] Mon-

nett and husband, John Daniels. Dennis died April 2, 1885. They had one daughter, Olive[8] T., b. April 27, 1868.

95. iv. ELLEN[7] MALISSA, b. Jan. 22, 1843, m. May 3, 1864, Jacob Warren Stiger, b. Feb. 22, 1839, in Lycoming Co., Penn., by whom she had 6 children[8].

96. v. THOMAS[7] WASHINGTON, b. April 26, 1844, m. July 9, 1871, Ann Mason.

97. vi. JOSEPHUS[7], b. Nov. 28, 1846, m. Dec. 28, 1871, Melinda, b. Jan. 10, 1849, daughter of Curtis Carmean.

vii. Martha[7] Elizabeth, b. Aug. 30, m. (1) William Hummer, m. (2) Daniel Tedro.

98. viii. JAMES[7] MILLICENT, b. Aug. 2, 1849, m. Dec. 24, 1872, Martha A. Markey, daughter of John Markey.

By his second wife, Hester Ann Culp:

99. ix. HESTER[7] FRANCES, b. Dec. 28, 1855, m. Nov. 5, 1874, Thomas S. Kennedy by whom she had twelve children[8].

x. Vanseneelia[7] (Nellie), b. July 21, 1857, m. George W. Sipe of Marengo, Ohio.

xi. Emma[7] Zuriah, b. Nov. 11, 1858, d. April 11, 1861.

95. ELLEN[7] MALISSA MONNETT, (*Thomas*[6], *Thomas*[5], *Abraham*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *Isaac*[1]) and Jacob Warren Stiger, her husband, had children, viz:

EIGHTH GENERATION.

i. Charles[8] Warren, b. Feb. 19, 1865, m. June 6, 1888, Louise Rathbun of Oak Park, Ills.

ii. Gertrude[8] Mae, b. March 20, 1867, m. Oct. 26, 1900, Ira B. Chadwick of Columbus, Ohio.

iii. Arnie[8] Effie, b. June 10, 1869, m. Oct. 16, 1902, O. F. Cretcher of Bucyrus, Ohio.

iv. John[8] Rodney, b. Aug. 17, 1871, d. Feb. 17, 1898, at Chicago, Ill.

v. Thomas[8] A., b. Sept. 19, 1873, m. June 8, 1904, Annie Raymond, b. Oct. 29, 1873. He is one of the prominent lawyers of Everett, Washington, where they live with their children: i. Louise[9] b. June 14, 1906; ii. Thomas[9] Raymond, b. Feb. 5, 1910.

vi. Cora[8] Blanche, b. Feb. 25, 1876, m. June 23, 1904, Augustus Goldsmith, b. July 12, 1868, Crawford Co., Ohio.

96. THOMAS[7] WASHINGTON MONNETT, (*Thomas*[6], *Thomas*[5], *Abraham*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *Isaac*[1]) and Ann Mason, his wife, had children, viz:

EIGHTH GENERATION.

100. i. MINNA[8] E., b. May 10, 1872, m. March 16, 1890, Floyd C. Knowles, b. Sept. 28, 1869.

ii. Rosa[8] E., b. Sept. 5, 1874, m. Oct. 3, 1894, H. P. Kellogg, Marion, Ohio.

iii. Alonzo[8] E., b. July 3, 1876.

iv. Argall[8] M., b. Aug. 6, 1878, m. Feb. 25, 1903, J. F. Swisher, b. Oct. 18, 1875, Caledonia, Ohio.

v. And others[8], (records not submitted).

100. MINNA[8] E. MONNETT, (*Thomas*[7] *Washington*, *Thomas*[6], *Thomas*[5], *Abraham*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *Isaac*[1]) by her husband, Floyd C. Knowles, had the following children, viz:

NINTH GENERATION.

i. Willie[9], twin of Millie, b. Aug. 12, 1890.
ii. Millie[9], twin of Willie, b. Aug. 12, 1890, died April 22, 1891.
iii. Clyde[9], b. July 15, 1892, d. April 22, 1895. They live at Marion, Ohio.

97. JOSEPHUS[7] MONNETT, (*Thomas*[6], *Thomas*[5], *Abraham*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *Isaac*[1]) and Melinda Carmean, his wife, had the following children, viz:

EIGHTH GENERATION.

i. Hattie[8], b. Sept. 22, 1872, m. June 8, 1893, Thomas W. Grose and has 4 children: i. Foster[9] Monnett, b. April 6, 1894; ii. Walter[9] Thomas, b. Sept. 27, 1895; iii. LeRoy[9] Trumbell, b. Aug. 2, 1897; iv. Mildred[9] Elizabeth, b. Jan. 24, 1899. Living at Elyria, Ohio. He is a minister.
ii. Ollie[8] Blanche, b. March 11, 1874, m. Oct. 31, 1895, Ole P. Linn, b. 1871, in Marion Co., and has a son Wallace[9], b. Sept. 1, 1901.
iii. Charles[8], b. Feb. 27, 1876, d. May 1, 1882.
iv. Oscar[8], b. Dec. 4, 1878, d. May 3, 1882.
v. Nettie[8], b. June 1, 1881, m. Aug. 6, 1906, J. Howard Oatey of Parkersburg, W. Va.
vi. Adah[8], b. June 22, 1883, unmarried.
vii. Milo[8], b. March 11, 1885, m. Nov. 13, 1906, Zoe Anderson, Marion, Ohio.

98. JAMES[7] MILLICENT MONNETT, (*Thomas*[6], *Thomas*[5], *Abraham*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *Isaac*[1]) and wife, Martha A. Markey, have had issue:

EIGHTH GENERATION.

i. Jay[8] E., b. Jan. 5, 1875, m. Elizabeth C. Wolfinger, b. Sept. 23, 1875, daughter of Jacob Wolfinger and Sarah Bloom.
ii. Bertha[8] K., b. Oct. 19, 1878, m. Nov. 14, 1900, to Ora C. Howser, b. March 25, 1877, son of James Howser and Maria Carter.
iii. Viola[8], b. July 5th, 1882, m. Feb. 25, 1903, to Santford Seckel, b. July 8, 1877, son of Washington Seckel and Sophia Corwin.
iv. Other[8] children, (but no records furnished).

99. HESTER[7] FRANCES MONNETT, (*Thomas*[6], *Thomas*[5], *Abraham*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *Isaac*[1]) by her husband, Thomas S. Kennedy, had the following children:

EIGHTH GENERATION.

i. Thomas[8] Mervin.
ii. William[8] C.
iii. Otho[8] W.
iv. Orange[8] D.
v. Myron[8] G.

OLD NORTHAMPTON MANOR, PRINCE GEORGE COUNTY, MARYLAND, COLONIAL RESIDENCE OF COLONEL THOMAS[1] SPRIGG, THE DISTINGUISHED ANCESTOR OF THE ABRAHAM[4] MONNETT DESCENDANTS

vi. Amy[8] E.
vii. James[8] C.
viii. Olive[8] E.
ix. Ralph[8] C.
x. Myrtle[8] F.
xi. Almet[8] E.
xii. Jay[8] M.

89. JOSEPH[6] MONNETT, (*Thomas*[5], *Abraham*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *Isaac*[1]) and Keren H. Artz, his wife, had children, viz:

SEVENTH GENERATION.

i. Morris[7], b. and d. July 20, 1840.
101. ii. SARAH[7], b. June 23, 1842, m. Francis E. Vadakin.
102. iii. ANNA[7] CATHARINE, b. Dec. 27, 1844, m. March 6, 1867, at Kirkersville, Ohio, John, b. Nov. 9, 1842, son of George and Mary Brothers of Newark, Ohio.
103 iv. KEREN[7] H., b. Sept. 5, 1846, m. Catharine Kostofher.
104. v. JOSEPH[7] NOAH, b. June 3, 1848, d. Aug. 10, 1903, m. (1) May Wright, m. (2) Mamie Dowel.
vi. Thomas[7] Henry, b. Feb. 24, 1850, d. Aug. 24, 1875.
105. vii. JACOB[7] WILSON, b. Feb. 26, 1853, m. Dora Belle Emsweiler.
106. viii. JEREMIAH[7], b. Nov. 9, 1854, m. (1) Amelia Louise Sheidger, m. (2) Alice Lettie Shaffer.
107. ix. ELSIE[7] ELIZABETH, b. Dec. 3, 1857, m. Milton Wharton.

Concerning Joseph[6] Monnett, the Recorder's Office of Licking County, Newark, Ohio, reported that:

Joseph Monnett on Dec. 1st, 1848, purchased 100 acres of land; on Sept. 1st, 1854, he purchased about 200 acres of land and on April 3rd, 1855, he purchased about 100 acres of land.

> Also; "My boyhood companion on fishing excursions to the creek was a schoolmate and friend, Jacob Winter; and many was the cloudless day we sat on the banks of the creek below MONETT'S saw-mill, whose up and down saw, eating its way through oak and beach and black walnut, we could hear from time to time."
> (From "A Sketch of Etna and Kirkersville, Licking County, Ohio," by Morris Schaff.)

101. SARAH[7] MONNETT, (*Joseph*[6], *Thomas*[5], *Abraham*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *Isaac*[1]) and Francis E. Vadakin, her husband, had children, viz:

EIGHTH GENERATION.

i. Thomas[8] Henry, m. 1. Daisy Stone; m. 2, Lena.....
ii. Joseph[8] Charles, m. Anna .....
iii. Keren[8] H.
iv. Elsie[8] Elizabeth.
v. Francis[8] E.
vi. James[8] Wilson, twin of Jeremiah Willis.
vii. Jeremiah[8] Willis, twin of James Wilson, m. 1, Otto Vermont Strickler; m. 2, Nella Geach.
viii. Ira[8] Gifford, m. Lenna .....
ix. Sarah[8] Iris.
x. Orrin[8], m. Lillian May Roberts.

102. ANNA[7] CATHARINE MONNETT, (*Joseph*[6], *Thomas*[5], *Abraham*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *Isaac*[1]) and her husband, John Brothers, had children, viz:

EIGHTH GENERATION.

i. Etta[8], b. Jan. 1, 1873. Unmarried, Newark, Ohio.
ii. Ella[8], b. July 17, 1874, d. July 16, 1875.
iii. Byron[8], b. Nov. 13, 1875, m. Emma Hartman, Kirkersville, Ohio.
iv. John[8] Wilson, b. and d. Aug. 1, 1877.
v. Marion[8], b. Oct. 30, 1879, m. Grace Gillespie, Newark, Ohio.

103. KEREN[7] H. MONNETT, (*Joseph*[6], *Thomas*[5], *Abraham*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *Isaac*[1]) and his wife, Catharine Kostofher, had children, viz:

EIGHTH GENERATION.

i. Clarence[8].
ii. Samuel[8].
iii. Harley[8].
iv. Berley[8].
v. Daughter[8], d. in infancy.
vi. Daughter[8], d. in infancy.
vii. Addie[8] Belle.
viii. Eugene[8].
ix. Francis[8].
x. George[8].

104. JOSEPH[7] NOAH MONNETT, (*Joseph*[6], *Thomas*[5], *Abraham*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *Isaac*[1]) and his first wife, May Wright, had issue:

EIGHTH GENERATION.

i. Milton[8] Jamison.
ii. Don[8].

By his second wife, Mammie Dowel;

iii. Mary[8] Keren.
iv. Frances[8].
v. Probably others (no record).

105. JACOB[7] WILSON MONNETT, (*Joseph*[6], *Thomas*[5], *Abraham*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *Isaac*[1]) by his wife, Dora Belle Emswiler, had children, viz:

EIGHTH GENERATION.

i. Boy[8], d. in infancy.
ii. Rose[8] Troy.
iii. Clide[8].

106. JEREMIAH[7] MONNETT, (*Joseph*[6], *Thomas*[5], *Abraham*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *Isaac*[1]) by his first wife, Amelia Louisa Sheidger, had children, viz:

EIGHTH GENERATION.

i. Henry[8] Wilson.

By his second wife, Lettie Shaffer:

ii. Boy[8], d. in infancy.
iii. Florence[8] Orvil, m. Charles Wells.

107. ELSIE⁷ ELIZABETH MONNETT, (*Joseph*⁶, *Thomas*⁵, *Abraham*⁴, *Isaac*³, *William*², *Isaac*¹) by her husband, Milton Wharton, had the following children, viz:

EIGHTH GENERATION.

i. Minnie⁸.
ii. Nellie⁸.
iii. Gertrude⁸.
iv. Lela⁸ Belle.
v. John⁸.
vi. Girl⁸.
vii. Girl⁸.
viii. Boy⁸.

90. HILLEARY⁶ MONNETT, (*Thomas*⁵, *Abraham*⁴, *Isaac*³, *William*², *Isaac*¹) and, Rachel Leeper, had the following children, viz:

SEVENTH GENERATION.

i. Celia⁷ Ann, b. Sept. 22, 1847, m. March 31, 1868, W. N. Cobb, of Perry, Oklahoma.
ii. Nancy⁷ Jane, b. 1849, m. Joseph Orndorff, Jan. 10, 1870.
108. iii. NORMAN⁷ NASH, b. Feb. 9, 1852, m. (1) July 25, 1870, Martha Cobb, m. (2) April 10, 1878, Jennie Sawyer, b. June 18, 1856.
109. iv. MARY⁷ CATHARYN, b. Feb. 12, 1854, in De Witt Co., Ohio, m. Dec. 24, 1874, in Winchester, Kansas, Emery Cook, of Faxon, Oklahoma, b. May 13, 1850.
v. Isaac⁷, b. June 14, 1856, d. Sept. 1887, in Oklahoma.
vi. Rachel⁷ Ruth, b. June 2, 1858, m. Charles Midavie.
vii. Margaret⁷ Ellen, b. July 12, 1865, d. 1898, m. Thomas Grant.

108. NORMAN⁷ NASH MONNETT, (*Hilleary*⁶, *Thomas*⁵, *Abraham*⁴, *Isaac*³, *William*², *Isaac*¹) and Jennie Sawyer, his wife, had the following children, viz:

EIGHTH GENERATION.

i. James⁸ Ira, b. Jefferson County, Kansas, March 23, 1879; of Maud, Oklahoma.
ii. John⁸ Elbert, b. Dec. 9, 1880, m. Dec. 25, 1902, Kansas City, Mo., Bessie Moore, b. Nov. 7, 1883. They have one child, John⁹ Robert, b. Feb. 23, 1905.
iii. Elsie⁸ A., b. Dec. 15, 1882, d. Dec. 14, 1904, m. Harry Taylor.
iv. Norman⁸ Ben, b. March 21, 1884, Kansas City, Mo.
v. Della⁸ Ethel, b. Oct. 6, 1889, Perry, Okla.
vi. Bertha⁸, b. Dec. 29, 1891, Perry, Okla.
vii. Rachel⁸, b. Feb. 17, 1897.
viii. Hilleary⁸. (?) probably oldest of family, long since deceased.

109. MARY⁷ CATHARYN MONNETT, (*Hilleary*⁶, *Thomas*⁵, *Abraham*⁴, *Isaac*³, *William*², *Isaac*¹) and Emery Cook, her husband, had children, viz:

EIGHTH GENERATION.

i. John⁸ E., b. Oct. 19, 1875, twin of David E., m. Sept. 1, 1902, Sarah Pearl Wood.
ii. David⁸ E., b. Oct. 19, 1875, twin of John E., m. Oct. 24, 1906, Pearl Wiles.

iii. Maud[8] May, b. July 27, 1878, m. Sept. 20, 1889, Chris Allen.
iv. Mary[8] E., b. June, 1882.
v. Rachel[8] A., b. Dec. 12, 1884.
vi. Benjamin[8] F., b. Nov. 12, 1886.
vii. Harvey[8] H., b. May 26, 1891, d. June 3, 1891.
viii. Henry[8] P., b. Aug. 13, 1892.

66. MARGARET[5] MONNETT, (*Abraham*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *Isaac*[1]) by her husband, Joseph[4] Slagle, had issue, as follows:

SIXTH GENERATION.

i. Hannah[6], b. Jan. 2, 1804.
ii. John[6], b. July 25, 1806.
iii. Nancy[6] (Ann), b. April 5, 1807.
iv. Joseph[6], b. June 5, 1809.
v. Jacob[6], b. April 30, 1811.
vi. Anastatia[6], b. March 31, 1813.
vii. Francis[6] Burrill, b. Feb. 25, 1822.
viii. Isaac[6], b. May 12, 1824.
ix. Others b. and d. in infancy.

This Slagle Lineage, and this branch in particular, are continued with more completeness, *post,* (page 1126).

67. REV. JEREMIAH[5] CRABB MONNETT, (*Abraham*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *Isaac*[1]) by his wife, ALEY SLAGLE, had the following children, viz:

SIXTH GENERATION.

110. i. JACOB[6], b. March 18, 1806, m. Nov. 18, 1830, Mary Magdalena Spyker, daughter of Peter Spyker, a German pioneer of Pickaway County, Ohio.
111. ii. ISAAC[6], b. Nov. 16, 1807, d. Feb. 22, 1894, m. Ruth Wiggins, b. May 16, 1808, d. Jan. 9, 1887. He lived in Farmer City, Illinois.
iii. Thomas[6], b. Sept. 30, 1809, d. Sept. 2, 1825.
112. iv. ABRAHAM[6], b. Oct. 12, 1811, d. March 19, 1881, m. (1) June 8, 1836, CATHARINE, b. Nov. 7, 1815, d. Feb. 8, 1875, daughter of CONRAD BRAUCHER and MARIA CATHARINE REICHELSDÖRFER, his wife. He m. (2) May 30, 1877, Mrs. Henry D. E. Johnson, nee Jane Ludwig (1). He was the wealthiest citizen of his time in Northwestern Ohio. (See biog. *ante*, p. 800.)
113. v. ELSIE[6], b. Oct. 13, 1813, 'in Hampshire County, Virginia,' d. March 22, 1863, m. July 28, 1836, James Mitchell Gillespie, a farmer near Bucyrus. He d. Jan. 12, 1874, at Centralia, Illinois.
114. vi. MARGARET[6], b. July 11, 1816, d. Aug. 22, 1841, m. March 11, 1837, Michael Saylor, d. Aug. 19, 1841.
115. vii. HANNAH[6], b. Dec. 13, 1817, d. April 15, 1880, m. Dec. 10, 1839, John Beatty Gurley, b. Dec. 19, 1813.
viii. Ann[6], b. Aug. 25, 1819, d. Aug. 17, 1828.
116. ix. JOHN[6], b. in Virginia, Jan. 11, 1821, m. Oct. 27, 1842, at Bucyrus, Ohio, Mary Elizabeth Salyor, b. Jan. 25, 1821, d. March 23, 1897. He was a farmer near Milford, Illinois, where he d. June 1, 1888.

(1) Abraham[6] Monnett's second wife, Jane Ludwig, was first married to Henry D. E. Johnston, b. Aug. 8, 1825, d. April 19, 1870. He was a son of Thomas F. Johnston. They had three children: i. Nora, m. Daniel Tobias; ii. Zua, m. Frank A. Stivers of Ripley, Ohio, and iii. Mary Agnes, m. Peter Powell of Kentucky.

117. x. JEREMIAH[6] CRABB, b. Jan. 2, 1823, d. June 3, 1852, m. (1) Oct. 18, 1844, Mary Jane Shank, d. in 1849; and in Aug. 1850, m. (2) Sarah Ann Saylor, b. Sept. 21, 1823, d. Feb. 19, 1906, daughter of Henry Saylor.

118. xi. MARY[6], b. April 2, 1824, d. Nov. 1, 1899, m. (1) April 24, 1843, John Wesley Shaw, son of Rev. Samuel P. Shaw of Wyandot County, Ohio, and wife, Elizabeth Lowstetter. On July 24, 1864, John Wesley Shaw, then Lieut-Col. of the 34th Ohio Vol., was killed at the Battle of Winchester, and Mary m. (2) March 24, 1869, Rev. Benjamin F. Royce of the M. E. Church. He d. Feb. 8, 1874.

119. xii. REVEREND THOMAS[6] JEFFERSON, b. Jan. 16, 1826, d. May 10, 1901, m. (1) Oct. 19, 1847, Henrietta, d. Nov. 20, 1871, daughter of Thomas F. Johnston and Martha L. Walton, his wife. He m. (2) Sept. 4, 1872, Sarah Rexroth, b. May 4, 1842, daughter of John Nicholas and Anna Marie (Rittmann) Rexroth (see biographical sketch, *post*). He was a Minister of the Methodist Church. (See biog. *ante*, p. 807.)

120. xiii. MARTHA[6], b. Jan. 22, 1827, d. Feb. 27, 1904, m. Nov. 26, 1846, at Bucyrus, Ohio, Robert Kirkbride Warner, b. April 1824, in Lycoming Co., Penn.

xiv. Nancy[6], d. young.

xv. Child[6], d. young.

xvi. Child[6], d. young.

In 1835, the twelve children of Reverend Jeremiah[5] Crabb Monnett and the twelve children of one Alexander McNeal, made up a school of twenty-four scholars in Crawford County, Ohio.

110. JACOB[6] MONNETT, (*Reverend Jeremiah[5] Crabb, Abraham[4], Isaac[3], William[2], Isaac[1]*) and Mary Magdalena Spyker (Speaker), his wife, had children, viz:

SEVENTH GENERATION.

121. i. JEREMIAH[7] SPEAKER, b. Oct. 18, 1833, m. Jan. 12, 1853, Abigail G. Ross.

ii. Joanna[7].

iii. Jacob[7].

iv. Mary[7].

121. JEREMIAH[7] SPEAKER MONNETT, (*Jacob[6], Reverend Jeremiah[5] Crabb, Abraham[4], Isaac[3], William[2], Isaac[1]*) and Abigail G. Ross, his wife, had children, viz:

EIGHTH GENERATION.

122. i. JENNIE[8] (or JOANNA[8]), b. Aug. 19, 1858, m. (1) Sept. 23, 1879, John S. Johnson, by whom she had 2 children: m. (2) March 19, 1896, John H. Bird.

123. ii. JOHN[8], b. Feb. 18, 1864, m. Nov. 15, 1888, Ida J. Weekley.

iii. Mary[8], b. Sept. 3, 1868.

iv. Nora[8], b. April 11, 1873.

122. JENNIE[8] MONNETT, (*Jeremiah[7] Speaker, Jacob[6], Reverend Jeremiah[5] Crabb, Abraham[4], Isaac[3], William[2], Isaac[1]*) and John S. Johnson, her husband, had the following children, viz:

NINTH GENERATION.

i. Ella[9] V. b. Sept. 29, 1881.
ii. Chester[9] J. S., b. Dec. 29, 1884.

123. JOHN[8] MONNETT, (*Jeremiah[7] Speaker, Jacob[6], Reverend Jeremiah[5] Crabb, Abraham[4], Isaac[3], William[2], Isaac[1]*) and Ida J. Weekley, his wife, had children, viz:

NINTH GENERATION.

i. William[9] H., b. Aug. 24, 1889.
ii. Mary[9] B., b. March 13, 1891.
iii. John[9] S., b. May 2, 1892.
iv. Charles[9] E., b. Feb. 2, 1894.
v. Earl[9], b. Dec. 1, 1896. This family lives at Francisville, Indiana.

111. ISAAC[6] MONNETT, (*Reverend Jeremiah[5] Crabb, Abraham[4], Isaac[3], William[2], Isaac[1]*) and Ruth Wiggins, his wife, had the following children, viz:

SEVENTH GENERATION.

i. Eliza[7] J., b. Feb. 12, 1830, m. Dec. 3, 1847, Joseph Warner, and d. at the birth of her first child.
124. ii. ELSIE[7] ANN, b. Jan. 21, 1836, m. (1) Sept. 15, 1850, Wesley Roberts, b. Jan. 25, 1829, son of John and Lauvina Roberts; m. (2) Oct. 9, 1857, George Farmer, b. April 11, 1832, d. Oct. 1, 1901, son of Vanworth and Mary Farmer. Living at Farmer City, Illinois.
iii. Caroline[7], b. July 19, 1840, d. March 3, 1861, m. Oct. 4, 1860, Dr. Samuel McDonald. They lived in Madison Co., Ill.
iv. Hannah[7], b. April 6, 1844, d. Feb. 9, 1883, m. Nov. 12, 1861, Hamilton Slick, and had two daughters: i. Callie[8], who m. George Dove, and another; ii, whereabouts unknown. The Slicks lived at Cairo, Nebraska.

124. ELSIE[7] ANN MONNETT, (*Isaac[6], Reverend Jeremiah[5] Crabb, Abraham[4], Isaac[3], William[2], Isaac[1]*) by Wesley Roberts, her first husband, had children, viz:

EIGHTH GENERATION.

i. Isaac[8] C., m. Sept. 12, 1872, Alice Athey and had 3 boys[9]. Grand Island, Nebraska.
ii. John[8] Madison, b. Jan. 28, 1855, m. Feb. 17, 1876, Emma, b. Jan. 23, 1856, daughter of William K. Kennedy, b. Feb. 16, 1818, in Juinata Co., Penn., and Margaret Shank, his wife. John Madison and Emma Roberts had 4 boys[9] and 2 girls[9].

By her second husband, George Farmer, she had:

iii. Franklin[8] D., b. Nov. 4, 1858. Unmarried.
iv. Byron[8] M., b. Sept. 10, 1860, d. Aug. 31, 1891, m. Alice Gay and had 2 children[9].

v. Henry[8] Dill, b. Nov. 3, 1862, m. Aug. 17, 1899, Estella Call, and had 3 children[9]. Monticello, Ill.
vi. Mary[8] R., b. July 21, 1863, m. Jan. 27, 1887, James M. Reed and had 3 children[9].
vii. Harry[8] S., b. Nov. 5, 1868, m. May 30, 1899, Josephine Keller. They had issue: i. Pauline[9] Reba; ii. Josephine[9], and live at Farmer City, Illnois.
viii. Ardelian[8].
ix. Laura[8] E., d. Sept. 25, 1864.
x. Frederick[8] D., d. Feb. 26, 1877.

112. ABRAHAM[6] MONNETT, (*Reverend Jeremiah*[5] *Crabb, Abraham*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *Isaac*[1]).

The following is the ancestral lineage of CATHARINE BRAUCHER, wife of ABRAHAM[6] MONNETT.

MICHAEL BRAUCHER, who died February 11, 1795, by his wife ANNA MARIA, who died October 20, 1784, had a son, CHRISTOPHER, born December 15, 1729 and died April 19, 1793. CHRISTOPHER married ANNA MARGARETTA, born February 22, 1732, died December 14, 1797, the daughter of CONRAD SCHISSLER, born about 1715, died before 1786, the son of JOHN GEORGE SCHISSLER.

CHRISTOPHER BRAUCHER and ANN MARGARETTA SCHISSLER had a son CONRAD, born April 25, 1771, died August 24, 1824, who married MARIA CATHARINE, born April 10, 1775, died in 1825, the daughter of JOHN REICHELSDÖRFER, born 1750, by his wife ANNA ELLIZABETH, daughter of ANDREW HAGENBUCH, whose will was proved September 26, 1785, and MARIA MARGARET, his wife.

JOHN REICHELSDÖRFER was the son of FREDERICK REICHELSDÖRFER, whose will was proved in 1759, the son of JOHN REICHELSDÖRFER.

CONRAD BRAUCHER and MARIA CATHARINE REICHELSDÖRFER, his wife, were the parents of CATHARINCE BRAUCHER, born November 7, 1815, died February 8, 1875, who married ABRAHAM[6] MONNETT on June 8, 1836. (See *ante*, p. 920.)

ABRAHAM[6] MONNETT and CATHARINE BRAUCHER had the following children, viz:

SEVENTH GENERATION.

125. i. EPHRAIM[7] BRAUCHER, b. Marion Co., Ohio, March 21, 1837, m. (1) Nov. 20, 1860, Ellen C., b. Pittsburg, Pa., July 2, 1840, d. Jan. 13, 1888, daughter of William Barton and Esther Brauchlaucher, his wife; m. (2) Sept. 5, 1889, Cornelia, b. Oct. 8, 1852, in Bucyrus, daughter of J. N. Yost and Elizabeth Woodside, his wife. They live at Bucyrus, Ohio.
126. ii. MARTHA[7] ELLEN, b. Nov. 26, 1838, m. Dec. 29, 1857, George Henry Wright, b. Aug. 16, 1828, and settled in Wood Co., later moving to Crawford and Marion Counties, Ohio.
127. iii. OLIVER[7], b. Aug. 12, 1840, d. April 1, 1906, m. Aug. 15, 1867, Mary Etta Raymor, b. Feb. 20, 1848, d. Dec. 22, 1903.
128. iv. JOHN[7] THOMAS, b. Feb. 26, 1842, d. July 19, 1910, m. (1) May 13, 1862, Isabella Miller, by whom he had one daughter, Emma[8] A., m. Ellsworth Kennedy; and m. (2) Sept.

7, 1863, Minerva Harvey, b Nov. 16, 1844, d. March 3, 1909, daughter of William and Mary Harvey of Marion, Ohio.

129. v. ELSIE[7], b. July 16, 1844, in Marion Co., Ohio, m. Nov. 4, 1862, James Harvey, b. Oct. 18, 1827, in Wester Co., New York, son of James Malcolm, Jr., and Elizabeth Hayne, his wife. James Malcolm, Jr., was the son of James Malcolm, Sr., b. in Scotland, Nov. 30, 1786, who on arriving in America with his wife, settled in New York. He served in the War of 1812, being killed at the Battle of Lundy's Lane, where he was Aide-de-Camp to Gen. Winfield Scott. His son, James, Jr., served also in the American Army during the same war. James Malcolm had a varied business experience in New York, Ohio and California. but in 1856 he settled permanently in Crawford Co., Ohio, and at Bucyrus he m. Elsie[7] Monnett. He d. June 1, 1900, leaving a large estate to his children.

130. vi. AUGUSTUS[7] EDDY, b. Marion Co., Ohio, Oct. 3, 1845, m. Feb. 25, 1868, Anna Dorothy Walton, b. Feb. 20, 1849, d. Feb., 1904. He lives at Sterling, Colorado.

131. vii. MERVIN[7] JEREMIAH, b. Marion Co., Ohio, Aug. 24, 1847, m. Jan. 5, 1869, OLIVE ADELAIDE, b. Oct. 6, 1847, daughter of GEORGE WASHINGTON HULL and ARTIMISSA SCRIBNER, his wife.

132. viii. MARY[7] JANE, b. Sept. 12, 1849, d. Jan. 15, 1906, m. March 10, 1868, Jasper Girard Hull, b. Nov. 20, 1847.

133. ix. MADISON[7] WELSH, b. Marion, Ohio, Aug. 8, 1851, twin of Melvin H. He was Cashier of the Crawford Co. Bank. He m. (1) Sept. 12, 1872, Rosalie Amanda Brewer, b. Feb. 22, 1853, Marion Co., Ohio. Rosalie d. Aug. 17, 1876, and Madison m. (2) Dec. 3, 1879, Arma McCrory of Bucyrus; m. (3) Feb. 2, 1907, Isabella V. Herron and they live in Indianapolis, Ind.

134. x. MELVIN[7] H., b. Aug. 8, 1851, twin of Madison W. He m. Oct. 27, 1874, at Chillicothe, Ohio, Ella, daughter of Curtis and Harriet Carmean of Ross County, by whom he had a son, Arthur[8] A., b .Nov. 16, 1875.

135. xi. AMINA[7] JOSEPHINE, b. Sept. 8, 1856, m. Sept. 24, 1879, James Calvin Tobias, b. Franklin Co., Penn., Nov. 11, 1856. He was the son of William B. and Catharine (Mills) Tobias and is an eminent lawyer at Bucyrus, Ohio, and served as both Judge of the Probate and Common Pleas Courts of Crawford County, Ohio, for a number of years.

136. xii. CATHERINE[7] LA VENDEE, b. Jan. 8, 1858, m. Oct. 17, 1877, Linus High Ross, b. Aug. 21, 1854, son of[6] John Ross and Lucinda Thorp. He is a prominent farmer and stockman of Crawford County, Ohio.

In connection with the photographic cut of the twelve children of Abraham[6] Monnett and wife, Catharine Braucher, formerly of Crawford County, Ohio, which appears in illustration upon the opposite page, it is quite remarkable to include the recitals of a Bucyrus newspaper, commenting upon a re-union of the children, at the time the picture was taken.

It was an unbroken family circle, no deaths having intervened, the oldest, Ephraim[7] Braucher Monnett, being then sixty-six years of age, and the youngest, Mrs. Catharine[7] La Vendee-Ross being then forty-five years of age.

(Upper row, left to right)—Amina[7] Josephine Monnett-Tobias, Mervin[7] Jeiemiah Monnette, Madison[7] Welsh Monnett, Augustus[7] Eddy Monnett, Catharine[7] La Vendee Monnett-Ross, Melvin[7] Henry Monnett
(Lower row, left to right)—John[7] Thomas Monnett, Ephraim[7] Braucher Monnett, Elsie[7] Monnett-Malcolm, Martha[7] Ellen Monnett-Wright, Mary[7] Jane Monnett-Hull, Oliver[7] Monnett

TWELVE CHILDREN OF ABRAHAM[6] MONNETT AND WIFE, CATHARINE BRAUCHER, OF CRAWFORD COUNTY, OHIO, TAKEN IN 1903

"RE-UNION OF MONNETT CHILDREN HELD TODAY AT MALCOLM HOME.

Bucyrus, Ohio, Dec. 17, 1903.

It happens seldom in the history of a family of twelve children that after over twenty-two years of separation and after the individuals have either reached the central milestone in their life journey or have already passed beyond it, that they should all be united as was the family of Abram Monnett united today.

Seven brothers and five sisters, all with families of their own, coming together as they did at the home of a sister, Mrs. Elsie Malcolm in this city, have great reason for thanksgiving and have made the day memorable, one of the cherished occasions when their hearts are full to over flowing and when the goodness of an Omnipotent Deity is most felt.

Arriving from their various homes this morning all assembled at the Malcolm home on North Sandusky avenue for the dinner which was served by Misses Regina Short, Ella Malcolm and Helen Tobias at 12 o'clock. The menu follows:

Turkey

Mashed Potatoes — Sweet Potatoes
Escalloped Oysters — Peas
Cranberry Sauce
Pickles — Olives
Bread — Coffee — Tea
Salted Peanuts
Fruit Salad — Cheese Straws
Mince Pie — Hickory Nut Cake
Ice cream in rose designs
Home made candies

Pink and white mints on which were written in red the given name of each guest were used as place cards. The brothers and sisters were gathered about one central table and the other relatives occupied smaller tables about them.

The only regret connected with an event that seems so remarkably successful and enjoyable is the critical illness of Mrs. Oliver Monnett, of Marion, whose life for a time was despaired of but who rallied sufficiently for Mr. Monnett to spend today in this city. However her condition is yet alarming and grave fears are felt for her recovery.

The Monnett family bears a pioneer name and is one of the most widely known in this section of the country and have many friends who extend congratulations for the success of their reunion. The ancestor of the family had first taken up residence in Ohio in 1800.

The brothers and sisters are, E. B. Monnett, of this city; Oliver, of Marion; John T., of Marion; M. J. Omaha, Neb.; A. E., of Sidney, Neb.; Madison W., of Indianapolis, Ind.; Melvin H., of Marion; Mrs. G. H. Wright, of Marion; Mrs. J. H. Malcolm, of this city; Mrs. J. G. Hull, of Findlay; Mrs. J. C. Tobias, of this city; and Mrs. L. H. Ross, of Delaware.

Besides these, J. G. Hull, G. H. Wright, L. H. Ross, J. C. Tobias Mesdames Jane L. Monnette, M. H. and M. J. Monnette, E. B. Monnett and Mr. and Mrs. G. F. Malcolm were present.

This afternoon was spent talking over old times and L. A. Dozer took several pictures of the company.

Mrs. E. B. Monnett invited all present to attend supper at her home tomorrow evening and Mrs. J. Monnette will entertain them at dinner Saturday." (1).

---

(1) *Bucyrus Evening Telegraph.*

125. EPHRAIM[7] BRAUCHER MONNETT, (*Abraham*[6], *Reverend Jeremiah*[5] *Crabb, Abraham*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *Isaac*[1]) by his first wife, Ellen C. Barton, had children, viz:

EIGHTH GENERATION.

i. Annetta[8] Barton, b. Feb. 4, 1862, m. March 28, 1883, James D. Gregory, by whom she had a daughter, Edna[9], b. July 9, 1884, d. Dec. 9, 1892. Cardington, Ohio.
ii. Oscar[8] Richard, b. Nov. 3, 1865, d. Jan. 30, 1875.
iii. Clarence[8] Gerard, b. Aug. 1, 1869, d. Feb. 17, 1875.
iv. William[8] Abraham, b. Oct. 1, 1871, d. March 7, 1910, m. April 19, 1893, Carrie A. Craner, by whom he had Edna[9] Gregory, b. Nov. 24, 1903.
v. Corporal Ephraim[8] Guy, b. Sept. 5, 1879, d. July 5, 1901. Company A, 8th Ohio Inf., Spanish-American War.

By his second wife, Cornelia Yost, he had:

vi. Nellie[8] Lorie, b. Dec. 19, 1892.

126. MARTHA[7] ELLEN MONNETT, (*Abraham*[6], *Reverend Jeremiah*[5] *Crabb, Abraham*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *Isaac*[1]) by her husband, George Henry Wright, had children, viz:

EIGHTH GENERATION.

i. Earl[8] Pierce, b. May 6, 1859, m. at Grand Rapids, Michigan, Dec. 23, 1902, Gusta A. Goodwin, b. in Indiana, April 6, 1877. Residence at Copemish, Mich.
ii. Helen[8] A., b. Nov. 20, 1861, d. Jan. 1, 1881.
iii. Gertrude[8] M., b. Dec. 18, 1863, m. Oct. 14, 1886, Arthur H. Kling, Mansfield, Ohio, and had: i. Donald[9] Wright, b. July 30, 1887; and ii. George[9] Monnett, b. Feb. 19, 1891. Marion, Ohio.
iv. Oda[8] M., b. May 10, 1866, m. Oct. 26, 1887, George B. Scofield, b. July 13, 1862. Marion, Ohio.
v. Elizabeth[8] Braucher, b. Oct. 18, 1868, m. Aug. 16, 1893, George E. Turner, b. Jan. 30, 1868, son of Edmund P. and Alice (Kendrick) Turner, and has: i. Wright[9] Edmund, b. May 31, 1895; ii. Alice[9], b. Jan. 23, 1900 and iii. Ned[9] Franklin, b. April 6, 1904.
vi. Mattie[8] E., b. Feb. 26, 1871, d. Dec. 12, 1871.
vii. Charles[8] Henry, b. Feb. 1, 1873, m. Cincinnati, 1903, Ida Waverly Barker, b. 1881 and has: i. Helen[9] Barker, b. 1904; ii. Alice[9] Monnett, b. 1906; and iii. Joe[9] Barker, b. July 20, 1909.
viii. Caroline[8] L., b. April 5, 1876, m. April 12, 1910, William H. McGee.
ix. Clark[8] Woodard, b. July 21, 1879, m. June 16, 1909, Hazel E. Llewellyn, b. Jan. 26, 1890. One child, Hugh[9] Monnett, b. Oct. 6, 1910.
x. George[8] A., b. March 9, 1882.

127. OLIVER[7] MONNETT, (*Abraham*[6], *Reverend Jeremiah*[5], *Crabb, Abraham*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *Isaac*[1]) by his wife, Mary Etta Raymor, had children, viz:

EIGHTH GENERATION.

i. Lorin[8] Henry, b. July 29, 1868, d. Oct. 14, 1895.

ii. Dimma[8] Mae, b. Sept.. 19, 1869, d. Feb. 8, 1891.
iii. Zymilla[8] Gertrude, b. Oct. 1, 1870, m. Oct. 15, 1891, James Mannington Hamilton, b. Feb. 14, 1967. They have had: i. Oliver[9] Emanuel, b. Aug. 25, 1903; ii. Alvin[9] Merle, b. Sept. 29, 1907.
iv. Charles[8] Abraham, b. Nov. 14, 1871, m. June 26, 1901, Sara Sweeney, b. in Shenandoah, Penna., March 17, 1872, daughter of Patrick Sweeney and Mary McAndrew. They have had issue: i. Walter[9] Abraham, b. May 25, 1902; ii. Francis[9] Mervin, b. Dec. 11, 1903, d. June 4, 1904; iii. Harold[9] William, b. March 4, 1905; iv. Alice[9] Louise, b. April 17, 1909.
v. Emma[8] Lois, b. July 29, 1874, m. Feb. 16, 1899, Harry Edgar Lott of Marion, Ohio, b. Sept. 25, 1872, son of William H. H. Lott and Mary Yarnell. They have had three children: i. Mary[9] Floise, b. May 19, 1900; ii. Bonnie[9] Lois, b. Dec. 22, 1904; iii. Bess[9] Virginia, b. Oct. 3, 1907.

128. JOHN[7] THOMAS MONNETT, (*Abraham*[6], *Reverend Jeremiah*[5] *Crabb*, *Abraham*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *Isaac*[1]) and Minerva Harvey, his second wife, had children, viz:

EIGHTH GENERATION.

i. Byron[8] E., b. Dec. 10, 1864, m. Jan. 5, 1887, Hattie Jones, b. Nov. 14, 1865. They have had: i. Irvin[9] B., b. Dec. 8, 1889; ii. Hazel[9] B., b. Dec. 2, 1892.
ii. Eva[8] Frances, b. Feb. 22, 1867, m. Oct. 21, 1885, (1) Charles F. Brown, b. March 3, 1863. They had children: i. Claud[9] Monnett, b. March 1, 1888, d. April 12, 1891; ii. Nellie[9] Bly, b. Dec. 29, 1889, d. Aug. 9, 1899. She m. (2) April 30, 1896, William A. Dallas, b. Oct. 29, 1867.
iii. Lola[8] May, b. Aug. 12, 1874, m. March 30, 1893, Edward N. Wilson, b. Nov. 8, 1870.
iv. Charlotte[8] E., b. July 14, 1886, d. Feb. 10, 1888.

129. ELSIE[7] MONNETT, (*Abraham*[6], *Reverend Jeremiah*[5] *Crabb*, *Abraham*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *Isaac*[1]) by her husband, James Harvey Malcolm, had children, viz:

EIGHTH GENERATION.

i. Katharyn[8] Elizabeth, b. Oct. 26, 1863, m. Feb. 18, 1890, William Mitchell Aye, b. Sept. 28, 1854, and has James[9] Malcolm, b. Feb. 6, 1896. Lives in Manhattan, Kansas. Mr. Aye is the son of William S. and Sarah J. Aye and the grandson of Jacob and Rebecca Hyde Aye and William and Jane Hines Mitchell.
ii. Gilbert[8] Ferris, b. April 29, 1865, Crawford Co., m. Feb. 19, 1897, Elizabeth Hineman and has Katharyn[9] Elsie, b. Feb. 4, 1898, and James[9] Harvey, b. Nov. 4, 1900.
Locally, he is never known by his baptismal name, but has always been popularly and affectionately designated as "Tom Malcolm." He is a prosperous and wealthy farmer of Crawford County, Ohio.
iii. Elmira[8] Mae, b. Dec. 12, 1869, m. Oct. 23, 1907, Dr. William A. Koch, at Bucyrus. They have two children: i. James[9] Carl, b. Feb. 18, 1909; ii. William[9] Malcolm, b. Aug 15, 1910.

130. AUGUSTUS[7] EDDY MONNETT, (*Abraham*[6], *Reverend Jeremiah*[5] *Crabb, Abraham*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *Isaac*[1]) by his wife, Anna Dorothy Walton, had children, viz:

EIGHTH GENERATION.

i. Ada[8] Define, b. July 13, 1870, d. Jan. 8, 1871.
ii. Irvine[8] Elmer, b. Nov. 17, 1871, m. Dec. 30, 1907, Estella Swartzlander and they live at Peetz, Colorado.
iii. Rose[8] Cordelia, b. Jan. 3, 1874, m. at Sidney, Nebraska, Sept. 1894, William McCool, and they have had issue: i. Harry[9] b. Sept. 13, 1896; ii. Bessie[9], b. Sept. 6, 1898; iii. Mary[9] b. Oct. 29, 1900; iv. Charles[9], b. Dec. 29, 1902; v. Ida[9], b. March 19, 1904; vi. Cora[9], b. March 8, 1906. They live near Ornville, Illinois.
iv. Walter[8] James, b. March 1876, lives in Wyoming, near town of Gillette.

131. MERVIN[7] JEREMIAH MONNETTE, (*Abraham*[6], *Reverend Jeremiah*[5] *Crabb, Abraham*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *Isaac*[1]) by his wife, OLIVE ADELAIDE HULL, had (1):

EIGHTH GENERATION.

i. Orra[8] Eugene, b. in Crawford County, Ohio, April 12, 1873, m. Nov. 6, 1895, at Columbus, Ohio, CARRIE LUCILE, b. at Zanesville, Aug. 3, 1874, daughter of William[3] Francis Janeway (*George*[2] *James*[1]) and Anna[4] Eaton Elrick, (*James Gill*[3], *Bernard*[2], *George*[1]), his wife. He is a lawyer in active practice in Los Angeles, California.
ii. Clark[8] Fremont, b. Feb. 5, 1887, d. Aug. 15, 1888.

132. MARY[7] JANE MONNETT, (*Abraham*[6], *Reverend Jeremiah*[5] *Crabb, Abraham*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *Isaac*[1]) and Jasper Girard Hull, her husband, had the following children, viz:

EIGHTH GENERATION.

i. Attie[8] Catharine, b. March 26, 1870, m. Dec. 21, 1892, at Findlay, Ohio, Reed Metzler, b. Hardin Co., Ohio, March 2, 1868, son of Henry H. Metzler, served in the War of

---

(1) The Hull ancestry has been completely published in the Old Northwest Genealogical Quarterly, Columbus, Ohio, during years, 1909, 1910 and 1911. The Articles are entitled, "JOHN C. FREMONT HULL" and "THE HULL FAMILY IN AMERICA, New Jersey Branch." They appear in Vols. xi, xii and xiii. The immigrant ancestor was Rev. Joseph[2] Hull, son of Thomas[1] and Joanne (Peyson) Hull; the former of whom settled in New England in 1635. From him the line of descent is as follows: Benjamin[3], Benjamin[4], Joseph[5], Isaac[6], John[7], Benjamin[8], George[9] Washington Hull and Artimissa[6] Scribner, his wife. Through inter-marriages of ancestors, this lineage includes three ancestors who came over in the "Mayflower" and the Garfield, Lincoln, Webster and Harrison Families.

Artimissa[6] Scribner was the daughter of Samuel[5] Scribner and wife, Almira Clark. Samuel[5] Scribner was the son of Samuel[4], son of Samuel[3], son of Thomas[2], son of John[1] Scribner, who came from Kent, England, before 1652, and settled in New Hampshire. The Clark line leads back to the Honorable Daniel[1] Clark, the immigrant to Windsor, Connecticut in 1639. The father of Almira was Israel Clark, an Ohio pioneer, and this lineage has likewise been published in the Magazine, named above, during the year 1909.

RESIDENCE OF MERVIN[7] JEREMIAH MONNETTE
911 WESTERN AVENUE, LOS ANGELES, CALIFORNIA

the Rebellion and he was a prisoner for 9 months in Libby Prison. Reed Metzler and Attie C. Hull, his wife, had the following children, all born at Findlay, Ohio, viz: i. Catharine[9], b. Feb. 14, 1895; ii. Theodore[9], b. June 16, 1905; iii. Charles[9], b. June 16, 1905, (twins). Residence, Columbus, Ohio.

ii. Amina[8] Mae, b. April 13, 1872, m. at Findlay, Ohio, May 15, 1895, Dr. Frank Winders, b. March 25, 1871, by whom she has a daughter Dorothy[9], b. Sept. 15, 1897. Residence in Columbus, Ohio.

iii. Imogene[8], b. Aug. 25, 1874, m. June 1, 1899, Max Morehouse, b. Oct. 15, 1866, and has Maxene[9], b. June 2, 1900; Richard[9] Andrew, b. Jan. 23, 1902; Martha[9], b. Feb. 6, 1903; Mary[9], b. Sept. 2, 1905. Residence, Columbus, Ohio.

iv. Leona[8] Blanche, (1) b. June 3, 1878, d. Dec. 7, 1907, m. Oct. 17, 1899, at Findlay, Ohio, Charles Anson Bond, b. Feb. 3, 1873, and had: i. Girard[9] David, b. Oct. 12, 1900; ii. Louise[9], b. May 6, 1903; iii. Infant, b. Dec. 7, 1907. Her husband m. (2) Lela May Keyes.

v. Besse[8] Elenore, b. Oct. 2, 1883, lives at Columbus, Ohio.

vi. Bernidene[8], b. Dec. 23, 1888, lives at Columbus, Ohio.

133. MADISON[7] WELSH MONNETT, (*Abraham[6], Reverend Jeremiah[5] Crabb, Abraham[4], Isaac[3], William[2], Isaac[1]*) and Rosalie Amanda Brewer, his wife, had children, viz:

EIGHTH GENERATION.

i. Nellie[8], } twins, d. young.
ii. Mellie[8], }

iii. Ernest[8] Emery, b. March 29, 1874, Crawford Co., Ohio, m. at Grand Rapids, Mich., April 3, 1895, Bessie M. Kahler, b. Sept. 26, 1876, daughter of Capt. Eli A. and Emma Earl Kahler, of Lockport, New York. Grandparents, Pardon Alonzo Earl and Susanna M. Roosevelt. Ernest Emery has two children: i. Ernest[9] Madison, b. Dec. 23, 1895, and ii. Etta[9] Catharine, b. Feb. 15, 1898.

iv. Edith[8] Amanda, b. July 14, 1876, m. (1) J. Harry Kniseley, Jr., of Lima, Ohio, and had two children: i. Mary[9]

---

(1) Blanche[8] Hull-Bond was a queenly young woman of rare attainments and noble character. Shortly before her death, she wrote the following:

"Columbus, Ohio.

To the Monnett Kin:—

I am particularly interested in the Monnett Family Genealogy which is being compiled by Mr. Orra E. Monnette, not only because I am a direct descendant, but because my mother, the late Mary Monnett Hull was the first to become interested in such a movement, as far as her family was concerned, and had traced the family several generations back, as well as collected several items of interest, but the work was not completed, and at her death, my cousin, Mr. Monnette, being much interested, kindly consented to continue with it. I believe not realizing, as none of us did, the immensity of the work, but he possesses the true Monnett blood and wishes to make it as complete as well as authentic as possible.

Mr. Monnette cannot do this without the hearty support and co-operation of us all, and, I trust all those having the Monnett blue blood in their veins will not hesitate to aid and assist in every possible way.

Sincerely,

Blanche Hull Bond.

November the Twenty-fifth,
Nineteen hundred Seven."

Lucile, b. Jan. 4, 1897; ii. Edith[9] Jeanette, b. March 2, 1898; m. (2) Samuel Mortimer Williams, who had two children by a former wife.

135. AMINA[7] JOSEPHINE MONNETT, (*Abraham*[6], *Reverend Jeremiah*[5] *Crabb, Abraham*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *Isaac*[1]) by her husband, Judge James Calvin Tobias, had children, viz:

EIGHTH GENERATION.

i. Deane[8] Abraham, b. May 17, 1881, m. Feb. 11, 1903, Lola Ethold Andrews, b. July 26, 1881, daughter of Robert and Margaret (Kerr) Andrews. They have had: i. James[9] Robert, b. Sept. 5, 1905, d. Dec. 31, 1905; ii. Catharine[9], b. March 21, 1910.
ii. Helen[8] Monnett, b. May 17, 1885.

136. CATHARINE[7] LA VENDEE MONNETT, (*Abraham*[6], *Reverend Jeremiah*[5] *Crabb, Abraham*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *Isaac*[1]) and her husband, Linus High Ross, had the following children, viz:

EIGHTH GENERATION.

i. Grace[8] Amina, b. Feb. 12, 1879. Bucyrus, Ohio.
ii. Nella[8] Lucile, b. March 16, 1883, m. Sept. 12, 1906, Dr. Maynard Smith Owen, b. March 31, 1881, Delaware Co., Ohio. They live in New York City and have children: i. Maynard[9] Ross, b. Nov. 2, 1907; ii. Catharine[9] Luella, b. June 23, 1909.

113. ELSIE[6] MONNETT, (*Reverend Jeremiah*[5] *Crabb, Abraham*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *Isaac*[1]) by her husband, James Mitchell Gillespie, had the following children, viz:

SEVENTH GENERATION.

i. Thomas[7], b. Crawford Co., Ohio, July 16, 1837, m. Feb. 12, 1862, Hannah C., d. March 31, 1875, daughter of M. W. Welsh of Wyandot Co., Ohio, and had the following children, viz: Bryant[8], b. Jan. 26, 1863, m. Oct. 21, 1884, Laura Milam; Emma[8], b. Nov. 17, 1864, d. Feb. 6, 1866; Luella[8], b. Oct. 16, 1866, m. July 26, 1895, Dr. C. O. Hockett; Alice[8], b. Dec. 3, 1867, m. James Edwards; Kate,[8] b. March 23, 1869, m. David P. Akers; Paulene[8], b. Aug. 25, 1871, m. C. N. Funk; Ralph[8], b. Nov. 7, 1892, d. Sept. 11, 1874; Lela[8], b. Aug. 1, 1874, d. Sept. 12, 1874. These all reside at Newman, Illinois.
ii. Mary[7] M., b. Dec. 23, 1839, d. Oct. 17, 1902.
iii. Alice[7], b. Jan. 1, 1841, d. April 14, 1881.
iv. Cynthia[7] Ann, b. Oct. 29, 1843, d. Nov. 14, 1900, m. Jan. 4, 1893, David G. Jeffrey.
v. Hannah[7], b. Feb. 12, 1847, m. Aug. 31, 1870, Dr. G. Hester. Several children.
vi. Robert[7] Wallace, b. March 22, 1849. In 1894 at Riverside, California.
vii. Fidelia[7], b. May 11, 1851, m. Nov. 30, 1881, George M. Jeffrey, d. Feb. 3, 1907, and had Guy[8], b. Sept. 21, 1883; Mortimer[8], b. Sept. 7, 1885, d. 1886; Mary[8], b. Nov. 6, 1892. Toledo, Ohio.

viii. J.[7] Bruce, b. April 30, 1853, m. 1877, Alice Howard, and had Charles[8], Burlie[8], Mary[8], Nora[8], William[8], Thomas[8] and Howard[8].
ix. Julia[7], b. May 12, 1854, d. June 11, 1862.

114. MARGARET[6] MONNETT, (*Reverend Jeremiah*[5] *Crabb, Abraham*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *Isaac*[1]) by her husband, Michael Saylor, had children, viz:

SEVENTH GENERATION.

i. Isaac[7] Douglass, b. Monroe Co., Ohio, Nov. 11, 1839, d. Saybrook, Ill., June 30, 1904, m. July 8, 1860, Isabelle Peacock, b. May 27, 1839, Marion, Ohio, by whom he had: i. Virgil[8] Monnett, b. April 12, 1861, town of Rensselaer, Indiana, d. March 13, 1867; ii. Eugene[8] Erastus, b. April 15, 1868, m. March 6, 1888, Bonnie J. Hodshire and has 2 boys[9]; lives in Mason City, Ill.; iii. Earl[8] Derondy of Elbow Lake, Minn., b. March 28, 1876, m. June 12, 1900, Maggie, b. June 13, 1875, in Buena Vista Co., Ky., daughter of Isaac A. Leavel and Kate Robinson, his wife, and has children[9].
Isaac Douglass Sayler was enrolled Nov. 12, 1864, in Co. D., 33 Regiment, Md., Volunteers and honorably discharged July 21, 1865.

115. HANNAH[6] MONNETT, (*Reverend Jeremiah*[5] *Crabb, Abraham*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *Isaac*[1]) by her husband, John Beatty Gurley, had children, viz:

SEVENTH GENERATION.

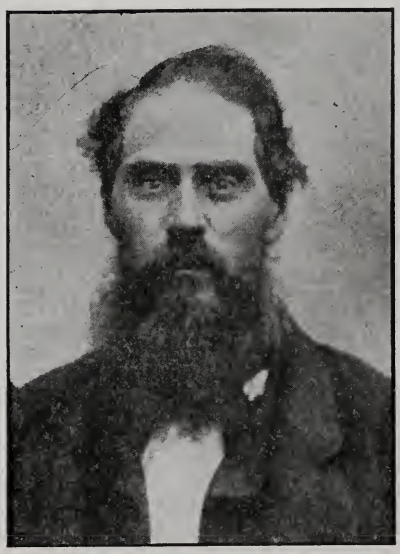
i. William[7], b. Sept. 29, 1840, killed May 11, 1864, at Battle of the Wilderness.
ii. Jeremiah[7] Dempster, b. Dec. 30, 1842, d. April 19, 1845.
iii. Leonard[7] B., b. June 19, 1845, d. 1907, m. (1) Sept. 26, 1871, Lizzie John, d. Oct. 6, 1873, by whom he had a son, William[8] E., d. aged 9 years; m. (2) Sarah Barnhart, b. June 30, 1849, by whom he had 2 children: i. Harry[8] L. b. Aug. 1, 1879, and Ollie[8] E., b. Dec. 23, 1884. Living at Marion, Ohio.

116. JOHN[6] MONNETT, (*Reverend Jeremiah*[5] *Crabb, Abraham*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *Isaac*[1]) by Mary Elizabeth Saylor, his wife, had children, viz:

SEVENTH GENERATION.

137. i. HAMLIN[7] VIRGIL, b. Crawford Co., Ohio, Aug. 21, 1843. In 1862 he enlisted in the 86th Regiment Ohio Volunteers, in which he served until honorably discharged in 1863, when he enlisted in the 136th Regiment Ohio Volunteers and he was honorably discharged at Camp Chase, 1864; on Dec. 20, 1864, he m. Jennie Raymer, b. Feb. 25, 1844, daughter of Charles and Susan Bush Raymer and in 1882 he was graduated by the Marion Sims Medical College at St. Louis, Mo. He is now a practicing physician at Turlock, California. Later, 1911, at Santa Cruz, California.
ii. Gordon[7] Byron, b. Bucyrus, Ohio, Dec. 25, 1844. Live-stock and Commission Broker at Cissna Park, Ills.

iii. Semira[7] Caroline, b. Sept. 20, 1846, d. Nov. 1, 1859.
iv. Mary[7] Ellen, b. April 2, 1848, m. Oct. 29, 1868, Alvin L. Poundstone and d. Jan. 10, 1901, in San Francisco.
v. Florence[7] Elmira, b. May 23, 1850, d. July 2, 1876, m. 1871, Rev. Edward A. Berry.
vi. Zeruah[7] Anne, b. Sept. 23, 1852, m. Jan. 14, 1880, William A. Satterwhite, b. June 19, 1851, and had Clarence[8] Monnett, b. May 28, 1881, d. April 24, 1892; Martimer[8] Byron, b. Aug. 3, 1883; John[8] Parker, b. Jan. 10, 1886; Infant daughter[8], b. and d. Sept., 1892. Rossville, Ill.
vii. Catherine[7] Braucher, b. Aug. 25, 1854, m. at Milford, Ills., May 4, 1887, Eusebius Nilson, b. Aug. 10, 1850, and had: i. Frederick[8] William, b. Feb. 2, 1889; ii. Dean[8] Sidney, b. Aug. 4, 1891. Watseka, Ill.
viii. Willis[7] Albert, b. Oct. 8, 1858. Lives in Chicago.
ix. Frances[7] Henrietta, b. Sept. 8, 1856, m. Albert M. Jones of Milford, Ills., b. May 23, 1856.
x. John[7] Charles Fremont, b. March 12, 1860, m. Feb. 26, 1885, Kate G. Barry and had: i. Melvin[8] A., b. Nov. 1, 1886; ii. O[8]. Floyd, b. Nov. 13, 1892; iii. Agnes[8] Frieda, b. May 18, 1896. Hammond, Indiana.



JOHN[6] MONNETT
(1821-1888)
of Crawford County, Ohio, and
Millford, Illinois

Bucyrus, O.,
Jan. 25, 1911.

Dear Orra Monnette:

Yours of the 20th rec'd. The above is a photograph of John Monnett or "Pike John," "Black John" as he was sometimes known.

This is the same picture of John Monnett that appears in connection with some historical data of the First Nat'l Bank which I have in my possession and represents him as he appeared in his prime. He was a prominent business man at that time and was highly regarded by his business associates. I used to hear things said of him, that were very complimentary to him. I would be glad if his family had managed a sketch of him and this cut might appear with it in the family history.

Trusting that your work will all finish up smoothly and correctly, I am,

Sincerely yours,
Sarah R. Monnett.

137. HAMLIN[7] VIRGIL MONNETT, (*John*[6], *Reverend Jeremiah*[5] *Crabb, Abraham*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *Isaac*[1]) by his wife, Jennie Raymor, had children, viz:

EIGHTH GENERATION.

i. Evalina[8], b. Oct. 16, 1865, m. Jan. 20, 1885, Alford C.

Wiley of King City, California, and had i:. George[9] Burton; ii. Florence[9] and iii. Elton[9].

ii. Robert[8] Bruce, of Merced, California, b. Sept. 30, 1867, m. June, 1894, Olga Irene Headlund.

iii. Marie[8] Osee, b. June 29, 1869, m. Oct. 24, 1898, at San Francisco, Lieut. Fred. L. Baker and has: i. Samuel[9] Wilhelm and ii. Francis[9] Patrick.

iv. Gertrude[8], d. in infancy.

v. John[8] Cloyd, m. at Des Moines, Iowa, Aug. 7, 1895, Fannie Gordon and has Marie[9]. He d. Oct., 1904. Widow now Mrs. Fannie White of Rock Island, Ill.

vi. Eugene[8] Albert, b. 1874, d. in Skagway, Alaska, Feb. 21, 1898.

117. JEREMIAH[6] CRABB MONNETT, (*Reverend Jeremiah*[5] *Crabb, Abraham*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *Isaac*[1]) by his first wife, Mary Jane Shank, had children, viz:

SEVENTH GENERATION.

i. Isaac[7], d. in infancy.

138. ii. ISAIAH[7] SHANK, b. Oct. 16, 1845, m. Oct. 13, 1870, Elizabeth Miller, b. 1837, d. 1903.

By his second wife, Sarah Ann Saylor, he had:

139. iii. JEREMIAH[7] JASPER, b. Nov. 2, 1851, m. Oct. 27, 1891, Mary Ann Brower, b. May 1, 1860, in Williamsburg, Iowa, where they live.

iv. Mary[7] Elsie, b. 1852, d. 1904, m. Feb. 10, 1886, to Bernard Brockshue. They had four children: i. Sarah Blanche, b. Feb. 28, 1887; ii. Fannie Merle, b. Jan. 9, 1889; ii. Jasper Logan, b. Jan. 30, 1892; and iv. Francis Bernard, b. March 20, 1895. All live in Williamsburg, Iowa.

138. ISAIAH[7] SHANK MONNETT, (*Jeremiah Crabb*[6], *Reverend Jeremiah*[5] *Crabb, Abraham*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *Isaac*[1]) by his wife Elizabeth Miller, had children, viz:

EIGHTH GENERATION.

i. Addie[8] Hill, b. 1874.

ii. Princess[8] Watring, b. 1875.

iii. Lottie[8] Smith, b. 1876.

iv. Ella[8] Kerr, b. 1878.

v. Eva[8] Scott, b. 1879.

139. JEREMIAH[7] JASPER MONNETT, (*Jeremiah*[6] *Crabb, Reverend Jeremiah*[5] *Crabb, Abraham*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *Isaac*[1]) and his wife, Mary Ann Brower, have had children:

EIGHTH GENERATION.

i. Ruth[8] Hannah, b. April 14, 1893.

ii. Mary[8] Elizabeth, b. June 1st, 1895.

iii. Helen[8] J., b. May 18th, 1899.

iv. Mina[8] Zeruah, b. April 3, 1901.

118. MARY[6] MONNETT, (*Reverend Jeremiah[5] Crabb, Abraham[4], Isaac[3], William[2], Isaac[1]*) by her husband, John Wesley Shaw, had children, viz:

SEVENTH GENERATION.

i. Placidia[7], b. Dec. 19, 1844, d. May 2, 1896.
ii. Antistia[7], m. Capt. J. S. Holmes.
iii. Irene[7] Monnett, b. Dec. 25, 1851, d. March 25, 1908, m. Louis C. Haman.

119. REVEREND THOMAS[6] JEFFERSON MONNETT, (*Reverend Jeremiah[5] Crabb, Abraham[4], Isaac[3], William[2], Isaac[1]*) and Henrietta Johnson, his wife, had children, viz:

SEVENTH GENERATION.

i. Webster[7], b. Dec. 31, 1848, d. June 3, 1853.
ii. Orwin[7] Bruce, b. Sept. 29, 1850, m. Nov. 14, 1877, Anna Hoffman, b. April 12, 1858, daughter of Charles F. and Catharine Snyder Hoffman, by whom he had: i. Ethel[8] May, b. Sept. 18, 1881; ii. Bessie[8] H., b. Jan. 5, 1884, m. Nov. 2, 1901, Melvin G. Jones and had Donald[9] B., b. May 31, 1902, and Dorothy[9] M., b. April 17, 1903.

This family now lives at Corpus Christi, Texas.

140. iii. WILLIAM[7] ALBERT, b. Jan. 3, 1854, at Fostoria, Ohio, m. Feb. 25, 1875, Nettie Stough Boyer, b. July 15, 1856, at Bucyrus, Ohio.
iv. Francis[7] Sylvester, b. 1857, m. Ella Kate Gormly.

A complete biography appears on page 769 (*ante*).

v. John[7] Gilbert, b. Sept. 2, 1859, d. March 26, 1879.
vi. Effie[7] Henrietta, b. Dec. 25, 1865, d. Oct. 26, 1898, m. Feb. 12, 1891, Smith W. Bennett, son of William B. and Mary A. (Herron) Bennett. He is now an eminent lawyer of Columbus, Ohio. They had: i. Hugh[8] Monnett, b. Feb. 22, 1892, and ii. Grace[8] Lizetta, b. Jan. 2, 1896. He m. Nov. 28, 1900, (2) Miss Anna Drought.
vii. Agnes[7], b and d. 1871, ae. 8 mo., 2 da's.

140. WILLIAM[7] ALBERT MONNETT, (*Reverend Thomas[6], Reverend Jeremiah[5] Crabb, Abraham[4], Isaac[3], William[2], Isaac[1]*) by his wife, Nellie Stough Boyer, had children, viz:

EIGHTH GENERATION.

i. Orwin[8] Kay, b. Dec. 31, 1876, m. Nov. 1, 1898, Hattie May Holmes, b. 1881, in Merrill, Wis., by whom he had: i. Marcella[9] Annette, b. Nov. 20, 1899; ii. Francis[9] Sylvester, b. Jan. 6, 1902; iii. William[9] Kay, b. April 6, 1904; iv. Effie[9] Virginia, b. Feb. 13, 1906.
ii. Grace[8], b. Sept. 19, 1878, Wyandot Co., Ohio.
iii. Charlotte[8], b. Dec. 9, 1882.

All live near Bucyrus, Ohio.

MRS. SARAH (REXROTH) MONNETT.

She was the second wife of Reverend Thomas[6] Jefferson Monnett. At sixteen years of age, she commenced to teach school in the country, in Crawford County, Ohio, continuing for seven terms, until transferred to the Bucyrus City Public Schools. There she taught in practically all of the different grades, which at that time included from the primary up and through all the classes to and including the principalship of the High School. This service covered about seven years.

During the years, 1867-68, she attended Mount Union College and there taught the regular College classes in Algebra and Latin and tutored in French and German, to help defray expenses. Since that time she has variously served as follows.

She returned to Mount Union College in 1871 and was graduated that year with a degree; for twelve years she was Superintendent of the Methodist Episcopal Sunday School at Monnett Chapel Church; Chairman of the building committee of Monnett Memorial Chapel; helped to organize and was charter member of both the Woman's Foreign and Home Missionary Societies of the First M. E. Church in which she was in many other ways an efficient and active worker at Bucyrus, Ohio.

Upon the death of her husband she administered his estate to the entire satisfaction of all interested therein

The foregoing are simply marks of service and notes of merit, quite incomplete from a biographical standpoint, yet serving to give both a permanent and deserving record to one, who, while not of the Monnett blood has been closely identified with the family and made possible some of the interesting and successful features of this Volume. It can truthfully be said of her that she has always been an earnest and devoted Christian woman and possessed of many pleasing manners and extended intellectual attainments.

120. MARTHA[6] MONNETT, (*Reverend Jeremiah*[5] *Crabb, Abraham*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *Isaac*[1]) and Robert Kirkbride Warner, her husband, had children, viz:

SEVENTH GENERATION.

i. Ellen[7] Martha, b. Bucyrus, O., Aug. 30, 1847, m. Aug. 30, 1871, William Thomas McKinstry, b. Nov. 4, 1846, in Marion Co., d. Ohio, Oct. 23, 1901, by whom she had: Mary[8] Etta, b. June 23, 1872, m. Oct. 2, 1901, George Williams Shiefer, b. Dec. 19, 1878, Crawford Co., Ohio.

ii. Mary[7], b. Dec. 30, 1852, m. Nov. 20, 1871, Albert Yaker, d. Jan. 25, 1874. One daughter, Mary[8].

iii. Harriet[7], b. Dec. 27, 1861, m. Dec. 30, 1885, Smith C. Caldwell of Bucyrus, son of Alexander J. and Harriet (Chambers) Caldwell and grandson of Samuel S. and Margaret E. (Mickle) Caldwell.

iv. Louisa[7], b. June 26, 1871, m. Oct. 20, 1893, Francis Marion Caldwell of Bucyrus, brother of Smith C., *supra.*

68. ELIZABETH[5] MONNETT, (*Abraham*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *Isaac*[1]) by her husband, Micah Saylor, had children, viz:

SIXTH GENERATION.

i. Ann[6] (or Nancy[6]), b. Aug. 21, 1820, m. Aug. 11, 1842, Peter Warren, b. April 12, 1820, and had Elizabeth[7] Ann, b. Nov. 19, 1843, m. Dec. 11, 1873, Hiram Allen; John[7], b. Nov. 29, 1848. He m. April 16, 1874, Clara J. Black,

daughter of Joseph and Margaret (Hoffman) Black, and they have had issue: i. Anna[8] Lorena, b. May 28, 1775, m. Sept. 21, 1910, Orland Smith Bookwalter; ii. Clarence[8] Pearl, b. March 21, 1879, d. Oct. 26, 1885. These families reside at Kingston, Ohio.

An excellent likeness of Mrs. Ann (Saylor) Warren appears on the opposite page. She has evinced a keen interest in this undertaking as will be noted from pp. 425 and 583 (*ante*), and is a splendid type of the noble character and sterling attributes of the older generation.

ii. Esther[6], b. May 24, 1822, d. June 15, 1854, m. William Kinnear. Had five children, one daughter Mary[7], m. Capt. A. R. Eglin of Bangor, Michigan.

iii. Margaret[6], b. Oct. 2, 1825, m. Oct. 14, 1847, her first cousin Jacob Saylor, b. Feb. 11, 1823, son of Jacob Saylor, who served in the War of 1812, and had: i. John[7], b. Nov. 21, 1850, d. Feb. 23, 1878; ii. Frank[7], b. July 27, 1862, d. Sept. 22, 1897; iii. Emma[7], b. Nov. 4, 1848, m. Sept. 19, 1871, Leander Detwiler, b. Nov. 20, 1841, by whom she had Irene[8], b. Sept. 27, 1872; Margaret[8], b. Jan. 16, 1874, and Frances[8], b. Nov. 1, 1879. These families reside at Hillsboro, Ohio.

iv. John[6], (1) b. in Pickaway County, Ohio, Oct. 21, 1829, m. Nov. 13, 1856, Sarah Ellen Benton, daughter of Charles Benton. They have had issue: i. Almira[7] Benton, unmarried; ii. Oscar[7] Micah, b. Aug. 21, 1859, m. Edith Candy; iii. Orella[7] Elizabeth, b. 1862, d. July 25, 1891; iv. Elias[7] Theron, b. 1864, d. Feb. 20, 1887; v. Myron[7] Lorena. m. Feb. 15, 1893, Jacob Engle. Hon. John Saylor lives in Wellington, Kansas (1) His likeness appears on page 587, (*ante*).

Mrs. A. R. Eglin, of Bangor, Michigan, supplies the following:

"William Kinnear, b. Oct. 19, 1817, d. June 12, 1854; Esther Saylor, b. May 24, 1822, d. June 15, 1854, m. on Aug. 22, 1843. They had:

i. Sarepta, b. Aug. 1, 1844, d. Feb. 9, 1859.
ii. Mary Elizabeth, b. Dec. 22, 1845.
iii. America, b. Sept. 25, 1847, d. Feb. 8, 1849.
iv. Oliver, b. July 10, 1849, d. Nov. 18, 1854.
v. Esther, b. May 23, 1852, d. Dec. 9, 1893, m. J. O. Lacey and had: i. Winifred; ii. Stephen; iii. Milton; iv. Horace; v. Grover and vi. Byron.

Our grandmother Saylor was a Monnett and was born in Virginia. William Kinnear of Crawford County, Ohio, was my cousin. He m. Rachel Monnett."

---

(1) "Nov. 28, 1910, Wellington, Kans.

Cousin Orra E. Monnette:

Your letter just received and I will answer at once. I have not the date of grandfather Jacob Saylor's birth nor that of grandmother Elizabeth Saylor, but gather from their tombstones in Bogg cemetery in Ross Co., Ohio, as recorded in my memorandum book years ago. Jacob Saylor died Sept. 21, 1800, aged 52 years; Elizabeth Salyor died Aug. 28, 1823, aged 67 years. My fathers and mothers records are as follows: Micah Saylor was born at Bedford, Penn., March 20, 1787; died April 12, 1856, at Kenton, O. He is buried in Grove Cemetery, Kenton, O. Elizabeth Monnett Saylor was born near Cumberland, in Virginia, November 2, 1791; died February 9, 1876, near Kenton, Ohio, and is buried in Grove cemetery. Yours in haste,

John Saylor."

BOSTON PUBLIC LIBRARY

MRS. ANN (SAYLOR) WARREN

WIFE OF PETER WARREN, STILL LIVING AT THE AGE OF 91 YEARS IN KINGSTON, OHIO

She and her children are the only descendants of Abraham[4] Monnett, now residing in Pickaway County, Ohio

NOTES IN RE MONNETT.

(1) In the course of genealogical searches the compiler ran across the following:

"From C. Monette, Chatfield, Minn., owner of the MONNETTE APIARY, established in 1877."

(2) At the present time there is a Theater in full operation in the city of Paris, known as "Theatre Monet."

(3) This was the letter which first located "Knobley Mountain" for the compiler:

Knobley, W. Va.
Nov. 16th, 1906.

Mr. Orra E. Monnette,
Toledo, Ohio.

My Dear Sir:—

Your favor containing inquiry about Knobley Mountain and the Monnette Family is before me. And in answer will say that we have a mountain here locally known by that name. I knew a man of the name of John Monnette some years since; he was then getting old and I am not sure that he is still living. However I can put you in direct communication with his family. He has a son carrying on merchandising in one of our county towns. His address is Norman E. Monnette, Ridgeley Mineral Co., W. Va.

Hoping you will succeed in finding your relatives,

Very truly yours,
P. M. Dayton.

(4) Mrs. Elizabeth J. Calhoun (*ante,* page 1021), now 82 years of age, and who had a severe fall during the winter, writes:

Minneapolis, Minn., 3112 Fourth Ave.,
March 6th, 1911.

Dear Cousin:

This is late to express my thanks for the package of letters, you had so nicely kept and returned to me well preserved, some time since.

Daughter Myra and I have been kept in very closely the last four months. Though I am improving, yet I am not walking without crutches. I keep in my room, so that I have not seen much winter or cold weather. I was always sorry that there was no picture of grandfather (Isaac[5] Monnett), but Uncle William's family said it seemed to worry him when it was mentioned, and they gave it up.

I have appreciated your endeavors and labors in publishing the genealogy, and will be very thankful to get the book. With kindest wishes.

Yours,
E. J. Calhoun.

(The letter is written most legibly and with a clear-cut, firm hand.)

(5) Referring to the Revolutionary War Service of Abraham[4] Monnett, while living in Frederick County, Maryland, (see page 425, *ante*), as further confirmatory of the fact, and for use of future appli-

cants, it is worthy of record that Orra[8] Eugene Monnette has recently been elected to membership in the Society of the Sons of the American Revolution in the State of California.

(6) Captain Leslie Tufwell Peacocke of Los Angeles, Cal., wrote under date of June 2, 1905, to Mr. James[7] Lawson Monnet of Bloomington, Cal., as follows:

> "I collaborated with the late Sir Bernard Burke, the Compiler of "Burke's Peerage and "Landed Gentry" and am an Associate of the Herald's College, London, having graduated in the Ulster King at Arms College, Dublin Castle. I have all the books at my command here, and find record of family of your name (Monnet) crossing to England from France, district of Angouleme, sur La Charente, and purchasing lands in Bedfordshire, England. I have their Coat of Arms and motto."

The writer has not followed up these suggestions.

XIV.

THE NUTHALL FAMILY

COMING now to a consideration of several of the prominent Colonial families who were likewise ancestors of members of the Monnet Family, by marriages taking place before 1800, attention can be given to the following subdivisions, which develop to a certain extent the Nuthall, Sprigg, Hillary, Crabb, Mariarte, Burrell families, as well as the German families of Slagle, Braucher, Reichelsdörfer, Schissler, et al.

JOHN[1] NUTHALL came from England to Virginia before 1652. He was a son of John Nuthall of London. He settled in Northampton County, where the County Records contain many references to him and his activity in Colonial affairs. In the religious contentions which affected the early history of Virginia, he was an active participant, which appears from the following and most interesting document to which his name is signed:

"The XXXth of March, Ano, 1652.

Wee whose names are und written this daye made choyce of by the Inhabitants of Northampton Countie in Virginnina to give Informacons and Instruccons to ye gent Ellected Burgesses of this prsent Grand Assemblie (in relacon to such matters as conduce to our peace & saftie). And for ye Redresse of those agreevances wch (att pr sent) wee are capable & sensible of in our Countie of Northampton.

Imprmis. Wee the Inhabitants of Northampton Countie doe complayne that from tyme to tyme (pticular yeares past) wee have submitted & bine obedient unto the paymt of publeq Taxacons. Butt after ye yeare 1647, since yt tyme wee Conceive & have found that ye taxes were very weightie. But in a more espetiall manner (undr favor) wee are very sensible of the Taxacon of fforty sixe pounds of tobacco p. pool (this present yeare). And desire yt ye same bee taken off ye charge of ye Countie; furthermore wee alleadge that after 1647, wee did understand & suppose or Countie of Northampton to bee disoynted & Sequestred from ye rest of Virginia. Therefore that Llaw wch requireth & inioyneth Taxacons from us To bee Arbitrarye & illegall; fforasmuch as wee had neither sumons for Ellecon of Burgesses nor voyce in their Assemblye (during the time aforesd) but only the Singulr Burgess in Septem. Ano., 1651. Wee conceive that wee may Lawfullie ptest agt the pceedings in the Act of Assemblie for publiq Taxacons wch have relacon to Northmton Countie since ye year 1647.

The Gent who are (att pr sent) to speake in our behalfe can sufficiently declare what is necessary to bee expressed to this effect wch wee referr to them.

Our desire is that there may bee an Annual Choyce of Magistrates in Norhmton. And, if our Countie maye not have ye pr ivilege of a peculir govrmt & propriety (att prsent) granted wth in our prcincts that then you Request and plead that all Causes,

Suite or Tryalls(of what nature soevr) maye bee comenced, (for future tyme) determined in our sd Countie of Northampton.

3. If there bee a free & genr all vote for a Governor wherein they Ellect Mr Richard Bennett Wee the inhabitants of Northampton Countie wth unanimous consent & plenary aprobacon Rendr our voyce for the sd Esq. Bennett.

The people doe further desire that ye Taxacon for ffortie sixe pounds of tobac a heead maye not bee collected by the Sheriffe (until answer of the questions from the Grand Assemblie nowe sumoned).

Witness our handes subscribed the day & yeare aforesd

Stephen Charlton
Llevyne Denwood
JNO. NUTHALL
Wm. Whitington
Jno. Ellis
Steph Horsey

Recordatr Decimo die Mense May, 1652, p. me Edm: Mathewe." (1).

Among the many pointed and suggestive scraps of genealogical interest, as pertaining to the early pioneers, no one thing gives us more light than the communications between the early settlers and the home folk back across the ocean. And, one is extant which definitely connects JOHN[1] NUTHALL of Virginia with his friends and relatives in London; it is quoted here in full:

"A LONDON MERCHANT TO HIS BROTHER IN VIRGINIA.

London 16th of August, 1644.

Loveing Brother:

I praye be carefull in sending yor lres to mee And inclose one in mr Stones pocket. And get mr Nuthall to doe the like in his to his father. mr. Hutchinson[3] I have not seen this Twelve moneth and more hee being gone only into ye Parlamts ser— The Three Kingdoms being now upp in armes. I pray God send an end of this unnaturall warr that we may inioye peace and a free trade as formrlye. Remember my Kinde Respects to mr. Nuthall and tell him his fathr, mothr & sister are in good health; soe wth my daily prayrs for yor welfare wch you must be carefull to look after by yor indeavr I comitt yu to ye Ptecoon of the almighty and remain

Yor evr Loveing Brother
Joseph Phillips.

Direct yor Lres as formrly att mr. Wills his house in Marks Lain ovr agt ye Lord Barings. You may send a powr generall to receav any goods or otherwise that you shall send me. Inclosed is mr. Nuthalls Lre from his fathr you shall rec another Lre from mee." (2).

"The Engagm't tendered to ye Inhabitants of Northampton County, Eleventh of March, 1651 (O. S.)"

---

(1) See William and Mary College Quarterly—Historical Papers; Vol. 1, April 1893, No. 4, page 191.

(2) From the records of Northampton county, Va. See William and Mary College Quarterly, Vol. 5, July 1896, No. 1, pages 40-1. Sarah Corbett, 'the aunt by the Mother's side and curatrix and lawful assignee of Letitie Luddington and Sarah Luddington the naturall & Lawfull children of Garttrude Luddington all of ye parish of St. Andrews Holburne London,' gave a power to John Nuthall of London mercht. Ack. in London, Aug. 17, 1658."

"We whose names are subscribed doe hereby Engage and promise to bee true and faithfull to the Commonwealth of England as it is now Established with Kinge or House of Lords." 25th March:

Among some two hundred names appear those of "THOS. SPRIGG" and "JNO. NUTHALL." (1)

The wife of the first JOHN[1] NUTHALL was Elizabeth Holloway (Holliday) whose maiden name was Elizabeth Bacon.

The names of Holloway and Holliday were not uncommon in Virginia and Maryland in Colonial times, and the tradition is current that JOHN[1] NUTHALL'S wife sprang from a prominent family in England.

1. JOHN[1] NUTHALL of St. Mary's County, Maryland, who died in 1668, by his wife, ELIZABETH BACON HOLLOWAY, had two children, viz:

SECOND GENERATION.

2. i. JOHN[2] JR., m. twice. Name of first wife unknown.
ii. ELEANOR[2], who married 1668 THOMAS[1] SPRIGG Sr., (see THE SPRIGG FAMILY *post.*)

2. JOHN[2] NUTHALL, JR., (*John*[1]) by his first wife, whose maiden name is unknown, had a son:

i. John[3], who married his cousin, ELEANOR[3] SPRIGG, the daughter of his Aunt ELEANOR[2] NUTHALL, who married THOMAS[1] SPRIGG, Sr. After the death of John[3] Nuthall, his widow married THOMAS[1] HILLARY, Sr., in 1684-5, his second wife. (See THE SPRIGG and THE HILLARY FAMILIES, *post.*)

---

(1) Taken from *Virginia Carolorum*, The Colony under the Rule of Charles, the First, and Second A. D. 1625-1685. (Page 221), with foot note, as follows:

"The people of Northampton (Va.) on the eastern shore of the bay, seemed to have had the engagement left with them to sign, on the 11th of March and Synatures were obtained during the month, as appears from the following on the County Records."

XV.

THE SPRIGG FAMILY

EXT in order, then, is the Sprigg Family.

(A).

Of English Origin.

ARMS.

Blazon—Chequy, or. and az., a fesse erm.

CREST.

A laurel branch vert.

MOTTO.

VIS UNITA FORTIOR

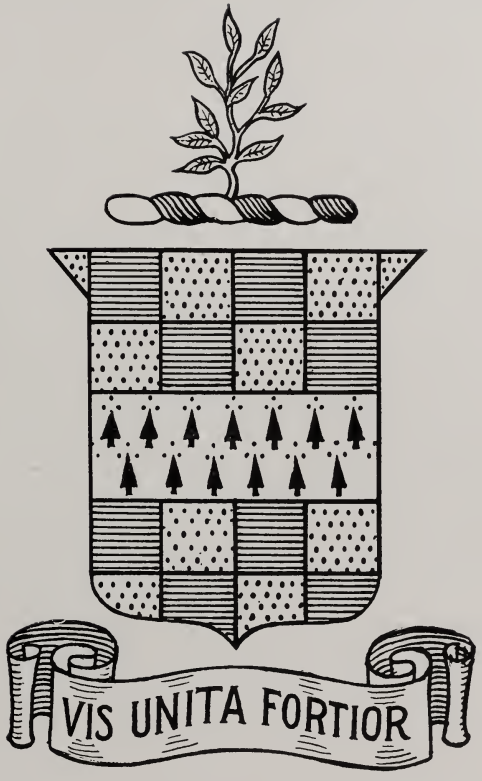
(In illustration on opposite page.)

(B).

THOMAS[1] SPRIGG of Northampton County, Virginia, and later of Calvert County, Maryland, clearly came from Northampton County, England. Therefore, the following items from a recent compilation, are very important. (1).

> Henry Sprigg was a witness to a marriage indenture, Jan. 26, 1635-6, between Thomas Bufton of Market Harborough Co., Leicester, Shoemaker, and Anne Brabazon of Hothorpe Co., Northampton, widow, etc.
>
> (Vol. XI.)
>
> "Indenture made 30 May 1641, between THOMAS SPRIGGE of Harrington Co., Northampton, yoeman and Ann, his wife; Miles Smith of Great Bowden, Co. Leicester, gent. and Barbara, his wife; George Wright of Lubnam (Lubenham) Co., Leicester gent; Richard Sprigge of Scaldwell Co. Northampton, gent. and Thomas Welles of Drayten Co., Leicester, yeoman and John Sprigge of Great Bowden, yeoman, eldest son of THOMAS SPRIGGE, and Ann Wright, daughter of George Wright.
>
> In consideration of an intended marriage between John Sprigge and Ann Wright, THOMAS SPRIGG agrees to convey to Richard Sprigge and Thomas Welles, his lands, &c., in Great Bowden to the use of the said John and Ann and their issue, paying £15 yearly to THOMAS and ANN SPRIGGE for life, etc.
>
> WITNESSES: W. Bathurst, Miles Smyth, John Winent, John Welles, Miles Smith.
>
> Another:
>
> Indenture between Thomas Watts of Sur Langton Co., Leicester, yeoman, living July 28, 1646, and wife, Mary; and Thomas Sprigge

(1) Taken from *Fragmenta Genealogica*, by Frederick Arthur Crisp, 1906, London, set in Newberry Library, Chicago, Ill., Vol. XI, p. 33, 218, 230, 250 and Vol. III. p. 34.



Sprigg

SPRIGG COAT OF ARMS

PUBLIC LIBRARY

of Harrington Co., Northampton, yeoman, living July 28, 1646, for marriage of son of former, Thomas Watts to daughter of latter, Mary Sprigge.

William Sprigs of Wallaston Co., Northampton, yeoman, May 21, 1689.

"Grant dated 18, January, 1593, from John Sprigge, of Ordsall, husbandman to George Cartungeit, son and heir of Gregory Cartungeit, late of Ordsall, of lands in Ordsall, etc. (Nottinghamshire)" (1).

(C).

In Prince George County, some five or six miles inland from the great steel highway along which travelers between Baltimore and Washington are borne swiftly to their destinations, there stands an old manor house, encircled by a plantation of 800 acres, that was built in the Colonial days of Maryland, and after a lapse of nearly 200 years is in the possession of direct descendants (though through the feminine line) of its owners. This is Northampton, the seat in America of the Sprigg family. Northampton which was built by THOMAS SPRIGG, gentleman and colonist from England, whose death occurred in 1704. A full

(1) Mr. G. Adler Blumer, Superintendent of the Butler Hospital, Providence, Rhode Island, and of Utica, New York, furnishes some interesting facts relative to the Spriggs. He writes, in part, as follows:

"Mr. John Thomas Spriggs, my wife's father, a lawyer of Utica, N. Y., and the predecessor in Congress of Vice-President James S. Sherman, was born in Peterborough, Northamptonshire in 1824 and came to this country with his parents in his early childhood. He was the son of John Spriggs, of Peterborough, baptized August 16, 1795, in the parish of St. John Baptist, Peterborough; who was the son of Thomas Spriggs, baptized in the same parish, September 21, 1766. I have copies of these registers. THOMAS SPRIGGS, the last named, was the son of John and Elizabeth Spriggs, presumably of Peterborough, but I have not followed the search beyond Thomas."

Mr. Wm. Manser Spriggs, of Stantor, Dudley Park Road, Acocks Green, near Birmingham, says: "I believe there is a William Spriggs who has a large shop in Derby, England."

Mr. Francis Gawry, of 5 Throgmorton Avenue, London, E. C., says:

"Charles Sprigges, or Spriggs, married at St. George's Church, Hanover Square, London, in 1799, Colomberry Pratt. A Mr. William Spriggs is of "Chad Mount," Edgboston, Birmingham, and his grandfather married Hester Savory in London, in 1771. I am told the Revd. Joshua Sprigge, who was Chaplain to General Fairfax & present at Naseby was an ancestor."

Mr. John Fletcher Spriggs of 241 Tottenham Court Road, London, W., says:

"My grandfather was born at Great Bowden, near Market Harborough, a town on the borders of Leicestershire and Northamptonshire. He married Ann Symons Higgs, whose father married Margaret Collihall, a descendant of the Killigrews of Falmouth, county, Cornwall. There was an Earl Killigrew (temp. Charles II) and the presumption of descent or connection seems sufficiently strong to be interesting. Whether a matter for pride, depends! The ancestors of my grandfather, Wm. Spriggs, had lived in the above named village, or the locality, for three or four centuries. Thos. Carlyle quotes Sprigge, a local historian, with commendation (a rare distinction!) in his "Life of Cromwell," Vol. I, pp. 179, footnote. My father, late in his life (he died in 1885) found tombstones standing almost without break, to the date of this worthy. The earliest registry in the parish church contains the name, under date of 1541, and it recurs at intervals in all the books down to 1842."

length portrait of that worthy still in possession of the descendants, represents a handsome man in full court costume, while the archives of Maryland give abundant proof that the original was a gentleman of official distinction and social importance. (1).

But first the old house. It is reached by a corduroy road given to what might be termed fitful windings, since its caprice is to go around obstacles rather than through them, and the sand-swept log foundation of the road, rotten and insecure from age, leaves much to be desired in the way of park improvement. The plantation is entered long before the house comes into view, and one comes rather suddenly by a turn of the driveway upon this charming old homestead. The manor house is of frame about 125 feet front, and such portion as is of the original architecture is put together without nails. The drawing-room, library and dining room, all with high chimney pieces and wide open fireplaces, face the front, and in the rear, according to the fashion of 200 years ago are bedrooms with tall gothic windows and other rooms now used as pantries.

The place is well wooded, and about the residence are elm and willow trees, also flowering magnolia trees and white fringe trees trailing their delicate blossoms. There is a real lovers' walk winding between a hedge of old fashioned lilacs that bend in clusters of purple and white fragrance through the early spring sunshine. Quaint yellow daffodils scatter their gold amid April's grasses and June unfolds the warmth of color and incense of myriad hundred-leaved roses.

There are stately poplar trees also, and in a grove is a well of olden days, with a well-house built over it. Beyond, in the hollow, are still grouped relics of the negro quarter of slave days and an old plantation darky survives in old Uncle Robert, known to be 100 years old, who yet lives in the place and whose children and grandchildren served the present owners.

Here was spent the youth of Governor Samuel Sprigg, who became heir of his uncle, Osborn Sprigg, and from him inherited Northampton. Here was brought in 1811, the Governor's bride, Violetta Lansdale, daughter of Thomas Lansdale and his wife, Cornelia (Van Horne) Lansdale, and here was born, 1812 (March 27), Governor Sprigg's little daughter, Sallie Sprigg, whose baby helplessness was the safeguard of Northampton from destruction by the British, when the latter troops advanced along the Patuxent to attach Washington. Governor Sprigg was in hiding at the time and the house was examined, but, owing to the young baby and its mother, the homestead escaped injury or pillage beyond the seisure of wines and provisions. The property is now owned by the

(1) Taken from an article in the *Baltimore Sun* and *see* foot-note, *post*, concerning Miss Emily Emerson Lantz, et al.

ANOTHER VIEW OF OLD NORTHAMPTON MANOR, COLONIAL RESIDENCE OF COLONEL THOMAS' SPRIGG, PRINCE GEORGE COUNTY, MARYLAND

Fairfax family, of which Albert Kirby Fairfax, twelfth Baron Fairfax of Cameron, is the head. Since the latter represents his house at the assembling of the Scottish peers—an American citizen, yet wearing full court costume—the portrait of Thomas Sprigg, the colonist, also in full court costume, can bow to his descendant, after a lapse of 200 years as the past owner of Northampton greeting its present owner.

LIEUT. THOMAS[1] SPRIGG (born 1630, died 1704) the first of the Sprigg family to settle in Calvert County and Prince George's County, came from England, and it is believed from Northamptonshire, about the middle of the seventeenth century. In 1651 THOMAS[1] SPRIGG was in Northampton County, Western Shore of Virginia, and there signed the Submission to Parliament. JOHN[1] NUTHALL was another signer, and this must have been JOHN[1] NUTHALL, gentleman of Cross Manor, whose daughter ELEANOR[2] NUTHALL, married THOMAS[1] SPRIGG before September 1668, 1st., since THOMAS[1] SPRIGG appears on that date at a council held at Mattapany as administrator of the estate of her father, the late JOHN[1] NUTHALL, who was his father-in-law.

When Cecelius Calvert made William Stone, of Northampton County, Virginia, Lieutenant of Maryland, the latter had undertaken to secure in that short time 500 British or Irish persons to colonize in America, and THOMAS[1] SPRIGG is referred to in Governor Stone's will as his *brother,* and it seems probable that through Governor Stone's influence LIEUT. THOMAS[1] SPRIGG came to Maryland.

One of Governor Stone's manors was Avon, in Charles County, and when LIEUT. THOMAS[1] SPRIGG received a grant of 1,000 acres in Maryland from Lord Baltimore, he called the tract Northampton, as suggestive of his Virginia, and perchance a former English home.

Among the names of those in the Province of Maryland who signed the Associated Address to King William III congratulating him upon escape from conspiracy and assassination, was THOMAS[1] SPRIGG. The Maryland Archives regarding the proceedings of the Council refer frequently to THOMAS[1] SPRIGG. As early as 1660-1661 he was Commissioner of the Quorum for Calvert County and Sheriff for that County from 1664 to 1667, after which he was further honored by being made High Sheriff. On October 4, 1667, THOMAS[1] SPRIGG was made Commissioner of the Quorum and in February, 1669, he was Commissioner of the Peace for the County of Calvert and gentleman of the Quorum. In 1696, when the new Commissioners of Peace were appointed for Prince George County, MR. THOMAS[1] SPRIGG was one of the first five gentlemen to be made Justices of the Quorum and he was also gentleman justice of Prince George County.

In the same year THOMAS[1] SPRIGG and other justices and members of the grand jury indorsed a round-robin letter from ship owners and commanders of the Maryland fleet, making excuses for delay in sailing to England as due to illness of sailors, desertions of men to Pennsylvania and backwardness of crops.

The will of THOMAS[1] SPRIGG, the immigrant, was made May 9, 1704, and probated December 29, 1704. His wife is not mentioned and had, therefore, probably died before that date. The will gives the names of the children and friends. His son, COL. THOMAS[2] SPRIGG was executor and received the estate, Northampton.

(D).

Sprigg-Colonial, Civil and Military.

1. COL. THOMAS[1] SPRIGG, 1664, High Sheriff, Calvert Co., Md., (Vol. 5, page 491, Md. Archives.)

Justice Calvert Co., Md., 1669. (Vol. 5, page 14.)

1674, Justice for Calvert Co. (Vol. 3 pages 424, 448 Md. Archives.) (Vol. 15, page 37, Md. Archives.)

Settlement of Estate of John Nuthall, Sr., children Eleanor Sprigg, wife of Thomas, Sr., sons John, James and Elias Nuthall. (Vol. 5, page 34.)

LIEUT. COL. THOMAS[2] SPRIGG (No. 2).

1676, Member of Assembly from Calvert Co., Md., (Vol. 7, p. 104.)

1696, Member of Grand Jury for Prince George Co. (Vol. 20, pages 539, 528.)

1697, Justice for Prince George County. (Vol. 23, pages 110, 130, 327.)

1706, Commissioner for the Advancement of Trade. Authority for his title as Colonel not found, but do not believe there is any doubt but he was Colonel of Militia. (Vol. 26.)

(E).

SPRIGG LINEAGE.

1. THOMAS[1] SPRIGG, b. 1630, in Kethering, Northamptonshire, England, and came to America about the middle of the Seventeenth Century. In 1651 he was living in Northampton County, Virginia, and in 1660-1 he had settled in Calvert County, Maryland. By Katharine, who died in 1668, his first wife, whose surname is unknown, he had two daughters. Before September, 1668, he married ELEANOR[2], daughter of JOHN[1] NUTHALL of St. Mary's County, and ELIZABETH BACON HOLLOWAY, his wife. His will was dated May 9, 1704, and probated

December 29, 1704, and his son Col. THOMAS[2] SPRIGG, Jr., was appointed Executor. By his first wife Katharine, he had two daughters.

SECOND GENERATION.

i. Mary[2], m. March 12, 1689, Thomas Stockett and died 1693, leaving issue[3].

ii. Sarah[2], m. John Pearce, a planter of Calvert County, and left one son, John[3].

By ELEANOR NUTHALL;

2. iii. THOMAS[2] JR., b. about 1668-9, d. interstate 1726. He m. MARGARET, daughter of Professor EDWARD and HONOR MARIARTE of Ann Arundel County. The wills of both Edward and his wife, Honor, name their children Daniel, Edward, MARGARET, Elizabeth, Rachel.

iv. John[2], d. before 1700.

v. Martha[2], m. Thomas Prather and had issue[3].

vi. Elias[2], d. before 1700.

vii. Ann[2], m. Philip Gittings, who died Feb., 1721, issue, John[3], Phillip[3].

viii. Elizabeth[2], m. Robert, a son of Zachariah Wade, the immigrant, a Colonial Officer; Robert died 1714. Issue, 7 children[3].

ix. Eleanor[2], m. (1) John[3] Nuthall; m. (2) THOMAS[1] HILLARY, Sr., his second wife.

2. THOMAS[2] SPRIGG, JR., (*Thomas*[1]) by his wife, MARGARET MARIARTE, had the following named children:

THIRD GENERATION.

i. Thomas[3], b. circa 1693-4.

ii. Edward[3].

iii. Osborn[3].

iv. Priscilla[3], b. circa 1700, d. after 1734, m. August 26, (Aug. 22) 1716, RALPH[2] CRABB, son of HENRY[1] CRABB, the immigrant. (See THE CRABB Family, *post.*)

v. Margaret[3]. (1).

---

(1) AUTHORITIES:

(1) Liber, folio, Land Office, Annapolis.

(2) Vol. 3, p. 493, Md. Archives.

(3) Vol. 15, page 37, Md. Archives.

(4) Stocket Genealogy by Boogher, 1883.

(5) Pearce Genealogy by Boogher, 1884.

(6) Prather Genealogy by Boogher, 1890...

(7) Liber 1, folio 114, Prince George Co., Md.

(8) Will Liber 1, folio Prince George Co., Md.

(9) *See* Hillary records.

(10) Liber T. D. No. 2, foilo 443, Annapolis, record.

(11) Note Historical: The name of his, Thomas, first wife, is believed to have been Katherine, and that of Mrs. Sprigg No. 2 was Eleanor Nuthall (Nuthall) daughter of John, Sr.—(Boogher).

(F).

Relative to the Sprigg Family, the author is greatly indebted to Hon. C. C. Magruder, Jr., of Washington, D. C., for aid in research, and for valuable information furnished. On that account and because of the additional light it presents, included in a foot-note is a letter and the Magruder descent via Nuthall and Sprigg.(1).

W. H. Wootton of Plainfield, New Jersey, at 843 Carlton Ave., is a descendant of the first Colonel Thomas[1] Sprigg and an enthusiastic genealogist, as well. He has independently of the compiler, prepared the Sprigg Lineage from the results of his own researches, which are, in part, included in a foot-note, (2) for the additional information contained, and any differentiations, which may appear. This, too, in recognition of the kindly aid given by him to this enterprise.

---

(1)

"John Nuthall, born in England, died Anne Arundel County, Maryland, in 1667, married Eliz. Holloway, née Bacon.

Eleanor Nuthall, born in St. Mary's County, Maryland, died Prince George County, Maryland, post 1698, second wife of Thomas Sprigg (1), b. Northamptonshire, England, 1630, died Prince George County, Maryland, 1704.

Thomas Sprigg (2), born Calvert County, Maryland, circa 1670, died in Prince George County, Maryland, 1726, m. Margaret Mariarte who died in Prince George County, Maryland, 1739.

Thomas Sprigg (3), born Prince George County, Maryland, 1726, married Margaret (Beall?).

Mary Sprigg, born Prince George County, Md., Dec. 15, 1723, m. Prince George County, June 21, 1746, Jeremiah Belt, born Prince George County, March 4, 1724, died Prince George County, 1785, (son of Col. Joseph Belt and Esther, Dau. of Col. Ninian Beall.)

Tobias Belt, born Prince George County, June 21, 1766, died in Prince George County, ..., m. Rebecca Beall, b. Prince George County,....., died Prince George Co., 1830. (Daughter of Capt. Richard Beall, Revolutionary Army, and Rebecca Adamson.)

Tobias Belt was Sergeant of Capt. Duckett's Company and drafted on the "Western Expedition" 1799.

Mary Sprigg Belt, born Prince George County, Md., March 9, 1812, died Prince George County, m. March 6, 1845, Caleb Clarke Magruder, born Prince George County, July 10, 1808, died Prince George County, Md., April 5, 1884.

Caleb Clarke Magruder and Elizabeth Rice Nalle (Dau. Dr. Richard Thomas and Ellen Anne (Hooe) Nalle of Culpeper, Va.)

The last named are my parents. Reverting to the Spriggs, the old Thomas[1] Sprigg home in Prince George County, Maryland, is "Northampton," still standing, and owned by Albert Kirby Fairfax, Lord Fairfax and 12th Baron Cameron, or the English House of Lords, and himself a Sprigg descendant."

Caleb Clark Magruder, Jr.

(2) "The Sprigg Family.

Arms—Chequy, or. and az., a fesse erm.

Crest—A laurel branch vert.

No. 1. THOMAS[1] SPRIGG was born in 1630 (Liber FF, f. 91) and died in 1704. He probably came from Northamptonshire, England, and settled first in Northampton Co., Va., where he with John Nuthall and others signed the "Submission to Parliament" in 1651. He first appeared in the Maryland records in 1657, when he sued John Nevill (Maryland Archives, x, 546). He settled at Resurrection Manor in the part of Calvert Co. which was later included within Prince George's. In the same section he had surveyed 26 May, 1673, a tract of

A continuation of the foot-note (2) of the preceding page, 1080, is to be found below.

1,000 acres which he called "Northampton" and which has been in the possession of his descendants ever since, being owned at present by Lord Fairfax of Cameron in the Scottish Peerage.

Thomas Sprigg was a Justice of the Peace for Calvert Co., in 1658, 1661, 1667, 1669-70, and 1674. From 1 April, 1664 to 4 May, 1665, he was High Sheriff of Calvert Co., and in 1696 he was a Justice of the Peace for Prince George's Co. He was twice married; 1st, to Katherine ..... (d. before 1668), by whom he had no issue; and, 2d, to Eleanor Nuthall, daughter of John Nuthall of St. Mary's Co., (d. 1668) by Elizabeth (Bacon-Halloway) Nuthall. John Nuthall was a son of John Nuthall and settled in Northampton Co., Va., by 1645. He subsequently became High Sheriff of St. Mary's Co., Md.

Thomas Sprigg and Eleanor Nuthall had issue:

No. 2. i. Col. Thomas[2] Sprigg.
ii. John[2] Sprigg, d. about 1700, unmarried.
iii. Elias[2] Sprigg, d. before 1704.
iv. Sarah[2] Sprigg, m. Pearce, and had issue:
1. John[3] Pearce.
2. Sarah[3] Pearce, m. John Bell.
v. Martha[2] Sprigg, m. Thomas Prather, and had issue:
1. Aaron[3] Prather.
2. Thomas[3] Prather (not 18 in 1711).
3. John[3] Smith Prather, d. 1763, m. Elizabeth ....., and had issue:
i. Josiah[4] Prather, b. 21 Oct., 1727.
ii. Martha[4] Prather, b. 20 April, 1730.
iii. Aaron[4] Prather, b. 1731-2.
iv. Ellinor[4] Prather, m. Beall.
v. Elizabeth[4] Prather.
vi. Jeremiah[4] Prather.
vii. Zachariah[4] Prather.
viii. Rachel[4]Prather.
4. Philip[3] Prather.
5. Ellinor[3] Prather.
vi. Eleanor[2] Sprigg, m. 1st Thomas Hilleary (d. 1697) and, 2d, John Nuthall, son of her uncle, John Nuthall, of St. Mary's Co. Issue:
1. John[3] Hilleary.
2. Thomas[3] Hilleary, m. and had issue:
William[4] Hilleary, m. Margaret Crabb.
3. Mary[3] Hilleary, m. Berry.
4. Elizabeth[3] Hilleary, m. Lyfoot.
5. Frances[3] Hilleary, m. Wilson.
6. Belinda[3] Hilleary.
7. Tabitha[3] Hilleary.
8. .....[3] Hilleary, m. ..... Williams, and had issue:
i. Baruch[4] Williams.
ii. Thomas[4] Williams.
9. Eleanor[3] Nuthall, m. John Pratt.
10. Mary[3] Nuthall.
vii. Elizabeth[2] Sprigg, m. Robert Wade (d. 1714), son of Zachary Wade, and had:
1. Zachary[3] Wade.
2. Robert[3] Wade.
3. Nehemiah[3] Wade, m. Eleanor Magruder, dau. of Samuel.
4. Zaphaniah[3] Wade, m. Verlinda Pottenger, dau. of John Pottenger and Elizabeth Magruder.
5. Richard[3] Wade.

A continuation of the foot-note of the preceding page, 1081, is to be found below.

6. Ellinor[3] Wade, m. Samuel Magruder, son of Samuel Magruder, and had:
   i. Samuel[4] Wade Magruder.
   ii. Eleanor[4] Magruder.
7. Ann[3] Wade.

viii. Anne[2] Sprigg, m. Philip Gittings (d. 1720), and had issue:
1. John[3] Gittings.
2. Philip[3] Gittings, b. 1715.

ix. Mary[2] Sprigg, d. 27 Jan., 1694, m. 12 March, 1689, Thomas Stockett, son of Capt. Thomas Stockett and Mary Wells, and had issue:
1. Thomas[3] Stockett (1691-1762), m. Elizabeth Noble, dau. of Joseph:
   i. Thomas[4] Stockett.
   ii. Mary[4] Elizabeth Stockett.
   iii. Thomas[4] Noble Stockett.
2. Ellinor[3] Stockett (b. 1693), m. 14 Feb., 1709, Richard Williams.

No. 2. LIEUT COL. THOMAS[2] SPRIGG was born about 1670 and died between 1728 and 1739. The exact date of his death is unknown. He divided his property between five of his children during his lifetime and left no will nor was any administrator appointed for his estate. From 1697 to 1704 he was a Justice of the Peace for Prince George's Co., and from 1712 to 1715 a member of the Lower House of the General Assembly. He was styled "Major" in the House journals of 1713 and "Lieut. Col." in 1715. In later records he was invariably called "Col. Thomas Sprigg."

He married Margaret Mariarte, daughter of Edward and Honor Mariarte (Md. Hist. Mag., i. 381, and ii. 179), by whom he had issue:

Issue of Col. Thomas Sprigg and Margaret Mariarte:

i. Thomas[3] Sprigg, Jr.

ii. Col. Edward[3] Sprigg.

iii. Osborn[3] Sprigg.

iv. Priscilla[3] Sprigg, m. 22 Aug., 1716, Ralph Crabb (d. 1734) and had issue:
1. Sarah[4] Crabb, b. 20 Oct., 1717, m. 5 Dec., 1734, Robert Magruder (d. before 1746), and had issue:
   i. Eleanor[5] Magruder.
2. Thomas[4] Crabb, b. 21 April, 1719.
3. Margaret[4] Crabb, b. 13 April, 1720, m. William Hilleary, son of Thomas Hilleary, and grandson of Eleanor Sprigg.
4. Henry[4] Wright Crabb, b. 16 Jan., 1722-3, m. Ann Snowden, dau. of Richard Snowden and Elizabeth Thomas.
5. Ralph[4] Crabb, b. 29 Sept., 1724.
6. Ellinor[4] Crabb, b. 20 Sept., 1726.
7. Jeremiah[4] Crabb, b. Oct., 1728.
8. John[4] Crabb, b. 15 June, 1731.

v. Margaret[3] Sprigg m. 26 Sept., 1717, Francis King, and had issue:
1. Margaret[4] King, m. 1735, John Hilleary.
2. Thomas[4] King.
3. Cave[4] King (dau.)
4. Francis[4] King.

vi. Eleanor[3] Sprigg, m. about 1716, Henry Wright, and had issue:
1. Mary[4] Wright, m. before 1744, Thomas Snowden, son of Richard and Elizabeth (Thomas) Snowden. From this marriage Lord Fairfax descends.

A continuation of the foot-note of the preceding page, 1082, is to be found below.

---

2. Margaret[4] Wright, m. John Gantt, and had issue.
   i. Henry[5] Wright Gantt.
   ii. Margaret[5] Gantt.

No. 3. vii. Elizabeth[3] Sprigg.

No. 3. ELIZABETH[3] SPRIGG died Nov., 1781, married 1st Josiah Wilson, son of Major Josiah and Martha (Lingan) Wilson, and had three children. He died 1727 and she m. 2d in the latter part of 1734, Turnor Wootton, a two times widower, whose daughter, Elizabeth Wootton, (by his second wife, Agnes Chambers) married Dr. Richard[4] Sprigg.

Hon. W. H. Wootton is a descendant of the above Elizabeth[3] Sprigg and husband, Turnor Wootton.

XVI.

THE HILLARY FAMILY (1)

CLOSELY associated in early Colonial Maryland history with the foregoing Family, was the one now under consideration. First, somewhat of the origin of the name, Hillary.

(A).

Hillary, Danbury Place, County Essex, since also of Rigg House, County York, Bart., England.

Arms—Ar. three fleurs de lis sa, between six crosses crosslet az. within a bordure of the second.

Crest—Out of a mural crown gu. a cubit arm, armed ppr. garnished and the joints embattled or, the gauntlet holding a cheval-trap of the last; round the arm a scarf vert.

Supporters—Two lions arg., each gorged with a collar or, fimbriated sa. charged with a fleur de lis, between two crosses crosslet of the last.

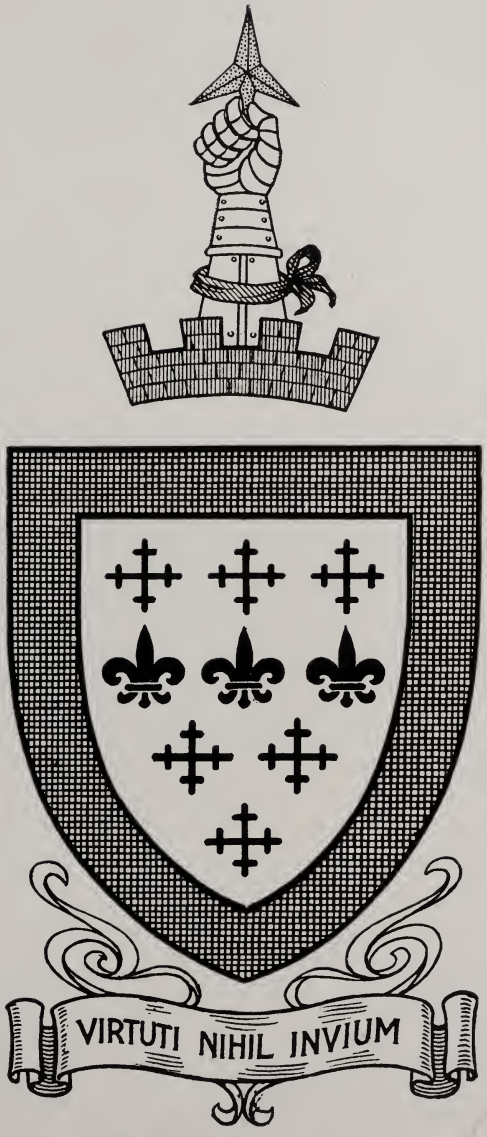
Motto—*Virtuti nihil invium.* (2).

This appears in illustration.

---

(1) In the matter presented upon this subject, the writer is greatly indebted to Miss Emily Emerson Lautz, who for years has been the editor of a department known as "Maryland Heraldry," appearing in the "Baltimore Sun," and some of the following matter has been taken from her article upon the same subject, appearing in the issue of the Baltimore Sun, of date, May 20th, 1906, by her permission, of course. The main facts, however, have been substantiated and supplemented by personal research and by the excellent work of that painstaking and careful genealogist, Mr. W. F. Boogher of Washington, who has solved some of the knotty problems and deserves the credit for facts here appearing which are now published for the first time. Again, Mr. Kirk Brown of Baltimore has been invaluable in the assistance he has rendered the writer, in the same connection.

(2) It may be obseved that there is a super-abundance of data concerning some branches and a scarcity of facts relative to others. The explanation is found in the fact that the latter has been beyond possibility of procurance or has not been furnished by careless correspondents, for, verily! the field of search has been covered with a fine-toothed comb and all results obtained are presented herein, where at all pertinent, historical, evidentiary or, in the least, interesting.



Hillary

HILLARY COAT OF ARMS

1085

(B).

HILLEARY.

Hilleary for Hillary—*The Norman People*—(London, 1874, p. 286.)

Hillary, from St. Hilary, Normandy, Jane, Hubert, Peter, Ralph de St. Hilary, 1180-98.

The *Baronets Hillary* are of this family.

> Grant dated 8 Jan. 35. Henry VI. from William Slocum of Slocum, son and heir of Thomas Slocum of the same place to THOMAS HILLARIE, Chaplain, and John Wyston, of Ordesale, of land, &c., in Ordesale.
> Release same dated 12 Feb., 35. Henry VI.

Dictionnaire Des Fiefs, Seigneuries, Challellenies, etc., de L'ancienne France De Cenouilloc, (p. 237), gives: Hilière (la) Seigneurie (Bretagne) Sorin, 1700.

The popular acceptation is that the Hillary Family was of Scotch origin, as appears from the following statement of Miss Lantz:

> "There is a tradition that the name Hillary, associated with the early colonization of Maryland, is derived from the mountain regions of Scotland, and that its meaning is strong, brave men of the hills. The Hillary family of Colonial Maryland is said to have derived from Scottish ancestry and to have come from Yorkshire, which lies on the Scottish border. Those of the name settled in Calvert County at an early date, and the rent rolls of Prince George's county record 1,090 acres, called the Three Sisters, surveyed January, 1683, for Thomas Hillary; 250 acres, Walter Smith; 640 acres Hillary's orphans; 200 acres, Barruch Williams' orphans."

However, like the Monnet family, it is likewise of French origin. In a *Directory of English and Welsh Surnames with Special American Instances,* (1) the origin is plainly given, as follows:

> "Hillary, Hillery.—Bapt. 'the son of Hilary' made popular by St. Hilary of Poitiers: Fr. S. Hilaire. Familiarized to us by Hilary Term, from 13th (Camb) and 14th (Oxf.) Jan. to Friday and Saturday before Palm Sunday. St. Helier, Jersey, represents another Saint. Hillary Constabularius, Co. York, 1273 A.
> Hillaria la Waleyse, Co. Hunts, ibid.
> Illaria Purcel, T.
> John Hyllary, Co. Soms., 1 Edw. III, Kirby's Quest, p. 194.
> Hillary le Clerkes, Co. Soms., 1 Edw. III, Ibid, p. 208."
> As a font-name common to the close of the 16th century.
> Johannes Hillary, 1379, P. T. Yorks, p. 13.
> 1547. Married Hillary Finch and Jane Whyte: St. Dionis back church. (London).
> 1593. Bapt. Hillary, sonne of Hillary Turner, draper; St. Peter, Cornhill.
> 1781. Married—George Hillary and Isabella Battin; St. Geo. Han. Sq. 1, 321.
> London 1, 2: New York, 0, 4."

---

(1) Bardsley, (London, 1901), p. 384.

Again, in *Crests of the Families of Great Britain and Ireland,* (1) appears:

"Hillary. From St. Hilaire: a loc. n., France. Stephen de St. Hillary in Rot. Obl. at Fin., K. John."

Further, in *The Pronunciation of* 10,000 *proper names,* (2) may be noted the correct pronunciation of the name, namely:

"Hilary hil-a-ri."

And, in LOWER'S *Essays on English Surnames,* (3) may be found the statement:

"Among the English surnames which have been derived from baptismal names are:

"Hillary."

In the *General Magazine,* (4) appears this inquiry:

"Hillary Family.

I should be very glad if anyone can give me any information concerning the family of Hillary or De St. Hillary. I find the name spelt in many ways: Hillary, Illarie, Ilery, Ylherry, Yllory, Hilleary. Is the name Hillar derived from Hillary, as Hillary was often spelt in the old records as Hillar? Papworth and Burke give the arms of Hillary as belonging to a family of Hillard, of Co. Warwick, and of Maringe Co., York: but I can find no mention of this family, nor the source from which Papworth obtained his information. Where can I find the pedigree of the French family of De St. Hilaire? I am aware of the pedigrees in the Visitations of London and Norfolk.

Park Lodge, Putney,
Hillary Preston."

In Michaud's, *Universelle Biographie,* appear the following French names:

"Hilaire on Hilarius, fut elé pape le 12 Nov. 461." (Long and interesting account.)

"Hilaire, (Saint) èvéque de Poitiers, docteur de l'Église, naquit dans cette viéle versé le commencement du 4e siecle. * * * * * mort, suivant les auteurs du Gallia Christiana, Nov. 1, 367."

"Hilairs, (Saint) èvéque d'arles, naquit au commencement du 5e siècle—d'une famille illustri de l'ancienne Belgique, sur les confins de la Lorraine at dela champagne."

"Hilaire (Geoffroy, Saint,)."

"Hilaire, poete Latin, vivant vers le milieu du douzieme siècle."

Which ought to be sufficient of itself to satisfy anyone of its French origin.

As indicated above, the name should properly Anglicised as "Hillary," but it will be found in Maryland records and elsewhere and among different members of the Family themselves, spelled in five different ways, namely: Hillary, Hilary, Hilleary, Hillery and Hilliary, and perhaps more.

---

(1) (Edinburgh, 1805), p. 167.

(2) Mary-Stuart Mackey and Maryette-Goodwin Mackey, (New York, 1901) p. 118.

(3) Vol. 1, p. 159.

(4) (London, 1897) No. 9, for January, Elliott Stock, 62 Paternoster Row, p. 548.

HON. LEVI S. HILLEARY
CUMBERLAND, MARYLAND

The first Hillary emigrant to Maryland was THOMAS[1] HILLARY, who came in 1661, and settled in Calvert County.

(C.)
THE HILLARY LINEAGE.

1. THOMAS[1] HILLARY came to Maryland in the early part of 1661. He died in 1697 and his will dated Feb., 1697, was proved July 10, 1697, (March 15) in Calvert County. The given name of his first wife was Eleanor; by whom he had five children. His second wife, whom he married in 1684-5, was ELEANOR[3] SPRIGG, widow of John[3] Nuthall. She was the youngest child of THOMAS[1] SPRIGG, the immigrant, by his second wife, ELEANOR[2] NUTHALL, by whom he had four children.

SECOND GENERATION.

i. Thomas[2], d. 1681, and his estate was settled by his father in 1681.
ii. John[2].
iii. Daughter[2], m. Barruch Williams and had two sons, Barruch[3] and Thomas[3].
iv. Mary[2], m. Berry.
v. Elizabeth[2], m. Lyles.
vi. Francis[2], m. (1) Wilson. Francis had three children[3].
vii. Verlinda[2].
viii. Tabitha[2].
2. ix. THOMAS[2] JR., b. about 1685-6 in Calvert County. In 1707 he married ELEANOR, daughter of GEORGE YOUNG, whose will was proved July 7, 1718, in which he mentions his wife ELIZABETH and nine children, one of whom was "ELEANOR HILLARY."

The last three were minors of tender years in 1697.

That Thomas Hillary, the immigrant, was twice married is proven by the fact that in 1681 his son, Thomas, was deceased and had due him from Mr. Richard Bennett £46.

This shows Thomas Jr., was about of lawful age in 1681 and that his father, Thomas, was either married on his arrival in the colony or soon thereafter.

A second reason for his second marriage is: In 1697 the date of making his will his 4 eldest children were also married and had children, which is shown by his will, while his 3 younger children were minors of tender years, so his son John, Mrs. Barruch Williams, Elizabeth Lyles, and Mary Berry were by his first wife, name unknown. His 2nd marriage was to Eleanor Sprigg, 1684-5, as on Nov. 17, 1707, Thomas Hillary Jr., being then of age, appears as executor of his father's estate, as per the will of his father and conveys by deeds of petition and sub-division the tract of land, called "The Three Sisters" then lying in Prince George County, said deed is accompanied by a plat showing John received 400 a.,

Thomas 240 a., the widow 250 a. and Barruch and Thomas Williams, orphans, 200 a. (see, *ante*, p. 374). Total 1090 a. The date of the death of the 2nd wife, Eleanor, has not been ascertained. The last seen of her name is in that deed of subdivision. It is probable she married a second time, hence her name is lost to the records.

The will of Thomas[1] Sr., 1697, names his children in the order of their birth in both cases, as Thomas Jr. could not take title to his lands until he was 21 years of age, in the absence of the usual custom at 18 years by direction of the will. As appears Walter Smith was administrator of the estate of Thomas Sr., Thomas Jr., being of tender years until his Thomas' majority, thus he acted as executor; so that at the death of Thomas Sr., his son Thomas Jr., was only about 11 or 12 years of age.

2. THOMAS[2] HILLARY, (*Thomas*[1]) born prob. 1685-6 in Calvert Co., Md. In 1698 Prince George Co. was created out of Calvert et al. The plantations of his father then deceased were in Prince George Co., of which he was Lieut. Col. of Provincial troops. He married in 1707 Eleanor Young (not Williams, as some think), by whom he had seven children living at the date of their father's will.

THIRD GENERATION.

i. Thomas[3], b. 1708, m. Nov. 9, 1727, Sarah, daughter of Thomas Odell and Sarah, daughter of Col. Henry Ridgley of Ann Arundel County. Thomas Odell, in 1697 was a Military Officer in Ann Arundel County. Thomas and Sarah Hillary had children, viz: i. Ellinor[4], b. 1728; ii. Thomas[4], b. Feb. 16, 1729-30; iii. Thomas[4], b. Aug. 9, 1731; iv. Sarah[4], b. Nov. 10, 1733; v. Verlinda[4], b. March 5, 1735.

ii. John[3], m. Ann Perry and settled in Frederick County.

iii. Sarah[3], m. Oct. 8, 1730, Rev. James Macgill.

iv. Eleanor[3], m. Wilson (?).

3. v. WILLIAM[3], b. 1717, m. about 1738, MARGARET[3], b. Aug. 12, 1720, daughter of RALPH[2] CRABB and PRISCILLA[3] SPRIGG, his wife. William[3] Hillary was of Prince George and Frederick Counties, Maryland, a planter, and large slave holder.

vi. Elizabeth[3], b. Sept. 7, 1716, m. Wooton (?)

vii. Henry[3], b. Feb. 15, 1726, m. Elizabeth McGruder. No issue.

Thomas[2] Hillary died 1728, his will proven Feb. 14, 1728. His wife, Eleanor, as executrix, gave bond on personal estate for £250 Sterling, with Thomas Waters and her son, *Thomas*[3] *Hillary*, as security. (1).

---

(1) Authorities for foregoing:

(1) Liber 4, folio 551, Land Office.
(2) Baldwin Wills, pages 32, 207.
(3) Inventory and Accounts 1704.
(4) Same, Land Office, Md.
(5) See Crabb record.
(6) Liber 17, Testamentary Proceedings, Annapolis, Md.

(Authorities continued on p. 1095.)

JOHN FRANCIS HILLEARY (1873-1909)
ONLY SON OF HON. LEVI S. HILLEARY
CUMBERLAND, MARYLAND

3. WILLIAM[3] HILLARY, (*Thomas*[2], *Thomas*[1]) by his wife, MARGARET CRABB, had seven children, viz:

FOURTH GENERATION.

i. William[4], b. 1738-9, died probably in Prince William County, Virginia.
4. ii. RALPH[4] CRABB, b. Dec. 2, 1740, died Oct. 2, 1823, m. March 9, 1760, Mary Beall, who was b. 1746 and died April 9, 1822.
5. iii. JEREMIAH[4], b. 1762, m. (1) Dec. 21, 1786, Ann Clary; m. (2) July 16, 1796, Mary Cordroy; m. (3) Hester Slagle. (?).
iv. Tilghman[4].
6. v. ANN[4], b. 1748, June 11; died Sept. 2, 1833, m. ABRAHAM MONNETT, b. March 16, 1748, d. Dec. 7, 1810. In 1802 with her husband she emigrated from Hampshire County, Virginia, to Ohio and settled in Ross County, subsequently making a home in Pickaway County. (See ABRAHAM[4] MONNETT Lineage, *ante*, p. 1012)
vi. Elizabeth[4].
vii. Sarah[4], (Sally).

4. RALPH[4] CRABB HILLARY, (*William*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Thomas*[1]) and Mary Beall, his wife, had children, viz:

FIFTH GENERATION.

i. Eleanor[5].
ii. Ann[5], b. Jan. 5, 1770, d. Jan. 8, 1844, m. June 20, 1799, John Scott. No issue.
iii. William[5], b. March 22, 1768, d. Oct. 6, 1824, m. Sept. 15, 1791, Margaret Perry and had issue: i. Joseph[6] Perry; ii. Matilda Ann[6], m. Fechtig; and iii. Ralph[6] Crabb; who died in infancy.
iv. Levi[5], b. 1773, d. 1856. He married and had a son Levi[6], who lived in Cumberland County, Maryland.

The following letter from Mr. Levi S. Hilleary is appended because of its evidentiary character:

"The name Hilleary should be spelled with an "e." My Ancestor, great grandfather William, was born March. 22nd, 1768. Died Oct. 6th, 1824. Married Margaret Perry. Sept. 15th, 1791. Issue, three children, viz: Joseph Perry (my grandfather) Matilda Ann (married Jacob Fechtig) & Ralph Crabb, who died in infancy. The above William Hilleary's father was Ralph Hilleary, born Dec. 2nd, 1740, Died Oct. 2nd, 1823. Married Mary Beall, March 9th, 1760? Issue: Four children, viz: Eleanor, Ann, William & Levi. This Ann married John Scott, no issue. She was born Jan. 5th, 1770, died Jan. 8th, 1844. The Jeremiah Hilleary of whom we have record was a younger brother of the above Ralph. There was a family quarrel

(7) Liber 1 of executors bonds, Prince George Co. The fact of Thomas[3] Hillary being one of his mothers' sureties would indicate he was of age Feb. 14, 1728, and further proves the date of the marriage of his parents.

(8) Much dispute has been had among Maryland genealogists as to who was the wife of Thomas[2] Hillary. As stated above she was Eleanor Young, daughter of George Young and his wife, Elizabeth. The proof exists in the following: The will of George Young, proven July 7, 1718, is of record (Liber N. B. folio 613) and it mentions his wife Elizabeth, then living, and his nine children, one of whom was "Eleanor Hillary." This effectually disposes of the argument.—(Boogher).

and Jeremiah married and went to Ohio. He had a daughter who married a man named Hall, issue a son, viz. Jeremiah Hall. Ralph Hilleary had at least two sisters & two brothers, viz: Betsey & Sallie & Tilghman & the above Jeremiah."

It is with much pleasure and satisfaction that a few words are included here concerning Hon. Levi S. Hilleary of Cumberland, Maryland, by whom the foregoing letter was written and a likeness of whom, together with that of his son, John Francis Hilleary, appear upon the accompanying pages. He has taken an unusual interest in this compilation and has aided the same in many ways. He is very proud of the Hilleary name and ancestry. He is a prominent business man of Cumberland, Maryland, and has accumulated a great deal of property and had a striking financial career. He is a most interesting character, being possessed of a strong personality. The great sorrow he had to bear was in the death of his only son, John Francis Hilleary, born November 15, 1873, who was a young man of exceptional character and attainments and who had entered upon a most promising career. In 1892 he had secured the decree of B. S. from the Villanova College and in 1898 that of M. E. from Cornell University. He died July 31, 1909, and in testimony of his career and achievements, a unique and lasting memorial, the granite shaft which appears in illustration, was erected to his memory. He was the last of this branch of the family and his father justly mourned his departure and endures a continuing sorrow.

5. JEREMIAH[4] HILLARY, (*William*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Thomas*[1]) accompanied his sister, ANN[4] HILLARY, and her husband, ABRAHAM[4] MONNETT to Ohio and settled in Pickaway County. By his wife, Hester Slagle, he had children, to-wit:

FIFTH GENERATION.

i. Joseph[5], m. Sarah Parker.
ii. John[5], m. Coontz and had two sons, John[6] C. and Levi[6].
iii. Hester[5], m. James Hall, who was a merchant in Adelphi, Ross County, Ohio, by whom she had son Jeremiah[6], whose daughter, Mrs. Hettie[7] Bostwick, lived in Circleville, Ohio.

In connection with the foregoing it is interesting to note that an old history of Pickaway County, Ohio, contains a biographical account of Burr H. Bostwick, who was born in 1868, and died in 1894, and who married in 18.., Hattie A. Hall, a daughter of Jeremiah Hall, formerly a well known attorney of Circleville, Ohio, and who came there from Adelphi. The latter was a grandson of Jeremiah Hillary who came to Ohio in 1802 as before commented upon.

BOSTON PUBLIC LIBRARY

GRANITE SHAFT ERECTED AT THE GRAVE OF JOHN FRANCIS HILLEARY, CUMBERLAND, MARYLAND. (IN MEMORIAM)

XVII.

THE MARIARTE FAMILY

THE many interesting genealogical items presented in this Volume would really not be complete without emphasizing an ancestral connection, running back to the "Emerald Isle."

(A.)

Undoubtedly the name "Mariarte" is the straight English spelling and translation of the name, but giving it the correct Irish flavor, it is probably Moriarty.

The Coat of Arms and Crest.

Moriarty, Ambrose Irving, Lieut. U. S. A., of Putnam, Con., (son of Michael Moriarty, b. at Valentis Island, Ireland, 13 Sept., 1833, by Emma, his wife, daughter of Thomas Seaton, of Osset, Yorkshire, England.)

Born at Putnam, 5th Nov., 1863, 2nd Lieut., 9th U. S. Infantry; retired for disability incident to the service, 6th June, 1898.

Arms.

Argent, an eagle displayed sable.

Crest.

An arm embowed in armour holding a dagger, the blade environed with a serpent.

Res. Putnam, Conn. (1).

(B.)

Professor EDWARD[1] MARIARTE appears to have been the first of the Family in Maryland. He settled in Ann Arundale County, where he died in 1688, leaving a will, dated Nov. 26, 1687, proved June 4, 1688. It names sons Daniel and Edward, not 21 then, and wills them, 170 acre tract, "Friends Choice;" also, daughter MARGARET, Elizabeth and Rachel, as well as wife, HONOR. (2).

His widow, Honor[1] Mariarte, died in 1701, leaving a will, dated March 5, 1701, proved April 25th, 1701. It names the same children, including daughter, MARGARET, and devises real estate and bequeaths personalty. (3).

---

(1) Matthew's American Armoury and Blue Book, page 349.
(2) The Maryland Calender of Wills Baldwin, Vol. II, page 32.
(3) Id. Auth: Vol. II, page 207.

Elizabeth Levett of Prince George County, a widow, died in 1730, leaving a will, dated September 22, 1725, and proved December 5, 1730. It names a son, three daughters and my "brother, Daniel Mariarte and my sister, MARGARET SPRIGG, a ring each." (1).

This authority makes the following comment: "The testatrix was evidently the daughter of Edward and Honor Mariarte of Anne Arundale County, who died, respectively, in 1688 and 1701. Mrs. Levett's sister, Margaret Sprigg, would seem to have been the wife of Col. Thomas Sprigg of Prince George County. This last assumption was subsequently established. (2).

"18 Aug. 1703, Account of Daniel Mariarte of Anne Arundale Co., Executor of Honor Mariarte, late deceased—(among other items) "a legacy to Margaret, sister to accountant and wife of Thomas Sprigg, Jr.," etc.

Not much is known of the ancestry of Edward[1] Mariarte, but undoubtedly he came from Ireland and his name was but an indifferent spelling of the Irish "Moriarty." To Miss L. E. Moriarty of 35 Manor Park, Lee, London, S. E., the author is indebted for some valuable suggestions. She writes:

> "I have no record of an Edward Moriarty of that date in America—A Moriarty did marry an Honora O'Brien, because in 1729 Michael Moriarty of Ballymacalla, Co. Clare, left a legacy to their son Michael. There were six brothers: Thomas, d. 1719; Michael, d. 1719; Richard, Daniel. I do not know the names of the other 2, and have been unable to trace any of their descendants. Edward and Honor or Honora were both Moriarty names, circa 1700; Moriarty's were mixed up with O'Briens, Trants, McMahons, Stackpoles, Goulds, etc., some of whom were certainly in the West Indes before 1700. Moriartys were chiefs in Kelly very far back and are mentioned in the "Annals of the Four Masters." Nehemiah Moriarty has bk. of Cloyne 1149.
>
> They owned a great deal of land around the Lakes of Killarney and other parts of Kerry up to the time of Cromwell's Confiscations, when some were transplanted to Co. Clare, and I suppose some of them more energetic in spirit then went abroad. In 1660 a Moriarty was Professor at the Royal College at Lisbon; another was soldiering in the Spanish Netherlands."
>
> "Thank you very much for the abstracts of the two old Moriarty Wills. This Edward M. named his eldest son Daniel (a very common Moriarty name) but I have found that in the old Irish families the eldest son was almost invariably called after his Grandfather; therefore, Edward was in all probability the son of a Daniel Moriarity. The Book of Survey & Distribution, in the Public Record Office, Dublin, gives the following notes of forfeited lands under the Cromwellian Settlement, 1657, Co. Kerry, Barony of Corkaguiny Ballyn a County Parish. Daniel Moriarty forfeited Gurteens & Ardrinane to Chidley Coote & Sir T. Jones.

---

(1) Maryland Historical Magazine, Vol. 1, page 381, "Maryland Gleanings in England."

(2) Maryland Historical Magazine, Vol. II, page 179.

Barony of Trughanachmy, Killtallagh Parish. Daniel McOwen Morairty forfeited Ballingambone to John Godfrey & Sir T. Jones.

Of course this only names the head of the family. These were both large owners. Edward might have been a son of one of these Daniels; the second, most likely, was the celebrated man of Castledrum. Richard was a very usual Moriarty name until last century. Bishop Denis Moriarty, of Kerry, in his will dated 1735, names Richard Moriarty of Dingle as one of his Executors. There was a Thomas Moriarty of Dingle, Will dated 1724, who had a large family, and called his fourth son, Edward. This Edward married Ellen, Dau. of Timothy Moriarty, who being left a widow, afterwards married an O'Sullivan. Many later Moriarty families have an Edward but it is not exactly a Moriarty name.

In 1601 Pardons (for political offences) were granted to Edw. McMoriertaghage (junior) and Edw. McDonogh Moriertie."

Mr. A. M. Rowan of Princes Quay, Tralee, Ireland, also writes:

"Many of the same name left Ireland for America and Spain in or about 1638. Edward and Honor are now family names of Moriartys of Kerry. In Kerry the name is spelt in many different fashions according to the accent of those who pronounced: Mac Moriartie—Dermot--o--Dingle of Ballinacortry---Glut---Donnell Mac Moir—taghe—alia Moriortaghe of Castle Drum (afterwards belonging to Rowan's, are all mentioned in Depositions regarding rebellion 1642, as are Capt. Donnell McMortogh of Castle Drum. Owen Mac Moriarty of Castle Drum, Dermot o'Dingle O'Moriarty, Owen Mac Moriarty of Killdrum, being the same individuals by different spelling of names. These people were banished, i. e. left the County, with many others of their name."

XVIII.

THE CRABB FAMILY

ARYLAND genealogists have had many puzzles to solve in attempting to analyze the names and origins of the early settlers who come before the close of the Seventeenth Century. Among them was HENRY CRABB, who came in 1665. However the old English spelling of the name was CRABBE.

(A.)

"Crabb, Crabbe,—Local, at the crab-tree. In England, as early as 1273. (1) This with "Crabtree" is a Yorkshire family.

"Crab. Anglo-Saxon, Creba: German Krappe: Deutch Krabb: Flemish, Crab, Crabbe; personal name (A crab). (2).

In New England three immigrants of the name Crabb or Crabbe, appeared before 1650: (1) Henry of Boston, married Jan. 1, 1658, Hannah, daughter of Thomas Emmons and had among others, Samuel; (2) John of Dorchester, appearing in town record 1632, removed somewhere else soon after; and (3) Richard of Wethersfield, 1639 to 1643; removed to Stamford and in 1655, was of Greenwich.

Crabb.

With reference to the origin of the Crabb Family, the *Dictionary of Biographical Reference,* (Philips, Lawrence B., p. 291) gives:

Pierre Crabbe, Flemish Franciscan Compiler; 1470-1554.

This indicates a *French* ancestry,—also from the same authority.

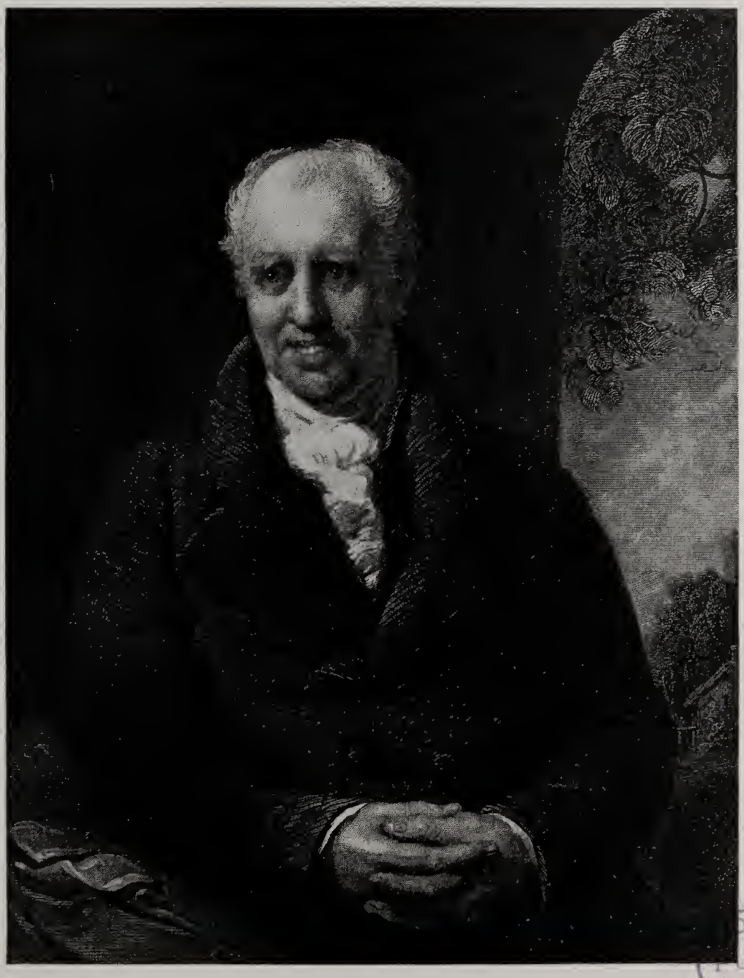
George Crabbe, English poet and preacher, 1754-1832.

A recently published biography of the latter, who was a famous literary man of his day, (*George Crabbe and His Times* by René Huchon—which, by the way, is a delightful book of its kind), presents some additional light (pp. 4 *et seq*):

> "The southern part of the county of Norfolk (England) seems to have been their (Crabbe) favourite residence; *at the end of the seventeenth century* the Crabbes probably lived in the little parish of Seething, a few miles north of Bungay, and thence, it may be,

(1) Dictionary of English, etc., Surnames, with Special American Instances, by Bardsley, page 212.

(2) British Family Names, by H. Barber, page 122.



BOSTON PUBLIC LIBRARY

REVEREND GEORGE CRABBE (1754-1832)
SCHOLAR AND POET. MOST EMINENT REPRESENTATIVE
OF THE CRABB FAMILY

Robert Crabbe, the poet's grandfather moved when he settled at Aldborough. Here he gained a modest but honourable position; on April 5th, 1732, he was appointed Collector of Customs. * * * death carried him off, when he was probably still young, on September 5th, 1734"

The parish register of Aldborough mentions an "Elizabeth Crabbe, wife of late to Mr. Robert Crabbe, etc. d. 1721, age 32 years.

His second wife was Rachel. d. 1765 and his children were two: Mary and George, the poet's grandfather.

George Crabbe (the poet) belonged to a family which was too obscure to posess a history. It does not figure in any of the voluminous genealogical repertories in which the aristocracy and even the middle class have carefully inscribed their annals; and it would be lost labour to try to find a possible ancestor for our poet among the numerous "Crabbes" or "Crabs" of whom the archives of the Middle Ages bear traces. These researches, however, cannot be abandoned without a feeling of regret: it would be so tempting to identify Crabbe "the most Dutch of the English poets" with one of the descendants of John Crabbe , Flemish adventurer and pirate, an adept in plundering the subjects of Edward II., high-born ladies and Gascon traders alike. Would not the origin of his talent be better accounted for in this way? We might indulge in the supposition that among the numerous Flemish craftsmen who settled in England during the Middle Ages there happened to be a son or a nephew of the pirate; him we should prove to be the ancestor of the William, Thomas, or John Crabbe so often mentioned in the history of Norfolk among the burgesses of Norwich or the inhabitants of the village of Kimberley, and we should have the satisfaction of throwing some light on the obscure origins of the poet's family.

The two spellings Crabbe and Crabs were used indifferently as in Flemish and Middle English. In a letter written on November 7th, 1822, the sculptor Chantrey regretted the presence of two useless letters at the end of his friend's name. "Many a letter," he says, "you must write weekly to friends who admire and esteem you, and the two superflous letters at the end of your name have been as often repeated as would have enabled you to compose a poem as long and enduring as your Borough. Think my dear Friend, what a noble work we have lost by so many Be's" And Crabbe replies, in a letter the original of which is in the British Museum, that he cannot in fact account for this whim of one of his ancestors."

To this Seething parish and Alborough, Crabbe Family belonged, of the name, Robert, Edmund, Caroline, Elizabeth, George, John, Rachel, Mary, William, Sarah and Thomas Crabb, which may be suggestive in a further search for the ancestry of Henry[1] Crabb, following, emigrant to Maryland."

(B.)

CRABB LINEAGE.

1. HENRY[1] CRABB, emigrated to Maryland in 1665. The name of his wife is unknown. He had one son.

SECOND GENERATION.

2. i. RALPH[2], b. 1694, in Calvert County, m. Aug. 26, (Aug. 22) 1716, PRISCILLA[3], daughter of THOMAS[2] SPRIGG and MARGARET[2] MARIARTE, his wife. (See these families, *ante*.) His Will was proved March 8, 1734.

2. RALPH[2] CRABB, (*Henry*[1]) by his wife, PRISCILLA[3] SPRIGG, had eight children, viz:

THIRD GENERATION.

i. Sarah[3], b. Oct., 1717, m. Robert Magruder.
ii. Thomas[3], b. April 21, 1719.
3. iii. MARGARET[3], b. Aug. 12, 1720, d. after 1790, m. circa 1738, WILLIAM[3] HILLARY, b. 1717, d. after 1780. (See THE HILLARY FAMILY, *ante.*)
iv. Henry[3] Wright, b. Jan. 16, 1722, m. Ann Snowden.
v. Ralph[3], b. Sept. 29, 1724.
vi. Eleanor[3], b. Sept. 20, 1726.
vii. Jeremiah[3], b. Oct., 1728.
viii. John[3], b. June 15, 1731.

Ralph Crabb, Sr., died 1734. His will proven March 8, 1734; reference is had to his wife Priscilla and the above eight children. (1).

(C.)

It now becomes important to show that MARGARET[3], daughter of RALPH[2] CRABB, was, beyond any question, the wife of WILLIAM[3] HILLARY. The facts, appearing before the record was discovered, were, that; a deed upon record in Hampshire County, Va., (*ante,* p. 502) contained the proof that Rev. JEREMIAH[5] MONNETT had a middle name "CRABB" which was unknown to his descendants in Ohio, as he never employed a middle name. The language in the deed is "Abraham Monnett and Ann, his wife, and JEREMIAH CRABB, their son." RALPH[2] CRABB, had a son, JEREMIAH[3] CRABB, who served in the Revolution. WILLIAM[3] HILLARY had a son named RALPH[4] CRABB HILLARY and a son named JEREMIAH[4]. Then, when ANN[4] HILLARY married ABRAHAM[4] MONNETT, they named their son JEREMIAH[5] CRABB(presumably after his uncle JEREMIAH[4] HILLARY, or great-uncle JEREMIAH[3] CRABB. Again, their daughter MARGARET[5] was probably named after Margaret[3] Crabb, her grandmother.

Proof that MARGARET[3], daughter of Ralph[2] Crabb (*Henry*[1]) was the wife of WILLIAM[3] HILLARY, (*Thomas*[2], *Thomas*[1]).

Extracts from deeds, etc., on record in the Land Records of Frederick County, Md., the copies of which regularly certified to by Mr. Samuel

(1) Authorities for foregoing:
(1) Liber 9, folio 21, Land Office, Md.
(2) See Sprigg records.
(3) Queen Ann Parish.
(4) See Hillary records.
(5) Snowden Genealogy by Boogher.
(6) Liber 2, folio 225, Prince George County, Md.
—(Boogher).

T. Hoffman, Clerk of the Circuit Court for Frederick County, Md., under date of December 21, A. D., 1907, are in possession of the compiler:

(1) DEED THOMAS[3] HILLEARY TO WILLIAM[3] HILLEARY.

Recorded at request of William Hilleary, Dec. 3, 1754.

"Thomas Hilleary, of Prince George's County and Province of Maryland, Gent.," granted, etc., "unto my loving brother William Hilleary of the County and Province aforesaid," Consideration "five shillings sterling money." Tract of land in Frederick County, called "Sugar Loaf," containing eighty acres. Warranty clause. Executed by Thomas Hilleary" Nov. 30, 1754, in presence of Morda. Jacob and Thos. Williams. Deed endorsed as follows: "Rec'd the sum of five shillings sterling money of William Hilleary, being the consideration money within mentioned this thirteenth day of November, Anno Dom, 1754. Witness Morda. Jacob, (Signed) Thos. Hilleary. Acknowledged by Thomas Hilleary Nov. 30, 1754. "premises to be the right and title of his brother, the within mentioned William Hilleary." Separate examination of wife, as "same day came Sarah, wife of the within named Thomas Hilleary, etc." and release of Dower, Further endorsement, "December the 3rd, 1754, Received from William Hilleary three shillings and two pence half penny sterling as an alienation fine on the within mentioned eighty acres of land by order of Edward Loyd, Esqr. Agent of the Right Honorable the Lord Proprietor of Maryland, Pr. Jno. Darnell." (Liber E. Folio 611.)

(2) DEED WILLIAM[3] HILLERY TO RICHARD HENDERSON.

Recorded at request of Richard Henderson, Feb. 18, 1765. "William Hillery, of Frederick County and Province of Maryland, Planter," granted, etc., to Richard Henderson of Prince Georges County." Consideration "Two hundred and twenty pounds current money." Tract of land in Frederick County, called "Resurvey of Sugar Loaf," containing three hundred and ten acres. Warranty clause. Executed by "William Hillery" same date, in presence of John Darnall, and Chris. Edelen. Receipt for "Two hundred and twenty pounds current money," Acknowledged by William Hillery. *No wife joins.* Alienation fee of twelve shillings and five pence noted. (Liber J, folio 1044.)

(3) DEED WILLIAM[3] HILLERY TO RALPH[4] CRABB HILLERY.

Recorded at the request of Ralph Crabb Hillery, Feb. 18, 1765. "William Hillery of Frederick County in the Province of Maryland, Planter," granted, etc. Consideration of five shillings and "in consideration of love, affection & good will which I have and bear unto my well beloved son Ralph Crabb Hillery of the same County and Province afsd." Tract of land called "Resurvey on the Sugar Loaf, the whole resurvey containing two hundred and thirty acres," (part) containing One hundred acres of land. Executed by "William Hillery," Feb. 4, 1765, in the presence of Thos. Darnell and John Darnell. On deed appears an endorsement "February 4th, 1765. Then received the within mentioned, five shillings being the consideration money, etc." and same date, "Then came William Hillery and acknowledged the within deed of givesst," etc. Alienation fine of "four shillings sterling, noted," (Liber J. Folio 1043.)

(4) DEED OF TRUST WILLIAM[3] HILLERY TO RICHARD HENDERSON.

Recorded at request of Richard Henderson, Feb. 18, 1765. "William Hillery of Frederick County & Province of Maryland, Planter,"

to "Richard Henderson of Prince Georges County & Province aforesaid, Merchant." Recital: "Whereas the said *William Hillery in Right of his wife Margaret Hilleary formerly Margaret Crabb, daughter of Ralph Crabb and his wife* is entitled as well to part of the personal Estate of her said Father as also to part of the personal estate of her said mother by devises and Bequests in their last Wills and as one of their Representatives." Consideration of "five shillings sterling." Granted. "All the personal estate, goods, chattels & effects and things Legacies and distribution shares that he the said William Hillery in right of his wife Margaret or that he the said William Hilleary & Margaret his wife, or either of them are entitled unto or rightfully may claim for or on account of the said Margaret being Legatee of her said Father and Mother or either of them." "Upon Special Trust." Executed by "William Hilleary" on same date, in presence of John Darnall and Chrisr. Edelen. Acknowledged by William Hilleary. No wife signs. (Liber J. Folio 1046.)

XIX.

THE WILLIAMS FAMILY

INCE the first ISAAC[1] MONNET, Huguenot refugee and immigrant to Maryland married there ELIZABETH, daughter of WILLIAM WILLIAMS and Sarah, his wife, this ancestral connection deserves some elaboration. Many of the name were emigrants to Maryland, but WILLIAM WILLIAMS was there long before 1700 and probably came direct from England.

(A.)

"Williams, Williamson, Willyams, William—Bapt. 'the son of William.'" For nearly eight centuries *William* and *John* have raced for first place in popularity. Legion is the name of their offspring, and to furnish instances would be absurd."

In England, first as "Wilhelm," in 1379, originally "Guillaume" in French. Flemish refugees to London in 1618.

Without any particular proof to support it, for the Williams Family in England is as numerous, as the entries show, as the Autumn leaves, the following is recorded as a conjectural lineage, for note the occurrence of William Williams in each generation.

1. William Williams, Esq., of Cochwielan, m. Lowry, dau. of Henry Salusbury, Esq., of Slaurhaidr, living in time of Edward IV and had issue, among whom,

2. William Williams, and the eldest son of the latter was:

3. William Williams, Esq., of Cochwielan, who m. Dowthy, dau. of Sir William Griffith, of Peurliyn Kent. By whom he had among others:

4. William Williams, Esq., of Cochwielan, sheriff of Carnarvouslure in 1592.

A daughter of the latter, Ellen, married Sir. William Williams of Voenol, Bart.

And so on, *ad infinitum,* but *"William Williams"* in every generation.

The Williams armorial bearings were:

ARMS: Gules, a chevron, ermine, between three Saracens' heads, coupled at the shoulders, ppr.

CREST: A stag's head, cabossed arg.

MOTTO: Nec temere nec timide.

(B.)

To this family belonged William Williams, the immigrant of Calvert County, Maryland. It would be a genealogical problem beyond either the ability or resources of the compiler to attempt to establish his ancestral lineage, for the name is too common and there were too many of the name who emigrated to Maryland. The name of his wife, Sarah, is likewise unknown. These were the parents of Isaac's wife, Elizabeth Monnett.

XX.

THE OSBORN FAMILY

THE wife of ISAAC[3] MONNETT, of Calvert County, Maryland, was ELIZABETH OSBORNE. The final "e" bears no significance whatever; it is and always has been used indiscriminately. Again, the emigrants of the name to Maryland were as innumerable, almost as the sands of the seashore, but not quite so difficult of identification as the preceding Williams Family.

"Osborne, Osborne, Osburn, Osbourne—Bapt. 'the son of Osbern;' a favorite personal name in the heriditary surname period. It is scarcely ever used now at the front, but flourishes strongly as a surname." (1).

"Osborne Norse, AS—Bjorn" (the gods' bear); Danish, Osborn; Norman—French, Osbern; personal name. (2).

It can be traced to Oseberne, (England), as far back as 1293. (1).

The first of the name in New England were Christopher of Duxbury, 1638, Matthew of Weymouth, 1637, Thomas of Charleston, 1644, and William of Hingham, 1635 (3).

Two Osborn families are of the Peerage in England. (1) Descendants of Richard Osborn of Tyld Hall, through his son, Peter, who lived in 1576. Their grant of arms in 1662 was:

ARMS: Arg., a bend, between two lions, rampant, sa.

CREST: A lion's head erased, arg., ducally crowned, or.

MOTTO: Quantum in rebus mane.

(2) Descendants of Richard Osborne of Ballytaylor, created a Baronet of Ireland in 1629. Their grant of arms in 1629 was:

ARMS: Gules on a fesse or cottised argent, two formations ppr.; over all a bend of the third.

CREST: A sea-lion, sejant, ppr., holding a trident sa., headed or.

MOTTO: Pax in bello.

To this family belonged Elizabeth Osborn of Calvert County, Maryland (see *ante* page 351), who married Isaac[3], (*William*[2], *Isaac*[1] *Monnett*), but it has been impossible to establish her ancestral lineage complete, although it is believed that her father was Thomas Osborn and that he in turn was the son of Thomas Osborn, the immigrant to Calvert County, Maryland.

(1) *Dictionary of English, etc., Surnames, with Special American instances*, by Beardsley, p. 573.

(2) British Family Names, by H. Barber, p. 208.

(3) *Pioneers of Massachusetts*, by Pope, p. 336.

XXI.

THE BURRELL FAMILY

SLAGLE descendants, through the intermarriages of the children of ABRAHAM[4] MONNETT and the children of JACOB[3] SLAGLE, in old Hampshire County, Virginia, are likewise descendants of the Burrell immigrants, who settled in Maryland before Seventeen hundred. JACOB[3] SLAGLE married HANNAH BURRELL, daughter of FRANCIS BURRELL, as hereafter noted.

This is an English Lineage.

(A.)

Arms:

Vert. Three plain shields (2 & 1) argent. Each bearing a bordure engrailed or.

Crest:

A naked arm embowed proper holding a branch of laurel vert.

Motto:

Sub libertate, quietem.

(Translation) with Freedom, Peace.

(B.)

This is an old English family and the immigrants came from old England to New England, and then to Maryland Colony. They probably settled in New England first and then emigrated to Maryland Colony.

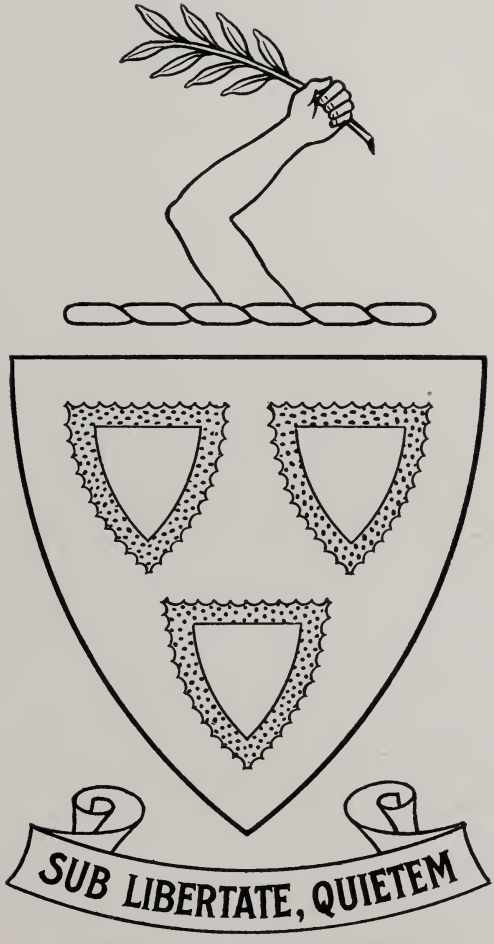
The following appears in a valuable compilation entitled "Pioneers of Massachusetts," page 82:

Burrell, Burrill, Burwell, George Sen., Lynn, in Es. Court, 1637, propr. 1638.

Will, date Oct. 18, 1653, prob. 21 (4) 1653; sons, FRANCIS, JOHN AND GEORGE; FRANCIS, child; Ann Burt, in her will calls FRANCIS BURRILL her brother. Anne Burrell, widow, d. in Boston 3, Aug., 1659.

Note, In Boston, Eng., Jan. 12, 1626, George Burrell, of Boston, ae. 26, and Mary Cooper of Appley, ae. 20, were licensed to marry (1).

(1) "*Pioneers of Massachusetts*" by Pope, page 82



Burrell

BURRELL COAT OF ARMS

HOSPITAL BURRELL

"Silverdale Road, Oxton, S'head, 21, 1809.

BURRELL PEDIGREE:

I have pleasure in sending you coats of arms, crests and mottoes:

The Burrells were originally of Northumberland and were distributed somewhat as under

Devonshire,	1326, Randolphus of Woodland.
Sussex,	1509, Ralf of Cuckfield.
Kent,	1684, Peter from whom the Peerage and the Barts.
Lincoln,	1600, Richard of Dowsby.
Yorkshire,	1663, William.
London,	1580, John.

I will write to friends interested in the Burrell pedigree in France, if you can give me more particulars.

Yours faithfully, D. D. Burrell."

(C.)

BURRELL LINEAGE.

In searching for the ancestry of Hannah Burrell, wife of JACOB[3] SLAGLE of Hampshire County, Virginia, long before and till 1800, and whom she married in Frederick County, Maryland, about 1775 or 80; she was clearly a daughter of Francis Burrell of that and Washington County, who had the survey of 1742 (*see ante*, p. 406). He was called *both* Francis *Jr.* and *Sr.*, in the records and was undoubtedly the son of Peter Burrell, b. Sept. 8th, 1710, the son of Francis Burrell and Jane, his wife, of Prince George County, Maryland (*see ante*, p. 392). Peter died in Frederick County in 1751 and Francis was a creditor of his estate (*see, ante,* p. 401). A son of Francis, named Richard, left a will there, naming sons, Peter, Richard, Francis, Benjamin, et al., (*see ante,* p. 407), and, later, about 1800, the brothers of Hannah (Burrell) Slagle, Francis, Benjamin and John appear in Cumberland, Maryland.

Undoubtedly these were all descendants of Robert[1] Burle (Burrell) and his son, Stephen[2] of Anne Arundel County, (*see ante*, p. 370).

XXII.

THE HELLEN FAMILY

ESCENDANTS of ISAAC[3] MONNETT and wife, ELIZABETH OSBORNE, through their son ISAAC[4] MONNETT and wife, ANN HELLEN, are most naturally interested in this and the PATTISON families. The lineage here is quite complete, but the biographical items are few. However, there is much reward in store, for the searching genealogist of the future, in this direction.

1. DAVID[1] HELLEN married SUSANNAH and had children, viz:

SECOND GENERATION.

2. i. JAMES[2], b. Dec. 27, 1688, m. ANN.
ii. Penelope,[2], b. Jan. 22, 1688.

2. JAMES[2] HELLEN, (*David*[1]) and ANN, his wife, had children, viz:

THIRD GENERATION.

3. i. PETER[3], b. Aug. 14, 1728, m. March 14, 1746, PENELOPE, b. Nov. 24, 1724, daughter of JAMES PATTISON.

3. PETER[3] HELLEN, (*James*[2], *David*[1]) and PENELOPE PATTISON, his wife, had children:

FOURTH GENERATION.

i. Ann[4], b. Jan. 14, 1749-50, m. Isaac[4] Monnett, (*Isaac, William*[2], *Isaac*[1]) on February 9, 1768.

There was also a Peter Hellen who m. Nov. 24, 1726, Jane Parran. In this connection, refer to pp. 371 and 981 (*ante*).

XXIII.

LAKE AND BIRD FAMILIES

RCHIBALD LAKE was born about the year 1728 in England, and being a seafaring man removed to New Foundland, where he was employed in the fisheries, which at that time were very profitable. He married in 1762, Mary Bird of London, (b. 1742 at Bristol) but still remained in New Foundland, pursuing his avocation as the strict observance of Lent in Catholic Europe created a great demand for fish until that place came into the possession of the French, when he moved his family to New York and worked in the ship yard. During the Revolutionary War, when General Washington evacuated the city of New York, the Lake family followed the army up North River where Mrs. Lake served as Matron. Mr. Lake was appointed a deputy commissary to the hospital and ranged the country adjacent in search of provisions for the sick. More than once did Mrs. Lake receive the personal thanks of General Washington in recognition of her valuable services.

After the army was disbanded Mr. and Mrs. Lake returned to New York. After the war shipbuilding being a poor business and Mr. Lake, accidentally hearing of the Marietta Colony, decided to emigrate to the West. Accordingly, in 1789, he removed to Marietta. The Spring after their arrival the smallpox broke out, and during the terrible pestilence Mrs. Lake heroically served as nurse, and her superior knowledge of the art of nursing, in all probability saved many a valuable life.

Probably one of the first Sunday schools in America was taught by her in 1791 at Campus Martius; being early converted she felt it to be her duty to care for the souls as well as the bodies of those with whom she was wont to be associated. She collected in her little room on Sabbath afternoons the children who were led to indulge in all sorts of amusements upon the Holy Day. After the conclusion of the service by Rev. Mr. Story she held Sunday school, giving the youth instruction from the Bible and the Westminister Catechism. She was peculiarly adapted to impart religious instruction to the children and hence her work was crowned with merited success. April 27, 1794, the Lake family became residents of Rainbow and settled on a fine farm, which became the "Lake

Homestead," Rainbow Settlement, Washington Co., Ohio. Mrs. Mary Lake died in 1796 and Archibald Lake died in 1798, aged 70 years. Their children are as follows: George; James; Thomas; ANDREW[2] (of whom see account hereafter); William, Sally and Margaret Lake.

From the *Biographical and Historical Memoirs of the Early Pioneers, Settlers of Ohio,* by S. P. Hildreth, M. D., the following was copied:

2. ANDREW[2] LAKE, son of Archibald and Mary (Bird) Lake, m. Sarah Goss and had ten children, and among them a daughter, Sarah Lake, who married ISAAC[6] MONETT, (*Benjamin*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *Isaac*[1]) July 31, 1838, at Marietta, Ohio, (*see ante*, p. 641) and this is the ancestral lineage of Andrew[7] Lake Monett, (*ante,* page 1009).

XXIV.

THE CALDWELL FAMILY

THE old County History of Pickaway County, Ohio, is authority for the statement that the Caldwell Family is of Scotch ancestry and was founded in Ohio in its early settlement.

Alexander Caldwell, a younger son, was born in Pickaway County in 1812.

On account of the intimate relationship which existed in the first half of the Nineteenth Century between the Monnets and Caldwells, who were not only related by blood and marriage, but were also neighbors in Pickaway and Ross Counties of that State, this book would not be complete without the inclusion of some items concerning the latter family.

JOHN CALDWELL,

seventh child of William and Jane (Moore) Caldwell, was born in Huntingdon county, Pennsylvania, February 5, 1800. His parents were natives of the same country, but of Irish ancestry, and emigrated from Pennsylvania to Ohio, with their family, in October, 1808, locating, first, about a mile west of Kingston, on the old Lancaster road. In March, 1809, Mr. Caldwell removed to Pickaway township and settled on the west half of section fifteen, where he resided until his death, March 21, 1815, aged fifty-two years. Mrs. Caldwell died September 1, 1823. They were among the early members of the Mount Pleasant Presbyterian church, in Ross county, of which Mr. Caldwell was eelcted a ruling elder, and ordained to that office August 7, 1811. Their children, besides John, with the dates of their birth, were as follows: James and David, twins, born July 28, 1787; Robert, born January 25, 1790; Samuel, born June 14, 1792; William, born August 29, 1794; Elizabeth (Mrs. Elias Benton), born June 12, 1797; Daniel, born July 9, 1802; Joseph, born May 1, 1804; Johnson, born January 12, 1805.

John Caldwell, the subject of this sketch, married, January 24, 1828, Elizabeth, daughter of Isaac and Elizabeth Monnett, and resided on the homestead until 1855, when he moved to the place where he now lives. Mrs. Caldwell died June 22, 1838. By this marriage there were seven children, as follows: Elizabeth Jane, born February 23, 1829, married Dwight Calhoun, October 29,1848, and now lives near Kenton, Hardin county, Ohio; has six children. Isaac M., born February 2, 1830, married Sophronia Morris, November 7, 1852, died May 4, 1863, in camp, near Memphis, Tennessee. His widow with three children, lives in Pickaway township, Pickaway county, Ohio. Robert, born February 22, 1831, married Cynthia Pinneo, August 13, 1856. He now lives in Sheldon, Illinois; has three children. William Lewis, born March 12, 1832, married Alvina Tobias, October, 1860, and died July 8, 1876. His widow lives in Sheldon, Illinois, and has five children. Amos B., born December 17, 1833, married, first, Margaret Pinneo, and second (February 13, 1866), Lovinia Holmes, and is now a resident of

Sheldon, Illinois. He has five children, one by his first wife. John Wesley, born February 11, 1835, married Virilla Shoecraft, June 1867. He is at present superintendent of public works, of Seymour, Indiana. He has one child living, and one deceased. Sarah B., born June 22, 1837; died, March 19, 1838. Mr. Caldwell was married November 12, 1839, to Rebecca McClellan, daughter of Thomas and Ann (Kinnear) McClellan, who was born February 13, 1810. The fruit of this marriage was three children, the eldest of whom, born August 19, 1840, died in infancy. Ann Maria, born November 24, 1841, is unmarried, and is at present a teacher, with her brother, in the schools at Seymour, Indiana. Thomas McClellan, the youngest, was born June 20, 1843, and died September 23, 1852.

Mr. Caldwell has filled the office of township clerk of Pickaway for a number of years, and served as justice of the peace three successive terms, beginning in 1836. He has given all of his children a fair education, two of whom—John Wesley and Ann Maria—having graduated, in 1861, respectively, at Ohio Wesleyan university, and Ohio Wesleyan Female College, Deleware, Ohio.

Mr. Caldwell is a devoted member of the Methodist Episcopal church, of which he is a liberal supporter, and enjoys the universal respect of his fellow citizens.

(Taken from History of Franklin and Pickaway Counties, Ohio, 1881.)

Relative to the Caldwell Family, upon the occasion of the golden wedding anniversary of Robert Caldwell and wife, Cynthia Caldwell, in Sheldon, Iroquois County, State of Illinois, a brother who was quite familiar with the Caldwell history, wrote the following letter:

"Tamaqua, Pa., August 3, 1906.

Mr. Robert Caldwell and his Companion
of Fifty Years, Mrs. Cynthia Caldwell,
Sheldon, Iroquois Co., Illinois.

My dear Brother and Sister:

Allow me on this the fiftieth anniversary of your marriage, to offer congratulations and a buoyant hope for many happy returns of your marriage day, the one being spared as the companion and counsellor of the other.

You are both descended from large families and a long ancestral line, some of whom were famous, not to say illustrious.

As far as we know, you two are the only representatives of a fiftieth wedding anniversary, or "Golden Wedding," on either side of the house. I appreciate this as an honor, and think that I voice the sentiments of the brothers and sisters on both sides, when I say that we esteem it a rare privilege to offer heartfelt felicitations on this very extraordinary occasion.

We should certainly be recreant to duty and the prompting of our better natures did we not return a grateful thank-offering to the Giver of all Good for the preservation of our lives until this momentous occasion, and the fair degree of health and worldly blessings so manifestly in evidence all these years.

Nor are we unmindful of the careful, thoughtful training of our loving and devoted parents, whose teachings have brightened life's pathway throughout the vicissitudes of a long and sometimes turbulent life. It is a pleasure to give, and we trust it is equally pleasurable to receive the felicitations of far distant relatives on an occasion such has never been accorded to any of your kith or kin, as far as we are informed.

An apprenticeship of fifty years has demonstrated that you work well in double harness—that your "gaits" are similar, and,

whether the burden be light or heavy, each has borne his or her part, and approached the end of the journey, which in the nature of things, cannot be far distant, in the spirit of the true warrior entered for the final victory.

I trust a digression from the usual sphere of letter-writing may be considered pardonable in the interest of a little synopsis of family genealogy which may be new to some who will read this communication. The head of this branch of the Caldwell family is the eldest living brother of the John Caldwell family.

Mrs. E. J. Calhoun, widow of the late Dwight Calhoun, and the eldest of the family, resides at Minneapolis with her daughters, Mrs. D. W. Longfellow, and Mrs. J. C. McCurdy.

Isaac, the eldest brother, died in the army during the Civil War, his death occurring on the 4th of May, 1863, at Memphis, Tennessee.

William L. Caldwell died on the home farm in Pickaway County, Ohio, July 8, 1876.

Amos B. Caldwell resides at Vermillion, Illinois.

John W. Caldwell, the writer of this communication, has his permanent home in Chicago, but for some months past has been sojourning in the Alleghanies with headquarters at Tamaqua, Pa.

Anna M. (Caldwell), wife of Mr. Wm. H. Frankum, is the youngest of the family. She and her husband, a retired farmer, reside in Maryville, Mo. It should be remembered that all the survivors of the John Caldwell family, with the exception of Mrs. Frankum, having been living on "borrowed time" for several years, all having passed the "three score and ten" milestone on life's journey.

Many hundreds of miles intervene between all of the family and the objects of our felicitations on this occasion. We should greatly enjoy a visit to you on this your Golden Wedding; but while the spirit is willing, the flesh is weak! How could you expect these "old people" of whom I have been writing, to brave the discomforts of August heat and dust, and make a trip of many hundreds of miles, even with as great an incentive as attendance upon a loved brother's Golden Wedding? And herein I must record the one mistake of your lives, my brother and sister! Had this momentous event in your lives occurred on Christmas, 1858, in consideration of the occasion now at hand, how considerate we should all have thought you! and how gladly would we have whetted our appetites, and filed our "store teeth" for an attack upon the "goodies" of Christmas time!

Should you contemplate a renewal of the contract for another fifty years, kindly cater to the convenience of your prospective guests on fulfillment of your second contract!

But we are there in spirit, and fully realize the occurrence of scenes of sadness which are strewn along our pathway, as a darker lining to the panorama of happy, healthful, and prosperous existence.

Yes, we will be there. We will not forget our brother and sister in whose hospitable home we have enjoyed so many happy, cheery days, when the morn was fragrant with the breath of life's young dream; when buoyant hope inspired us to higher and more ennobling activities, and when the rounding out of half a century of wedding life seemed something only within the pale of possibilities!

In the light of the foregoing, "we will be there," for it is sometimes a pleasure, though seldom a profit, to "look backward!"

And now brother Robert, this is perhaps the most fitting time to speak of our ancestral history. As previously intimated, some of them were illustrious, and all enacted an honorable career of usefulness and activity in their day and generation. They were good citizens, and the most humble of them established a high standard of moral excellence, and put a strong emphasis upon the highest ideals of good citizenship and the defense of human liberty.

On the Cynthia side of the family, just as much, and just as good things might be said, and perhaps better; but we only speak of the side of which we are the best informed.

The name "Caldwell" comes down through traditional history (which is not always the most reliable, though often trustworthy), as emanating from an officer among the Huguenots in France, during the early Crusades for the supremacy of the Protestant religion. This officer used neither trumpet nor horn in directing the maneuvers of his army, as others did, but nothing more than his own natural loud, high-keyed and powerful voice. They said of him "he called well," and the two words, were subsequently combined, this officer being known as Caldwell, the legendary history fixing him as the remotest antecedent of the now numerous Caldwell family.

There were special characteristics of this remote ancestor which tally well with the later character known to exist among the Caldwells. The term Huguenot was applied in derision by the Roman Catholics of France and elsewhere, to those who espoused the cause of the Protestants, particularly those who followed the teachings of Calvinism. The name itself was no doubt derived from some individual, the first use of which in its present sense, was in a letter from the Count de Villars, lieutenant-general in Languedoc, dated Nov. 11, 1560. It is known that the Caldwells are descendants from the French Huguenots, and there is historical proof that it emigrated thither from Geneva, where the family suffered religious persecution, as well as political, and was connected with the German-Swiss oath-bound "Comrades Confederates."

In France the "odium" of being a Huguenot was applied to all those who advocated the religious reformation displayed in Calvivn's famous "Institutio Christianae Religionis."

The Calvinistic ideas on Presdestination and Election separated this body of religious worshippers from all association with Lutheranism, and the Huguenots soon began to organize themselves into religious and political bodies. In 1661, on the accession of Charles IX, the Huguenots were prohibited from preaching, and they took up arms in defense of religious liberty. They had to contend with the general government, as well as the Roman Catholics. Their sturdy defense of their principles led to much bloodshed, notable among which was the Massacre of St. Bartholomew, on August 24, 1572. The strife and internal agitation led to the Revocation of the Edict of Nantes, in 1685, after an existence of nearly a hundred years, and thereafter the Protestants were without recognition in the country, and 50,000 families were driven to other countries more tolerant and hospitable. Many of them went to England and the British Isles, our ancestors settling in Countless, Tyrone and Donegal, in the North of Ireland.

There they became identified with the Cromwellian movements, and still continued their efforts for religious and political reformation. Oliver Cromwell, a noted name of history, and for a few years Lord Oliver Cromwell, Protector of England, Ireland and Scotland, rewarded the Caldwells for their devotion to the principles which he advocated, and gave them estates on the Scottish side of Ireland, in the Counties of Tyrone and Donegal, from whence our ancestors emigrated to the New World.

The Caldwells were of the European class known as "landed nobility," were in good circumstances and had a coat of arms as a badge of financial responsibility and honor.

So we are Scotch-Irish descendants of French Huguenots, of Swiss and German antecedants tracing out a long line of religious and political reformers on two continents.

During more than a quarter of a century of travel, I have never found a Caldwell who knew anything of his ancestors, who did not trace his genalogy to the same parent stock, I have also found them peaceable, progressive and proverbially provident. Many of

them highly intellectual, and given to professional life. Some are merchants, and some are farmers, but the majority are professional men of more than ordinary attainments.

Our great-grand-father was Captain Joseph Caldwell, a member of a family of ten. Of these we mention but three, viz: Captain Jonothan and Reverend Samuel, the latter a noted Presbyterian divine. The Presbyterian was the church of all the early Caldwells, our grandfather, William Caldwell, being a ruling elder in that church at the time of his death, on the 20th of March, 1815. He died at or near Kingston, Ohio.

Joseph Caldwell, our great-grandfather, and Jonathan, his brother, were captains in Colonel Patterson's regiment in the Colonial army. Captain Joseph sustained the reputation of being morose and rather unsocial, disposed to look upon the dark side of life, and was always in a serious mood. But he is very highly spoken of in a work entitled "Delaware in the Revolution," and his soldierly qualities, loyalty and bravery are highly commended. Captain Jonathan Caldwell was a man of different temperment, being jolly and fun-loving, always ready to perpetuate a joke, or to receive one. He was wirey, athletic and brim full of fun, preferring war for the fight was in it! Both Captains Joseph and Jonathan were members of the "Flying Camp," an organization of soldiers corresponding to the "Rough Riders," of Spanish-American war.

In passing through Kent County, Delaware, they appropriated a coop of chickens, consisting of an old "Blue Hen", and a numerous brood of blue chickens. These they carried along on the march, for the amusement which they afforded when in camp. The youngsters soon developed into fighting-cocks of the most pronounced character, and therein demonstrated their fitness as champions of the cause of Colonial independence in which their self-imposed masters were engaged. Whenever the opportunity was afforded, their enemies immediately engaged in mortal combat. History does not record whether there was any betting on the result of the battles; but it is safe to assert that the soldier-boys were bent on getting all the sport the occasion afforded! In time Captain Jonathan's company came to be known as the "Blue Hen's Chickens," and to this day a native of Delaware is known in history! No doubt exists as to the origin of the nick-name accorded to the State of Delaware.

Our grandfather, William Caldwell, was born in Huntington County, Pa., in 1764. He had a family of eight sons and one daughter, the latter being our aunt, Mrs. Elias Benton. Our father was the only survivovr of his family for eighteen years.

Our grandfather was married November 28, 1786, to Jane More, whose parents came from Ccotland. At the time of this marriage, London was the largest city in the civilized world, and contained about one-fourth the population of Chicago at the present day. In 1808 our grandfather, anticipating Horace Greeley's later advice, "young man, go West," packed up his few belongings, and sought a nome in the wilds of Pickaway County, Ohio, consuming more time in making the trip of a few hundred miles than would now be required in crossing and recrossing the continent. This moving was no improvement, so far as speed was concerned, over the move made by Abraham, of old, when God said: "Get thee out of this country to a land which I will show thee," though Abraham's move was 3,925 years before!

Well, brother and sister, I must close. I can say in advance that you will have a good time with relatives and friends, for that goes without saying, when this semi-centennial meeting is to be held at your lovely home, and be presided over by those who know so well how to entertain, and make others happy.

Fifty years together,
Fifty golden years;
Fifty years together,
In smiles and in tears;
Fifty years together,
May the rest of the way,
Ever be to you
A bright and Golden Day.

The limits and special "Monnett" scope of this enterprize forbid any further extension of this family, but the compiler must ever acknowledge his indebtedness for the kind and generous encouragement given to him at all times during his labors, by Mrs. Elizabeth[7] Jane (Caldwell) Calhoun and her daughter, Mrs. Myra C. Longfellow of Minneapolis.

The following children are of the former:

i. Emma[8] M., b. March 27, 1850, d. April 17, 1881, m. Feb. 15, 1876, Rev. C. L. Hall.
ii. Anna[8] E., b. Nov. 22, 1851, m. Jan. 22, 1878, Robert McCurdy.
iii. Myra[8] J. C., Sept. 27, 1855, m. June 4, 1879, D. W. Longfellow.
iv. Henrietta[8], b. Nov. 5, 1857, m. Aug. 28, 1900, Asa M. Beaver.
v. Bessie[8] Monnett, b. April 13, 1864, d. Jan. 25, 1901.
vi. Helen[8] Dwight, b. Oct. 25, 1874, m. Dec. 28, 1899, Ben. M. Skidmore.

Referring to page 1020 (*ante*), and the children of ELIZABETH[6] MONNETT and her husband, JOHN CALDWELL, the above are her descendants through her oldest daughter, Mrs. Elizabeth Jane (Caldwell) Calhoun, see page 1021 (*ante*). Space should be given to a continuation for a single generation of her brothers and sisters.

Isaac Monnett Caldwell, by Sophronia Morris, his wife, had issue:

Mary Ellen, b. Aug. 1855, m. 1875, Michael Kibler. Living at Solomon, Kansas; and, ii. John Fletcher, b. Feb. 5, 1861, m. 1889, Hannah ..... and lives at Fargo, N. D.

Amos B. Caldwell by Margaret Pinneo, his wife, had issue:

i. Eva, b. June 20, 1860, m. C. G. Watkins, living at 1926 E. 89th St., Cleveland, Ohio.

By his second wife, Lovina E. Holmes:

ii. Mamie, b. Jan. 3, 1867, d. July 7, 1893, m. June 5, 1889, C. M. Smith.
iii. Nellie, b. April 21, 1870, m. July 29, 1891, John Lincoln Rogers.
iv. Albertus Holmes, b. Aug. 8, 1873, d. May 17, 1892.
v. Fred Benton, b. Sept. 26, 1877, m. April 30, 1907, Estella Marley.
vi. Charles Monnett, b. Dec. 19, 1879, d. Jan. 12, 1883.

Amos B. Caldwell lives at 619 N. Ave. 65, Los Angeles, Calif., with his third wife, Lydia George.

William Lewis Caldwell, by Alvina Tobias, his wife, had issue:

i. Cora Belle, b. Feb. 24, 1863, d. 1886, m. 1884, Wilson Brokaw; ii. Lura, b. 1864, d. 1866; iii. Wilbur Tobias, b. Dec. 8, 1865, m. Emma O. Loveless and is living at Milford, Ill., iv. Edgar, b. 1868, d. 1879; v. Anna Elizabeth, b. Feb. 25, 1872, Superintendent of Kindergarten Instruction, Kearney, Neb.; vi. Harrie Clifton, b. March 6, 1876, m. Nov. 25, 1902, Mira Jane Tann, living at San Fernando, Califor, and is a printer.

John Wesley Caldwell, by Virilla Shoecraft, his wife, had issue:

i. Ben. b. 1871, m. Dora; ii. Lizzie Bell, b. Aug., 1873, d. 1874, or 5; iii. Guy, b. June 23, 1881, d. 1881, twin of Ray, and iv. Ray, b. June 23, 1881, m. Doretta ..... Mrs. Virilla Caldwell lives at 5715 Lake St., Chicago, Illinois.

Robert Caldwell, by Cynthia Ann Pinneo, his wife, had issue:

i. Orlando Benton, b. Oct. 28, 1857, m. Jan. 14, 1883, Viola Swift.
ii. John Leroy, b. March 1, 1859, m. Aug. 12, 1896, Carrie Ruden.
iii. Olive A., b. June 7, 1862, m. Oct. 28, 1888, Dr. F. C. Warne.

The latter lives at Grand Crossing, Chicago, Illinois.

iv. Another child (no record).

Grandchildren of Amos B. Caldwell:

i. Muriel Smith, daughter of Mamie Caldwell Smith, b. May 10, 1891.
ii. Maie Watkins, daughter of Eva Watkins, b. Jan. 11th, 1889.
iii. Arthur Watkins, son of Eva Watkins, b. March 17, 1893.
iv. Rowena Rogers, daughter of Nellie Rogers, b. Aug. 13, 1892.
v. Ruth Rogers, daughter of Nellie Rogers, b. Nov. 11th, 1893.
vi. Lincoln C. Rogers, son of Nellie Rogers, b. Aug. 7th, 1897.
vii. Carrie Maie Caldwell, daughter of Fred B. Caldwell, b. Sept. 12, 1908.

XXV.

THE SLAGLE FAMILY

PPROACHING the conclusion of this Volume, last but not least, of the distinguished ancestral connections was that with the Slagle Family. Old German stock, of the nobility and possessed of wealth, this lineage has maintained itself in an honored and successful course since the first immigrants settled in Pennsylvania about 1700.

1. CHRISTOPHER[1] VON SCHLEGEL, (1) an emigrant from Saxony settled in New Castle County, Delaware, and was living in Philadelphia County, Pennsylvania, in 1709. His wife was ANNA MARIA AISTRIN. They had children, viz:

SECOND GENERATION.

i. Henry[2], b. 1736, d. Feb. 14, 1811. His children were, Elizabeth ; Michael ; John ; Christina ; Cathrena ; Margaret ; Nancy ; Henry ; and Mary .
ii. Daniel[2].
2. iii. JACOB[2], m. (1) Mary Catharine Klein (2) Barbara.
iv. Christopher[2], b. 1747, d. 1831. He had a son George[3], father of Simon[4], who was father of Daniel L[5].
v. Catherana[2].
vi. Magdalina[2], m. Bittinger.
vii. Susanna[2], m. Clapsaddle.

2. On April 10, 1790, the will of JACOB[2] SLAGLE, dated October 2, 1789, was proved in York County, Pennsylvania. This will mentions his wife, Barbara, and a former wife, Catharine, and the following children, viz: (*see ante,* p. 911).

THIRD GENERATION.

i. Christopher[3].
ii. David[3], b. 1770, by his first wife.
iii. John[3].
iv. Joshua[3].
3. v. JOHN[3] JACOB JR., by his first wife, b. Aug. 19, 1751, York Co., Penna., d. 1800, in Hampshire County, Virginia, m. Hannah, d. of Francis Burrell in Frederick or Washington County, Md., about 1775.
vi. George[3].
vii. Mary[3].
viii. Clova[3].

---

(1) Resident of Germantown, Phila., 1701, according to Pennypacker's *Historical and Biographical Sketches*, p. 54.

ix. Elizabeth[3].
x. Eve[3].
xi. Louise[3], wife of Mathias Smyser.
xii. Susanah[3].
xiii. Helena[3], wife of Conrad Sherman.
xiv. Magdalena[3], wife of Geo. Eyster.
xv. Catharina[3], wife of Godlip Smith.
xvi. Salomy[3].
xvii. Christina[3].
xviii. Clovia[3].

3. On December 15, 1800, the will dated November 29, 1800, of JACOB[3] SLAGLE of Hampshire County, Virginia, was proved. This JACOB[3] was the son of JACOB[2], son of the first CHRISTOPHER[1]. In his will he mentions his wife, HANNAH, (daughter of FRANCIS BURRELL, who married Jacob Hoffman, her second husband), and the children named below, except Hester[4] Slagle, (for whom Mrs. Ann Warren is authority).

JACOB SLAGLE was a large land owner and slave holder, ran the old time Virginia plantation and gave to each daughter several slaves as a portion of her dowery. Family plate of solid silver, existing in the family for many years and very valuable, was handed down for generations, and was finally destroyed accidentally by fire.

One of his Ohio descendants tells of his having *nine* daughters, some of whom married, and lived on both sides of the Potomac Rvier. They would come down to the banks on either side and "halloo" across to each other, and at low water, would wade over, back and forth. The mansion house, already described, (*ante,* p. 714) was very large, fine and old style, with walls three feet thick.

The records show the following children:

FOURTH GENERATION.

4. i. JOHN[4], m. (1) May 25, 1813, Catharine Snyder; m. (2) Cosby Nation.
ii. Jacob[4].
5. iii. JOSEPH[4], b. in Maryland, Oct. 18, 1782, d. in Ross Co., Ohio, about 1861, m. in Virginia, MARGARET[5] MONNETT, b. 1782, d. Sept. 12, 1863.
iv. Anastatia[4], m. Thomas Edminston, Jan. 26, 1815.
v. Eleanor[4], m. Tilghman Belt, Feb. 5, 1811.
vi. ALIS[4], (ALEY), m. REV. JEREMIAH[5] CRABB MONNETT, 1805.
vii. Anny[4] (Ann), m. THOMAS[5] MONNETT.
viii. Elizabeth[4], m..... Pierce.
ix. Mary[4], m. John Collier.
x. Priscilla[4], m. John O'Harrow.
xi. Hester[4], m. Jeremiah[4] Hillary, his third wife.

4. JOHN[4] SLAGLE, (*Jacob*[3], *Jacob*[2], *Christopher*[1]) and second wife, Cosby Nation, had children:

FIFTH GENERATION.

6. i. SAMUEL[5] SLAGLE, lived at Ft. Wayne, Indiana, m. Julia Ann Stuck.

ii. John[5].
iii. William[5].
iv. Elisha[5].
v. There were other children, a very large family:

6. SAMUEL[5] SLAGLE, (*John*[4], *Jacob*[3], *Jacob*[2], *Christopher*[1]) and wife, Julia Ann Stuck, had ten children, and among them:

SIXTH GENERATION.

i. Lydia[6] Cosby, b. 1856, m. June, 1871, Wesley Crocker, b. Canaan, Conn., July 15, 1850. They had issue:

SEVENTH GENERATION.

i. Bertha[7], m. a Green.
ii. Ralph[7] Stanton.
iii. Arthur[7] John.
iv. Herbert[7] Claude.
v. Wayne[7].
vi. William[7] Monnett.
vii. Grace[7] Eva, b. June 10, 1872, m. June 20, 1892, Joseph Steadman. She resides at Kearney, Nebraska ,and has shown a keen interest in this undertaking.

5. JOSEPH[4] SLAGLE, (*Jacob*[3], *Jacob*[2], *Christopher*[1]) and Margaret[5] Monnett had children, viz:

FIFTH GENERATION.

i. Hannah[5], m. John O'Harrow and had six children[6].
ii. John[5], m. Rachel Wiggins and had Margaret[6], Thomas[6], John[6] and Moses[6].
iii. Nancy[5], m. Andy Clendenning.
iv. Joseph[5], m. (1) Mary (Polly) Davison by whom he had Jacob[6], m. Jane Foos and had three children[7].
7. v. JACOB[5], b. near Fort Cumberland, Md., April 8, 1811, d. in Kirkpatrick, Ohio, Dec. 29, 1898, m. (1) 1835, Annie Linton, d. 1840, by whom he had Isaac[6] B. and Jacob[6] who both d. in infancy, and Andrew[6], now of Fulton, Ohio; m. (2) Oct. 17, 1841, Christena (Dina) Zuck, b. Ross Co., Ohio, Aug. 26, 1818, d. Oct. 6, 1900, by whom he had 8 children[6].
vi. Anastatia[5].
8. vii. FRANCIS[5] BURRILL, of Grant, Ohio, b. Feb. 25, 1822, in Hampshire Co., Virginia. Was taken to Ohio when he was one year old; m. 1848 Nancy, b. Ross County, Ohio, Nov. 30, 1818, daughter of Jesse and Anne Raines Comer of North Carolina.
9. viii. ISAAC[5] SLAGLE, (prob. not in correct order, as to age, but it has seemed impossible to secure his record, although he was, perhaps, excepting his brother, Jacob[5] Slagle, the most noted member of the Family in Marion and Crawford Counties, Ohio.) He was a farmer, active citizen and a Methodist exhorter.

7. JACOB[5] SLAGLE, (*Joseph*[4], *Jacob*[3], *Jacob*[2], *Christopher*[1]) by his second wife, Dina Zuck, had the following children, viz:

SIXTH GENERATION.

i. John[6] N., of Bucyrus, Ohio, b. Nov. 4, 1842, m. Oct. 24, 1867, Anna J. Rogers, by whom he had Ora[7] L., b. March 28, 1869; Wyman[7] B., b. March 20, 1878; Thomas[7] R., b. Dec. 29, 1879, all three d. in infancy, and Milford[7] G., b. July 8, 1882.

ii. Joseph[6], b. March 5, 1844, d. June 25, 1883, m. 1873, Livina Miller.

iii. Thomas[6] F., of Marion, Ohio, b. Nov. 24, 1845, m. Oct. 14, 1869, Lucy A. Werts, b. Aug. 4, 1852, by whom he had Noah[7] L, b. July 9, 1870, m. Dec. 29, 1895, Peter Jacoby; Burt Orr[7], b. Feb. 23, 1875, m. Oct. 16, 1896, Ida E. Craft and had two children[8]; Edith[7] Alberta; Melvin[7] Millard; Lulu[7] Mae, b. April 19, 1889.

iv. Margaret[6], Caledonia, Ohio.

v. Wesley[6], d. in infancy.

vi. Placidia[6], d. in infancy.

vii. Lydia[6], b. June 17, 1860, m. at Kirkpatrick, Ohio, Feb. 4, 1880, John Owings, b. Aug. 29, 1851, by whom she had Eva[7] Idel, b. Dec. 1, 1880, m. George Varner; Oscar[7] Jacob, b. Dec. 29, 1881, d. Feb. 11, 1882; Blanche[7] Elizabeth, b. Dec. 5, 1885, m. ..... Bruce; Alonzo[7] Milo, b. Sept. 29, 1889; Oda[7] Prudential, b. Sept. 21, 1898; Charles[7] Wesley, b. Oct. 22, 1901.

viii. Child[6], d. in infancy.

8. FRANCIS[5] BURRILL, (*Joseph*[4], *Jacob*[3], *Jacob*[2], *Christopher*[1]) Slagle by his wife, Nancy Comer, had children, viz:

SIXTH GENERATION.

i. Robert[6], b. Dec. 3, 1849, m. (1) 1874, Mary Roger, by whom he had William[7] of Findlay, Ohio; Walter[7], of Kenton, Ohio and Pearl[7] of Detroit, Mich.; m. (2) Ellen Buell.

ii. Isaac[6], b. Jan. 11, 1850, m. Aug. 20, 1874, Maria, daughter of Henry and Janetta Charlton, pioneers of Hardin County, Ohio, by whom he had Ida[7] B., b. June 29, 1875, m. Dec. 19, 1895, Prof. Marion O. Musgrave, b. June 13, 1874, and had Lila[8] E., b. Aug. 5, 1900, d. May 30, 1906; Eva[7] J., b. June 29, 1875, (twin of Ida) d. Oct. 17, 1902, m. March 29, 1894; Almyra[7], b. April 11, 1877, d. May 3, 1902, m. Sept. 15, 1898, G. C. Breidenbach; B. H[7]., b. Feb. 25, 1880, m. Oct. 12, 1904, Edith Munsey, lives in Ontario, California.

iii. Emsa[6] Jane, b. March 3, 1851, m. John Evans of Kenton, Ohio.

iv. Margaret[6] Ann, b. Dec. 1, 1852, m. Rev. Fred Miller, Los Angeles.

v. Elizabeth[6], b. May 13, 1854, m. Feb. 1, 1874, Joseph Heffelfinger of Kenton, Ohio, and had Maud[7], b. March 3, 1875, m. Jan. 5, 1893, Charles O. Burnison, b. April 10, 1873, Kenton, Ohio, and has Mildred[8], b. May 8, 1896;

Lester[8] Holmes, b. April 18, 1899; Clayton[8], b. June 1, 1902 d. Jan. 17, 1903; Martha[8]; Joseph[8] Paul, b. April 4, 1905. Also, Mary[7], b. April 23, 1876, d. Nov. 29, 1898; Pearl[7], b. Sept. 2, 1877, d. Dec. 20, 1881; Harold[7], b. April 15, 1896.

vi. Mary[6], m. Lee Holmes of Kenton, Ohio.

vii. William[6] Francis, b. Sept. 10, 1859, m. Jan. 25, 1883, Caroline Link of Kenton, Ohio, b. March 1, 1861, and had Margaret[7] B., b. Feb. 9, 1884, m. Aug. 14, 1906, Melvin C. Mathews of Ada, Ohio; Minnie[7] A., b. Aug. 23, 1885; Francis[7] F., b. Feb. 13, 1887; Charles[7] A., b. Oct. 13, 1888; Cleo[7] E., b. April 30, 1891; Ruby[7] K., b. June 10, 1897.

viii. Ida[6], d. in infancy.

For the above, see also page 594, (*ante*).

XXVI.

THE BRAUCHER AND ALLIED FAMILIES

COMMENCING upon page 888 (*ante*) and under the Chapter title of "PENNSYLVANIA GERMAN ANCESTRY" were given many records and genealogical items relative to the Braucher, Reichelsdörfer, Schissler and Hagenbuch families. Again, upon page 1045 (*ante*) in the genealogical tables included within the second general division of this work was presented, in brief, the ancestral lineage of CATHARINE BRAUCHER, wife of ABRAHAM[6] MONNETT, (Rev. *Jeremiah*[5] *Crabb, Abraham*[4], *Isaac*[3], *William*[2], *Isaac*[1].) These families need treatment at this point, in more definite and genealogical manner:

(A)
REICHELSDÖRFER

The immigrant was JOHN[1] REICHELSDÖRFER, who is recorded as one who owned land and paid quit-rents, prior to 1734, in Hanover Township, Philadelphia County, Pennsylvania; he being then possessed of 100 acres of land. The first date of his occupancy must have been long before, that is about 1709 as appears on page 890 (*ante*).

On page 927 (*ante*) appear in illustration two head-stones standing over certain Reichelsdörfer graves, located in a church yard in Albany Township, Berks County, Pennsylvania. The one on the right is indecipherable in the illustration. But a close examination of the other reveals the following:

German	Translation
HIR RUD	HERE LIES
CADARINA	CATHARINE
REICELDARFER	REICHELSDÖRFER
IN IST GEBOH	WAS BORN
REN 1727 DEN	IN 1727 THE
24 JUNI UND	24 JUNE AND
GESTORBEN	DIED
DEN 23 AUGUST	THE 23 AUGUST
1793	1793

There is very great reason to believe that she was the mother of FREDERICK[2] and HENRY[2] and the wife of JOHN[1] REICHELSDÖRFER, the immigrant.

The only sons of John[1] Reichelsdörfer, of whom any records have been discovered, were FREDERICK[2] REICHELSDÖRFER and his brother, Henry[2] Reichelsdörfer, who settled in Albany Township, Berks County, Pennsylvania about 1740, or prior to that date. The former of whom suffered from the Indian border warfare and some of whose family were murdered by the Indians. He died in 1759 leaving a will dated Sept. 20, 1759 (see *ante* page 929). He names his brother, Henry[2] Reichelsdörfer and ANDREAS[1] HAGENBUCH; also, his wife, Christina, and one son, JOHN[3] ADAM REICHELSDÖRFER, at the same time mentioning other children.

From a memorandum appended to the original will, under date of Nov. 1, 1760, it appears that his widow married Henry Niethut and the same record gives the names of the 5 children:

2. i. JOHN[3] ADAM, as being 19 years of age.
ii. Maria[3] Catharine, as being 14 years of age.
iii. Susannah[3], as being 11 years of age.
iv. Mary[3] Margaret, as being 7 years of age.
v. Christina[3], as being 4 years of age.

HENRY REICHELDERFER, Elder, Albany Township, likewise left a will of record in Berks County, probated Aug. 6, 1800. He mentions two sons, Michael and Henry; and 5 daughters, but does not name them. One of the executors was his son Michael, and one of the witnesses was Christian Braucher.

2. JOHN[3] ADAM REICHELSDÖRFER (*Frederick[2], John[1]*) was born in Albany Township, Berks County, Pennsylvania, Dec. 26, 1741, and died in Salt Creek, Pickaway Township, Ohio, Aug. 30, 1810, and is buried in the Stump graveyard there. (See *ante* page 694). He served in the Revolutionary war (*ante,* p. 433). He married ANNA[2] ELIZABETH, b. April 27, 1754, d. Aug. 24, 1825, who was, in turn, the daughter of ANDREAS[1] HAGENBUCH, and by her had the following children, as appears in the original records of Pickaway County, Ohio, (see *ante* page 655).

i. MARIA[4] CATHERINE, b. April 10, 1775, d. Aug. 13, 1824, m. CONRAD[3] BRAUCHER.
ii. Barbara[4], m. Jacob Spangler.
iii. John[4], m. Christina.
iv. Christian[4], m. Margaret.
v. Henry[4], m. Anne.
vi. Maria[4], m. Jacob Strous.
vii. Jacob[4], m. Rebecca.
viii. Andrew[4], m. Polly.
ix. Elizabeth[4], m. William Stumpf.
x. Susannah[4], m. Samuel Feterolf.
xi. Magdalena[4], m. Jacob Hartman (Wortman).

JOHN[3] ADAM REICHELSDÖRFER and family, and his son John[4] and family came to Salt Creek, Ross County, from Berks County, Penn., in 1806. The two families moved into a cabin where they afterwards lived and which was replaced in later years by a fine brick residence built by George S. Hosler. John Jr., and family, shortly afterward moved to a farm since owned by Augustus Rose.

Further, relative to the Reichelsdörfer Family, in a History of Pickaway County, published in Chicago in 1906, and edited by Hon. Aaron R. Van Cleaf, appears the biography of George S. Reichelderfer, Cashier of the Salt Creek Valley Bank at Laurelville, Pickaway County, Ohio; of Henry Reichelderfer, farmer of Salt Creek Township; Ira Reichelderfer, farmer of Salt Creek Township; of James Reichelderfer, son of Samuel; and of Nelson Reichelderfer, and others of the family, in which biographical accounts appear the repeated statements supporting the historical fact that, "In Pennsylvania the Reichelderfer Family was founded by early settlers from Germany, and in Pickaway County, Ohio, it was established by John Reichelderfer who brought his family from Albany Township, Berks County, Pennsylvania, and was one of the early settlers on Salt Creek in Pickaway County."

The following names appear in the Assessment List of Berks County, Pennsylvania, for the year 1754: (Penn. Archives, Third Series):

Christopher Braucher, Andrew Hagabach, Jacob Hagabach, single man; Frederick Reichelderfer, Henry Rickelderfer.

(B)

HAGENBUCH

The immigrant was ANDREAS[1] HAGENBUCH and he came to Pennsylvania Colony as a "palatine" imported in the ship, "Charming Nancy" of London, in the year 1737, Oct. 8th (see page 889, *ante*), who likewise settled in Berks County, Pennsylvania, and the original Captain's list shows his wife's name to have been Magdalena Hagenbuch. There are indications in the records of Berks County, Pennsylvania, that ANDREAS and MAGDALENA HAGENBUCH had a large family. He died in the year 1785 and left a will of record dated April 9, of that year. This gives his wife's name as Maria Margaret, who may have been a *second* wife, and his children are as follows:

i. Anna[2] Barbara.
ii. Henry[2].
iii. Catharine[2], m. a Brobst, John, and had a daughter, Magdalena[3].
iv. Maria[2], m. a Schissler and had a son, John[3].
v. Magdalena[2].

vi. ANNA[2] ELIZABETH, m. John[3] ADAM REICHELSDÖRFER.
vii. Christinia[2].
viii. Anna[2] Margaretta.
ix. John[2].
x. Michael[2].
xi. Christian[2].

In his said Will, which was probated Sept. 25, 1785, he particularly mentions *"my son-in-law, John Reishelsdorfer."*

As to the standing and character of the Hagenbuch Family in Germany, the following item is most pertinent.

In *Allegemeines Helvetisches-Eydegnössisches Oder Schwertzerisches*, Lexicon, (Published in Zurich, Hans Ulrich Denzler, 1765, Vol. XX, p. 397) appears a "List of Free Citizens of Zurich" and among them the name "Hagenbuch" is frequent.

Also, in the University, in 1730, Hans Casper Hagenbuch, was Professor "in der Wohlredenheit (eloquence) and in 1731, Professor of Universal History.

(C)
SCHISSLER

There were several immigrant Schisslers, but all undoubtedly of the same family. By a comparison of dates and a land entry in the State Department at Harrisburg, Pennsylvania it seems very clear that the immigrant ancestor of the other Schisslers was JORG[1] SCHISSLER, whose name was spelled as "Schüssler" and who came as a "palatine," imported in the ship "Mary" of London (see *ante* page 938) Sept. 26, 1732 and was recorded in the ship Captain's list as aged 18 years; but the same list gives the name of Henry Schissler, aged 52 years; Hance Jacob Schissler, aged 22 years, and Henry Schissler, age 16 years, which would make it appear that the former was the father and the latter two the brothers of GEORGE[1] SCHISSLER.

Also, Sept. 24, 1742, John George Schissler came in the ship "Robert & Alice" (see *ante* page 889).

Again, in 1737 George Schissler, Sr., and George Schissler, Jr., are recorded as emigrating to Pennsylvania, (see *ante* page 889); these undoubtedly belonged to the same family.

In any event, about 1740 GEORGE[1] SCHISSLER settled in Berks County, Pennsylvania and his name appears of record there in subsequent years; some of his descendants settled in the County of Lancaster adjoining. Numerous traces of this family are in evidence for the next 100 years in these two counties and evidently, GEORGE[1] SCHISSLER, whose name sometimes appears as JOHN[1] GEORGE SCHISSLER, had a large number of children. He had a son, CONRAD[2] SCHISSLER,

who was very prominent in Berks County affairs. He served in both the Indian wars and the War of the Revolution, (see *ante* page 434) and he must have been born about 1730 or 1735 and died before 1786. He in turn, had a large family but no will or Bible record has given us the genealogy of his family. Among his children was ANNA[3] MARGARETTA, born 1750 or 1755, who died after 1786 and married CHRISTOPHER[2] BRAUCHER; also a son, Conrad Schissler, and, very probably, a son, George, as he appears in certain records.

(E.)

BRAUCHER.

An old Bible record, which belonged to a descendant of CONRAD[3] BRAUCHER, (*ante*, p. 920) names MICHAEL[1] BRAUCHER, who was born in 1705 and died Feb. 11, 1795, and his wife ANNA MARIA, who was born about 1707 and died Oct. 20, 1784, as the parents of CHRISTOPHER[2] BRAUCHER, hereinafter mentioned. It has therefore been correctly assumed that MICHAEL[1] BRAUCHER was the immigrant ancestor of this family. To support this on Oct. 17, 1741, a "palatine" came to Pennsylvania Colony in the ship "Molly" (see *ante*, page 889), who did not sign the ship Captain's list *himself*, but made his mark thus "X" and the clerk wrote his name "Michael Boracker" evidently writing it by sound, which would be a very natural mis-understanding, interpreting only by sound, of the German "Braucher." There are records of this MICHAEL[1] BRAUCHER as being in Albany Township, Berks County, Pennsylvania, entered at different years before the record of his death in 1795, and there he clearly appears as "Braucher" and not "Boracker;" and is thus correctly adjudged to have been the father of CHRISTOPHER[2] BRAUCHER.

However, it also appears that one, John George Braucher, arrived in the ship "Peggy," James Abercrombie, Master, at Philadelphia on Oct. 15, 1754, of which the passengers were from the Palatinate and Wertemburg. Again, about this same date, 1754, a George Francis Braucher appeared as being confirmed in a Lutheran church in Albany Township, Berks County, Pennsylvania. He may, however, then been but a boy and a son of MICHAEL[1] or CHRISTOPHER[2] BRAUCHER. It is left to some one more resourceful than the compiler to determine positively the relation of all these immigrant Brauchers.

CHRISTOPHER[2] BRAUCHER was prominent in Albany Township affairs, was born Dec. 15, 1729, served in the Revolutionary War and died there, April 19, 1793. He married ANNA[3] MARGARETTA SCHISSLER, daughter of CONRAD[2] SCHISSLER, born about 1750

or 1755, and who died after 1786. By some descendants it is claimed his wife was named Duncan, but, if so, she was a second wife.

2. CHRISTOPHER[2] BRAUCHER, (*Michael*[1]) Albany Township, Berks County, Pennsylvania, left a will there of record date, June 13, 1792, and which was probated May 25, 1793. In this will he names his wife, MARGARET, and the following children:

i. Christian[3].
ii. Jacob[3].
iii. John[3].
iv. Peter[3].
3. v. CONRAD[3], b. April 25, 1771, d. Jan. 25, 1822. He m. MARIA[4] CATHARINE, daughter of JOHN[3] ADAM REICHELSDÖRFER.
vi. Michael[3].
vii. Anna[3] Maria, m. Michael Albrecht.
viii. Anna[3] Barbara, m. George Kessler.
ix. Catharine[3], left one heir by name of Jacob Ditzius.
x. Anna[3] Elizabeth.
xi. Anna[3] Margaret, m. Jacob Zimmerman.
xii. Christopher[3], Jr.
xiii. Frederick[3].

A full copy of the foregoing will appears on page 922 (*ante*). It will be noticed that *George Braucher* is a witness to the Will and that CHRISTOPHER[2] BRAUCHER signs his name as "Stoffel" which was the nick-name for Christopher.

3. CONRAD[3] BRAUCHER (*Christopher*[2], *Michael*[1]) moved with his family to Ross County, Ohio, in 1805. He entered the land which adjoined that of Abraham[4] Monnett, who came from Hampshire Co., Virginia, in 1802, and entered a tract.

CONRAD[3] BRAUCHER married MARIA[4] CATHERINE REICHELSDÖRFER; children.

4. i. POLLY[4], b. Dec. 2, 1795, d. Sept. 27, 1867, m. Jacob Lutz, twelve children: Among whom is S. B. Lutz, Shadeland, Ind., surviving.
ii. Lydia[4], b. 1797, m. Moses Swinehart. Large family.
iii. Susan[4], b. 1798, m. Peter Culp. (Daniel L Braucher remembers Louis[5] and Noah[5] of this family.)
5. iv. ISAAC[4] REICHELSDÖRFER, b. Oct. 8, 1800, d. July 27, 1870, m. (1) Mary Shoemaker; two daughters.
(2) Susan Wynn; two daughters.
(3) Rachel Ludwig; eight children, four died young.
(4) Mrs. Sarah Steenbergen.
(5) Rachel J. Carlyle, b. Dec. 7, 1832; surviving, four children.
v. Sarah[4], b. 1806, d. 1863, m. 1826, Joshua Combs, b. 1795, d. Oct. 8, 1863; sons, Johnathan[5], b. Nov. 11, 1829, d. Feb. 25, 1911, Charles[5] and Albert[5]. First two and widow and children of third lived in Lincoln County, Illinois.
vi. Samuel[4], m. Miss Dunkle, married late in life.

Isaac[4] Reichelsdörfer, at *ae.* 50

Mrs. Jacob D. Lutz, *nee* Polly[4] Braucher (1795-1867)

Hon. Samuel[5] D. Lutz, b. Dec. 25, 1824; residence Shadeland, Indiana

Isaac[4] Riechelsdorfer Braucher (1800-1870)

Mrs. Isaac R. Braucher, *nee* Rachel J. E. Carlyle, b. Dec. 7, 1832; residence, Bloomington, Illinois

REPRESENTATIVES OF THE BRAUCHER FAMILY

vii. Mary[4], m. George Vincent Heller. (Know nothing of this family.)
viii. Catherine[4], m. Abraham[6] Monnett.
ix. Son, drowned in mill-race. Name thought to have been Conrad[4] or Simon[4].

This list was very kindly furnished by Miss Alma E. Braucher of Lincoln, Illinois.

In evidence of the foregoing genealogical table, an agreement, on record in Pickaway County, shows the children of CONRAD[3] BRAUCHER, to have been:

(1) Polly, married Jacob D. Lutz.
(2) Lydia, married Moses Swinehart.
(3) Susannah, married Peter Culp.
(4) Sarah, married Joshua Combs.
(5) Isaac Braucher, married:
    1. Mary Shoemaker.
    2. Susan Wynn.
    3. Rachel Ludwig.
    4. Sarah Steenberger.
    5. Rachael Carlyle.
(6) Samuel Braucher, married ..... Dunkle.
(7) Mary, married George Vincent Heller.
(8) Catherine, married Abraham Monnett.
(9) Son drowned in mill-race.

The will of CATHERINE BRAUCHER, his wife, is a most interesting document and is given in full in another part of this volume, (see *ante,* p. 657).

In it is mentioned an old Bible, which is now in possession of Mrs. Attie[8] Catharine Hull-Metzler of Columbus, Ohio (see *ante,* p. 920).

The Braucher descendants have become a "multitude." The son of CONRAD[3] BRAUCHER, ISAAC[4] REICHELSDÖRFER BRAUCHER, became an early settler of Lincoln, Illinois. He was married five times and had fifteen children. His son, Daniel L. Braucher, and daughter, Alma E. Braucher, have given valuable aid in this work.. Ralph W. Braucher, son of D. L. of Neoga, Ill., is compiling a genealogy of the family.

C. W. Culp, whose address was No. 130 West Fair Avenue, Lancaster, Ohio, wrote under date of Jan. 22, 1907, as follows:

> "My mother's name was Susannah Braucher and my father's was Peter Culp. She was a sister to Catharine, wife of Abraham Monnett. There were six Braucher girls. They and the Monnetts lived in the south east corner of Salt Creek Township, Pickaway County, Ohio. There was a grave-yard on the Monnett farm there. The house was built of brick on a hill. The cemetery was on another hill near by, in what we then called Pike Hole prairie. I do not go down there often, I am too poor. I failed in 1876; lost all *but a family of eight children.* If you could consult sister Hellen Foust of Ashville, Pickaway County, she is much older than I am. She is 86 yrs. old, or Henry Culp of Ashville. He is 75 yrs. I was 73 yrs the 7th of last July. There's sister Hester Ann Monnett of

Marion or Crawford Co., Martel post office, she writes from. She is 78 yrs. old. She ought to know a great deal of the Monnett family marrying one of the family (her second husband). She is a widow now. I *despize* to write a letter. I bought this paper a year ago to write a letter and have not *wrote* it yet."

4. JACOB D. LUTZ, son of Jacob Lutz, m. Polly[4] Braucher, and they had children, as follows:

i. Mary, (dead) m. Michael May.
ii. Jesse B., (dead) m. Jane Steely.
iii. Elizabeth, (dead) m. John P. Morris.
iv. Harriet, (dead) wife of John P. Morris.
7. v. ELI, (dead) m. Catherine Feterolf.
vi. Samuel B., b. Dec. 25, 1824, m. (1) Mary Closure, (dead) (2) Eleanor Gonger. Residence, Shadeland, Ind.
vii. Isaac B., (dead) m. Lydia Morris.
viii. Lewis, (dead) m. Susan Hitler.
ix. Nelson B., (dead) m. Helen Bennett.
x. Edmon, unmarried.

7. ELI LUTZ, m. Catharine Feterolf and had, at least:

i. Susanna, (dead).
ii. Emma J. (dead).
iii. Marcus, (dead).
iv. George H., dead) m. Elizabeth Riegel.
v. Ida M., (dead) m. Geo. W. Hitler.

The son, GEORGE H. LUTZ, married Elizabeth Riegel and had several children and among them EARL W. LUTZ, whose address is Circleville, Ohio.

RELATIVE TO THE FOREGOING LUTZ FAMILY

The members have been closely identified and intimately associated with the Monnetts who lived in Pickaway County, Ohio, and particularly with the Family of ABRAHAM[6] MONNETT and Catharine Braucher, his wife. January 27, 1863 occurred at their residence, about three miles from Circleville, Ohio, the celebration of the golden wedding of JACOB D. LUTZ and wife, which was the occasion of a coming together of a large concourse of the relationship and because of its uniqueness attracted considerable attention. A complete account was printed and distributed at the time, and now lies before the writer. The scope of this work does not justify its reproduction, but among other things it recites that on January 27th 1813, Jacob D. Lutz and Polly Braucher, both of Pickaway County, Ohio, were married by the Rev. Jacob Leist. The ancestry of the Family is traced to a Germant immigrant, who settled in Buck's County, Pennsylvania. To him was born a son, Ulrick Lutz, who died about 1790 and left among other children a Jacob Lutz who married Elizabeth Demuth about 1787 and lived in the Shamoakin Valley, Northumberland County, Penn., and they were the parents of

MRS. RACHEL BRAUCHER BRANSON
MOTHER OF ISAAC R. BRANSON
OF AURORA, NEBRASKA

Jacob D. Lutz. The first Jacob Lutz and his brother, John, settled in Salt Creek Township, Pickaway County, Ohio, in 1802.

The following is taken from a county History:

> George H. Lutz, son of Eli and Katherine Fetherolf Lutz, was born in Pickaway Plains, June 3, 1848, died Sept. 9, 1898. Last of a family of six children, four of whom died in infancy, his one sister, Ida, marrying George Hitler, died 1892. Mr. Lutz married Mary Elizabeth Riegel of Salt Creek township. Eight children, Miss Dakota, Mrs. Frank Kibler, Earl W., and Eli Marion Lutz, living.

5. ISAAC[4] REICHELSDÖRFER BRAUCHER, son of CONRAD[3] BRAUCHER, m. April 13, 1820, first wife, Mary Shoemaker, had:

i. Rachel[5], b. March 10, 1821, m. Zebulon Branson, b. June 20, 1818, and d. June 27, 1864.
ii. Mary[5] E., b. June 9, 1822.

By his second wife, Susannah Wynn, m. Dec. 2, 1824:

i. First born son[5], August, 1825. (Still born.)
ii. Caroline[5], b. April 27, 1827.
iii. Susan[5], b. October 19, 1829.

By his third wife, Rachel Ludwig, m. Feb. 25, 1830:

i. Catherine[5], b. May 18, 1831, d. at Volga, S. D., 1891.
6. ii. DANIEL[5] LUDWIG, b. March 1, 1833, P. O., Lincoln, Ills.
iii. Thos[5]. Ewing, b. 1834, d. in infancy.
iv. Eveline[5], b. April 30, 1836, d. in infancy.
v. Angeline[5], b. July 22, 1841, Ottumwa, Iowa, 173 East Maple Ave.
vi. Isaac[5] C., b. August 2, 1844.

By his fifth wife, Rachel J. Carlyle, m. Feb. 8, 1854, he had:

i. Robt[5]. Franklin, b. Dec. 24, 1854, d. in boyhood.
ii. Ada[5] M., b. Aug. 30, 1857, lives in Kans.
iii. Samuel Noah, m. Jan. 18, 1860, d. in boyhood.
iv. Minnie E., b. June 12, 1867, P. O., 1208 N. Clinton Street, Bloomington, Ills.

6. DANIEL[5] LUDWIG BRAUCHER, (*Isaac[4] Reichelsdörfer, Conrad[3], Christopher[2], Michael[1]*) and wife, Henrietta Curtis Hill, m. June 15, 1856, had children:

i. William[6] Burson, b. March 13, 1857, P. O. Danville, Ills., 525 Sherman Street.
ii. Alma[6] Elizabeth, b. May 5th, 1858; lives at home, Lincoln, Ill., 227 Lincoln Ave.
iii. Arthur[6] Conrad, b. Nov. 28, 1859, P. O. 501 Sherman St., Danville, Ill.
iv. Edward[6] Ream, b. July 9, 1861, d. in 1886.
v. Daniel[6] Ludwig, Jr., b. Oct. 5, 1862, d. in 1865.
vi. Ernest[6] Newton, b. July 16, 1866, P. O. 2790 Monroe St., Chicago, Ill.
vii. Herbert[6] Hill, b. Feb. 1, 1869, 701 Exchange, Emporia, Kansas.
viii. Ralph[6] Waldo, b. Feb. 10, 1871, P. O., Neoga, Ill.
ix. Stella[6] May, b. Sept. 23rd, 1873, d. in infancy.

(Out of nine children we have six living and five of them are boys, D. L. B.)

Ralph[6] Waldo Braucher is gathering material and countemplates publishing a Braucher Genealogy.

Autobiography of Isaac R. Branson:

"I, the oldest living son of Zebulon and Rachel Braucher Branson, was bred, and was born Jan. 28, 1851, in a log hut on a farm about three miles S. E. of Summum, Fulton County, Illinois, in the midst of a magnificently wooded hill-country of beautiful scenery, and at a time when deer and wild turkey roamed and roosted within from five to fifteen minutes walk of our hut.

These details are itemized because, to these rare natural environments, I directly trace my inherited and inestimable to me, universal taste and love for all forms of art, all forms of music, all forms of literature, and above all, my over-mastering love for the wild, the picturesque, the beautiful, the grand in the great and infinite poetry of Nature, together with all that enters into the poetry of words—from the bee's hum to the thunder-bolt, from ocean to the eternally snow-capped mountains of the earth, from the eye of the laughing brook to immensity of illimitable worlds—it is all mine by law of inheritance through the most remarkable woman and mother I have ever become personally acquainted with—my mother, Rachel Braucher Branson.

Lovingly her son,
Isaac R. Branson.
(Unmarried)

Dec. 30, 1910,
Aurora, Nebraska."

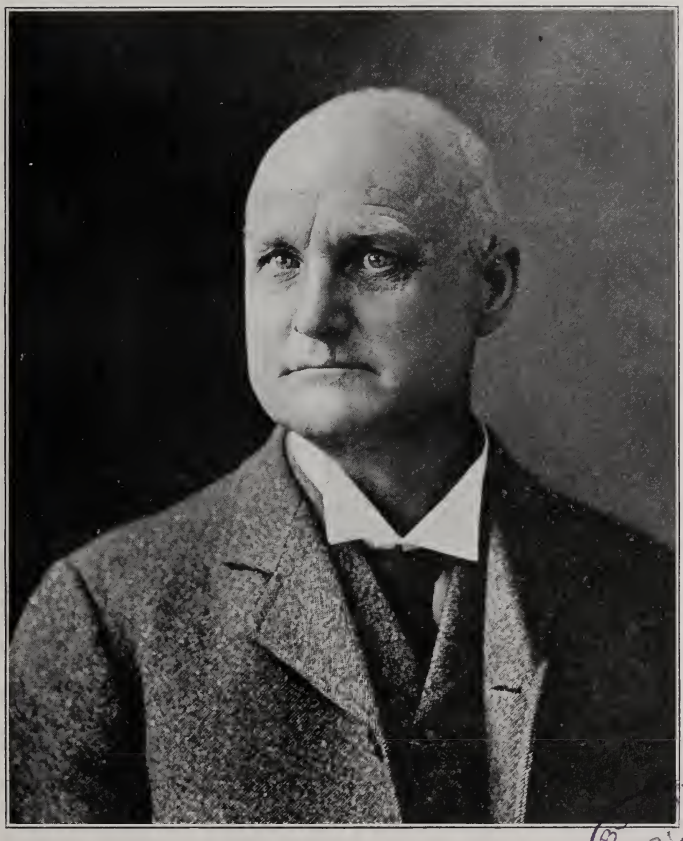
RACHEL BRAUCHER BRANSON,

eldest child of Col. Isaac R. Braucher, born near Circleville, Ohio, March 10, 1821, died at her home in Lincoln, Nebraska, March 14, 1906, and buried at Ipava, Fulton County, Illinois, was a woman, in the most marked degree, of unusual physical power and endurance, and of equally marked personality, and still more remarkable individuality of indomitable determination, energy, rare virtue, integrity, fortitude, and that most wonderful uncommon gift of all —common sense.

She wedded Zebulon Branson, Aug. 6, 1840. Of their eleven children, six died very young; five still survive.

Mr. Branson, born June 20, 1818, was a man of exceeding sensitive but attractive personality, of noble character, true honesty and honor. He enlisted in the 103rd Illinois Infantry in 1862 for three years' service, was first lieutenant, and was killed June 27, 1864 while leading his company, (whose captain had been killed), in a charge on the fortifications at Kenesaw Mountain, Ga., leaving one newly married daughter, Emily, born Oct. 29, 1843, and his wife with four young children, namely: Caroline 14, Isaac R., 11, Charles M., 9 years, and Zebulon S., 6 months old at the time of the enlistment, with between five and six thousand dollars mortgage on their farm home.

The debt was paid, the farm saved, the children raised to honorable womanhood and manhood; two of the boys graduated at college; the five children's heirships all bought and paid for by the mother, with abundance provided for her independence and comfort in after life, which was spent in deeds of kindness to the poor, and in active reading, study and deep interest in all the great live political, governmental and religious questions and issues of the day, she retaining her physical activities to within 3 or 4 months



HON. ISAAC R. BRANSON
AURORA, NEBRASKA

PUBLIC LIBRARY

of her death, with her mind clear and comprehending to her last moment.

Such is a mere shadowy hint of the character and life of this rare woman, wife and mother.

THE INTERNATIONAL ANTHEM

Copyright 1910 by I. R. Branson. All rights reserved. (Printed by request.) Author of "Yosemite Against Corporation Greed," "A Dream Deserted" and "The Frolicsome Snow."

Peace to the Nations!
From Ocean's to Ocean's strands.
Peace to the Nations!
Let Heaven join their hands.
Let honor join their hands.
Let mountains, plains and valleys
Proclaim all countries allies,
While truth, while justice rallies
To the Brotherhood of lands.

Peace to the Nations!
Let every sword be sheathed.
Peace to the Nations!
Charity's air be breathed,
Charity's love be breathed
Through every nation's pulses.
When thought of war convulses,
Fly to the love that pulses!
Goddess of Peace be wreathed.

Peace to the Nations!
No more let Navies gulp us.
Peace to the Nations!
No more let war-knives scalp us,
No more let folly scalp us,
Dread-naughts be turned to uses
Of war's eternal truces,
But not to hate abuses;
God of the heavens help us!

Peace to the Nations!
Let building war-ships cease.
Peace to the Nations!
Let armies not increase—
Nay, let them not increase!
Let progress be our glory,
And let this be our story,
A few wise years more hoary,
Bivouac on the fields of Peace.

Peace to the Nations!
Oh, God! show us the path.
Peace to the Nations!
Banish the battle swath,
Save from the after-math.
Oh, help us to rejoice,
Note in the war-whoop's noise.
But in the gentle voice
That turneth away all wrath.

Peace to the Nations!
Come, olive-bearing dove.

Peace to the Nations!
Come, angel from above,
Come, Great God from above
And take away the sadness
Of war and hate and madness,
And give all earth the gladness
Of Peace of Thy peace—love.

Peace to the Nations!
From Ocean's to Ocean's strands.
Peace to the Nations!
Let Heaven join their hands,
Let honor join their hands.
Let mountains, plains and valleys
Proclaim all countries allies,
While truth, while justice rallies
To the Brotherhood of lands.

I. R. BRANSON,
Aurora, Neb.

Among those belonging to this branch of the family, who have taken considerable interest herein are:

(1) Fred Allen Braucher of Colorado Springs, Colorado.
(2) Frank Braucher, 2640 Grand Ave., Minneapolis, Minnesota.

(1) FRED ALLEN BRAUCHER. He states that his record shows a descent from CHRISTOPHER[2] BRAUCHER from Berks County, Pennsylvania, and which shows that the wife of the latter was a Miss Duncan and that among others they had a son named FREDERICK[3] DUNCAN BRAUCHER, b. Dec. 22, 1766, d. about 1837, and who married about 1799, one Nancy Earl. He is very positive that the latter Braucher had a brother CONRAD[3] BRAUCHER, who settled in Pickaway County, Ohio, about 1825.

FREDERICK[3] DUNCAN BRAUCHER and wife, Nancy Earl, had the following children:

i. Mary[4] Ann Braucher, b. March 22, 1800, m. Mr. Pearce, d. in Ohio.
ii. Isaac[4] Braucher, b. Aug. 6, 1802.
iii. Margaret[4] Braucher, b. Oct. 4, 1806.
iv. Christopher[4] Braucher, b. April 1, 1808, m..... d. April 15, 1864.
v. Allan[4] Braucher, b. Sept. 1, 1811.
vi. Hester[4] A. Braucher, b. Jan. 1, 1813.
2. vii. JAMES[4] BRAUCHER, b. Aug. 7, 1817, d. May 19, 1870.
viii. Sarah[4] Ann Braucher, b. Sept. 3, 1819.
ix. Frederick[4] Braucher, b. Jan. 21, 1822, d. 1847 (was in the Mexican War).

2. JAMES[4] BRAUCHER, son of FREDERICK[3] DUNCAN BRAUCHER, married about 1840, Amy Edwards, b. Dec. 9, 1818, and they had the following children:

3. i. BENJAMIN[5] FRANKLIN, b. July 16, 1841, d. March 31, 1884, m. Sept. 13, 1868, Allie Duff

ii. Nancy[5] Catherine, b. Dec. 29, 1842, m. 1866, N. Linden, Broughton, Ill.
iii. Lucy[5] Stacy, b. Jan. 12, 1846, m. 1872, J. F. Jefferson, b. March, 1844, d. Dec. 16, 1902, Emporia, Kans. They have had issue: i. Myrtle[6] M., b. May 29, 1873, m. H. B. Miner, Jan. 1, 1894, and resides at 1854 Lincoln Ave., Denver, Colo.; ii. William[6], b. March 7, 1876, d. July 14, 1878; iii. Frank[6], b. Aug. 15, 1879, m. Oct. 1, 1898, Susie Crocker, residence, Armour, Neb.; iv. Amy[6] E., b. Dec. 15, 1882, m. Dec. 25, 1901, Leroy Hampton, residence, 218 Rural St., Emporia, Kan.
iv. James[5] Fremont, b. about 1850, m. 1873, Jane Lucas, Madison, Kans.
v. Mary[5] Ann, b. about 1852, d. 1877, m. D. S. Duff, 1869.
vi. Susan[5] Caroline, b. about 1857, d. 1876, m. J. N. Parsons, 1875.
vii. Frederick[5] Duncan, b. Feb., 1859, m. Mary James, 1881, in Ill.

3. BENJAMIN[5] FRANKLIN BRAUCHER, (*James*[4], *Frederick*[3] *Duncan*, *Christopher*[2], *Michael*[1]), and wife, Allie Duff, b. July 8, 1848, had the following children:

i. Fred[6] Allen, b. July 10, 1869, Colorado Springs, Colo.
ii. Lottie[6] Grace, b. Sept. 25, 1873, m. A. W. Hall, July 29, 1890, lives near Dodge City, Kans.
iii. James[6] Franklin, b. Marcb 4, 1879, d. March 25, 1880.

(2) FRANK BRAUCHER, is able to trace his ancestry to one, DANIEL BRAUCHER, b. in Berks County, Pennsylvania about 1790 and who died in Stark County, Ohio, Sept. 1853; at one time he lived in Somerset County, Pennsylvania, and finally settled at McDonaldsville, Ohio. He had two brothers, John and Daniel, and this family has always known of a CONRAD BRAUCHER of Berks County, Pennsylvania.

Daniel Braucher, had a son, Samuel Braucher, b. Somerset County, May, 1819, d. McDonaldsville, Ohio, April 29, 1899, m. April 29, 1847, Anna Marie Lichtenwalter; they had several children and among them, Frank Braucher, b. Jan. 31, 1848, m. Sept. 19, 1872, Frances Kreighbaum, b. Nov. 19, 1851, and while temporarily in Minneapolis, his residence is Canton, Ohio.

They had:

i. Musa[7] K., dec.
ii. Stella[7] F., b. Jan. 11, 1876 (now Mrs. J. W. Milligan, Sewickley, Pa.)
iii. Nora[7] L., b. Oct. 27, 1878, (now Mrs. Wm. Simpson, Canton, Ohio).
iv. Benton[7] Talmage, b. July 24, 1882, m. Margaret Myers, Canton, Ohio.

IN CONCLUSION.

Before reaching the "conclusion of the whole matter," crossing the last "t" and dotting the last "i," both grateful and courteous acknowledgement must be recorded at this point for the efficient labors and kind co-operation of the following, who have each contributed much toward the completed Volume, namely: Hon. Holdridge Ozro Collins of Los Angeles, for his services in a preliminary compilation of the genealogical tables; Miss Charlotte Smelter of Los Angeles for careful stenographic work; Mr. G. Harold Janeway of Los Angeles for compiling the index; Mr. C. E. Bireley of Los Angeles, "good friend" and "business associate," for the printing and general "make up" of the book, under the immediate supervision of his foreman, Mr. John J. Walter, of Los Angeles, together with engraver, compositor and pressmen, who have labored faithfully and well. These have rendered valuable assistance to the compiler.

Since closing the compilation of "The Monette Family of Alabama" see page 984 (*ante*), the writer has received a communication from Dr. Robert J. Monette of Tuscaloosa, Alabama, who was born at Gainesville, Alabama, Oct. 23, 1886. He states that he is a graduate of Vanderbilt University at Nashville, Tenn., and formerly practiced at Demopolis, Alabama.

With Herodotus:

"All of this I saw,
and part of it I was."

Orra Eugene Monnette.

BIRTHS

Referring to the genealogy appearing in this Volume, upon page_____(ante), the following is a continuation:

BIRTHS

Referring to the genealogy appearing in this Volume, upon page_____(ante), the following is a continuation:

BIRTHS

Referring to the genealogy appearing in this Volume, upon page _____(ante), the following is a continuation:

BIRTHS

Referring to the genealogy appearing in this Volume, upon page_____(ante), the following is a continuation:

MARRIAGES

Referring to the genealogy appearing in this Volume, upon page _____ (ante), the following is a continuation:

MARRIAGES

Referring to the genealogy appearing in this Volume, upon page_____(ante), the following is a continuation:

MARRIAGES

Referring to the genealogy appearing in this Volume, upon page _____ (ante), the following is a continuation:

MARRIAGES

Referring to the genealogy appearing in this Volume, upon page_____(ante), the following is a continuation:

DEATHS

Referring to the genealogy appearing in this Volume, upon page_____(ante), the following is a continuation:

DEATHS

Referring to the genealogy appearing in this Volume, upon page_____(ante), the following is a continuation:

DEATHS

Referring to the genealogy appearing in this Volume, upon page_____(ante), the following is a continuation:

DEATHS

Referring to the genealogy appearing in this Volume, upon page_____(ante), the following is a continuation:

SUPPLEMENTARY

Referring to the genealogy appearing in this Volume, upon page_____(ante), the following biographical and other items are to be included:

SUPPLEMENTARY

Referring to the genealogy appearing in this Volume, upon page_____(ante), the following biographical and other items are to be included:

SUPPLEMENTARY

Referring to the genealogy appearing in this Volume, upon page_____(ante), the following biographical and other items are to be included:

SUPPLEMENTARY

Referring to the genealogy appearing in this Volume, upon page_____(ante), the following biographical and other items are to be included:

INDEX

OF

NAMES OF PLACES

A

Abbeville, France, 36
Aberdeen, Scotland, 150
Academy of the Holy Names, Santa Monica, Cal., 93, 94
Acons, France, 149, 150
Ada, O., 1130
Adams County, Miss., 994
Adams County, Pa., 903
Addition, 305, 400
Addition to Bacon Hall, 315
Addition to Ball's Chance, 304
Addition to Kettering, 313
Addition to Major's Choice, 302
Addition to Two Spring Bottom, 523
Addition to Ward's Spring, 407
Adelina, Calvert County, Md., 291, 1005
Adelphi, O., 590, 599, 696, 1096
Adjoinder, 304
Adventure, 362
Agreement, Calvert Co., Md., 301, 305, 312, 313, 315, 362, 375, 962, 971, 975
Aigmont, France, 447
Aigounay, France, La Paroisse, 68, 69
Aiken, S. C., 95
Alabama, 561, 568, 569, 643, 977, 983, 984, 1150
Albany, N. Y., 95, 213, 433, 456
Albany Township, Berks County, Pa., 418, 455, 611, 916, 917, 918, 921, 926, 927, 929, 932, 933, 935, 938, 939, 1131, 1132, 1133, 1135, 1136
Albenc, France, 448
Alborough, Seething Parish, Eng., 1105
Albuquerque, N. M., 1024
Aldermanson, 362, 363
Alexander's Hope, 303, 361
Alexander's Place, 352
Alix, France, 173
Allegany County, Md., 239, 296, 300, 396, 400, 470, 472, 477, 487, 488, 489, 490, 495, 503, 504, 505, 506, 507, 508, 511, 516, 517, 523, 524, 527, 528, 529, 534, 535, 538, 539, 542, 546, 549, 550, 553, 554, 557, 558, 559, 560, 573, 623, 624, 652, 662, 675, 678, 718, 719, 745
Allegheny Mts., 476, 479, 815, 1003, 1121
Allerton, Manor of, 153
Alliance, Ohio, 154
All Saints Church, Calvert Co., Md., 291, 292, 293, 405, 733
All Saints Parish, Calvert Co., Md., 283, 291, 733
Alpes, Italy, 83
Alsace, France, 38, 1019
America, 12, 24, 25, 28, 31, 35, 43, 44, 49, 51, 56, 57, 58, 61, 81, 83, 95, 113, 117, 127, 134, 145, 146, 149, 151, 153, 154, 155, 164, 169, 206, 214, 218, 227, 236, 240, 318, 377, 414, 415, 421, 422, 446, 451, 476, 477, 542, 562, 565, 566, 575, 577, 584, 589, 593, 600, 607, 623, 624, 627, 628, 631, 647, 648, 649, 706, 773, 815, 821, 889, 893, 894, 897, 921, 950, 953, 959, 961, 962, 963, 971, 972, 973, 975, 1010, 1046, 1052, 1073, 1078, 1100, 1101, 1117
Amiens, France, 38
Amsterdam, Holland, 150, 889
Amsterdam, N. Y., 211
Anderson, Mo., 1009
Anderson's Bottom, Hampshire Co., W. Va. (formerly Va.), 499, 501, 503, 511, 516, 531, 535, 681, 740, 742, 743, 745, 746, 1012
Andreas Lott, 933
Anduze, France, 37
Algelica, 302
Angelique, 87
Angrogna, Waldensian Valleys, Italy, 83
Anjou, France, 190, 194, 197, 199
Annapolis, Md., 227, 228, 229, 230, 257, 258, 265, 266, 270, 271, 275, 301, 309, 316, 320, 322, 324, 326, 332, 337, 357, 358, 359, 360, 362, 363, 367, 368, 369, 372, 381, 395, 402, 405, 418, 419, 516, 728, 740, 916, 972, 1079, 1092
Annapolis, O., 826
Ann Arbor, Mich., 787
Ann Arundel County, Md., 114, 227, 228, 229, 230, 239, 291, 316, 320, 321, 322, 325, 331, 332, 334, 335, 337, 338, 340, 341, 342, 343, 346, 352, 359, 366, 370, 376, 397, 405, 418, 419, 454, 545, 959, 961, 1005, 1006, 1079, 1080, 1092, 1099, 1100, 1115
Anteaton, Md., 313, 317
Antietam, Md., 398, 399, 407
Antilles, 39
Antwerp, Belgium, 12
Appoquinimink, Pa., 893
Arces, France, 38
Ardres, France, 52
Aragon, France, 161, 166
Arizona, 866, 880
Arkansas, 95
Arles, France, 446
Armour, Neb., 1149
Arms, College of, Ireland, 181
Arras, France, 139
Arrerieux, France, 448
Artois, France, 37, 39, 43, 164, 165, 170, 194, 199
Asheville, N. C., 580
Ashford, Conn., 25
Ashville, Pickaway Co., O., 1139
Athens, Ala., 990
Atlanta, Ill., 1031, 1032
Augusta County, Va., 432, 466, 472, 487
Aunis, France, 36, 37, 40, 58
Aurora, Neb., 1141, 1144, 1145, 1148
Austerlitz, Moravia, 952
Auvergne, France, 39, 101
Avalon, Newfoundland, 221, 419
Avesnes, France, 37
Avignon, France, 83
Avon, Charles County, Md., 1077
Avilla, Mo., 990
Azay-le-Brule, France, 70, 75

B

Back River, 319
Bacon Hall, 350
Balerne, Abbey of, France, 171, 172, 173, 175, 176
Ball, 272

Ball's Chance, 304
Bald Knob, Pickaway Co., O., 586, 589, 590, 614, 681, 682, 702, 712, 717
Ballingambone, Ireland, 1101
Ball's Lot, 305
Ballymacalla, County Clare, Ireland, 1100
Bally Taylor, Ireland, 1111
Baltimore, Md., 7, 153, 158, 224, 230, 236, 254, 258, 263, 300, 319, 347, 385, 386, 416, 419, 425, 428, 435, 436, 560, 618, 687, 893, 1004, 1027, 1084
Baltimore Co., Md., 228, 230, 239, 325, 336, 352, 355, 358, 360, 363, 397, 453
Bangor, Mich., 1062
Barnesville, Belmont County, O., 575, 576, 580, 582, 583, 641, 687, 1002, 1003, 1004, 1011
Barnwell County, S. C., 95
Barr Branch, 399
Barry County, Mo., 95, 96
Bash Ridge, N. J., 427
Bastia, Corsica, 81
Bastile, France, 96
Bastrop, La., 774, 994, 997
Batchelor's Fortune, 304
Batchellor's Delight, 228
Baton Rouge, La., 153, 561, 562
Batson's Desire, 348
Battle Creek, Md., 240, 271, 299, 314, 315, 360, 362
Baume, Chateau of, France, 175
Baume, Monastery of, France, 173
Bay, Md., 272
Bay Side, 302
Bay St. Louis, Hancock County, Miss., 153, 154, 570
Bazentin, France, 185, 194, 199
Beakle, 302
Beakley, 302
Beares, 302
Bear Garden, 350, 378
Bearn, France, 158, 160, 161, 165, 166, 167, 168, 957
Beaucampen Picardie, France, 37
Beaufort, France, 164, 170
Beaurepaire, France, 81, 82, 104
Beaussais, France, 73, 76
Beauvais, France, 96
Bede, France, 165, 170
Bedford, Pa., 1062
Bedfordshire, England, 1066
Beef and Chickings, 538
Belmanoy, France, 175
Bellamoy, France, 175
Bellevaux, Abbey of, France, 175
Belmont, Ala., 984
Belmont County, O., 641, 642
Belt Farm, 512,, 719, 723
Benet, France, 58
Bennett's Creek, 316, 519
Bennett's Desire, 304
Bennett's Refuge, 303
Bennett Land, 302
Bensancon, France, 102
Bergerac, France, 38, 40, 43
Berg-op-Zoom, France, 164
Berkeley, Cal., 866
Berkley County, Va., 476
Berks County, Pa., 418, 433, 434, 435, 455, 562, 611, 651, 669, 671, 672, 694, 889, 890, 916, 918, 919, 925, 926, 930, 932, 933, 938, 1019, 1132, 1133, 1134, 1135, 1148, 1149
Berkshire, Delaware Co., O., 754, 756
Bermuda Islands, 36, 40
Berwicke, Scotland, 120
Berwick Township, York Co., Pa., 455, 891, 895, 900, 901, 909, 910, 911
Beson, France, 102
Bethel, Pickaway County, O., 215, 636
Bethencourt, France, 164, 170
Betty's Nest, 369
Beugnon, France, 193, 198
Big Bottom,, 712
Bigorre, France, 161, 167, 194, 199
Billery-Sous-Montsaugeon, France, 175
Billion, Abbey of, France, 175
Bird's Run, 489
Black Canyon, Colorado River, 887
Black Swamp, 613
Black Walnut Level, 350
Bladenburgh, Prince George Co., 376
Bleuille, France, 145
Bliburgh, Suffolk, Eng., 153
Blois, France, 40
Bloomington, Cal., 574, 989, 991, 1066
Bloomington, Ill., 1137, 1143
Blue Mountains, 889, 929, 940
Blue Ridge Mountains, 396, 476
Bois Le Duc, France, 37
Boling Green, 330
Bollene, France, 448
Bologne, France, 185
Bonneville, France, 98, 104
Bond Place, Calvert Co., Md., 245, 727
Bordeaux, France, 35, 39, 40, 163, 168
Border, 313
Borrow's Cliffts, 363
Boston, Mass., 32, 39, 51, 148, 770, 1102, 1112
Bottoms, 723, 724
Boucherville, France, 86, 88
Bouillon, France, 194, 199
Boulogne, France, 104
Boundary, O., 831
Bourgogne, County of, France, 170
Bowers, 359
Bowwickston, York Co., Pa., 400
Bracon, Chapel of, France, 172
Bradford, 313, 374
Brandenburg, Prussia, 43, 117
Branford, 349
Brantry, 348
Breda, France, 164
Brelou, France, 70, 75
Brest, France, 447
Bretagne, France, 36, 40, 102
Brexton, 387
Brigg, Yorkshire, Eng., 153
Brill, 305
Briques, France, 104
Briskey, 348
Briskey's Cove, 313
Bristol, 346
British Isles, 1122
Broad Creek, 320, 360
Brooke, Md., 240
Brooke's Neck, 303
Brookings, S. D., 908
Brooklyn, Ann Arundel Co., Md., 291, 1006
Brooklyn, N. Y., 387, 966, 1016
Broom's Island, Md., 1006
Broughton, Ill., 1149
Brown County, O., 1009
Bruges, France, 12
Brynneck-Francfort, France, 189
Buckhold, 353
Buck Lodge, 523
Bucks County, Pa., 435, 1140
Bucyrus, O., 61, 113, 461, 573, 575, 578, 584, 586, 598, 613, 627, 628, 631, 636, 673, 674, 677, 689, 691, 712, 749, 750, 751, 752, 755, 756, 758, 759, 760, 761, 762, 767, 769, 770, 773, 795, 797, 803, 804, 807, 809, 811, 812, 813, 815, 816, 819, 820, 822, 823, 826, 831, 832, 839, 847, 848, 849, 1013, 1014, 1019, 1023, 1024, 1025, 1027, 1031, 1035, 1042, 1043, 1045, 1046, 1049, 1051, 1056, 1057, 1058, 1060, 1061, 1129
Buena Vista County, Ky., 1057
Bungay, England, 1102
Burles Banks, 320
Burles Hill, 320, 321
Burles Town, 320
Burrell's Bower, 313, 317, 399, 406, 407
Burrell's Choice, 301, 313, 317, 399
Burrell's Disappointment, 312
Bush Neck, 322
Bushwood, 322, 323
Bushwood Lodge, 323

Bussey's Lott, 314, 348
Butter and Cheese, 537

C

Cadis, O., 990
Cadwallader, O., 527
Caen, Normandie, 35, 37
Cairo, Neb., 1044
Calais, France, 36, 38, 52, 146
Caldwell, Sullivan Co., Kan., 965
Caledonia, O., 598, 831, 1035
Calien County, 350
California, 8, 49, 95, 223, 415, 416, 418, 420, 427, 433, 436, 589, 593, 600, 739, 768, 820, 862, 866, 955, 1019, 1046, 1066
Call County, 378
Calvert County, Md., 114, 128, 154, 206, 223, 225, 227, 236, 237, 239, 240, 241, 243, 244, 245, 247, 249, 251, 252, 254, 255, 257, 258, 259, 261, 262, 264, 265, 266, 269, 270, 271, 272, 273, 276, 277, 279, 280, 281, 283, 284, 291, 292, 295, 296, 297, 299, 300, 301, 306, 310, 312, 313, 314, 315, 319, 320, 324, 325, 326, 333, 335, 336, 337, 338, 339, 340, 341, 342, 344, 345, 346, 347, 349, 350, 351, 352, 353, 356, 357, 360, 361, 362, 363, 366, 367, 368, 369, 371, 372, 373, 374, 378, 379, 393, 396, 397, 409, 415, 416, 417, 422, 423, 451, 452, 466, 471, 568, 573, 575, 576, 577, 581, 582, 583, 585, 593, 643, 706, 724, 725, 727, 728, 730, 731, 739, 773, 800, 959, 961, 962, 971, 975, 976, 977, 978, 981, 983, 984, 994, 1002, 1003, 1004, 1005, 1006, 1012, 1070, 1077, 1078, 1079, 1080, 1081, 1087, 1091, 1092, 1105, 1110, 1111
Calvert Fort, Calvert Co., Md., 416
Calverton, Manor of, 362
Calvin Creek, 317
Cambis, France, 164, 169
Cambresis, Artois, Picardie, France, 159
Cambridge, Mass., 85
Cameron, England, 386, 1077, 1080, 1081
Campus Martius (Marietta), O., 1117
Canaan, Conn., 1128
Canada, 56, 86, 93, 94, 95, 153, 190, 193, 194, 197, 198, 209, 432, 815, 1002, 1003
Canen Basse, Normandie, 140
Cane River, La., 998
Canterbury, England, 37, 118, 120, 133, 134, 136, 146, 148, 149
Canton, O., 154, 1149
Capatoline, Rome, Italy, 47
Cape Horn, South America, 1019
Capitolium, Rome, Italy, 45
Cadaillac (Guyenne), France, 39
Cardington, O., 1050
Carey, O., 594
Carlsrule, Germany, 98
Carnarvouslure, England, 1109
Caroline County, Md., 49, 239, 372, 393, 395, 396, 453
Carroll County, Md., 239, 406
Carthage, Mo., 990
Castledrum, Ireland, 1101
Castel Morrau en Dienne, France, 145
Cataract Canyon, Colorado River, 875
Caumartin, France, 104
Cavaillion, France, 102
Celles, Canton de, Deux Sevres, France, 73, 76
Cecil County, Md., 114, 154, 239, 369, 370, 372, 392, 393, 395, 431, 453, 959, 961, 977
Cedar Point, Charles Co., Md., 345
Central City, Neb., 586, 767, 804
Centralia, Ill., 1042
Chablais, France, 98
Chad Mount, Edgeboston, Birmingham, England, 1073
Chalk Hill, 304
Chamarans, France, 447
Chambly, Canada, 432
Chambly, France, 87, 91
Champagne, France, 37, 39, 160, 166
Campagnole, France, 160, 174, 175
Champaign, Ill., 1011
Champeix, France, 101
Chance, 272, 349, 366
Chancery Lane, London, W. C., England, 189
Chantrans-bourg, France, 186
Charcey, France, 173
Chardiche, France, 142
Charente, Inferieure, France, 78
Charenton, France, 38
Charette, France, 159
Charisie, France, 173
Charles County, Md., 230, 239, 323, 324, 339, 340, 345, 353, 355, 362, 369, 370, 454, 976, 981, 1005
Charleston, Mass., 1111
Charleston, Md., 373, 374
Charmouth, Dorset, England, 57, 68, 69
Chatauqua County, Kan., 95
Chateauchalon, Abbey of, France, 173
Chateau-Gontier, France, 194, 198
Chatellerault, France, 7, 58, 59, 61, 62, 78
Chatelneuf, Chatellenie de, France, 174
Chatfield, Minn., 86, 1065
Chatillon-bourg, France, 186
Chatillon sur Loire, France, 37
Chavagne, France, 74, 77
Chef-Dontonne, France, 70
Chehalis, Wash., 991, 993
Chelton, 262
Cherveux, France, 70, 75
Chesapeake Bay, 6, 239, 257, 270, 302, 303, 304, 360, 362, 372, 392, 393, 467, 476, 581, 584, 593, 706, 727, 734, 1004
Chester, 272, 305
Chester County, Pa., 671
Chicago, Ill., 446, 597, 673, 767, 770, 860, 861, 862, 865, 869, 1010, 1027, 1028, 1035, 1058, 1070, 1121, 1123, 1125, 1133, 1143
Chickamauga, Tenn., 442
Chillicothe, O., 49, 457, 458, 562, 565, 568, 576, 579, 581, 583, 590, 603, 643, 644, 645, 647, 648, 649, 650, 670, 671, 695, 774, 795, 800, 825, 994, 997, 1046
Christ Church, Calvert Co., Md., 50, 251, 265, 276, 277, 279, 280, 281, 283, 284, 287, 289, 291, 299, 325, 733, 971, 975, 1003
Christ Church, Newgate, London, England, 152
Christ Church Graveyard, Calvert Co., Md., 285, 287
Christ Church Parish, Md., 356, 368, 981
Christina Creek, Del., 894
Cincinnati, O., 62, 649, 670, 770, 1020, 1050
Cinque Ports, France, 118
Circleville, O., 7, 270, 582, 650, 651, 654, 657, 749, 752, 753, 754, 762, 795, 825, 1014, 1096, 1140, 1144
Cissna Park, Ill., 1057
Clares Hundred, 303
Claridon, O., 639, 831
Clark's Directions, 228
Clarke County, Va., 476
Clay County, Ill., 1004
Clerembaut, France, 162, 167
Clermon, Boullenois, France, 52
Cleve, France, 150
Cleveland, O., 83, 149, 150, 669, 784, 1124
Cliffts, The, Calvert Co., Md., 114. 239, 240, 244, 252, 254, 255, 257, 259, 270, 299, 302, 304, 305, 309, 312, 315, 347, 356, 358, 359, 364, 733, 975, 981
Clinton, County of Guy, France, 153
Clinton County, N. Y., 432
Cluny, France, 171
Coatesville, Hendrix Co., Ind., 574, 993
Cochwielan, England, 1109
Codorus Township, York Co., Pa., 455
Colchester, England, 118
Coleman's Ramble, 409
College, Herald's, England, 181
Collier's Discovery, 506, 537
Collington Creek, Pa., 898,
Collington Hundred, Pa., 350

Collin's Discovery, 534
Collin's Discovery Resurvey, 534
Collyer's Mountain, 507
Collyer's Run, 507
Colonial Maryland, 301
Colonies, The, 93, 414, 421, 422, 443, 893, 972
Colorado, 586, 804
Colorado River, 875, 876, 877, 879, 881, 883, 885, 887, 1009
Colorado Springs, Colo., 767, 1148, 1149
Columbus, O., 49, 478, 480, 575, 576, 580, 581, 583, 593, 598, 611, 623, 628, 642, 656, 674, 687, 688, 696, 756, 757, 770, 771, 773, 780, 787, 804, 811, 819, 826, 837, 838, 920, 1002, 1004, 1010, 1011, 1013, 1035, 1052, 1055, 1060, 1139
Com du Jura, France, 96
Comines, near Lille, France, 37
Compiegne, France, 137
Comtes, France, 185, 189
Conarde, Commune de la, France, 74, 77
Candadille, France, 193, 198
Conde, France, 16
Condrieux, France, 101, 159
Conestogoe Creek, York Co., Penn., 897, 898, 899, 903
Conewago River, York Co., Pa., 903, 914
Coni, France, 162, 167
Connecticut, 35, 36, 37, 38, 40
Connellsville, Fayette Co., Pa., 560
Connoz, Parish of, France, 172
Cont de Champagnole, France, 96
Content, 407
Contremont, France, 134
Conty, France, 163, 169
Copemish, Mich., 1050
Corkaguiny, Barony of, Ireland, 1100
Corneul, Abbey of, France, 175
Cornhill, 303
Cornwallis Cross, 318
Cornwallis Cross Manor, 319
Corpus Christi, Texas, 811, 1060
Cote D'or, France, 104
Cowes, England, 889, 890
Coxe's Chance, 362, 363
Crabb's Purchase, 316
Craigshead County, Ark., 95
Crawford, County, O., 6, 57, 95, 96, 235, 466, 467, 533, 545, 575, 577, 584, 586, 590, 593, 607, 611, 624, 632, 636, 654, 656, 661, 667, 668, 673, 674, 688, 690, 691, 695, 712, 748, 749, 750, 751, 752, 753, 760, 761, 767, 769, 783, 793, 795, 796, 800, 803, 804, 807, 808, 811, 812, 815, 822, 825, 826, 848, 989, 990, 1014, 1015, 1023, 1035, 1043, 1045, 1046, 1048, 1051, 1052, 1055, 1056, 1057, 1058, 1061, 1062, 1128, 1140
Cray, France, 175
Crecy en Champagne, France, 149
Cresaptown, Md., 511
Cripple Creek, Colo., 869, 879
Cross Manor, Va., 345, 1077
Cross Manor House, 319
Crotella, Parish de, France, 190, 197
Crotelles, France, 957
Crotnay, France, 174
Croydon, France, 139
Cuckfield, England, 1115
Culpeper County, Va., 470, 476
Cumberland, Md., 7, 49, 252, 296, 397, 409, 470, 471, 472, 473, 477, 478, 484, 499, 501, 503, 505, 506, 507, 508, 511, 512, 515, 516, 521, 527, 539, 540, 541, 542, 545, 557, 559, 560, 576, 578, 585, 589, 590, 593, 598, 607, 624, 631, 642, 662, 681, 713, 717, 719, 723, 740, 745, 746, 747, 788, 916, 976, 1012, 1013, 1062, 1089, 1093, 1095, 1096, 1097, 1115

D

Dallas Township, Crawford Co., O., 767, 819, 825
Danbury Place, County Essex, England, 1084
Danville, Ill., 1143
Darby Creek, Ross Co., O., 650
Darien, Ga., 458, 800
Dartmouth, England, 143
Darby, 272, 305
Dauphin County, Pa., 889
Dauphine, France, 35, 37, 38, 151, 177
Davidson County, N. C., 1024
Daviess County, Ind., 470
Dayton, Wash., 1023, 1024
Deal, England, 889, 922
Deer Creek, Md., 650
Deer Park, 315, 317, 330, 349, 369, 376, 405
Dear Quarter, Md., 303, 305
Delacarta, 409
Delaware, 37, 50, 350, 416, 452, 1123
Delaware O., 581, 758, 759, 769, 773, 783, 784, 787, 804, 808, 819, 826, 831, 837, 840, 843, 844, 847, 900, 1049, 1120
Delaware County, O., 1020, 1056
Delaware River, 28, 889, 894, 897, 898, 932
Delaware Run, O., 840
Delop's Place, 487
Demopolis, Ala., 1150
Denmark, 117
Denmark, O., 831
Denver, Colo., 1149
De Prez, France, 134
Deptford County, Kent, England, 152
Derby, England, 1073
Derrumple's Hazard, 361, 362, 363
Deservillers, France, 173
Detroit, Mich., 90, 93, 597, 770, 1129
Deux-Sevres, Province of, France, 61, 70, 73, 78, 98, 101, 102, 159
Devil's Half-Acre School, 819
Devil's Walk, 305
Devise, 301
Devonshire, England, 279
De Witt County, O., 1041
Dickinson's Branch, 317
District of Columbia, 240, 393, 769
Dodge City, Kan., 1149
Donegal, County of, Ireland, 1122
Dieppe, France, 37, 38, 40, 149
Dijon, France, 98, 102, 104, 171
Dinant, Chateau de, France, 163, 168
Dompierre-sur-Boutonne, France, 86, 193, 198
Donlieu, Chartreuse of, France, 173
Dorchester County, Md., 239, 332, 336, 350, 351, 370, 371, 454
Dorchester, Mass., 51, 148, 1102
Dorset, Charmouth, London, England, 7
Doucye, France, 171, 175
Dover, England, 475
Dowsby, England, 1115
Drayten County, Leicester, England, 1070
Drigant, France, 189
Duarte, Cal., 993
Dublin, Ireland, 134, 851, 1100
Dundee, Scotland, 1015
Dunkirk, France, 117
Dunvin Alias, 303
Duran, 302
Durding Branch, 314
Durham, England, 221
Duxbury, Mass., 1111

E

East London, 149
Eden, Paradise, 643
Edgefield County, S. C., 95
Edinburgh, Scotland, 114
Elba, Tuscany, 951
Elbow Lake, Minn., 1057
Elizabethtown, N. J., 216
Elkhart, Ind., 861
Elkton, Md., 393
Eltonhead Hundred, 254, 280, 349, 417
Elyria, O., 1036
Emporia, Kan., 1143, 1149
Empty Cupboard, 399, 916

England, 12, 20, 36, 37, 39, 43, 50, 51, 52, 56, 64, 83, 113, 114, 115, 117, 118, 119, 120, 127, 128, 150, 159, 178, 181, 216, 223, 227, 228, 236, 318, 320, 322, 346, 359, 373, 374, 388, 467, 475, 476, 575, 577, 584, 586, 589, 593, 607, 614, 644, 770, 934, 938, 953, 962, 1003, 1066, 1067, 1069, 1073, 1077, 1080, 1102, 1109, 1111, 1112, 1117, 1122
Epes, Ala., 988
Eslington, 369, 405
Esmeralda County, Nev., 863, 865
Esopus, N. Y., 36, 38, 39
Essex County, Va., 213, 467
Essington, 330, 376, 377
Essling, Austria, 82
Estrelle, Haute-Saone, France, 85
Eternoz, France, 173
Etna, O., 1039
Europe, 81, 468, 1117
Eutaw, Ala., 988
Evanston, Ill., 1027
Everett, Wash., 1035
Exchange, 316
Expectation, 305
Eylau, Prussia, 952

F

Fairfax County, Va., 476
Fairfield County, O., 580, 597, 599, 650
Fairly Got, 407
Falmouth County, Cornwall, England, 1073
Faneuil Hall, Boston, Mass., 32
Fargo, N. D., 1124
Farme, 349
Farmer City, Ill., 1042, 1044, 1045
Farmsbury, 305
Faxon, Okla., 1041
Fellowship, 361, 362
Feuquieres, France, 163, 168, 169
Findlay, O., 5, 597, 613, 804, 920, 1049, 1052, 1055, 1129
Fish Pond Neck, 345
Fishing Creek, 302, 303, 304, 305, 361, 362, 363
Flanders, France, 36, 150, 160, 166
Flessingue, France, 159
Flint, O., 687
Florence, Colo., 990, 993
Fountainebleau, France, 111
Fontenay, France, 58, 59
Forest, O., 613
Fort Bedford, Pa., 418
Fort Cumberland, Md., 417, 426, 466, 477, 480, 505, 506, 515, 520, 541, 543, 598, 712, 719, 740, 977, 1128
Fort Frederick, Md., 417
Fort Hill., Neb., 541, 542
Fortress Monroe, Va., 451
Fort Riley, Kan., 1016
Fort Wayne, Ind., 1127
Fostoria, O., 808, 1060
Fountain Court, Temple, E. C., London, 149
Foxe's Road, 363
France, 6, 12, 24, 26, 27, 31, 35, 44, 48, 49, 50, 51, 58, 59, 61, 67, 78, 81, 82, 85, 86, 94, 96, 97, 102, 104, 112, 113, 114, 115, 116, 117, 118, 127, 128, 134, 147, 148, 149, 151, 153, 155, 158, 159, 160, 161, 162, 166, 171, 178, 185, 186, 189, 194, 198, 199, 203, 207, 214, 216, 276, 318, 373, 374, 381, 446, 479, 570, 574, 575, 577, 584, 586, 589, 593, 706, 888, 951, 952, 957, 960, 961, 963, 972, 975, 978, 990, 1032, 1066, 1122
Franche-Comte, France, 185
Franchestel, Chateau of, France, 174
Francisville, Ind., 1044
Franklin, 650
Franklin County, O., 576, 641, 642, 650, 671, 687, 1120
Franklin County, Pa., 1046
Frederick, Md., 397, 405, 406
Frederick County, Md., 239, 312, 313, 316, 324, 332, 334, 335, 336, 366, 369, 372, 375, 376, 379, 396, 397, 399, 400, 401, 402, 403, 404, 405, 406, 427, 428, 429, 432, 453, 471, 472, 475, 476, 490, 494, 495, 497, 516, 519, 538, 540, 573, 579, 812, 916, 976, 982, 1012, 1013, 1065, 1092, 1106, 1107, 1115, 1126
Fredericktown, Md., 251
Freland's Hope, 348
French Flanders, France, 38
Frenchtown, Narragansett, Mass., 213
Fresh Kill, 209
Friend's Choice, 331, 1099
Friendship, 148
Friendship Rectified, 314
Fuller, 302
Fulton County, Ill., 1144
Fulton, O., 1128

G

Gainesville, Ala., 988, 1150
Galesburg, Mo., 990
Galion, Crawford Co., O., 235, 826, 837, 1019, 1020
Geers, O., 831
Geneva, Switzerland, 115, 1122
Gentieux, diocese de Limoges, Limousin, France, 91
George's Chance, 362
Georgia, 452, 994
Gerer, Calvert Co., Md., 257, 261, 262, 263, 270, 276, 981
Germantown, Pa., 888, 1126
Germany, 20, 164, 718, 888, 893, 990, 1134
Gillette, Wyo., 1052
Gittingshah, 317
Giverny Par Vernon, Eure, France, 7, 83, 108, 111
Glanne, France, 171
Gloucester, Va., 431
Gloucester County, Va., 95
Goldfield, Nev., 586, 768, 820, 861, 862, 863, 865, 866, 869, 871, 873, 880
Good Luck, 303
Goux, France, 74, 78
Gover's Expedition, 362
Gowanus, N. Y., 36
Grallard, France, 159
Grand Canyon, Colorado River, 875, 876, 877, 879, 881, 883, 885, 887, 1009
Grand Gulf, Claiborne Co., Miss., 461
Grand Island, Neb., 1044
Grand Rapids, Mich., 1050, 1055
Grant County, W. Va., 512
Grant, Hardin County, O., 594, 595, 597, 600
Grantham, 313
Granville, France, 447
Granville, O., 816
Gray's Chance, 361
Great Bowden County, Leicester, England, 1070, 1073
Great Britain, 57, 114, 228, 374, 381, 399, 414, 421, 422, 476, 483, 495, 497, 899, 903, 934, 938, 1088
Great Lakes, North America, 475
Green River, Utah, 875, 880
Greene County, Ala., 569, 570
Greensboro, Ala., 569, 570, 774, 984, 987, 988
Greenup County, Ky., 1010
Greenwich, Conn., 1102
Grenoble, Spain, 177
Groillieres, France, 151
Grosse, France, 151
Grove's Amendment, 338
Guernsey Island, France, 39
Guinnes, France, 134
Gulf Port, Miss., 569
Guyenne, France, 39, 162, 167
Gy, Haute-Saone, France, 85

H

Hackensack, N. Y., 36

Hadlesby, England, 153
Hagerstown, Md., 406, 515
Half Moon, 317, 400, 916
Hallsville, O., 599
Hamilton County, O., 649
Hammond, Ind., 1059
Hampshire County, W. Va. (formerly Virginia), 300, 397, 406, 442, 455, 470, 472, 475, 476, 477, 480, 481, 483, 484, 485, 487, 488, 489, 490, 491, 493, 494, 495, 497, 499, 500, 501, 502, 503, 504, 505, 506, 509, 512, 513, 525, 528, 529, 531, 534, 535, 537, 540, 541, 568, 573, 585, 591, 597, 598, 618, 678, 679, 681, 706, 718, 721, 724, 740, 742, 743, 800, 893, 915, 916, 977, 982, 1012, 1042, 1095, 1106, 1112, 1115, 1126, 1127, 1128, 1136
Hampshire County, England, 475
Hampton Court, England, 119
Hanover, Germany, 43
Hanover Township, Philadelphia, Pa., 1131
Hanover, Pa., 903, 904
Hanserdam, Holland, 149, 150
Hardesty Creek, 313
Hardin County, O., 597, 769, 1014, 1052, 1129
Hardy County, Va., 476, 490, 502
Hartford County, Md., 453
Harlem, N. Y., 37, 40
Harper's Ferry, Va., 540, 746
Harrington County, Northampton, England, 1070, 1073
Harrisburg, Pa., 434, 435, 900, 903, 922, 934, 938, 939, 1134
Harrow on the Hill, 314, 348
Hartford County, Md., 239
Hastings, England, 475
The Hatchett, 350
Haute Vienne, France, 190, 193, 197
Heidelberg Township, Lancaster Co., Pa., 917
Hellen's Lott, 313, 348
Henry County, Ky., 470
Herbouville, France, 163, 168
Heron Islands, Potomac River, 236
Hill's Bridge, 407
Hillard, Maringe Co., York, England, 1088
Hillard, Warwick Co., York, England, 1088
Hillsboro, O., 1062
Hingham, Mass., 1111
Hochequets, France, 163, 168
Hocking County, O., 650
Hocquincourt, France, 163, 168
Hogg Hall, 332
Hogtail, 332
Holderman Land, Pickaway Co., O., 701
Holland, 40, 117, 149, 150, 166, 607
Hollidaysburg, Pa., 1033
Home Tract, 932
Homfleur sur Seine en Normandie, France, 144
Hooper Neck, 313, 314, 348
Hop at a Venture, 363
Hope Town, O., 696
L'Hospital General, France, 87, 89
Hopyard, 305
L'Hotel Dieu, France, 90
Howard Parish, Frederick Co., Md., 405
Hugue, France, 101
Hundreds of the Cliffts, Calvert Co., Md., 734
Hunter's Creek, Md., 248
Hunting Creek, Md., 239, 252, 303, 305, 317
Hunting Creek Hundred, Calvert Co., Md., 254, 261, 280, 349
Huntington County, Pa., 672, 1119, 1123
Huntington, Long Island, N. Y., 966
Hythe, England, 475

I

Iberia, O., 831
Illinois, 95, 446, 567, 569, 851
Illingsworth's Fortune, 304, 305
Indiana, 49, 208, 223, 567, 574, 579, 773, 851, 966, 988, 991, 993, 1050
Indianapolis, Ind., 1046, 1049
Indianola, La., 988
Indre-et-Loire, France, 48, 96
Iowa, 95, 579, 1014
Ireland, 57, 114, 181, 318, 373, 374, 381, 421, 1009, 1088, 1101, 1111, 1122
Island of Jersey, France, 40, 43
Island of Re, France, 31
Isle de France, France, 182
Isle en Flanders, France, 139
Islington, Bayou Roundaway, Madison Parish, La., 994, 997, 1001
Italy, 159

J

James Addition, 304
James Island, Md., 371
James Lott, 376
Jamestown, Va., 467, 475
Jamott, 302
Jasper County, Ind., 1015
Jazeneuil, France, 73, 76
Jefferson County, Kan., 1041
Jefferson, Md., 893
Jefferson County, Va., 476, 477
John's Addition, 305
Jona's Seins, 315
Jones' Chance, 304
Joplin, Mo., 583, 1009
Joux, France, 175
Judea, Palestine, 541
Juinata County, Pa., 1044
Juno, Temple of, Rome, Italy, 44, 45, 47, 205
Jupiter, Temple of, Rome, Italy, 47
Jura, France, 160

K

Kansas, 95, 993, 1016, 1032, 1143
Kansas City, Mo., 1031, 1041
Kautatinchunk (Blue Mts.), 889
Kearney, Neb., 1125, 1128
Keedysville, Md., 407
Keen's Dwelling, 315
Kelly, Ireland, 1100
Kemp's Desire, 292, 305
Kemp's Freehold, 303, 362
Kemp's Fresh, 303
Kenesaw, Mt., Ga., 1144
Kennett, Cal., 875
Kent, England, 1052
Kent County, Del., 1123
Kent County, Md., 229, 239, 312, 337
Kent County, Pa., 898, 900, 932
Kent Island, Queen Ann's Co., Md., 353
Kent's Chance, 366
Kenton, Hardin Co., O., 597, 598, 677, 769, 808, 1062, 1119, 1129, 1130
Kentucky, 452, 565, 573, 575, 586, 598, 774, 977, 989, 1042
Kentucky River, Ky., 648
Kern County, Cal., 586
Kerry, Ireland, 1100, 1101
Kethering, Northamptonshire, Engalnd, 1078
Kettering, 313
Kickapoo Creek, Ill., 1032
Killarney, Ireland, 1100
Killdrum, Ireland, 1101
Kimberley, England, 1105
King City, Cal., 1059
King George County, Va., 476
King Head Court, Stepney Parish, England, 140
Kings Snow, 538
Kings Sorrow, 538
Kingston, N. Y., 37, 43
Kingston, O., 425, 577, 578, 583, 600, 672, 696, 712, 1062, 1063, 1119, 1123
Kinnikinnick Prairie, Pickaway Co., O., 590, 599, 696, 698, 699, 1013

Kirkersville, Licking County, O., 681, 1039, 1040
Kirkpatrick, Marion Co., O., 826, 832, 1031, 1128, 1129
Kirkpatrick, P. O., Crawford Co., O., 688
Knave's Disappointment, 379, 400
Knobley Mountain, West Va. (formerly Va.), 6, 426, 477, 478, 480, 481, 487, 495, 499, 503, 512, 515, 516, 531, 607, 702, 713, 719, 723, 724, 740, 742, 745, 1012, 1065
Knobley, West Va. (formerly Va.), 478, 1065

L

La Charme, France, 175
Lachenaye, France, 89
Lachine, France, 86, 87, 88, 91
Lacombe, France, 447
La Fleche, France, 165, 170
La Flandre, France; 37
Lake Charles, La., 988
La Mothe St. Heraye, France, 74, 77
Lancaster, Ind., 527
Lancaster, O., 649, 1139
Lancaster Co., Pa., 344,. 418,, 434, 476, 477, 688, 890, 898, 899, 900, 903, 909, 916, 917, 1134
Lancaster, Pa., 899, 916
Lancaster Place, Strand, W. C., London, England, 127
Landover Station, Md., 739
Landrecies, France, 37
Langbourne Parish, England, 149
Langton County, Leicester, England, 1070
Languecdoc, France, 35, 36, 38, 39, 40, 43, 1122
Lannoy, France, 164, 170
Lansing, Mich., 1019, 1028.
Lapland, 323
Lapnorth Lodge, 322, 323
Lapwood, 323
Laprairie, France, 87, 88, 89, 90
La Rochelle, France, 19, 25, 35, 36, 37, 38, 39, 40, 58, 61, 62, 78, 79, 114, 584, 958, 963
Lascere, France, 172
La Serre, France, 447
Lasignon, Canton de, Vienne, France, 73, 76, 81
La Sossais, France, 58
Latimberville, O., 585, 590, 598, 612, 639, 640, 673, 688, 755, 808, 831, 1013
La Tremblade, France, 35, 36, 39
La Tresorery, near Huitmille, France, 52
Lattaignant, France, 104
Laurel Creek, O., 650
Laurelville, O., 694, 1133
Lausanne, Canon of, France, 174
Laval, France, 164, 169
La Vendee, France, 102
Lawrence, Mass., 85
Lazeville, France, 447
Leavenworth, Kan., 1016
Leonard Creek Hundred, Calvert Co., Md., 254, 280, 734
Lebanon County, Pa., 889, 916
Lebanon, Tenn., 984
Leeds Castle, Kent County, England, 490, 495, 497
Leeland, Prince George Co., Md., 387
Leesburg, Va., 432
Lee's Ferry, Colorado River, 875, 883, 887
Leflore County, Miss., 95
Lehigh Valley, Pa., 28
Leicestershire, England, 1073
Leiden, Holland, 38
Leigh Church, England, 235
Leitchworth's Chance, 303
Le Maine, France, 190, 197, 199
Leonard Creek, Md., 244, 355
Leonardstown, Calvert Co., 276
Leterfields, England, 143
Lewisburg, La., 154
Lexington, Ky., 461, 774, 997
Leyde, Holland, 149
Leyden, Holland, 37, 39
Lezay, Canton de, France, 74, 77
Liber, Jay Co., Ind., 1016
Licking County, O., 599, 1031, 1039
Lille, France, 39, 149
Lillie, France, 36
L'ile de Ray, France, 140
L'ile de Re, France, 36, 38, 39, 40, 43
Lima, O., 1055
Limoges, France, 214
Lincey, 324
Lincoln, Ill., 1032, 1139, 1143
Lincoln County, Ill., 1136
Lincoln, Neb., 1144
Lingan's Purchase, 305
Lisbon, Portugal, 158, 159, 890, 1100
Littlefield, 314, 349
Little Land, 304
Littleworth, 377
Livingston, Ala., 570
Lockport, N. Y., 1055
Lockwood's Adventure, 228
Logan County, Ill., 1032
Loire, France, 48
London, England, 6, 7, 12, 36, 48,50, 52, 57, 58, 69, 70, 101, 113, 114, 118, 120, 127, 128, 130, 131, 133, 134, 135, 136, 137, 138, 139, 142, 144, 145, 146, 147, 148, 149, 150, 151, 153, 154, 155, 159, 189, 206, 211, 224, 227, 228, 318, 320, 323, 363, 377, 379, 386, 395, 467, 495, 497, 519, 734, 773, 889, 899, 903, 933, 934, 938, 958, 959, 962, 963, 971, 1066, 1067, 1068, 1070, 1073, 1087, 1088, 1100, 1109, 1117, 1123, 1133, 1134
London Town, Ann Arundel Co., Md., 228, 229, 252, 338
Long Island, N. Y., 36, 37, 39, 114, 207, 216, 962
Longue Pointe, France, 86, 88, 90, 91
Longueuil, France, 86, 87, 91
Lorain, O., 154
Lorbeau, France, 64
Lordship's Favor, 304
Lorient, France, 447
Lorieres, France, 39, 40
Lorieries, France, 29, 32
Lorraine, France, 37, 40
Los Angeles, Cal., 8, 70, 81, 85, 94, 170, 420, 586, 598, 768, 817, 820, 821, 848, 906, 941, 946, 947, 991, 993, 994, 1020, 1052, 1053, 1066, 1124, 1150
Los Angeles County, Cal., 95, 589, 593
Loudun, France, 58, 59
Louisiana, 461, 561, 779, 977, 983
Lourdes, Chateau de, France, 161, 166
Loury's Chance, 362
Louvigny en Poitou, France, 193, 198
Lower Bennett, 362
Lower Hundred of the Cliffts, Calvert Co., Md., 254, 280, 347, 349
Lubenham County, Leicester, England, 1070
Luck, 524
Luck Valley, 524
Lundy's Lane, Ontario, Canada, 1046
Luneray, France, 144
Lusignan, France, 58, 59, 142
Lycoming County, Pa., 1035, 1043
Lyon Court, Scotland, 181
Lyons Creek Hundred, Calvert Co., Md., 254, 349
Lyons, France, 40, 101, 115, 153, 160, 577, 584, 593
Lyonnaise, France, 38

M

Mackall Home, Calvert Co., Md., 727
Macon, Ga., 998
Macon, Ill., 1004
Madison County, Ill., 1044
Madison County, Va., 457, 468, 469, 471, 476, 568

Madison Parish, La., 994, 997, 998
Madison, Va., 471
Maiden Dowry, 376
Magneux, near Vassy, France, 38
Maidstone, England, 118
Major's Choice, 302
Manakintown, Va., 31, 50, 146
Manatte, N. Y., 95
Manchester Township, York Co., Pa., 455, 908
Manhattan, Kan., 746, 1051
Manheim, Germany, 36, 39
Mannay, France, 185
Manny's Corners, N. Y., 211
Manor of Collington, 329
Manor of Maske, 903
Mansfield, O., 1050
Marans en Saintonge, France, 36
Marble Canyon, Colorado River, 875, 883, 887
Marche, France, 189
Marcollin, France, 82
Marengo, Italy, 102
Marengo, O., 952, 1035
Marennes, France, 37, 40
Marietta, O., 581, 583, 641, 712, 1002, 1003, 1011, 1117, 1118
Marigny, France, 175
Marion County, O., 466, 577, 578, 585, 586, 590, 597, 598, 599, 607, 613, 628, 636, 639, 661, 663, 664, 673, 688, 695, 750, 797, 803, 804, 811, 826, 880, 1013, 1014, 1031, 1036, 1045, 1046, 1061, 1128, 1140
Marion, Miss., 984
Marion, O., 628, 653, 688, 755, 803, 826, 838, 1014, 1015, 1016, 1032, 1035, 1036, 1049, 1050, 1051, 1057, 1129
Market Harborough County, Leicester, England, 1070, 1073
Maromme, France, 83
Marseilles, France, 115
Martinque, Island of, 103, 448
Martinpuis, France, 164
Martin's Mountain, 508
Maryland, 6, 28, 31, 36, 37, 38, 39, 49, 50, 95, 113, 127, 154, 190, 194, 197, 198, 206, 207, 218, 221, 222, 223, 224, 227, 228, 229, 230, 232, 233, 235, 236, 237, 239, 240, 241, 244, 245, 249, 251, 252, 253, 254, 255, 257, 258, 259, 263, 265, 266, 269, 270, 272, 273, 276, 277, 279, 280, 281, 297, 301, 311, 314, 317, 318, 319, 320, 323, 328, 329, 331, 350, 351, 372, 373, 375, 377, 378, 379, 381, 382, 392, 393, 395, 396, 397, 398, 399, 400, 401, 402, 404, 405, 406, 407, 408, 415, 416, 417, 419, 422, 425, 435, 445, 451, 452, 455, 466, 472, 477, 478, 479, 480, 484, 487, 488, 495, 500, 508, 515, 516, 520, 523, 524, 537, 540, 545, 560, 561, 567, 573, 577, 581, 584, 586, 589, 593, 599, 607, 614, 617, 624, 643, 713, 714, 718, 719, 723, 724, 727, 728, 734, 739, 740, 747, 792, 803, 804, 893, 971, 972, 975, 977, 978, 981, 989, 990, 1002, 1003, 1004, 1033, 1069, 1073, 1074, 1077, 1078, 1079, 1084, 1088, 1091, 1099, 1100, 1105, 1106, 1109, 1110, 1111, 1112, 1127
Maryland Church, 279
Maryland Colony, 299
Maryville, Mo., 1121
Mason City, Ill., 1057
Massachusetts, 25, 28, 31, 35, 36, 37, 38, 39 40, 43, 222, 994, 1112
Massachusetts Bay, 422
Massillon, O., 1009
Mataponey, 322, 329
Mataponie Hundred, Somerset Co., Md., 96
Maud, Okla., 985, 1041
Mauze, France, 38, 448
Mauze en Aunix, France, 142, 144, 145
Maxatany, Pa., 917
Maximo, Stark County, O., 154
Maysville, Ky., 993
Mazieres-sur-Bironne, France, 73, 76
Meadow Branch, 317
Medoc, Mo., 1009
Melle, Canton de, France, 73, 447
Mellette, S. D., 1031
Melmore Circuit, O., 808
Meltons Lott, 314, 348
Memphis, Tenn., 1020, 1121
Merced, Cal., 1059
Meridian, Miss., 984
Meridionales, France, 161
Merley Branch, Md., 573, 747
Merrill, Wis., 1060
Merryland, 313, 400, 401, 540
Mexico, 866
Mexico, Allegany Co., Md., 512, 537, 719, 723
Michigan, 243, 567, 752, 804
Middleham Chapel, 280
Middlesex, County of, England, 128
Midelbourg, England, 137
Middleham Chapel, Christ Church Parish, Calvert County, Md., 280
Middletown, N. Y., 1010
Miege, France, 174
Milan, Italy, 185
Miles End, 347
Milford, Ill., 1042, 1058, 1125
Mill Run, 347
Mina, Nevada, 870
Mineral County, West Va. (formerly Va.), 472, 475, 478, 512, 713, 718
Mingolheim, Germany, 98
Minneapolis, Minn., 748, 1065, 1121, 1124, 1148, 1149
Minnesota, 567
Mississippi, 95, 561, 643, 774, 775, 984, 997, 998
Mississippi River, 475, 787, 998
Mississippi Valley, 57, 779, 997, 998, 1001
Missouri, 95, 96, 579, 780, 1024
Mitchel's Choice, 229
Mobile, Ala., 570, 774, 984, 985
Moccasin Creek, Md., 650, 672
Moise, France, 38
Moise en Saintonge, France, 39
Moissac, France, 448
Monchant, France, 143, 147
Monnaie, France, 48, 96
Monnaie, Paris, France, 48, 96
Monnet, Chateau of, France, 175
Monnett-la-Ville, France, 96, 160
Monnett Burial Ground, Calvert Co., Md., 276, 287, 289, 299
Monee, Ill., 95
Moneta, Cal., 95
Moneta, Iowa, 95
Moneta, Temple of, Rome, Italy, 44, 45, 47
Monetta, S. C., 95
Monett's Ferry, La., 442, 998
Monett, Kan., 95
Monett, Mo., 95, 96
Monette, Ark., 95
Money, Miss., 95
Money, Va., 95
Monie, Md., 95, 96
Monie, S. C., 95
Monnett, O., 95, 96, 826, 831
Monnett Hall, Chicago Training School for Missions, 851, 853
Monnett Hall, Ohio Wesleyan University, Delaware, O., 831, 841, 844, 845, 847
Monnette Hospital, Bucyrus, O., 848, 849
Monnett Sections, Pickaway Co., O., 671
Monogalia County, Va., 455
Monocasie, Frederick Co., Md., 316
Montoe County, O., 1057
Monroe, La., 994
Mont, France, 171, 175
Montagu, France, 172
Montauban, France, 43
Montgomery, Ala., 154
Montgomery County, Md., 239, 379, 396, 397, 406, 454
Monticello, Ill., 1045
Montpeilier, France, 115

Montreal, Canada, 56, 85, 86, 87, 88, 90, 91, 92, 94, 577
Montreuille, Boulenois, France, 52
Montrivel, France, 175
Montrivel, Chateau of, France, 958
Montsaugeon, France, 174, 175, 185
Morehouse Parish, La., 944, 997
Morgan County, Va., 476
Morilon, France, 137
Morlaux, France, 448
Morocco, 314, 326
Morral, O., 598
Morrow County, O., 598, 669
Mouth of Manococy, Frederick Co., Md., 316, 317
Mt. Gilead, O., 669
Mortemart, France, 164, 169
Mougon, France, 63, 64, 74, 77, 98, 101, 147, 159
Mount Misery, 538
Mt. Vernon, Va., 952
Mozai en Aunis, France, 144
Moze en Aunis, France, 144
Mud Run, Crawford Co., O., 611
Muncie, Ind., 861
Munet, Staffordshire, England, 153
Munnitt Fields, Hampshire Co., W. Va. (formerly Va.), 515, 723, 724, 747
Murfreesboro, Tenn., 442, 998
Murley's Branch, Allegany Co., Md., 516, 538
Musgraves Forrest, 230
Muskegon, Mich., 838
Muskingum County, O., 490, 504, 538, 758
Mussieu, France, 134
Myon, France, 173
McDonaldsville, O., 1149

N

Nailor Place, Hampshire Co., W. Va. (formerly Va.), 508
Nancy, France, 83, 101
Nansemith, Charles Co., 344
Nantes, France, 12, 26, 37, 43, 51, 56, 78, 113, 114, 115, 118, 577, 584, 589, 593, 607, 958, 971, 1122
Narragansett, R. I., 36, 38, 39, 40, 213
Narrows, Allegany Co., Md., 521
Nashville, Tenn., 1150
Natchez, Miss., 442, 458, 777, 778, 779, 994, 998, 1001
Natchitoches County, La., 562
Navarre, France, 16, 165
Navilley, France, 174, 175
Nebraska City, Neb., 471
Nebraska, 579, 586, 767
Needles, Cal., 887
The Neglect, 304, 305, 361
Neighborhood, 362
Neoga, Ill., 1139, 1143
Nerlay, Lake of, France, 172
Netherlands, 20, 36
Neufchatel, France, 189
Nevada, 861, 880
New Amsterdam, 35, 36, 37, 38, 39, 40, 43
Newark, O., 599, 1039, 1040
Newburgh, N. Y., 773
New Castle Upon Tyne, Eng., 230, 287
Newcastle County, Del., 893, 894, 897, 898, 900, 932, 1126
New England, 15, 51, 86, 148, 323, 971, 1052, 1111, 1112, 1117
New Exchange, 316
Newfoundland, 221, 1003, 1117
New France, 20, 56
New Hampshire, 28, 452, 1052
New Hanover, Montgomery Co., Pa., 919
New Haven, Conn., 904
Newington, 272, 305
New Jersey, 28, 31, 40, 218, 452, 466, 1052,
New London, Conn., 1015
Newman, Ill., 1056
New Mecklenburg, Va., 477
New Netherlands, 36, 37, 38, 39, 40, 43
New Orleans, La., 154, 568, 569, 570, 577, 777, 994, 999, 1001
New Oxford, Pa., 36, 38, 39
New Paltz, N. Y., 36, 37, 38, 39, 40
Newport, R. I., 32, 454
New Rochelle, Long Island, N. Y., 35, 36, 38, 39, 40, 43, 113, 146, 206, 962
New Scotland Hundred, 350
Newton Hundred, 350
New World, 113, 218, 240, 962
New York, 6, 12, 20, 28, 31, 35, 36, 37, 38, 39, 40, 43, 48, 95, 103, 117, 146, 150, 154, 155, 170, 194, 198, 206, 207, 208, 209, 210, 213, 214, 215, 216, 386, 387, 420, 431, 454, 456, 466, 477, 567, 719, 888, 962, 1003, 1032, 1046, 1087, 1088, 1117
New York City, 26, 32, 61, 85, 95, 103, 207, 212, 213, 214, 215, 386, 393, 414, 421, 770, 783, 952, 963, 964, 965, 966, 967, 969, 1010, 1016, 1056
Niagara Falls, N. Y., 876
Nicholas Mountain, Md., 508
Nicholson's Manor, 228
Nicolet, France, 89
Nieppe, France, 40
Niort, France, 58, 59, 61, 63, 64, 67, 68, 69, 70, 73, 78, 84, 98, 101, 102, 142, 144, 961, 971
Norfolk, England, 1088, 1102, 1105
Normandie, 37, 38, 39, 40, 43
Normandy, 50, 85
North America, 218
Northampton, Va., 329, 350, 377, 378, 385, 386, 1067, 1069, 1073, 1074
Northampton County, England, 1070
Northampton County, Va., 318, 418, 431, 435, 1067, 1068, 1070, 1077, 1078, 1080, 1081
Northampton Manor, Prince George Co., Md., 382, 383, 736, 737, 739, 1037, 1075, 1077, 1080, 1081
Northamptonshire, England, 1073, 1077, 1080
North Carolina, 1128
Northumberland, England, 1115
Northumberland County, Pa., 671
Northumberland County, Va., 476
North Reeds Creek, 319
Northwest Territory, 398, 479, 567, 590, 643, 825, 977
Northwood, 322, 323
Northwood Lodge, 323
Norwalk, O., 1015, 1028, 1029
Norwich, England, 3, 5, 118, 137, 138, 1105
Norwood, 324, 358
Nottingham, England, 377
Nottinghamshire, England, 1073
Nouvelle Le Conte, France, 36
Nova Scotia, 209, 358
Novascotia, 363

O

Oakland, Cal., 94
Oak Park, Ill., 1035
O'Brien County, Cal., 95
Ohio, 6, 49, 50, 55, 95, 113, 207, 223, 235, 269, 270, 296, 397, 400, 425, 426, 445, 455, 456, 479, 480, 495, 499, 503, 505, 506, 530, 534, 540, 541, 545, 561, 565, 567, 568, 569, 573, 576, 579, 580, 582, 583, 584, 585, 586, 589, 590, 591, 593, 598, 600, 603, 604, 607, 608, 611, 612, 614, 618, 623, 627, 628, 635, 636, 639, 641, 643, 644, 649, 652, 661, 662, 663, 668, 669, 672, 677, 695, 702, 711, 712, 713, 718, 747, 748, 770, 773, 774, 787, 788, 792, 800, 801, 803, 812, 815, 816, 820, 821, 825, 831, 837, 838, 843, 844, 860, 866, 977, 990, 994, 997, 1002, 1003, 1012, 1013, 1031, 1032, 1042, 1046, 1049, 1052, 1095, 1096, 1106, 1118, 1119, 1127, 1128, 1148
Oise en Bearn, France, 39
Oklahoma, 1041
Old Point Comfort, 451
Old Town, Md., 1034

Old World, 178
Oley Valley, Pa., 28
Omaha, Neb., 767, 768, 861, 1049
Omissy, France, 164
Ontario, Cal., 1129
Opelousas County, La., 562
Orange, N. Y., 95
Orange, Va., 468
Orange County, N. Y., 207, 213, 415, 420, 431, 433
Orange County, Va., 470, 472
Ordsall, England, 1073, 1087
Orleans, France, 98, 104, 185
Ornville, Ill., 1052
Osset, Yorkshire, England, 1099
Ossawatomie, Kan., 783, 847
Ottomwa, Ia., 1143
Oxford, England, 997
Oxford, Mass., 25
Oxfordshire, England, 153
Oxton, England, 1115

P

Pacific Coast, 568
Page County, Va., 476
Paimboeuf, France, 447, 448
Palatinate, Germany, 39, 890, 934, 1135
Paris, France, 12, 36, 37, 38, 39, 40, 43, 49, 62, 67, 68, 83, 96, 97, 98, 101, 102, 103, 104, 116, 148, 159, 160, 171, 182, 185, 190, 193, 197, 198, 200, 204, 593, 951, 957, 1065
Parish of All Saints, Calvert Co., Md., 239
Parish of Christ Church, Calvert Co., Md., 239, 244
Parish of King William, Va., 50
Parish Register, Christ Church, Calvert Co., Md., 287, 288
Parish of St. Atholin, Budge Row, London, 152
Parish of St. James, Clackenwell, England ,152
Parish of St. Mary Aldernay, London, 152
Parish of St. Peters, Cornhill, England, 152
Parkersburg, W. Va., 1036
Parker's Cliffts, 301
Parker's Creek, Md., 239, 252, 272, 305, 314, 347, 362
Parish of St. Andrews, Holburne, London, 1068
Parthenay, France, 58, 59, 78
Pasadena, Cal., 1020
Patapsco River, Md., 321
Paterson's Creek, Va., 484, 489, 505
Patuxent, Md., 280, 344
Patuxent Hundred, Md., 349
Patuxent River, Md., 236, 239, 252, 272, 303, 304, 305, 313, 319, 326, 361, 362, 363, 374, 1074
Peetz, Colorado, 1052
Pelion, France, 175
Penn's Creek, Pa., 889
Pennsylvania, 6, 28, 31, 36, 37, 38, 40, 218, 396, 397, 399, 400, 406, 416, 418, 434, 435, 455, 466, 477, 573, 586, 655, 815, 888, 889, 890, 893, 898, 899, 900, 903, 911, 912, 925, 930, 932, 933, 934, 1078, 1119, 1126, 1133, 1134, 1135
Peronne, France, 163, 164, 169
Perry, Okla., 1041
Perry Neck, 348
Perrysburg, O., 613
Persia, 314, 348
Peterborough, Northamptonshire, England, 1073
Petersburg, Va., 987
Petersville, Frederick Co., Md., 401
Peurliyn, Kent, England, 1109
Phalentia, Spain, 150
Philadelphia, Pa., 36, 39, 214, 236, 770, 815, 851, 888, 893, 894, 903, 922, 932, 934, 1015, 1016, 1135
Philadelphia County, Pa., 890, 940, 1126
Picardy, France, 35, 36, 37, 38, 39, 43, 51, 104, 160, 166, 194, 199
Piedmont, Italy, 162, 167
Pickaway County, O., 425, 426, 436, 438, 439, 441, 456, 490, 495, 503, 504, 505, 507, 573, 576, 578, 580, 586, 589, 590, 597, 598, 599, 608, 611, 614, 624, 628, 631, 635, 636, 641, 643, 646, 647, 650, 651, 652, 653, 654, 655, 656, 657, 658, 661, 667, 671, 681, 684, 685, 693, 694, 695, 696, 698, 699, 701, 703, 708, 709, 712, 717, 748, 749, 750, 751, 752, 753, 758, 759, 760, 761, 762, 792, 803, 807, 815, 822, 825, 826, 916, 977, 1012, 1013, 1014, 1015, 1023, 1042, 1062, 1063, 1095, 1096, 1119, 1120, 1121, 1123, 1132, 1133, 1139, 1140, 1148
Pickax, The, 313, 316
Pickens County, Ala., 569
Pike Hole Prairie, Pickaway Co., O., 426, 589, 590, 599, 701, 702, 706, 712, 1139
Pike Hole Run, Pickaway Co., O., 614, 702, 711
Pike Run, Pickaway Co., O., 650
Pipe Creek, Md., 317, 399
Pipers Hill, 323
Piscataway, N. J., 117
Piscataway, Prince George Co., Md., 377, 392
Pittibone's Rest, 321
Pittsburg, Pa., 1045
Place de la Monnaie, Paris, France, 97
Plainfield, N. J., 1080
Pleasant Dale, Neb., 1019
Pleasant Plains, Staten Island, N. Y., 208, 215
Plum, 303
Plumb Creek, Ky., 989
Plumb Point, 302, 304
Plumb Point Creek, 304
Plumb Point Swamp, 304
Plum Run, Pickaway Co., O., 650
Plymouth, England, 39, 40, 889, 934
Plumb Creek, Md., 303
Plumb Point Creek, Md., 303
Pte-aux Trembles, France, 86, 88, 92
Point Creek, Md., 303
Poitiers, France, 58, 59, 63, 64, 70, 75, 78, 82, 86, 186, 193, 198, 961, 971, 1087
Poitou, France, 12, 25, 36, 39, 40, 43, 58, 59, 63, 64, 67, 68, 70, 75, 78, 81, 86, 98, 113, 115, 127, 128, 134, 142, 143, 144, 145, 146, 147, 154, 189, 190, 194, 197, 199, 200, 203, 206, 395, 734, 773, 957, 958, 963
Poligny, Bailiwick of, France, 170, 171, 958
Pollock Farm, 512, 719, 723
Ponchatoula, La., 154
Pons en Saintonge, France, 36
Pontac, France, 161, 166
Pontartier, France, 102
Poplar Neck, 228
Port Arthur, Texas, 988
Port Richmond, Staten Island, N. Y., 212
Portsmouth, England, 890
Portsmouth, N. H., 28
Portsmouth, O., 1010
Potomac River, Md., 236, 313, 396, 445, 472, 476, 477, 484, 487, 500, 501, 503, 505, 507, 508, 511, 512, 515, 516, 681, 714, 719, 723, 724, 745, 1031, 1127
Prahecq, Canton de, France, 74, 77
Prailles, France, 74, 77
Praire, Wash., 990
Pratt City, Ala., 987, 988
Pratz, France, 193, 198
Present Stake, 315
The Preston, 385, 386
Prevent Danger, 280
Prince's Bay, N. Y., 208
Prince Frederick, Md., 292, 300, 301, 313, 725, 727, 728, 731, 1004
Prince Frederick, Md., 267, 312
Prince Fredericktown, Md., 239, 283, 291, 296, 728
Prince George County, Md., 275, 239, 300, 301, 312, 313, 315, 317, 327, 328, 329, 334,

335, 339, 341, 342, 347, 349, 350, 353, 355, 366, 372, 373, 374, 375, 376, 377, 378, 379, 380, 381, 382, 387, 389, 392, 397, 400, 402, 405, 415, 416, 417, 419, 454, 471, 506, 519, 736, 737, 975, 1012, 1073, 1075, 1077, 1078, 1079, 1080, 1081, 1082, 1087, 1091, 1092, 1095, 1100, 1106, 1107, 1108, 1115.
Prince George Parish, Frederick Co., Md., 405
Princess Anne, Md., 96
Princes Quay, Tralee, Ireland, 1101
Prince William County, Va., 476, 1095
Providence, R. I., 1073
Prussia, 43
Purcell, Indian Ter., 990
Purchase, 303
Putnam, Conn., 1099
Putnam County, Ind., 574, 983, 989, 990, 993
Putnam County, O., 1031
Pyrenees, France, 40

Q

Quarter Creek, 319
Quebec, Canada, 32, 56, 85, 92
Queen Anne County, Md., 239, 454
Queen Anne's Parish, 387, 388, 415, 1106
Quimper, France, 447
Quiriough River, Va., 476

R

Rainbow, Washington Co., O., 1003, 1117, 1118
Rambures, France, 163, 168, 169
Ranselier, O., 759
Rappahannock River, Va., 344, 476
Readby, 348
Reading, Pa., 909, 917, 933
Reading Township, Pa., 913, 915
Red Bank, N J., 969
Red River, La., 562
Regent's Park, N. W., London, Eng., 127
Rensselear, Ind., 762, 860, 1015, 1019, 1023, 1028, 1057
Reserection Manor, 319
Resurvey on the Sugar Loaf, 400, 401, 519, 520, 1107
Rhenish Prussia, 150
Rhine River, Germany, 101, 150, 934
Rhode Island, 31, 39, 222
Rich Creek, Md., 317
Richmond, O., 599
Richmond, Va., 50, 243, 483, 503, 1003
Richmond County, Staten Island, N. Y., 207, 210, 213, 214, 215, 216, 415, 963, 964
Richmond County, Va., 476
Richmond Township, Berks Co., Pa., 917
Richmondale, O., 712
Ridgeley, W. V. (formerly Va.), 475, 505, 516, 713, 745, 1033, 1034, 1065
Rigg House, County York, England, 1084
Rilliard, France, 165, 170
Ripley, O., 1042
Riverside, Cal., 1056
Roberts Addition, 304
Roberts Chance, 304
Robinson, 302
Robinson's Rest, 303
Rochefort, France, 40, 448
Roche sur Yon, France, 58, 59
Rockbridge County, Va., 432
Rockbridge, Va., 466
Rock Creek, Md., 321
Rochelle, France, 207
Rockhould, 366
Rock Island, Ill., 1059
Rockville Cemetery, Md., 382
Rockville, Md., 740
Rocky Branch, 350
Rockroy, France, 447
Rogersville, Miss., 458
Rolling, 329
Romans, France, 70, 74, 81
Rome, Italy, 44, 45, 47, 101
Romney, W. Va. (formerly Va.), 475, 484, 490, 495, 740, 1034
Roncesvalles, Pass of, Spain, 951
Roncheres, France, 165
Rosemary, Ala., 987
Ross County, O., 425, 427, 456, 507, 565, 568, 571, 573, 576, 577, 586, 589, 597, 600, 601, 603, 608, 611, 632, 641, 643, 644, 645, 646, 647, 648, 649, 650, 654, 670, 672, 695, 701, 702, 712, 812, 916, 1013, 1014, 1046, 1062, 1095, 1096, 1119, 1128, 1136
Rossville, Ill., 1058
Rotterdam, Holland, 149, 889, 890, 922, 934
Rossignol, France, 151
Rouen, France, 36, 39, 101
Roundaway Bayou, La., 461
Row-down Security, 316
Rue de la Monnaie, Paris, France, 97
Rue des Augustins, Paris, France, 96
Rush River, Md., 360
Russia, 117
Rut Denis, France, 146
Rye, N. Y., 95

S

Saigon (Cochin-China), 64
St. Andre de Niort, France, 73, 76
St. Andrews, Hollborn, England, 152
Ste. Anne, England, 143
St. Barnabas Church, Prince George Co., Md., 387, 389
Ste. Blaesinne, England, 142
Sainte Blandine, England, 143, 147
St. Boniface, Manitoba, Canada, 94
St. Botolph, England, 149, 150
St. Charles County, Md., 239
St. Clements, Heron Islands, Potomac River, 236, 370
St. Constant, Canada, 89, 90, 92, 93
St. Cross Manor, 344
Saint Didier, France, 175
Saynte Dionis Backchurch Parish, France, 151
St. Domingo, Island of, West Indies, 214
St. Dunstan's, East London, 152
St. Eanne, France, 73, 76
St. Edmonds, 302
St. Elizabeth Manor, 317, 318
St. Francois, France, 87, 89
St. Francois de Sales, France, 98
Ste. Genevieve, France, 90
St. George's Chapel, May Fair, England, 152
St. George's Church, Hanover Square, London, England, 1073
St. George Parish, Hanover Square, Middlesex Co., England, 152
St. Georges d'Henryville, France, 93
Saint Germain, France, 175
St. Helena, Island of, 925
St. Helene, France, 82
St. Henri de Mascouche, France, 90, 92
St. Hein's, Bishopgate, London, 152
St. Hilary, Normandy, 1087
St. Hilary, Constabularius Co., York, England, 1087
Saint Hillary, France, 1088
St. James, 303, 361
St. Janvier, County of Terrebonne, Canada, 85
St. Jean, Province Quebec, Canada, 56, 85, 93, 94
St. Jean Strit, France, 143
St. Johns, New Brunswick, 85, 86, 209
St. Johns, St. Mary's Co., Md., 317
St. John's Parish, Prince George Co., Md., 392
St. Juigos Creek, Md., 318
St. Katherine Lane, Md., 343
St. Laburnin de St. Maixent, France, 73, 75
St. Laurence, N. Y., 86
Saint Laurent, France, 447

St. Leonard, England, 148, 149
St. Leonard's Hundred, Calvert Co., Md., 261, 349, 417
St. Leonards, Md., 308, 417, 1006
St. Leonard's Creek, Calvert Co., Md., 363
St. Lo Normandie, France, 36
St. Louis, Mo., 998, 1057
St. Magos Creek, Md., 320
Sainte Malot, France, 448
St. Mary's County, Md., 236, 239, 248, 317, 318, 319, 322, 323, 333, 340, 341, 344, 345, 350, 353, 370, 371, 377, 1069, 1078, 1080
St. Mary's, Md., 221, 236, 253, 263, 272, 318, 319, 320, 362, 520
St. Mary's River, 236
St. Marie's Hundred, 345
St. Maixent, France, 40, 64, 70, 75
St. Malo, France, 39
Sainte Marie, Abbey of, France, 175
St. Martin, France, 16
St. Martin en Re, France, 38
St. Martin, near La Rochelle, France, 35
St. Martin de St. Maixent, France, 73, 75
St. Martin's-le-Grand, France, 118
St. Micaals, Md., 363
St. Michael's Crooked Lane, London, 152
St. Nicholas, London, England, 149, 150, 152
St. Ours, France, 91
St. Paul's Parish, Prince George Co., Md., 387
St. Paul-St. Laurent, Parish of, France, 193, 198
Ste. Pezenne, France, 73, 76
St. Philippe, France, 87, 89, 92
Ste. Rose, France, 87, 90
St. Sacrement, France, 151
Ste. Soulinne en Haut Poiteau, France, 142
St. Stephen's Parish, Cecil Co., Md., 393
St. Tammany Parish, La., 154
St. Therese County, Blainville, Canada, 85
St. Thomas Manor, 322
St. Vallery, Somme, France, 52
St. Vincent-de-Paul, France, 87, 89, 90, 92
Saint-Waast-d'Honnecourt, France, 164, 170
Saintes, France, 447
Saintonge, France, 35, 36, 37, 38, 39, 40
Salem, O., 313, 712
Salina, Kan., 471
Salins, France, 171, 175, 176
Salt Creek, Pickaway Co., O., 599, 650, 651, 672, 1132, 1133
Salt Creek Township, Pickaway Co., O., 611, 632, 658, 670, 681, 922, 1139, 1143
Sampson's Divident, 301, 302
Samuel, Md., 529
Samuel's Addition, 304
San Bernardino, Cal., 1020
Sandusky, O., 578, 589, 590, 674, 752, 753, 761, 762, 795, 812, 816, 1028
Sandwich, England, 475
San Fernando, Cal., 1125
San Francisco, Cal., 870, 1058, 1059
San Pedro Harbor, Cal., 946
Santa Cruz, Cal., 1057
Santa Monica, Cal., 93, 94
Sanxay, France, 73, 76, 81
Saratoga, N. Y., 1023
Saturn, Temple of, Rome, Italy, 47
Saubusse, France, 447
Sault-au-Recollet, France, 87, 90
Saumer, France, 62, 63
Savoie, France, 189
Sawyerville, Ala., 984, 987
Saxony, Germany, 416, 893, 897, 903, 915, 1126
Saybrook, Ill., 1057
Scaldwell County, Northampton, England, 1070
Schenectady, N. Y., 211
Schlegle's Barrens, 900
Scioto River, O.,, 599, 608, 650
Scippo Creek, O., 584, 650
Scotland, 181, 318, 373, 374, 476, 483, 490, 495, 497, 541, 851, 1046, 1087, 1122, 1123
Scott Township, Marion Co., O., 611, 663, 764, 803
Sedan, France, 37
Seething, Parish of, Bungay, England, 1102
Selby, 302
Selma, Ala., 988
Seneca County, O., 653
Seporet, France, 70, 74, 78
Severne, Md., 320
Sewickley, Pa., 1149
Seymoor, Ind., 1120
Shadeland, Ind., 1136, 1137, 1140
Shamoakin Valley, Northumberland Co., Pa., 1140
Sharpsburg, Md., 399, 407
Shelbyville, Ky., 990
Sheldon, Ill., 1119, 1120
Shenandoah, Pa., 1051
Shenandoah County, Va., 455, 476
Shenandoah River, Va., 476, 477
Shenandoah Valley, Va., 475, 476, 477, 598
Shereditch, France, 148
Shordicth, Paroisse de, France, 140
Sidelway Hill, Md., 409
Sidney, Neb., 1049, 1052
Siebert, Md., 1033
Siebert, Va., 508, 714
Silverton, 303
Silvis, Ill., 1028
Sink Spring, 317, 400
Siroz, France, 174
Sixteen, O., 831, 832
Skagway, Alaska, 1059
Slagle Mansion, Hampshire Co., W. Va. (formerly Va.), 507, 508
Slaurhaidr, England, 1109
Slocum, England, 1087
Small Gain, 524
Smith's Joy, 308
Smoketown, Md., 407
Snow Hill, Worcester Co., Md., 352
Soho, London, England, 143
Soligny, France, 160
Soiligny, de Arr, France, 96
Soissons, France, 165, 170
Solomon, Kan., 1124
Somerset County, Md., 95, 96, 239, 352, 355, 369, 504
Somerset County, Pa., 490, 672, 1149
Sorin, France, 1087
Soubise, France, 38, 40, 43
Soubise en Saintonge, France, 37
South America, 946
South Dakota, 862, 893
South, 55, 223, 270
South Brooklyn, 214
South Carolina, 20, 28, 31, 35, 36, 37, 38, 39, 40, 95, 146
South River, Md., 229, 340
Souvigne, France, 73, 75
Spain, 82, 161, 166, 1101
Spanish Netherlands, 1100
Spitalsfields, London, England, 127, 140, 142, 143, 146, 147
Spittle, 367
Spotsylvania, Va., 470
Sprigg's Request, 313, 350
Sprigg Manor, 385, 387
Spring Gap, Md., 747, 1033
Springfield, New England, 323
Spring Gap Post Office, Md., 511
Staffordshire, England, 153
Stallings Lott, 304
Stamford, Conn., 38, 1102
Stantor, Dudley Park Road, Acocks Green, Birmingham, England, 1073
Stark County, O., 1023, 1149
Starkville, Miss., 988
Staten Island, N. Y., 28, 38, 39, 40, 114, 128, 155, 194, 198, 206, 207, 208, 209, 210, 212, 213, 214, 215, 216, 227, 393, 734, 959, 961, 962, 963, 964, 965, 971

Staunton, Va., 57, 432, 457, 487, 774, 994, 997
Stepney, Paroisse, London, England, 140, 142, 143, 144, 145
Sterling, Colo., 1046
Sterling's Chance, 303
Sterling's Purchase, 303
Sterling's Nest, 303
Stockholm, Sweden, 101
Stock Quarter, 316, 405
Stone's Rest, 324
Strafford County, Va., 476
Stringtown, O., 599
Suffolk, England, 149, 153, 279
Sugar Bottom, 506, 534, 537
Sugar Loaf, 301, 316, 332, 401, 405, 519, 1107
Sugar Loaf Mountain, Md., 401
Sullivan County, Kan., 965
Sumter County, Ala., 569
Surely Got, 407
Susquehanna River, Pa., 392, 477, 889, 898, 903
Sussex County, Pa., 898, 900, 932
Suzannecourt, France, 448
Swan Pond, Hampshire Co., W. Va. (formerly Va.), 493, 495, 499, 501, 502, 503, 511, 512, 515, 525, 719, 723, 724, 740, 747, 1012
Sweden, 117
Swinfen's Rest, 303
Swinsin's Rest, 362, 363
Switzerland, 20, 117, 159, 888
Sycamore, O., 598
Syracuse, N. Y., 807

T

Tabernacle, London, England, 143
Talbot County, Md., 239, 312, 355, 370, 395, 453
Tallalulah, La., 997, 1001
Tamaqua, Pa., 1120, 1121
Tampico, Va., 451
Taney Homestead, Calvert Co., Md., 249, 727
Tappahannock, Va., 467
Tarbes, France, 161, 162, 166, 167
Tarleton, O., 598, 672, 1014
Tennessee, 452, 1032
Tentes, Les, France, 142
Terit, France, 137
Terra Mariae (Maryland), 236
Terrebonne, France, 88, 89, 91, 92, 93
Tettenhove, Germany, 12
Thames River, England, 379
The Border, 313
The Cliffts in the Woods, 254
Thomas' Lott, 405
Thoraise, Chateau of, France, 174
Thorigne, France, 58
Thorney, Cambridgeshire, England, 147
Thorpland, 350
Threadneedle Street, London, 127, 133, 135, 146, 147, 148, 149, 155, 734, 959, 963, 971
Three Sisters, 301, 315, 326, 327, 328, 374, 375, 377, 405, 1091
Throster's Purchase, 302
Thun, France, 140
Thurston, O., 1031
Tiffin, O., 624
Timberwell, 367
Tine, 287
Toledo, O., 582, 594, 820, 861, 990, 1009, 1016, 1056, 1065
Tonoloway Creek, Md., 409
Tottenville, Richmond Co., N. Y., 214, 965
Touche, France, 142, 143, 147
Toul, France, 448
Toulouse, France, 37, 102
Tour, Parish de La, France, 142
Touraine, France, 35, 38, 39, 40, 190, 197
Tournal, France, 37
Tournay, France, 40
Tours, France, 36, 48, 96, 190, 197, 200, 203
Tower Hill, 218
Towne Land, 320
Tremblade, France, 140
Trenton, N. J., 213, 216
Triaux de Neron, France, 177
Tropico, Cal., 993
Trouble for Nothing, 520, 523, 528
Troublesome, 303
Troy, Ala., 984
Truckee, Nev., 870
Trughanachmy, Barony of, Ireland, 1101
Truman's Chance, 304, 305
Truman's Place, 350
Truswell, 314, 348
Tullulah, La., 777
Turlock, Cal., 1057
Turin, France, 101
Tuscaloosa, Ala., 987, 1150
Tyler's Commons, 347
Two Brothers, 377
Tyler's Commons, 347
Tyrone, County of, Ireland, 1122

U

Umatilla, Fla., 997
Union County, O., 687
United States, 35, 44, 56, 58, 93, 95, 97, 203, 413, 414, 432, 442, 446, 449, 452, 512, 561, 562, 565, 567, 600, 603, 623, 624, 627, 628, 631, 644, 647, 648, 649, 651, 734, 770, 779, 820, 843, 851, 865, 946, 1032
Upper Bennett, 302
Upper Hundred of the Cliffts, Calvert Co., Md., 254, 301, 347, 349, 417, 734, 962, 971
Upper Marlboro, Md., 372
Upper Sandusky, O., 808
Ural, Vinton Co., O., 600
Utah, 880
Utica, N. Y., 1073

V

Valentine's Garden, 317, 330
Valentis Island, Ireland, 1099
Vallencienne (Valentia), France, 36, 43, 137, 149, 150
Valoigne, France, 193, 198
Valparaiso, Ind., 762
Vaudenasse, France, 448
Vendee, France, 159
Vendome, France, 37
Venture 524
Vercheres, France, 87, 91
Vermillion, Ill., 1121
Vermont, 452
Verona, France, 159
Vienne, France, 171
Vienne, Province of, France, 61, 63, 78
Villeneuve en Agenois, France, 39
Villeur-banne, France, 82
Vinton County, O., 597, 598, 672
Virginia, 6, 31, 36, 37, 38, 39, 43, 49, 95, 218, 222, 223, 252, 269, 280, 296, 318, 320, 323, 344, 359, 372, 386, 396, 409, 425, 426, 451, 452, 455, 466, 468, 469, 470, 471, 472, 475, 476, 477, 479, 480, 483, 484, 487, 488, 490, 493, 495, 496, 497, 498, 499, 500, 501, 502, 503, 505, 507, 508, 515, 529, 540, 541, 545, 553, 554, 559, 561, 567, 568, 573, 575, 576, 577, 584, 585, 586, 589, 590, 593, 598, 599, 600, 608, 611, 642, 681, 702, 712, 713, 718, 719, 723, 724, 740, 788, 800, 803, 825, 893, 977, 983, 994, 1003, 1012, 1013, 1042, 1062, 1067, 1068, 1069, 1077, 1127
Vouille, France, 74, 78,

W

Wadsworth, O., 1023
Wadsworth Creek, Md., 363
Wagram, Austria, 952
Wales, England, 43, 120
Wallace's Fort, Penn., 815

Wallaston County, Northampton, Eng., 1073
Wallville, Calvert County, Md., 1006, 1009
Walnut Hollow, 523, 524
Walnut Point, 405
The Warren, 314
Warren County, Miss., 457, 461, 994, 997
Warren County, Va., 476
Warringtowne, 302
Washington, 1024
Washington Terr., 1023
Washington County, Md., 239, 300, 372, 372, 396, 397, 406, 407, 408, 453, 471, 484, 538, 583, 1115, 1126
Washington County, O., 441, 607, 641, 642
Washington, D. C., 7, 31, 48, 111, 382, 385, 386, 432, 452, 477, 562, 565, 566, 603, 624, 627, 631, 648, 649, 727, 739, 740, 769, 787, 847, 952, 1006, 1073, 1074, 1080, 1084
Washington, Miss., 458, 774, 777, 778, 780, 997, 998, 1001
Waterloo, Belgium, 952
Watseka, Ill., 1058
Watts Neck, 319
Wee Bit, 323
Wellington, Kan., 587, 1062
Wellsville, Columbiana County, Ohio, 154
Wertemburg, Germany, 1135
Wester County, N. Y., 1046
Westfall, O., 649, 650
Westfield Township, Staten Island, N. Y., 208, 209, 210, 215, 454, 964
West Indies, 20 103, 421, 451, 1100
Westleigh, England, 235
Westminster, England, 117, 147, 152
Westmoreland, Va., 279
Westmoreland County, Pa., 815, 1015
Westmoreland County, Va., 466, 467, 476, 593, 719
West New Brighton, N. Y., 209
West Union, Ky., 480, 598
West Virginia, 6, 472, 478, 505, 713, 718, 723, 724, 773
Wethersfield, Conn., 1102
Weymouth, Mass., 1111
Whats Left, 400
What You Please, 407, 408
Whetstone Valley, Ohio, 671
Whistler, Pickaway County, O., 589, 682
White Clay Creek, Pa., 893, 894, 909
Whitehall, England, 121, 127
White Horse, 318
White Oak Swamp, 534
Whittles Rest, 305
Wicres, near Lillie, France, 35
Will County, Ill., 95
Willis Creek, Allegany, Co., Md., 521
Williamsburg, Iowa, 1059
Williams Hardship, 314
Williams Lott, 375, 376
Williams Purchase, 270, 271, 272, 275, 276, 306, 314, 315, 349
Williams Rest, 314, 349
Willmot, Ark., 988
Wilmington, Clinton County, O., 579
Wilmington, Del., 909, 1011
Winchenden, Mass., 787
Winchester, Kas., 1041
Winchester, O., 755, 1043
Winchester, Va., 345, 468, 475, 487, 693, 832
Wirtemberg, Germany, 890
Wisconsin, 567, 1023
Wood County, O., 1045
Woodford County, Ky., 458, 461, 997
Woodland, Eng., 1115
Woods, 312
Woodmans Stochley, 315
Woodstock, 316, 317
Woodrow, Westfield Township, N. Y., 208, 215
Woodson, N. Y., 214, 215
Woodstock, 350
Wooster, O., 840
Worthington, O., 756, 1014
Worcester County, Md., 239, 396, 453
Wyandot County, O., 584, 1043, 1056, 1060

Y

Ye Warring, 348
Yonkers, N. Y., 688, 780
York County, Pa., 397, 400, 435, 455, 477, 533, 573, 890, 891, 893, 900, 903, 904, 908, 909, 915, 1126
York County, Va., 448, 451
York, England, 350
York, Pa., 893, 910, 1027
Yorkshire, England, 1087, 1102
Yorktown, Va., 448, 451, 467
Young's Attempt, 314, 349
Young's Desire, 148
Young's Fortune, 148
Young's Mount, 148
Youngton, 376

Z

Zanesville, O., 770, 1004, 1052
Zell, Germany, 43
Zurich, Germany, 1134
Zwart, Germany, 134

INDEX

OF

NAMES OF PERSONS

A

Abbott,
George, 247
Jane, 350
Samuel, 350
Sarah, 343
Abercrombie,
James, 890, 1135
Abington,
Andrew, 240
John, 351
Abra, 137
Achenbach,
Johannes, 890
Acheson,
George, 247
Acier, de,
Baron, 16
Adam, 3
Anthony, 917
Adams,
Elizabeth, 1032
Ephraim, 1032
Frank, 669
Samuel, 639
Sarah E., 1031
Adamson,
Besil, 316
Rebecca, 1080
Adders,
Charles, 364
Addison,
Reverend, 392
Adeline,
Hervieu, 140
Louis, 140
Adiar,
Sterling, 321
Aerts,
Pierre, 135
Agnew,
Rev. David, C.A., 12, 113, 114, 148
Agricola,
Lenora, 966
W. H., 966
Aine,
Seigneur d', 163, 168
Aisten,
Peter, 455
Aistrin,
Anna Maria, 909, 1126
Akeroyd,
W., 243
Akers,
David P., 1056
Kate, 1056
Akin,
Daniel McClain, 1010
Elizabeth Jane (De Boran), 1010
Minnie, 642, 1010
Albert,
Henry, 161, 166
Jeanne de, 16, 161, 166
Albrecht,
Anna Maria, 1136
Michael, 925, 1136
Alcock,
James, 230
Alden,
John, 15, 16
Alexander,
James, 342
Alexandre,
Andre, 144
Alkire,
Catherine, 747
John, 747
Allain,
Mlle., 64
Allaire,
Louis, 31
Allein,
Marie, 135
Allen, 584, 714
Charles, 291
Christopher, 1042
David, 876
Elizabeth Ann, 1061
Ellinor, 369
Ethan, 279
Hiram, 1061
James, 247
John, 365
Allnote,
Magdalen, 121
Allote,
William, 417
Allnutt,
Margaret, 800, 978, 983, 984
William, 307, 314, 315
Allton,
Eleanor, 307
Alnutt,
William, 315
Alrick,
Wessell, 893, 894
Amail,
James, 121
Mary, 121
Ambrose, 35
Amelot,
Peter, 121
Americans, 5, 182, 442, 972
Amonet, 49, 50, 68
Amounet,
Abraham, 146
Rene, 146
Amours, de,
Gabriel, 19
Ammonet, 50
Jacob, 31, 58, 146, 149
Matthiew, 58, 146
Pierre, 58, 146
Ammonnet, 50
Amonnet, 50
Adrian, 148
Francis, 148
Jane, 148
Martha, 148
Matthew, 148
Susan, 148
Andelot, de,
Francois, 16
Laval, 16
Rieux, 16
Vouchier, Sire, 173, 174
Anderson,
James, 229
Margaret, 682
Robert, 244
Sarah, 1028
Valensz, 893
William, 682
Zoe, 1036
Andrews,
John, 340
Lola Ethold, 1056
Margaret (Kerr), 1056
Richard, 427
Robert, 247, 1056
Senerfe, 343
Andronicus,
Livius, 47
Androuvatt,
Charles, 208, 965
Louis, 208, 965
Lydia, 965
Susan, 965
Androvatt,
Ann, 964, 965
Angouleme, of,
Margaret, 16
Anketill,
Francis, 247
Anne,
Queen (of England), 133
Annonciade,
Dames de, 164, 169
Anto,
Anne, 135
Apostle,
Robert, 365
Appleseed,
Johnny, 702
Arbois,
Girard d', 172
Prior of, 172
Arbuckle,
Ross, 673
Arc, de,
Joan, 23
Archer,
Peter, 247
Argon,
King of, 161, 166
Arley,
Sire d', 174, 175
Armagnac,
Jacquette d', 163, 168
Jean Jacques, 163, 168
Armand, 432

In searching, examine orthographically and phonetically all possible variations in surnames.

Armstrong,
Edward, 348
Francis, 360
John, 306, 646
William, 489, 501, 843
Arnaud (Arneau), 35
Arnaud,
Ester, 141
Jean, 141
Louis, 141
Marie, 212
Arnold,
David, 306, 308
Thomas, 247, 248
Arnott,
Thomas, 890
Artz,
Jacob, 1031
Keren H., 1031, 1039
Sarah, 1031
Arunci, 47
Asbroque, 38
Ashcom,
John, 247
Nathaniel, 248
Ashley,
Rachel, 394
Ashsoni,
John, 326
Askew,
Jeannette, 357
Michael, 307
Askins,
John, 371
Aspinall,
Henry, 311
Asr,
Seigneur d', 161
Asselin,
Augustin, 87
Peter, 121
Asson,
Louise d', 163, 168
Ast,
Seigneur d', 160, 161, 166, 167
Atenbough, 694
Athey,
Alice, 1044
Atkinson,
Governor, 773
Atterbury,
Thomas, 248, 307
Attlee,
Captain, 418, 434
Aubert,
de la Chenay-Desbois, 104
Aubigne, de
Agrippa, 19
Auerlan,
Jean, 136, 156
Mari, 139
Marie, 136, 137, 138, 156
Aurleau,
Jean, 146
Marie 146
Austin,
Henry, 291
John, 243
Samuel, 306
Avery,
Anne, 336
John, 336
Avrart,
Anne, 143
Phillipe, 143
Aye,
Arminda J., 640
Jacob, 1051
James Malcolm, 1051
Katharyn Elizabeth, 1051
Rebecca Hyde, 1051
Sarah J., 1051
William Mitchell, 1051
William S., 1051
Ayline,
James, 314
Aymar (Eymar), 35
Ayres,
Juliet Opie, 432

B

Bachelor, 295
Bacher,
Jacob, 433
Solomon, 917
Bachert,
Jacob, 917
Nicholas, 917
Backhouse,
William, 343
Backus,
Isaac, 32
Bacon, 239
Elizabeth (Holloway), 1069, 1078, 1080, 1081
Bacot, 35
Baddcock,
James, 244
Badel,
Andre, 86
Jeanne, 86
Baduere, 16
Bafiord,
Alexander, 1004
Ann, 1004
Benjamin, 1004
Charles, 1004
Daniel, 1004
George, 1004
James, 1004
Rebecca, 1004
Sarah, 1004
Bagby,
James, 247
Michael, 247
Bager,
904
Bagie,
John, 247
Bagnet,
Abraham, 135
Marie, 135
Baignoux, 143
Baignoux,
T., 144
Bailey,
Albert, 919
W. F., 580
Baille,
John, 121
Bain,
Abraham Monnett, 1016, 1017
John W., 581, 787, 844, 847, 1015, 1016
Mary (Lain), 1015
Mary (Monnett), 582, 757, 759, 783, 785, 831, 838, 1007, 1015, 1016, 1017
(See dedicatorial page)
Minnie Rockwell, 1016
William, 1015
Baines,
Christopher, 244
Baird,
Charles, 640
Charles W., 12, 13, 20, 25, 28, 58, 95, 149
Henry M., 12, 13, 19, 28
Mary, 1003
Baker,
D. H., 994
Elizabeth, 319
Francis Patrick, 1059
Fred L., 1059
Harvey, 645
Isaac, 307
John, 307
Joseph, 251
Marie Osee, 1059
Samuel Wilhelm, 1059
Baldaff,
Anna Catherine, 1033
Baldwin, 356, 1092, 1099
Jane, 244, 369, 370, 371
Baleman,
John, 312
Mary, 247
Balerne,
Pierre (Abbot of), 172
Baley,
James, 325
Ball, 582, 1004, 1010
Benjamin, 266, 304, 305, 315
John, 362
Ballanated,
Sarah, 152
Ballen,
Elizabeth, 312
Ballet, 35
Balliet,
Joseph, 28
Paul, 28
Ballou,
Eliza, 62
Frances Evera, 1020
Hosea, 32
Baltimore,
Baron, 221
Lord, 221, 222, 224, 236, 254, 271, 301, 347, 361, 386, 419, 519, 734, 962, 971, 1077
Thomas, 148
Bame,
Adam, 428
Bamme,
Elizabeth, 139
Banes,
Christopher, 248
Bangs,
Nathan, 468
Bankee,
Thomas, 336, 337
Bankes,
Thomas, 247
Banks,
General, 998
Margaret, 333
Bannam,
Elizabeth, 138
Banquier,
Samuel, 121
Bansman,
Rev. J. P., 284
Barachin,
Daniel, 121
Elizabeth, 121
Peter, 121
Barain,
Pierre, 136
Barbara,
Mary, 906
Barbat,
Catherin, 121
Mark, 121
Samuel, 121
Barber,
H., 50, 57, 1102, 1111
John, 360
Numan, 248

In searching, examine orthographically and phonetically all possible variations in surnames.

Barbery,
Thomas, 248
Barcley,
H., 359
Bardon, 144
Baret, 35
Baring,
Lord, 1068
Bariselle,
Marie, 139
Barker,
Ann, 340
Ida Waverly, 1050
William, 340
Barlest,
Seigneur de, 163, 168
Barkley, 313
Gabriel, 349
Barlow,
James, 247
Barnard,
Thomas, 248
Barne,
Hennerie, 137
Barnes,
Abraham, 308
Florence Emma, 1009
Nellie Russell, 295
William M., 295, 1009
Barney,
John, 673
Barnhart,
Sarah, 1057
Barnitz,
J., 915
Baron,
Charles, Lord, 263
Lord, 319
of Baltimore, 263, 319
Baronet,
Henry, 366
Barquenon,
Denis, 121
Barr,
Mary E., 154
Thomas, 656
William B., 154
Barrell,
Alexander, 316
Barron,
William, 302
Barry, de,
Godefroy, 16
Barry, ..
Katherine G., 1058
Bartlett, 807
Bartley,
John, 441
William, 441
Barton, 561
Ellen C., 668, 689, 1045, 1050
Esther, 1045
John, 248
William, 1045
Bartow,
Thomas, 216
Bascom, 35
Bashford,
Elizabeth, 653
John, 653
Baskin, 673
Bateman,
Sarah, 230, 344
Bates,
Leonard, 318
Bathurst,
W., 1070
Baton, 35
Batson,
E., 243, 244
Edward, 305
Batt,
Humphrey, 308
Battey, 673
Battin,
Isabella, 1087
Batton, 35
Battson,
Edward, 225, 227, 305, 312
Bau,
Marie Louise, 86, 88
Rene, 88
Baudin,
Louis, 89
Baudoin, 35
Baudouin, 35
Claude, 137
Eilzabeth, 137
Rene, 137
Bauer,
Philip, 917
Baum,
G.
Baume,
Abbot of, 173, 175
Guy de la, 171
Hughes, 175
Monk of, 174
Bauser,
Anthony, 433
Bauvilen,
Noe, 139
Baxter,
Edward, 251
Bayard, 32, 35
Ann, 539
John, 530
Bayeux, 35
Bayles, 215
Bazentin,
Baron de, 163, 165, 168, 957
Chevalier, 164, 168, 169
Mademoiselle, 164, 169
Marie-Charlotte-Pelagiede Monet de, 159
Seigneur de, 160, 163, 164, 165, 166, 169, 957
Bazille, 107, 108
Beach,
Rex, 866
Beacham,
James, 305
William, 305
Beale,
John, 228, 229, 247, 419
Marttin, 243
Beall, 541
Alexander, 417
Aza, 557, 559
Dennis, 618
Elisha, 400, 404, 540
George, 417
Harriott, 404
J. P., 677
James, 640
John, 318, 347
Joshua, 418
Joslenor, 417
Loura, 640
Maggie, 640
Margaret, 1080
Mary, 540, 640, 1095
Ninian, 360, 402
Rebecca, 1080
Richard, 1080
Samuel, 316, 402, 405
Thomas, 529, 530
Virlinda, 530
W. M., 403, 404
William, 402, 417
Beans,
Charles, 305
W., 339
Beanes,
Christopher B., 243
Beard,
Christian, 305
Michael, 409
William, 467
Beardsley, 1087, 1102, 1111
Bearn, 16
Barons du, 162, 168
Marguerite de, 161, 167
Beatty,
Charles, 427
John, 1015
Mary Cook, 1015
Susanna, 1015, 1028
William, 427
Beaufort,
Etienne, 176
Guillemette, 176
Beauregard,
Seigneur de, 176
Vives de, 163, 168
Beauvais, 16
Beaver,
Ann, 994
Asa M., 1024
Conrad, 656, 660
Ora, 1020
Becheau,
Matheuerin, 151
Beck,
Jonathan, 340
Mary, 340
Beckett,
John, 306, 308
Becketts (The), 251
Beckley,
George, 673
Beckwith,
Elizabeth, 336, 337
Frances, 336, 337
George, 336
Bedell,
Elizabeth, 208, 965
Harry, 965
James, 965
Lucinda, 965
Bee,
General, 998
Beecham, 1016
James, 258, 340
Beer,
Thomas, 819, 820
Beerin,
Thomas, 243
Beidinger,
Nicol, 904
Beilman,
Dewald, 917
Beley,
Daniel, 433
Frantz, 433
Bell, 388
John, 1081
Sarah, 1081
Zephaniah, 822
Bellet,
Daniel, 121
Belleville, 35
Bellivier,
Suzanne, 74, 78
Bellows,
Laura, 642, 1010
Belmanoy,
Seigneur de, 173
Belmont,
Seigneur de, 174
Belon, 35
Bellon,
Jenne, 137
Pierre, 137
Belot,
Anne, 73

In searching, examine orthographically and phonetically all possible variations in surnames.

Belt, 611
Ben, 339
Eleanor, 489, 490, 504, 539, 1127
Elizabeth, 516
Esther, 1080
Hannah, 599, 1031, 1034
John, 331
Jeremiah, 378, 380, 388, 1080
Joseph, 341, 378, 379, 380, 388, 1080
Mary, 388, 1080
Mary Skinner, 284
Ninian, 1080
Rachel, 388
Rebecca, 1080
Thomas, 407, 516
Tilghman, 489, 504, 511, 515, 539, 546, 549, 550, 553, 554, 557, 558, 1127
Tobias, 334, 417, 1080
Bely,
Martin, 434
Benard,
Marie, 140
Bender,
John, 441
Bending,
James, 580
Benedict,
Harry, 865, 869, 870
Benet,
Catherina, 121
Lewis, 121
Martha, 121
Benezet, 36
Benezett, 32
Benin, 36
Benjamin,
Barbara Jane, 296
Robert, 244
Bennett,
Anna Drought, 811, 1060
Ben, 359
Effie Henrietta, 838, 1060
Grace L., 811, 1060
Helen, 1140
Hugh M., 811, 1060
John, 244, 302, 304
Mary A., 315, 1060
Richard, 302, 1068, 1091
Smith W., 811, 819, 820, 847, 1060
Trueman, 302
William B., 1060
Benoist, 36
Gideon, 121
Benoit,
Jacques, 146
Benon, 36
Benson,
John, 247
Benton, 251, 954
Amos, 441
Charles, 1062
Elias, 441, 1119, 1123
Sarah, 589
Sarah Ellen, 1062
Bentyn, 36
Berger,
Julia, 1020
Berie,
James, 121
Berkeley,
Lord, 476
Sir John, 476
Berkley,
Captain, 803
Bernard,
Daniel, 144
Jeremiah, 316
Bernier,
Senator T. A., 94
Bernon, 36
Andrew, 121
Gabriel, 31, 32, 148
Berouger,
Louis, 151
P., 151
Berquin, de,
Louis, 16
Berrien, 36
Berry, 388, 1081
Duchess de, 159
Edward A., 838, 1058
Florence Elmira, 838, 1058
Mary, 1081, 1091
Bertrand.
Louise, 73, 76
Bertenlaire,
Seigneur of, 160
Berteux,
Rev. Father, 153
Bertolet, 36
Berthault, 16
Bertholet, 36
Bertolet,
Jean, 28
Bertrand,
Claude, 140
Isaac, 140
Jenne, 140
Marie, 140
Mary, 642
Paul, 280
Bery,
Benjamin, 327
Mary, 327
Bescancon,
Archbishop de, 172
Beth,
Jane, 137
Bett,
Anne, 136, 138
Betterman,
Francois, 136
Bettinger,
Michael, 911
Bety,
Franz, 917
Bever,
Conrad, 635
Beverley,
William
Bevier (Beauvier, De B.), 36
Beyn,
Elizabeth, 365
James, 365
Beze, de,
Theodore, 12, 16
Bibout,
Peter, 215
Biccoreidge,
John, 344
Bickley,
Abraham, 894
Bicknell,
Elmer, 470
Henry, 470
John Henry, 471
Mary Ann, 470
Willis, 471
Bigger, 280
James, 337, 338, 339
John, 247, 337, 339, 344
Margaret, 337
Biggerton,
Joseph, 307
Billarderie,
Seigneur of, 160
Billingsley,
Francis, 248, 302, 303, 304, 305
James, 247
Susannah, 302, 303, 304
Thomas, 247, 302
William, 348
Billop,
J., 217
Binant,
Alberic de, 171
Bird,
Abraham, 248
Jennie, 1043
John H., 1043
Mary, 1117, 1118
Stephen, 311
Bireley, C. E., 1150
Birknall,
John, 346
Biscornet, 86
Bishop,
Anthony, 336
Harriet C., 1028
William, 325, 843
Bisland,
John, 441
Bisse,
William, 355
Bissell,
Ann, 355
Bittich,
Arnold, 917
Bittinger,
Lucy Forney, 893
Magdalin, 910, 1126
Nicholas, 911, 914
Black, 295
Clara J., 1061
Joseph, 471, 653, 1062
Margaret (Hoffman), 1062
William, 441
Blackburn,
Charles, 422
Edward, 308, 422
Vagh, 422
William, 309
Blackburne,
Edward, 243, 244
Blackiston,
Fustiniiah, 323
Justiniah, 323
Blackwood,
Pine, 312, 364
Bladen,
William, 318
Blader,
W., 379
Blake,
Richard, 306
Thomas, 243, 269, 335
Blanc,
Jacques, 151
Blanchan, 36
Blanchard, 36
Thomas, 32
Blancon, 36
Bland,
Susan, 312
Blangy,
Lewis, 247
Blanjean, 36
Blanken,
Mary Elizabeth, 1011
William, 1011
Blankenbaker,
Ann Margaret, 471
Belthasar, 471
Elizabeth, 471
Blanshan, 36
Blatterans,
Lambert de, 172
Blemmore,
Jenny, 101
Blintziner,
Johanus, 915
Bloggett, 388
Blomfield, 319
John, 319

In searching, examine orthographically and phonetically all possible variations in surnames.

Bloom,
Sarah, 1036
Bloomfield,
John, 319
Bloqueaux,
Jenne, 136
Bloxom,
Sarah, 666
Bloyd,
Daniel, 248
Blumer,
G. Adler, 1073
Blunt, 345
Boage,
John, 247, 344
Boarman,
Ann, 323
Thomas James, 353
Bobin,
Marie, 140
Bocher,
Andrew, 399
Boetrin,
Clement, 121
Bogart,
Mathias, 441
Bohemier,
Jean, 90
Marie Joseph, 87, 90
Bohent,
Elizabeth, 137, 156
Bohier,
Jacques, 73, 76
Bolich, 919, 926
George, 926
John, 926, 929
Reuben, 926
Samuel, 926, 929
Bois,
Jean, 160
Judique de, 135
Judith de, 137
Marie de, 137, 138
Mathias du, 136
Laurens de, 137
Pierre, 141
Boismenu, 86
Bolling, 1003
Bolt,
Joseph, 419
Bonaparte,
Napoleon, 651
Bond, 284, 287, 581, 978
Abell, 377
Ann, 308
Benjamin, 422
Charles Anson, 1055
Dorcas Grey, 284
Francis, 307
Girard David, 1055
Jeannett, 978
John, 334, 468
Lela May, 1055
Leona Blanche, 1055
Louise, 1055
Mary, 307
Sarah, 284
William, 326
Bondecou (tecou), 36
Bondurant, 36
Boniface, 89
Bonlieu,
Pierre (Prior of), 173
Bonne, 36
Bonnefoy, 36
Bonnet, 36
Jean Jacques, 28
Bonnett, 36
Bonneval,
Guy le Bon de, 122
Isaac, 121
Bonniday,
William, 244
Bonnin,
Magdeleine, 73, 76
Booby,
Barbara, 407
Daniel, 407
Magdalena, 408
Mary, 407
Michael, 407, 409
Boogher,
W. F., 7, 1079, 1084, 1095, 1106
Booker,
Andrew, 317
Bookwalter,
Anna Lorena, 1062
Orland Smith, 1062
Boon,
Mary, 321
Boone,
Daniel, 573, 575
John, 364
Mary, 322
Robert, 322
Booth,
Robert, 327
Boracker, 1135
Michael, 889, 922, 1135
Bordel,
Jacques, 143
Boreman,
John, 247
Born,
Anne, 325
Samuel, 325
Borney,
Robert (Seigneur), 173
Boss,
William, 369
Bostwick,
Burr H., 1096
Hettie, 1096
Boteler,
Edward, 360, 361
Botler,
Charles, 360
Edward, 291
Boudin, 107
Boudinot, 36
Elias, 32
Boudouin (Bowdoin),
Pierre, 31
Bouget,
Marguerite, 140
Boughan,
David, 247
Boughs,
David, 362
Bouillon, 16
Boulanger,
David, 121
Boundson,
John, 364
Bourbon, de,
Louis, 16
Bourc,
Jacques, 138
Bourcq,
Jean, 136
Bourdon,
Ann, 121
Bourger,
J. B. G., 145
Bourgogne,
Countess de, 174, 176
Etienne, Count of, 170, 172
Hughes (Count Palatine de), 174
Jean, 173
Otton (Count Palatine de), 172, 173
Renaud, 174
Bourisquot, 35
Bourne,
Jacob, 364
Bournier,
Marguerite, 74, 77
Bourniquet (Seven Viscounts), 16
Caumont
Monclar
Montagut
Paulin
Rapin
Serignan
Boursis, 16
Bouquet,
Noel, 144
Bouscat,
Seigneur de, 160, 163, 166, 168
Bouscher,
Anthony, 433
Boutcher,
Daniel, 455
Bouteler,
Jacqueline, 135
Bouth,
Thomas, 247
Bouton,
Victor, 185
Bova,
Daniel, 409
Bovez,
Daniel, 409
Bowdoin,
James, 32
Pierre, 31
Bowen, 287
Arthur, 1006
Fannie, 295
James, 308, 333
John, 366
Parker, 335
Rosa, 1006
Samuel, 292, 360
Sarah, 1005
Silas W., 295
Bowers,
Frank, 1032
Laura B., 1032
Bowie, 388
William, 381
Bowin,
David, 306
Isaac, 306
Bowing (Bowin),
Abraham, 306
Bowlin,
John, 247
Bowling,
John, 248, 367
Martha, 367
Bowley,
John, 327
Bowne,
Jacob, 307
Bowrne,
George, 284
Samuel, 240, 248
Thomas, 248
Bowse,
Z., 656
Boxwell,
Robert, 537
Boyce,
Roger, 307
W. Roger, 308
Boyd, 388
Catharine, 296, 1006
Boyer,
Nettie Stough, 1060
Boyle,
Lotta, 94

In searching, examine orthographically and phonetically all possible variations in surnames.

Boyles,
R. M., 208
Boyston,
Thomas, 351
Brabazon,
Anne, 1070
Bracogny,
Francois, 139
Bradde,
Andrew, 243
Brader,
John, 235
Bradford,
John, 381, 419
William, 427
Bradley,
Robert, 373, 374, 377
Thomas, 314
Bradner,
Gill, 213
Bradock,
William, 153
Brady, 745, 746
James, 441
John C., 511, 516
Brandon,
Anna (Monette), 777, 998, 1001
Anna Virginia, 998
Annie, 1001
Ella, 1001
Gerard, 1001
Hamilboa, 1001
James Chambers, 998 1001
Louise, 1001
Margaret, 1001
Branson,
Caroline, 1144
Charles M., 1144
Emily, 1144
Isaac R., 1141, 1144, 1145, 1147, 1148
Rachel Braucher, 1141, 1143, 1144
Zebulon, 1143, 1144
Zebulon S., 1144
Brarbiston,
John, 323
Brariston,
Eleanor, 323
Brasfield,
Lanna L., 988
Brashear, 388
Brashier, 36
Brasella,
Dorothea, 211
Brasher,
Mary, 353, 366
Brasier,
John, 248
Brasseur,
John, 244
Leonard, 136, 138
Mary, 244
Pierre, 136
Brassur,
Ann, 358
John, 358
Brau,
Philippes, 144
Braucher, 433, 434, 654, 916, 918, 919, 920, 922, 1067, 1131, 1135
Abraham, 920
Ada M., 1143
Allan, 1148
Allie D., 1148, 1149
Alma E., 1139, 1143
Angeline, 1143
Ann Margaretta, 1045, 1135
Anna, 918, 920, 921, 925
Anna Barbara, 1136
Anna Elizabeth, 1136
Anna Margaret, 1136
Anna Marie, 920, 1045, 1135, 1136, 1149
Arthur Conrad, 1143
Benjamin Franklin, 1148, 1149
Benton Talmage, 1149
Caroline, 1143
Catharine, 586, 611, 636, 651, 652, 655, 656, 657, 658, 801, 803, 826, 918, 920, 922, 923, 1007, 1019, 1042, 1045, 1046, 1047, 1131, 1139, 1143.
Christian, 433, 455, 917, 918, 925, 1132, 1136
Christina, 918, 925
Christopher, 434, 918, 920, 921, 922, 925, 1045, 1132, 1135, 1136,, 1148
Conrad, 611, 651, 652, 655, 657, 658, 670, 671, 672, 920, 921, 922, 925, 1042, 1045, 1132, 1135, 1136, 1139, 1143, 1148, 1149
Daniel, 920, 1149
Daniel Ludwig, 1136, 1139, 1143
Duncan, 1136
Edward Ream, 1143
Elizabeth, 918
Ernest Newton, 1143
Eveline, 1143
Frances, 1149
Frank, 1148, 1149
Fred Allen, 1148, 1149
Frederick, 918, 925, 1130, 1148
Frederick Duncan, 1148, 1149
George, 918, 925, 1136
George Francis, 1135
Hanz, 920
Henrietta C., 1143
Herbert Hill, 1143
Hester A., 1148
Isaac, 647, 651, 652, 657, 658, 1139, 1148
Isaac Reichelsdorfer, 1136, 1137, 1139, 1143, 1144
Jacob, 433, 925, 1136
James, 1148
James Franklin, 1149
James Fremont, 1149
Jane, 1149
Johannes, 918
John, 925, 1136, 1149
John George, 1135
Lottie Grace, 1149
Lucy Stacy, 1149
Lydia, 1136, 1139
Margaret, 925, 1136, 1148, 1149
Maria Catherine, 1042, 1045, 1132, 1136
Mary, 651, 657, 920, 1136, 1139, 1143
Mary Ann, 1148, 1149
Michael, 435, 920, 922, 925, 1045, 1135, 1136
Minnie E., 1143
Nancy, 1148
Nancy Catherine, 1149
Nora L., 1149
Peter, 918, 920, 925, 1136
Polly, 651, 1136, 1137, 1139, 1140
Rachel, 1136, 1139, 1141, 1143, 1144
Ralph Waldo, 1139, 1143, 1144
Robert, 1143
Sally, 657
Samuel, 651, 653, 656, 1136, 1139, 1149
Samuel Noah, 1143
Sarah, 651, 657, 1136, 1139
Sarah Ann, 1148
Simon, 920, 922, 1139
Stella F., 1149
Stella May, 1143
Susan, 1136, 1139, 1143
Susan Caroline, 1149
Susannah, 1139
Thomas Ewing, 1143
William Burson, 1143
Braucherin,
Catherine, 918
Brauchlaucher,
Esther, 1045
Braugher,
Frederick, 670
Brebentine,
William, 248
Breckenridge,
George, 822
Breeden,
Eliza, 364
Breidenbach,
Almyra, 1129
G. C., 1129
Brenart,
Jacob, 136
Brennan, 919
Brent,
Edmond, 343
Bressele, 302
Bretauche,
Seigneur de, 162, 167
Bretel,
Marie, 86, 193, 198
Brettoire,
William, 311
Brevet,
Eliaz, 121
Brewer, 97
John, 342
Leroy, 984, 985
Rosalia Amanda, 639, 666, 1046, 1055
Brian, 287
Brice,
Calvin S., 783
Bricker,
John, 917
Bridel,
George, 151
Briggs,
Silas, 640
Brimstone,
John, 247
Brinkley,
Elizabeth, 325
William, 325
Brinley,
James, 309
Briscoe, 541,
Hanson, 549
Briskey,
Edward, 348
Brison,
Courtier, 140
Daniel, 140
Pierre, 140
Rachel, 140
Brisson,
Joseph, 90
Briquemault, 16
British, 426
Britton,
Amanda, 966, 969
Broadhag,
Charles F., 534

In searching, examine orthographically and phonetically all possible variations in surnames.

Brobst,
Catharine, 1133
John, 937, 1133
Magdalena, 935, 937, 1133
Martin, 917
Michael, 917
Valentine, 917
Brocklesby,
William, 639
Brocks,
Edward, 339
Brockshue,
Bernard, 1059
Fannie Merle, 1059
Francis Bernard, 1059
Jasper Logan, 1059
Mary Elsie, 1059
Sarah Blanche, 1059
Brocogny,
Catharine, 156
Francois, 156
Brodhagt,
C. F., 436, 618
Brogden, 388
Broi,
Marguerite, 139
Broil,
Adam, 470
Anna, 470
Barbara, 470
Benjamin, 470
Catharine, 470, 471
Catherine Wayland, 471
Cyrus, 470
Delila, 470
Elizabeth, 470
Jacob, 470, 471
John, 470, 471
John Zacharias, 470
Judith, 470
Matthias, 470
Michael, 470
Nicholas, 470
Nimrod, 470
Peter, 470
Rhoda, 470
Solomon, 470
Susanna, 470
Thomas, 470
Wisula, 470
Zacharias, 470
Brokaw,
Cora Belle 1125
Wilson, 1125
Brome,
John, 309
Margaret R., 292
Thomas, 309
Bron,
William, 422
Bronder,
Elizabeth, 344
Thomas, 344
Brook,
Anne L., 295
John H., 295
Brooke, 388, 978
Basil, 308
Catherine, 978
Charles, 247
James, 307
John, 432
Omarley, 346
Robert, 251, 279, 307
Rodger, 248, 309
Thomas, 247, 303, 337, 377
Brooks,
John, 376
Mary, 208, 209, 963
Thomas, 333, 344
Will, 243
Broome, 287
Ann, 308
John, 284
Brossard,
Ellenne, 143
Pierre, 143
Brothers,
Anna Catharine, 1039, 1040
Byron, 1040
Ella, 1040
Emma (Hartman), 1040
Etta, 1040
George, 1039
Grace (Gillespie), 1040
John, 681, 1039, 1040
John Wilson, 1040
Marion, 1040
Mary, 1039
Robert, 248
Broucard, 36
Broucher,
Anthony, 434
Christopher, 434
Conrad, 562, 565, 651
Isaac, 653
John, 8?0
Peter, 454
Rebecca, 672
Brougher,
Catharine, 647
Conrad, 647, 651, 654, 655
Jacob, 654
Brousard,
Marie, 143, 147
Brousher,
Christian, 918
Christopher, 918
Daniel, 918
Brousson,
Claude, 19
Browher,
Conrad, 646
Mary Ann, 1059
Brown, 388, 966
Blanche, 966
Charles, 666, 1051
Claude Monnett, 1051
Daniel, 243
Ellen Delamar, 1028
Eva Frances, 666, 1051
Fernando, 966
Harriet, 582, 1011
Hugh, 862
Isabella, 307
Jacob, 7, 505, 507, 713
Joe, 696
John, 341, 363, 365, 746
Kirk, 7, 1084
Mary Jane, 1028
Mary W., 1020
Nellie Bly, 1051
Peter, 367
Sarah Jane, 966
William, 340, 402, 966
Browne,
Sarah, 146
Browsher,
Christian, 918
Bruand,
Anne, 144
Bruant,
Anne, 144
Bruce, 541, 1129
Blanche Elizabeth, 1129
George, 507
Williamson, 315
Bruglere,
John, 19
Brummale,
Richard, 247
Brundige,
Thomas, 682
Bruneau,
Catharine, 86
Brunet,
Catherine, 121
James, 121
Mary, 121
Michael, 121, 136
Brunner,
Philip, 433
Brush,
C. H., 562
Brussart,
Marie, 143, 146
Bruyn (De), 36
Bryant, 838
Buchanan,
George, 325, 333, 342
John, 560
William, 558, 560
Buckingham,
Martha, 325
Buck,
Rev. James A., 284
Buckman,
John, 235
Bucknoll,
John, 321
Buckwalter,
Jacob, 441
Buell,
Ellen, 593
Pearl, 11?9
Bufton,
Thomas, 1070
Bugbee,
Abigail, 25
Bull,
Captain, 213
John, 303
Bullocke,
John, 243
Bunce,
Deborah, 351
Bunn,
Ezekiel, 645
James, 645
Mary, 645
Bunyon,
John, 307
Burbridge, 541
John, 537
Burckhead,
Abraham, 303
Bureau,
Francois, 31
Burgess,
Charles, 332
Philip, 312, 364
Burjaud,
Jean, 145
Burk,
William, 247, 344,
Burke, 1088
Bernard, 1066
Edmund, 5
Robert, 346
Thomas, 377
William, 844
Burkett,
Patience, 370
Burkman,
Gabriel, 341
Burle,
Ann, 322
Blanche, 321, 325, 370
Eliza, 370
Elizabeth, 320, 321
John, 320, 321, 322, 325, 334, 370
Mary, 310, 320, 321, 370
Rebecca, 320, 321, 370
Richard, 370

In searching, examine orthographically and phonetically all possible variations in surnames.

Robert, 310, 320, 324, 326, 346, 370, 1115
Sarah, 370
Stephen, 310, 320, 321, 322, 324, 325, 370, 1115
Susanna, 320, 321, 370

Burley,
John, 325
Mary, 322
Robert, 322

Burmiston,
William, 428

Burnet,
Bishop, 115

Burnhams,
Matthews, 314

Burnison,
Charles O., 1129
Maud, 1129
Mildred, 1129

Burns,
Elizabeth, 682
John, 651

Burr,
Aaron, 994

Burrell, 300, 310, 370, 372, 397, 406, 516, 538, 916, 1012, 1067, 1112, 1113, 1115
Alexander, 316, 377, 379, 392, 400, 435
Allen, 436
Ann, 312, 379
Anne, 1112
Benjamin, 407, 408, 538, 1115
Catherine, 392
Catron, 379
Christiana, 392
D. D., 1115
Daniel, 392
Elenor, 379, 392
Elenor Dent, 392
Eliza, 392
Elizabeth, 392
Francis, 313, 316, 317, 334, 392, 397, 398, 399, 401, 406, 407, 455, 538, 747, 916, 1112, 1115, 1126, 1127
George, 392, 436, 1112
Hannah, 397, 538, 714, 718, 747, 916, 1013, 1112, 1115, 1126, 1127
Henrietta, 392
Jane, 392, 1115
Jean, 407
John, 310, 312, 334, 379, 392, 408, 436, 747, 1112, 1115
Mary, 392, 399, 1112
Naomi, 407
Peter, 334, 392, 401, 407, 408, 1115
Proves, 370
Province, 326, 350
Ralf, 1115
Ralph, 312, 1115
Randolphus, 1115
Rebecca, 392, 409
Richard, 398, 407, 408, 1115
Ruhannah, 408
Sarah,, 379
Sidney, 407
Susannah, 407
William, 379, 1115

Burrill, 1112

Burt,
Ann, 1112
Lewis, 451

Burton,
A. P., 1028
Harriet C., 1028
Helen Louise, 1028
Ida Jane, 1028
Seth, 1028

Burwell, 1112

Busby,
G. H. 656

Busey,
Charles, 427
Edward, 427

Bush,
Susan, 1057

Bussard,
Andrew, 671
Nancy, 672

Busse,
George, 248, 305, 348

Bussell,
Hezekiah, 243

Busser,
George, 243

Bussey, 311
George, 305

Bussu,
Seigneur, de, 164, 169

Bussy,
James, 247, 248

Buston,
Francis, 305

Butler,
A. W., 640
John, 216, 323
Sarah, 964
William C., 387

Butler,
Theodore E., 7, 82, 83, 107

Butterbaugh, 694

Butterfield,
Thomas, 243

Buttener,
John, 337
Nicholas, 337

Buttles, 807

Button,
John, 311

Buxton,
Francis, 243, 244, 305

Byssel (Bissel), 36

C

Cadwallader,
Catharine, 1033
David, 822
Sarah, 1033, 1034
Simeon, 1033

Cahill
Abraham, 815, 1014
Elizabeth, 752, 761, 813, 815, 1014, 1023
Nancy, 815, 1014

Cainmar,
Suzane, 136

Caldwell, 436, 661, 712, 832, 1014, 1020, 1119, 1120, 1121, 1122, 1123
Albertus Holmes, 1124
Alexander J., 1061, 1119
Alvina T., 1020, 1119, 1125
Amos Benton, 1020, 1119, 1121, 1124, 1125
Ann Maria, 1120
Anna, 696
Anna E., 1124, 1125,
Anna M., 1121
Ben, 1125
Bessie Monnett, 1124
Carrie Maie, 1125
Carrie R., 1125
Charles Monnett, 1125
Cora Belle, 1125
Cynthia Ann, 1020, 1119, 1120, 1122, 1125
Daniel, 1119
David, 1119
Doretta, 1125
Elizabeth, 1020, 119
Elizabeth Jane (Calhoun), 7, 436, 479, 687, 712, 748, 751, 752, 759, 760, 761, 1007, 1014, 1020, 1021, 1119, 1121, 1124
Emma M., 1124
Emma O., 1125
Estella M., 1124
Eva, 1124
F. M., 837, 1061
Frank, 835
Fred Benton, 1124, 1125
Guy, 1125
Hannah, 1124
Harrie Clifton, 1125
Harriet, 837, 839, 1061
Hattie, 835
Helen Dwight, 1124
Henrietta, 1124
Isaac Monnett, 1020, 1119, 1121, 1124
James, 1119
Jane, 1119
John, 441, 673, 687, 696, 712, 748, 749, 750, 751, 753, 758, 759, 760, 761, 762, 1007, 1014, 1119, 1121, 1124
John Fletcher, 1124
John Leroy, 1125
John Wesley, 1020, 1120, 1121, 1125
Johnson, 1119
Joseph, 1119, 1123
Lizzie Belle, 1124
Louisa, 839, 1061
Lovinia, 1020, 1119, 1124
Lura, 1125
Lydia, 1020
Mamie, 1124
Margaret, 1020, 1061, 1119, 1124
Mary Ellen, 1124
Myra J., 1124, 1125
Nellie, 1124
Olive A., 1125
Orlando Benton, 1125
Ray, 1125
Rebecca, 687, 696, 1014, 1120
Robert, 1020, 1119, 1120, 1121, 1125
Samuel S., 1061, 1119, 1123
Sarah Benton, 1020, 1120
Smith, 835, 1061
Sophoronia, 1020, 1119, 1124
Thomas McClelland, 1120
Viola, 1125
Wilbur Tobias, 1125
William, 672, 758, 1119, 1123
William Lewis, 1020, 1119, 1121, 1125

Calhoun,
Dwight, 1020, 1119, 1121
Elizabeth Jane (Caldwell), 7, 436, 479, 748, 754, 756, 757, 759, 763, 1020, 1021, 1065, 1121, 1124

Call,
Estella, 1045

Callister,
Joseph, 837
Calvert, 223, 224
Benedict Leonard, 224
Cecil, 223
Cecilius, 221, 222, 223, 236, 279, 1077
Charles, 223, 224, 253, 304, 344, 378, 392
Frederick, 224
George, 221, 236
Leonard, 221, 223, 236, 419
Philip, 312, 319
Phillip, 223, 318
Calvin,
Jean, 193
John, 16, 198
Cambaceris, 82
Duke of, 82
Cambresis,
Morel of, 159
Camenae, 47
Cameron,
Baron of, 386, 476, 490, 495, 1077, 1080, 1081
Camp,
Harvey, 822
Campard,
Pierre, 144
Campbell
Patrick, 247
Canada,
Susan, 642
Canadians, 95
Candelier,
Jan, 135
Canderliez,
Jehan, 135
Canine,
John, 664, 1031
Nancy A., 1031
Canisy, de,
M., 19
Canniday,
John, 334
Cannon,
Mary, 406
William, 406
Cant,
Thomas, 678
Canterbury,
Archbishop, 120, 152
Cantin, 36
Cantine, 36
Cantt,
Thomas, 240
Capitolinus,
M. Manlius, 47
Capon,
Jacques, 135
Card,
Abraham, 333
Mary, 333
Carierou,
Annie, 142
David, 142
Carle,
Michael, 900, 914
Carles,
Martin, 913
Carlyle,
Jonathan, 489
Rachel J., 1136, 1137, 1139, 1143
Thomas, 950, 1073
Carmichael,
John, 318
Carmean,
Curtis, 1035, 1046
Ella, 1046
Harriet, 1046
Melinda, 1035, 1036
Carnes,
Edward, 1023
Floyd, 1023
Melissa, 1023
Carpenter,
Elizabeth, 152
Samuel, 897
Carpentie,
Gille, 137
Carre, 36
Jane, 121
Lewis, 121
Mary, 121
Nicholas, 247
Preganse, 121
Carrick, 388
Carrill,
Alexander, 228
Carroll,
Ann, 323
Charles, 263, 519
Carrondelet,
Baron, de, 562
Carter
Edward, 302
Maria, 667, 1036
Mary, 1090
Cartier,
Moses, 121
Cartlidge,
Edmund, 898
Cartongeit,
George, 1073
Gregory, 1073
Cartwright,
Demetrius, 247
Dr., 778
Carvel,
Robert, 345
Carville,
Robert, 338
Cary,
Thomas, 355
Wilson Miles, 385
Case,
Frank, 1020
Laura, 1020
Mae, 1020
Medora F., 1019
P. F., 1019
Cash,
John, 427
Cashley,
John, 341
Casimir,
John (Duke), 16
Cass,
Elizabeth, 1027
James M., 1027
Julia, 1027
Ruth Elizabeth, 1027
Cassagnet,
Marie, de, 161, 166
Cassagnet-Tilladet,
Jeanne, de, 162, 167
Cassart (Cassatt), 28
Casse,
Elizabeth, 87, 88
Jacques, 88
Cassey,
Thomas, 324
Cassidy,
Lulu B., 1019
Warren L., 1019
Castanet,
Henry, 19
Castelbajac,
Baron, de, 162, 167
Catholics, 56, 63, 69, 161, 166, 706, 1122
Caton,
Henry, 366
Catterton,
Michael, 248, 308, 325, 338
Nicholas, 326
Priscilla, 1005, 1006
Thomas, 1005, 1006
Caturce, de,
Jean, 19
Caumont,
Viscount, 16
Caussade,
Jeanne de, 162, 167
Ramond de, 162, 167
Causy,
Thomas, 441
Cavalier, 36
Jean, 19
Cavaignes, 16
Caver,
Jacob, 428
Cay,
Jonathan, 244, 280, 283, 287, 366
Robert, 287
Cazier, 36
Caznau,
Paix, 28
Cazneau, 36
Celebre,
Marquise de, 102
Cellon,
Francoise, 140
Chaboissan,
Catherina, 121
Isaac, 121
John, 121
Lewisa, 121
Mary Jane, 121
Chabossan,
James, 121
Chabouchant,
Jean, 140, 146
Chaboussant,
John, 133
Chabrol,
Mathew, 121
Chadaine, 36
Chadeayne, 36
Chadlers,
235
Chadwick,
Ira B., 1035
Chaffant,
Gauthier, 171
Humbert, 171
Chaille, 36
Moise, 31
Pierre, 31
Chalifour,
Joseph, 92
Chalk,
Francis, 304
Chaillon, 36
Chalon,
House of, 170, 173, 958
Hughes, 174
Jean, 174, 175
Perrin, de, 173
Chamberlin,
Elizabeth, 394, 395
Nathan, 395
Chambers,
Agnes, 1083
Harriet, 1061
James, 339
Samuel, 340
Champagnole,
Hughes de, 172, 173
Champlin,
J. D., 103
Champuns,
Huguenin de, 174
Chanellor,
Thomas, 311

In searching, examine orthographically and phonetically all possible variations in surnames.

Chantecaille,
Catherine, 73, 76
Chantrans,
Jean de, 174
Marquis de, 186
Chaplaine,
William, 243
Chaplin,
James, 408
Joseph, 409
Chapman,
Silas, 352
William, 229, 427
Chapot,
John 16
Charain,
Suzanne, 140
Charcey,
Seigneur de, 174
Chardavoyne, 36
Chardon, 36
Charisie,
Seigneur of, 176
Charlemagne, 951
Charles I (King of England), 475, 1069
Charles II (King of England), 118, 120, 475, 476, 1069, 1073
Charles
Charles, 143
Jacques, 143
Charlton,
Henry, 1129
Janetta, 1129
John, 335
Maria, 1129
Mariah, 593
Richard, 337
Stephen, 1068
Charme,
Charcey la, 175
Seigneur la, 174
Charpententier,
Jean, 141
Charpentier,
Marguerite, 142
Chartres, de,
Vidame, 16
Chastain,
Suzane, 140, 147
Chastian,
Isaac, 960
Susanne, 960
Chatainop,
Susanne, 147
Chateaurenaud,
Illiette, 176
Gilette, 176
Chatelneuf,
Chatellenie, 174
Chatillon, de,
Odet (Cardinal), 16
Chattellain,
Jean, 19
Chattilon, de,
Francois, 19
Chaudillon,
Marie Anne, 87, 91
Marie Charlotte, 88, 92
Pierre, 91, 92
Chautard,
Balguerie de, 142, 143, 144, 145
Cheathe,
William, 243
Chenay-Desbois,
Aubert de la, 104
Chenecy,
Pillot de, 186
Cheney, 388
Richard, 374
Cherokee, 95
Chestnut,
Mary Ellen, 1027, 1028
Thomas M., 1027
Chevalier (Le Chevalier), 36
Chevalier,
Jean, le, 31
Pierre, le, 31
Chew,
Benjamin, 248, 911
Caleb, 248
Francis, 309
Richard, 309
Samuel, 303, 309
Chiles,
Nath, 302
Chillam,
John, 243
Chilton,
Anthony, 396
Hannah, 983
Matthew, 396
Rebecca, 396, 983, 989
Chisholm,
John, 366
Chittam,
John, 248
Chittan,
John, 337
William, 326
Chittum,
John, 309
Chitwell,
William, 348
Chreslane,
Helena, 400
Cicero, 47
Ciromby,
Thomas, 317
Cjarlton,
Robert, 153
Cladine,
Frederick, 381, 391
Claen,
Cadran, 907
Mary, 907, 1126
Clain,
Cadren, 907
Mary, 907, 1126
Clagett,
Charles, 306
Thomas, 243, 381
Claggett,
Bishop, 280, 284
Laura, 406
Thomas, 280
Clapsaddle,
George, 399
Michael, 910
Susanna, 910, 1126
Clare,
Isaac, 308
John, 306
Mark, 247, 303
Clark, 807
Abraham, 248, 341
Almira, 1052
Daniel, 1052
Edward, 335, 346
Esther, 25
Israel, 25, 1052
John, 911
Joseph, 499
Lucinda, 997
Mary, 364
Nat, 310
Robert, 302
Thomas, 308
Clarke,
Abraham, 376
Absolam, 330
H. W., 508
Jeremiah, 311
John, 248
Mary, 312
Richard, 312, 379
Robert, 243, 639
Thomas, 247, 347
Clarkson,
Mathew, 213, 214
Thomas, 315
Clary,
Ann, 406, 1095
Classon,
Sanborn, 787
Claw,
John, 248, 422
Clay,
Henry, 410
Clayman,
Robert, 325
Clayton,
James, 307
Cleavarmes,
Jules, 151
Cleggett,
Thomas, 248
Clement,
James, 121
John, 121
Mary, 121
Peter, 121
Clendenning,
Andy, 598, 1128
Nancy, 1128
Cler,
Jean le, 139
Clerer,
Jane, 312
Clerson,
Jean, 140, 147
Clervaux,
Humbert (Seigneur de), 173
Clifton,
Stephen, Dr., 247
Clifts,
Thomas, 422
Clinedinst, 385
Cline, 908
Catharine, 907, 1126
Cadran, 907, 1126
Cadren, 907, 1126
George, 455, 890
Isaac, 890
Johan, 890
Mary, 907, 1126
Mary Catharine, 907, 908, 1126
Clingaman,
Peter, 434
Clinton, 287
Charles, 487
Hugh, 243, 244
Cloos, 36
Clore,
Barbara, 470
Delila, 470
John, 470
Peter, 470
Close,
Newell, 677
Closure,
Mary, 1140
Cloud,
Richard, 325
Clute,
J. J., 208
Cluff,
Ami, 639
Cluny,
Monk of, 176
Coakly,
Daniel, 558
Coal,
Henry, 313

In searching, examine orthographically and phonetically all possible variations in surnames.

Coatan,
Thomas, 890
Coats, 670
Cobb,
Celia Ann, 1041
Martha, 1041
W. N., 1041
Cochin, 112
Cochs,
M., 200
Cobreath,
John, 244, 367
Cobreth,
John, 303
Cock,
Samuel, 428
Cockshutt,
Thomas, 291, 326, 361
Codd,
Berkeley, 350
St. Ledger, 350
Coe, 852
Coerent,
Temmetje, 212
Coevert,
Teunis, 212
Cohen,
Mendes, 224
Col,
Anne, 37
Cole,
Catherine, 966
Cornelius, 208, 965
Divine, 966
George, 248
Mary, 965
Robert, 351
Thomas, 243
William, 343
Colepepper,
John, 308
Colgatt,
Thomas, 419
Colier, 36
Coligny,
Admiral, 23
Gaspard, 16, 17
Marquis de, 186
Colimez,
Paul, 121
Colinot, 36
Colleret,
Jean, 89
Collie, 36
Collier, 500, 611
Ann (Goodloe), 6, 997
Cornelia, 997
Francis, 240
Frank, 997
G. W., 837
John, 487, 490, 504, 511, 618, 1127
Mary, 1127
Michael, 488
Polly, 490, 504, 611
Thomas, 243
Colligy,
Seigneur, 165, 170
Collihall,
Margaret, 1073
Collin,
Thomas, 243
Collings,
Jane, 989
Sarah, 989
William, 989
Collins, 745
Daniel, 503
George, 247
Holridge Ozro, 1150
Jane, 989
John, 623, 636, 671
Sarah, 989
William, 989
Collon,
Marie, 135
Perrette, 74, 77
Collyer, 36
Michael, 507
Colmore,
Anne, 377
Thomas, 377
Colombe,
M., 143, 144, 146
Colvill,
Captain John, 313
Colonists, 414
Combs,
Albert, 1136
Charles, 696, 1136
Johnathan, 1136
Joshua, 1136, 1139
Rebecca, 696
Sarah, 1136, 1139
Comer,
Ann, 597, 1128
Jesse, 597, 1128
Nancy, 597, 1128, 1129
Comet,
Enoch, 243
Commercy,
Laure de, 174
Comstock, 807
Theodore, 807
Conant,
Daniel, 832
Conde, of,
Henry, 16
Conrad,
Peter, 151
Condrick,
Margaret, 396
Thomas J., 396
Conley,
James, 575
Martha, 575, 989
Connell,
John, 422
Conner,
Edwin, 247
Harriet M., 1011
Hutch, 1011
Conoway, 822
Constable,
Grace, 369
Constantine, 27
Contee, 388
Cook, 388, 873
Benjamin F., 1042
Chelsea, 988
David E., 1041
Ellen Elizabeth, 988
Emery, 1041
Fletcher Monroe, 988
George, 308
Gertrude (Monette), 7
Harvey H., 1042
Henry P., 1042
Jack, 988
James Wilkins, 988
John, 873
John E., 1041
M. Z., 988
Marie, 988
Mary Catharyn, 1041
Mary E., 1042
Mary Gertrude, 987
Maud May, 1042
Pearl (Wiles), 1041
Rachel A., 1042
Sarah Pearl, 1041
Vivian, 988
William Chelsea, 988
Cooker,
Catherana, 910
Cooks (The), 251
Coomes,
William, 340
Coons,
Catharine, 640
Cornelius, 640
Jacob, 427
Jacon, 640
Lizzie, 640
Mortz, 427
Coontz,
Cooper,
David, 312
John, 311
Mary, 1112
Thomas, 323
Timothy, 323
Wm. Durrant, F. S. A., 118
Coote,
Chidley, 1100
Copley,
Sir Lionel, 279
Corbett,
Sarah, 1068
Corbin,
Garvin, 318
Corcoran,
S. W., 825
Cordea,
Mark, 317
Cordery,
Richard, 324
Cordes, 36
Cordier,
Gonne, 135
Louise, 135
Corent,
Etienne de, 175
Cordroy,
Mary, 1095
Cornar,
Jaques, 140
Cornell,
John, 358
Cornish,
John, 428
Cornwallis,
Penelope, 318
Thomas, 318
Cornwell,
Joseph, 422
Coron,
Francois, 89
Marie Victoire, 87, 89
Cortelyou, 36
Corwin,
Sophia, 667, 1036
Cosden Orphans, 304, 305
Cosford,
Thomas, 247
Cossal,
Francois, 92
Cosse, de,
M. (Marshall), 16
Cotton,
George, 422
Jane, 244
Coublans,
Jean de, 174
Couchman,
Adam, 489
Coughing,
Thomas, 343
Couillandeau, 36
Coulter, 832
Coupe,
David, 121
Cours,
Jean de, 162, 167
Marie de, 162, 167
Coursier, 36

In searching, examine orthographically and phonetically all possible variations in surnames.

Court,
Antoine, 19
Elizabeth, 144
Courtenay,
Isabelle de, 174
Cousson, 36
Coutant, 36
Coventry,
Clara, 1011
Covington,
A., 779
Cowles,
George, 427
Cox,
Edward, 333
Emma, 1001
Henry, 243
John, 441
Lavina, 1001
Robert, 1001
Thomas, 247, 362, 363
Crab, 1102, 1105
Crabb, 300, 372, 397, 541, 719, 1067, 1079, 1092, 1106
Ann, 316, 405, 1082, 1106
Annie Elizabeth, 406
Cadreno, 380
Charles Edward, 406
Edmond, 380
Edward, 316, 330, 369, 376, 380, 405
Eleanor, 380, 1106
Elizabeth, 316, 330, 341, 405, 406, 454
Ellinor, 1082
George, 454, 1102, 1103
Hannah, 1102
Henry, 310, 312, 330, 369, 380, 391, 397, 405, 415, 454, 1079, 1102, 1105
Henry Wright, 316, 391, 1082, 1106
Jeremiah, 315, 316, 317, 330, 335, 369, 376, 380, 391, 405, 431, 436, 454, 719, 1082, 1102, 1106
John, 316, 330, 380, 391, 405, 454, 1082, 1102, 1106
Joshua, 406
Lucy, 316, 335, 381
Margaret, 330, 380, 391, 397, 982, 1012, 1081, 1082, 1092, 1095, 1106, 1108
Martha, 310
Mary, 406
Priscilla, 315, 330, 342, 369, 376, 377, 380, 391, 405, 1079, 1082, 1091, 1095
Ralph, 315, 316, 317, 329, 330, 341, 342, 369, 376, 377, 378, 379, 380, 391, 397, 405, 416, 418, 419, 420, 454, 1079, 1082, 1092, 1105, 1106, 1108
Richard, 316, 405, 1102
Sarah, 316, 330, 380, 391, 1082, 1106
Thomas, 330, 339, 340, 341, 369, 376, 380, 391, 405, 454, 1082, 1106
Crabbe, 1102
Caroline, 1105
Edmund, 1105
Elizabeth, 1105
George, 1102, 1103, 1105
John, 1105
Mary, 1105
Pierre, 1102
Rachel, 1105
Robert, 1105
Sarah, 1105
Thomas, 1105
William, 1105
Crabbtree, 1102
Cradelbaugh,
Andrew, 654, 921
Craft,
Ida E., 1129
Craig,
James, 940
Craner,
Carrie A., 1050
Cranley,
Michael, 248, 369
Crawfus,
Mary Ann, 1031, 1033
Crawford,
James, 243, 248
Joseph, 537
Cray,
Seigneur de, 174
Craycroft,
Ignatius, 350
Jean, 324
Nicholas, 324
Susannah, 323
Creamer,
Godfrey, 651
Creba, 1102
Creed,
William, 341
Crega,
William F., 350
Cregut,
J. D., 144
Creisinger,
Charles, 640
Harriet, 640
Crepann,
Conrad, 428
Cresap, 541
Joseph, 528
Michael, 484
Thomas, 484, 487
Cresson, 36
Cretcher,
Arnie Effie, 1035
O. F., 1035
Crisp,
Frederick Arthur, 1070
Critzer,
William, 427
Crocker,
Arthur John, 1128
Bertha, 1128
Grace Eva, 1128
Herbert Claude, 1128
Lydia C., 1128
Ralph Stanton, 1128
Susie, 1149
Wayne, 1128
Wesley, 1128
William Monnett, 1128
Crofanger,
Peter, 428
Croi,
Esther, 140
John, 211
Crole,
Jean, 138
Crommelin, 36
Daniel, 28
Jane, 148
Cromwell, 475, 1073
Oliver, 475, 1073, 1122
Cropper,
John, 355
Crosby,
Tobias, 308
Crossan, 832
Alexander, 831
Fanny, 832
Crosse,
William, 248
Crotenay,
Seigneur de, 174
Crow,
Hester Ann, 665, 1031, 1035
Crowder,
Thomas, 367
Crowe,
Hester Ann, 665, 1031, 1035
Susan, 1031
W. H. Lykens, 1031
William, 1031
Winfield, 1031
Culp,
C. W., 1139
Henry, 1139
Hester Ann, 665, 1031, 1035
Louis, 1136
Noah, 1136
Peter, 651, 694, 1136, 1139
Susan B., 1031, 1136
Susanna, 651, 1139
Culpepper,
Lord, 476
Thomas, 476
Cummings,
Alexander, 321
William, 333, 334
Cunitz,
Ed., 151
Cunningham,
Anna B., 993
Darby, 247
Curver,
John, 346
Cuseau,
Dame de, 173
Hughes (Seigneur), 173
Cussack,
Martley, 889
Cussen,
William, 247
Cusson,
Ange, 89
Elizabeth, 87, 89
Marie Joseph, 89
Cuvilje, 36
Cuvilye, 36
Czartoriski,
Prince, 107

D

Daiecand, 61, 62
Dailey,
James, 501
Daillon,
Benjamin, 144
Dakeyne,
Thomas, 897
Dakota, 1143
Dallam,
Richard, 257, 291, 302
Dallas,
Eva Frances, 1051
William A., 1051
Dally,
John, 367
Dalrymples,
William, 422
Dambrin,
Marie, 135
Dana,
Richard, 31, 32
Danes,
William, 311

Daniel,
Jacques, 90
Madeleine, 87, 90
Thomas, 351
Daniels,
Ann Mariah, 1033, 1034
Catharine Ann, 747, 1033
Dennis, 747, 1033, 1034
Ellen, 1033
Hannah, 511, 539, 662, 663, 664, 747, 1031, 1033, 1034
Jacob, 539, 1033
John, 511, 539, 662, 664, 747, 1031, 1033, 1035
Olive, 1035
Rachel (Adams), 539
Thomas Monnett, 537, 662, 663, 747, 1033
Danpigier,
Frank, 428
Dansays,
Francis, 122
Dare,
Anne, 284
Cleaverly, 308
Elizabeth, 368
Gideon, 309, 313, 314, 315
Nathaniel, 243, 247, 308
Samuel, 307
William, 308
Dares (The), 251
Darling,
Thomas, 247
Darnall,
Henry, 272, 363
John, 399, 402, 1107, 1108
Darnell,
John, 1107
Thomas, 1107
Darrell,
Margaret, 395, 960
Darry,
John, 335
Darsey,
Philip, 333
Darumple, 356, 357
Alexander, 358
Ann, 247, 356, 357
Betty, 363
Eleanor, 363, 364
Elizabeth, 356, 975, 978, 981, 983
Henry, 247, 356, 358
Jeanette, 356, 357
Jesse, 358
John, 247, 261, 356, 357, 358, 363, 367, 368, 369
Rebecca, 357, 358, 363
William, 244, 247, 357, 358, 360, 361, 362, 363
Das, 36
D'Aubigdabney, 36
D'Aubigne, 36
D'Aubigny, 36
Daudelin,
Charlotte, 87, 91
Pierre, 91
Daukerton,
William, 360
Daukins,
William, 243, 247, 284
Daus Le Pays De Vaud,
Francois, 151
Daussy,
Abraham Pierre, 141
Jean, 139, 140, 141
Marie, 139
Pierre, 141
Dave,
Nathan, 422
Davenport,
J. T., 632
Jonathan, 148
Daveson,
William, 322
David,
Scholastic, 93
Davidson,
Zera, 527
Davie,
Captain, 997
Dorothy Tompkins, 997
(Martin), 997
Davis, 759
Catharine, 668, 1013
Edward, 312
Harry, 1016
Henry Thomas, 1016
John, 248, 303
Joyce, 312
Leroy, 467
Levy, 427
Marjorie, 1016
Mary, 359
Minnie Rockwell, 1016
Monnett Bain, 1016
Morris, 243
Rosy, 467
Thomas, 301, 302
William, 247
Davison,
Mary, 1128
Dawkins, 287
Darcus, 308
James, 247, 248
Joseph, 244, 247, 306, 308
William, 244, 422
Dawling,
Morris R., 154
Dawn,
Elizabet, 144
Dawson, 747
Dawson,
Anthony, 310
Richard, 365
Polly, 598
Day,
Robert, 243, 343
William, 309
Day, 287
Patrick, 428
Dayton,
P. M., 1065
D'Aussy,
Jean, 137
De Baun, 36
De Benneville, 36
De Beuns,
Pierre Mary de Maloin, 230
De Boran,
Elizabeth Jane, 1010
De Brosses,
Joseph Laurent, 230
De Caen,
General, 152
De Camp, 36
De Carpentery,
Guilliame, 136
Jacques, 136
De Cazenove, 37
De Cloux, 37
De Cotele, 37
De Courceiles, 160
De Courcy, 37
D'Emilaire,
Gabriel, 280, 283
D'Espard, 37
D'Espine, 16
De Follett, 965
Ellen, 965
Helen J., 215
De Forrest, 32, 37
De Frouville, 37
De Graeffs, 211
De Gray, 37
De Harcourt, 37
De Kay (De Key), 37
De Klyn,
Leonard, 212
De La Fontaine, 37
De La Grange, 37
De La Maistre, 37
De La Majaneile, 37
De La Mar (Lamar), 37
De La Montagne, 37
De La Mott,
Jean Henri, 31
De La Muce,
Oliver, 31
De Lancey, 32, 37
De La Noy, 37
Benjamin, 28
De La Noye, 37, 50
De Latouche,
Ester, 143
Francoise, 143
Jacque, 143
De Lauaud,
Jean, 140
Marthe, 140
Pierre, 140
De La Warr, 50
De Lecheilles, 37
De Le Pine.
Elizabeth, 144
De Lille, 37
De Lorme, 37
De Mandeville, 37
De Maree, 37
De Marest,
David, 28
D'Olbreuse,
Marquis, 43
De Peyster, 37
De Pre, 37
De Pui (Depew),
Nicholas, 28
De Rapalie (-je, -ye, -pelle and without De), 37
De Resseguier, 37
De Ruine (De Ruyns), 37
De Sales,
Jeanne, 91
De Saussure, 37
De Sille, 37
De Trieux, 38
De Turk,
Isaac, 21
De Vaus, 37
De Votion, 37
De Wald,
R. C., 934
Deale,
Jacob, 308
Deaks,
Henry, 248
Deakes,
Henry, 243
Deale,
Alexander, 307
Jacob, 308
James, 307
Richard, 307, 367
Deavor,
William, 326
Debs,
John, 343
Decatur,
Stephen, 32
Decher,
Marie, 137
Deems,
Margaret, 539
Dehart,
Abraham, 642

In searching, examine orthographically and phonetically all possible variations in surnames.

Dehaurt,
Daniel, 441
Deim,
Peter, 433, 434
De Keyne,
George, 893
Deklyn,
Elizabeth, 212
Leon'd, 212
Delabat,
Barnabe, 122
Delano, 50
Delauney, 37
Delaterriere,
Francoise, 143, 147
Delduce,
Jeane, 136
Delepine,
Elizabeth, 141
Delespine,
Elizabeth, 144
Delahay,
Thomas, 248
Demarest, 37
Demillion,
Anne, 314
Demores,
David, 909
Elizabeth, 909
Demuth,
Elizabeth, 671, 1140
Denicour,
Pierre Francois, 88
Denis,
Rut, 136
Dennis,
Edmond, 248
Denny,
Samuel, 656
Denoyon,
Antoine, 91
Dent,
Elenor, 392
George, 528
William, 316, 405
Denton,
Eliza, 1005
John, 335, 1005
Denwood,
Llevyne, 1068
Denzler,
Hans Ulrich, 935, 1134
Depew,
Chauncey M., 780
Depont,
Gabriel, 31
Jacques, 31
Derby,
Ann, 311
Mary, 122
Derheu,
Bartarsar, 138
Dermot O. Dingle, 1101
Derumple,
William, 243, 248, 303, 305
Desbouuerie,
Thomas, 138
Desjardins,
Olive, 85
Deslespaine,
Rene, 140
Desmare,
Rachel, 138
Des Maree, 37
Des Mares,
Daniel, 139
Desmarets, 37
Des Mortiers,
Elie, 140
Jean, 140
Desnoyers,
Francoise, 145
Despaux,
Jean, 447
Despre,
Marie, 140
Desrez,
Elizabeth, 70, 75
Desquers,
Marie, 137
Detwiler,
Emma, 1062
Frances, 1062
Irene, 1062
Leander, 1062
Margaret, 1062
Deuain,
Lea, 138
Devose,
Elizabeth, 405
Dew,
John, 248
Dewey,
Admiral George, 35
Deyo, 37
Deyzer,
P., 320
Dick,
James, 229.
Dickerson,
W. Stephen, 309
Dickens,
Charles, 96
Dickinson,
Edward, 243
Dickson,
James, 335
Didier,
Ester, 137
Isaac, 137, 138
Didot-Bottin, 68
Dieulefit,
Magdaline, 141
Diggs,
Eliza, 370
John, 324
Digges,
William, 248
Dill,
Robert, 427
Dillan,
John, 441
Dirand,
J., 151
Ditcher,
Robert, 312
Ditzius,
Catherine, 1136
Jacob, 1136
Dixon, 511
Benjamin, 306
Ellis, 308
John, 247
Joseph, 247
Robert, 247, 251
Thomas, 248, 422
Do,
James, 148
John, 148
Dock,
Katherine, 343
Docquemeny,
Marie, 138
Dodd,
Peter, 441
Dodson,
Charles, 657
James, 306
Doe,
Robert, 337
Dogworthys, 417
Doiau, 37
Dole,
James, 484
Dolliver,
Jonathan P., 953
Dombois, 37
Domhon,
A., 631
Dominique, 37
Dompierre,
Seigneur de, 164, 169
Donager,
Anthony, 352
Donath,
Jacob, 617
Donelson,
A. I., 624
P. S., 784, 787
Dore,
Pieronne, 135, 155
Dorman,
John, 248
Dorockburn,
Rebecca, 353
Dorothea,
Sophia, 43
Dorrah,
Minnie, 1001
Dorrample,
John, 334
Dorsey, 287
Anna, 400, 404
Elizabeth, 284
James, 304, 307
Mortimer, 400, 404
Philip, 323
Dossey,
James, 244
John, 318
Phillip, 309
Doublet, 37
Doubs,
Hughes de, 172
Douce,
James L., 639
Doucye, 175
Seigneur de, 171, 174
Dousset,
Isaac, 142
Dove,
Callie, 1044
George, 1044
Dowden,
Ashford, 490
Dowel,
Mamie, 1039
Mammie, 1039, 1040
Dowell,
John, 306
Philip, 308
Downall,
James, 243
Downey,
Owen D., 475
Downe, 577
Drapeau,
Jean, 87
Madeleine, 87
Dresback,
Abraham, 651
George, 651, 653
Johnathan, 651
Samuel, 441
Dress,
Jacob, 433
Michael, 433
Drew,
Perez, 495
Dries,
Cornelius, 917
Driess,
Jacob, 917
Drige,
Jean, 137

In searching, examine orthographically and phonetically all possible variations in surnames.

Drigue,
Jean, 137, 138
Drommeau, 37
Drougee,
Judich, 135
Drought,
Anna, 811, 1060
Droule,
Claude, 136
Drum,
Henry, 651
Dube,
Genevieve, 92
Jean, 92
Du Bois,
Abraham, 28
Jacques, 137
Judicq, 136
Marie, 136
Simon, 137
Dubois,
Anne, 139
Francois, 88
Hobert, 822
Jacques, 37
Lauren, 136
Louis, 37
Marie, 136
Pierre, 37
Dubose, 37
Du Chene,
Sarah, 963
Du Chesne,
Sarah, 209, 210, 211, 212
Du Chine,
Sarah, 212
Duclos,
Henry, 122
Du Clous,
Margherit, 135
Ducket, 388
Richard, 334
Due,
John, 307
Duek,
James, 243
Dufay,
James, 122
Suzanna, 122
Duff,
Allie, 1148, 1149
D. S., 1149
Mary Ann, 1149
Thomas, 646
Dufort,
Louis de, 162, 167
Dufour,
Magdalen, 122
Marie, 135
Paul, 122
Duhamel,
Monsieur, 83
Duhant,
Baltazar, 137
Marie, 137
Duke, 287
Benjamin, 307
James, 243, 251, 284, 307
Mary, 284
Mary Ann, 284
Dukes (The), 251
Dulpessis,
J., 145
Du Maree, 37
Dumas,
Magdalen, 122
Marie, 87
Rene, 87
Dumm,
George, 669
Peter, 669
Dumn,
Wilson, 925, 930, 932, 938
Dumonchau,
Jaque, 136
Du Moncheau,
Ester, 136
Jacque, 136
Dumont, 37, 212
Dumontet,
Elizabeth, 87, 89
Jean, 89
Dumontier,
Pierre, 140
Simon, 140
Dunbar,
Ann, 994
Charlotte, 994
Robert, 994
Dunble,
George, 655
Duncalfe,
Edward, 321, 370
Duncan, 1148
James, 352
Dunhel, 672
Dunkel, 694
George, 651
Dunkle, 1136, 1139
Miss, 1136, 1139
Dunnois,
Dauphin de, 175
Dupon,
Jean, 143
Philippe, 143
Du Pont, 32, 37
Abraham, 28
Jean, 193, 198
Dupre,
Suzanne, 70, 75
Dupuy,
Barthelemy, 31
Du Puy,
Barthelemy, 37
Jean, 37
Nicholas, 37
Du Quet,
Scholastic, 93
Duran,
William, 302
Durand,
David, 150
Jacques, 150
Pierre, 31
Durant, 37
Durast,
Jacques, 135
Durbin,
Jesse, 822
Durham,
Richard, 248
Durie, 38
Mary, 122
Suzanna, 122
Du Roveray,
Lydia Jackson, 152
Duryee, 38
Du Sauchoy, 38
Dutch, 25, 95, 206, 210, 890
Dutee, 38
Du Trieux, 38
Duval, 38
Duvall, 388
Duvernoy,
Monsieur, 83
Duvert,
Isabelle, 73, 76
Duvignan,
Bernard, 121
Duykinck,
Everet, 456
Dyall,
Hugh, 428
Dyer,
Nathaniel, 500
Dykman,
Johannis, 211
Dykes,
Thomas, 311

E

Eager,
Samuel, 420
Earl,
Nancy, 1148
Earnhart,
William, 441
Eaton,
Anna, 819, 1052
James, 645
Ebbert,
Henry, 844
Ebernoz,
Richard d', 174
Eckhart,
George, 529
Ecloud,
John, 364
Edans,
Richard, 244
Edelen,
Christopher, 1107, 1108
Edie,
Samuel, 911
Edminston, 550, 670
Anistatia, 480, 490, 504, 747, 1127
Burrell, 747
Edmonson, 746
Edward, 747
Eleanor, 747
Hannah, 539, 747
Statia, 490, 504
Thomas, 480, 490, 504, 537, 747, 1127
Edmonds,
Mary, 308
Edmondson, 511, 539, 611
Annie, 539
Mary, 539
Stashia, 611
Thomas, 539
Edmonston,
Archibald, 378
Edward I. (King of Eng.) 153
II. (King of Eng.), 1105
III. (King of Eng.), 1087
IV. (King of Eng.), 1109
Edward,
John, 312
Edwards,
Alice, 1056
Amy, 1148
James, 1056
John, 248
Joseph, 243, 248
Thomas, 248
Egles,
Melvina, 1023
Eglin,
A. R., 1062
Mary, 1062
Eicholls,
William, 305
Eldridge,
Jeremiah, 248
Elles,
Thomas, 248
Ellis,
Christopher, 353, 366
Hugh, 248
John, 1068
Xpher, 366
Elliott,
William, 365

In searching, examine orthographically and phonetically all possible variations in surnames.

Elrick,
Anna Eaton, 819, 1052
Barnhard, 819
George, 819
James Gill, 819
Elsey,
John, 248, 331
Elson,
John, 366
Elit,
Ann, 364
Benjamin, 307, 364
Eleanor, 363
Mary, 363
Rebeckah, 364
Emerich,
Nicholas, 917
Emerson,
Thomas, 302
Emly,
John, 897
Lucie, 897
Thomas, 897
Emsweiler,
Dora Belle, 1039, 1040
Engeelant,
Uyt, 211
England, King of, 174
Engle,
Jacob, 1062
Myron Lorena, 1062
English, The, 24, 25, 95, 103
English,
Eotley,
Thomas, 323
Epine,
Andre, 142
Elizabeth de l', 142, 144, 145
Erouard, 38
Erpuar,
Daniel, 212
Espinasse,
John, 122
Espine,
Elizabeth, 144
Renne, 144
Essex,
Isaac, 308
Esternay, de,
M., 16
Etaples, de,
Lefevre, 16
Eustis,
William, 32
Evans,
Daniel, 666
Emsa, 1129
Jane, 1129
John, 336, 598, 1129
Obediah, 248
Orpha, 666
Richard, 248, 327
Sarah, 666
William, 666
Everat,
Thomas, 353
Everest,
Richard, 307
Evratty,
Thomas, 366
Evins,
Benjamin, 243
Richard, 243, 327
Ewen,
William, 244
Exeen,
Maria, 212
Exparte,
Ayme d', 171
Guillaume, 171
Eyams,
Richard, 427
Eyster,
George, 914, 1127
Magdalena, 1127
Margaret, 909
Peter, 909

F

Faber,
R. S., 57, 127
Fabre,
Gabriel, 143
Jean, 19
Fabrique, 38
Facquet,
Marie, 143
Fairbanks,
C. W., 773
Fairfax, 1073, 1077
Albert Kirby, 385, 387, 1077, 1080
Caroline Snowden, 387
Charles Edmond, 386, 387
Denny, 490, 493, 494, 495, 496, 497, 498, 500, 501, 502, 503
John Contee, 382, 387, 739
Josephine, 382, 385, 386, 739
Lord, 386, 475, 476, 483, 490, 493, 495, 497, 739, 1080, 1081, 1082
Mary Cecelia, 387
Thomas, 719
Fallweiler,
Henry, 917
Faneuil, 38
Andre, 31
Andrew, 32
Benjamin, 32
Benjamine, 31
Faney,
John, 243
Fanier,
Jacques, 136
Martin, 136
Fant,
Stephen, 636, 639, 640, 677, 831
Farbuson,
William, 365
Farel,
Guillaume, 16
Faret,
John Peter Saint, 122
Farlow,
A. M., 641
Farmer,
Alice G., 1044
Ardelian, 1045
Byron M., 1044
Elsie Ann, 6, 1044
Estella C., 1045
Franklin D., 1044
Frederick D., 1045
George, 1044
Harry S., 1045
Henry Dill, 1045
Josephine, 1045
Laura E., 1045
Mary, 1044
Mary R., 1045
Pauline Reba, 1045
Vanworth, 1044
Farson,
Ann, 353
Farster, 921
Fasquelle,
Louis, 787
Farsy,
Daniel, 135
Fasure,
Peter, 122
Faucher,
Jeanne, 73, 76
Fauconnier, 38
Faulgon,
David, 122
Solomon, 122
Fauntleroy,
Moore, 32
Fauquier,
Francis, 122
John, 122
Faure, 38
Fauvel,
Joseph Amble, 93
Marie Joseph, 93
Faverney,
Jean de, 175
Fay,
Monsieur de, 164, 169
Fayler, 757
Fazer,
Jacob, 441
Faust,
Sebastian, 433
Fears,
Ann, 366
Febure,
Philipe le, 137
Susanne, 141
Fecamp,
Alexandre de, 163, 168
Catherine de, 163, 168
Fechtig,
Jacob, 527, 539, 1095
Matilda Ann, 527, 539, 1095
Federolf,
Jacob, 433, 434, 455
Felice, 12
Felle, 38
Felton,
Erastus, 822
Fenick,
Thomas, 355
Ferneley,
Henry, 243
Fenwick,
Cuthbert, 247
Ferguson,
Mathew, 441
Fernley,
Henry, 280
Fernow,
Berthold, 214
Ferrara, de
Duchess, 19
Ferree, 35, 38
Ferree,
Daniel, 28
Ferrieres, de
Jean, 16
Fetar,
John, 441
Feterolf, 433, 434, 455
Catherine, 1140
Eli, 1140
Fetherolf,
Katherine, 1143
Samuel, 652, 655, 671, 672, 1132
Susanna, 652, 655, 672, 1132
Feur,
Marie, 136
Field,
Daniel, 469
Filbons,
Daniel, 367
Filder,
Malissa, 984
Richard, 984

In searching, examine orthographically and phonetically all possible variations in surnames.

Filleau, 12
Fillengengam,
John, 394
Margaret, 394
Fimarcon,
Marquis de, 161, 166
Fincang,
Margreta, 211
Finch, 873
Hillary, 1087
Jane, 1087
Finley, 819
Isaac, 670
J. B., 643, 843
Samuel, 645
Finsang,
Anna, 211
Franzoa, 211
Levi, 211
Fishback,
John, 469, 568
Fisher,
Elizabeth, 326
James, 1011
John, 248, 327
Louise, 1011
Fiske,
John, 222, 411
Fisseau,
Jacques, 86
Fister,
John, 428
Fitzgerald,
Edward, 645
Rebekah, 645
Rowland, 894
Fitzhugh,
William, 308
Fitz Robert, 153
Fitz Roger,
Bardolt, 153
Flanders,
Marguerite of, 176
Flandreau, 38
Flante,
Elizabeth, 142
Flamen,
Jonas, 138
Fleehart,
Mass, 427
Fleming,
Elizabeth, 146
Samuel, 146
Fletcher, 983, 984
Henry, 311
Fleurier,
Elizabeth, 74, 77
Fleurisson,
Renatus, 117, 118
Rene, 117, 122
Fleury,
A. P., 145
Charlotte, 141
Daniel, 141
Isaac Francoise, 141
Fliming,
William, 243
Flink,
Henry, 427
Flint,
John, 427
William, 409
Flournoy, 38
Foisseau, 143, 147
Folsom,
Thomas, 318
Fonjamy,
Catherine, 92
Leonard, 92
Fontaine,
Jacques, 31
Louis, 141
Fontaines,
Charles, 163, 169
Marie-Francois de, 163, 169
Marie Jeanne, 164, 169
Foos,
Jane, 1128
Foote,
Mary, 360
Ford,
Dinah, 303, 362
John 248, 302
Mary, 326
Forent,
J., 143
Foresman,
Mary, 7
Forit,
Mathew, 122
Forman, 456
James, 862
Forney,
Peter, 28
Forshey,
C. C., 57
C. G., 997
Fort,
John, 351
Fosdick,
Lucian J., 12, 14, 23, 28, 50
Fosett,
Mrs., 352
Fosse,
Janne, 139
Foster,
Elianor, 227, 228
James, 468
Mary, 539
Thomas, 468
Fouache,
Jacque, 144
Marie, 144
Foucaucourt,
Baron de, 159
Foucault,
Ecuyer, 104
Marie de, 104
Susanne, 104
Fouchereau, 38
Foulke,
Charles, 645
Foulire,
Sam, 243
Fouler,
Peter, 243
Fountain,
John, 353
Marcy, 353
Nicholas, 353
Foust,
David, 651
Jacob, 651
Fowkes,
George, 488, 528
Fowler,
George, 309
Joseph, 266, 309, 422
Samuel, 322
Fox-Davies,
Arthur Charles, 182
Fraise, 38
Framerie,
Jacques, 136
Franbric,
Jacques, 138.
France, de,
Renee, 19
Franchomme,
Estienne, 136
Francis I., 16, 112
Francoise, 38
Frankum,
Anna M., 1121
William H., 1121
Frans,
Isabel, 211
Franzen,
Daniel, 211
Thomas, 357
Frazier, 287
Betty H., 284
Daniel, 264, 265
Elizabeth M., 284
Frazor,
James, 306
Frederick William,
King of Prussia, 43
Freeland,
Mary, 307
Robert, 306
Freeland's Orphans,
Robert, 304
Freeman, 287
Ann, 247, 358
Francis, 243, 244, 248, 326, 336, 337, 358
Isaac, 366
John, 311
Priscilla, 358
Richard, 284
Robert, 366
Thomas, 307, 357
William, 340
Freenland, 287
Freer, 38
Frees,
Adam, 940
Cornelius, 917, 939, 940
Freland,
Joseph, 348
Fremont,
General John Charles, 32
French,
Jacob, 308
French, The, 23, 24, 44, 47, 49, 55, 95, 103, 181, 235, 890
Frenchy, 55
Freneau,
Philip, 32
Freres, 102
Fresnoye,
Daniel (Seigneur), 160
Geraud de la, 160
Frey,
Frantz, 433
Henry, 434
Moses, 433
Simon, 930, 932
Freyman,
Thomas, 312
Friend,
John, 537
Fries,
Cornelius, 917
Peter, 919
Friquet, 38
Frissell,
Alexander, 343
Sarah, 343
Friselle, 38
Frogue,
Jean, 87
Jean Baptiste, 87
Fromental,
Seigneur de, 163, 168
Frontenay, de,
M., 16
Frost,
Thomas, 244
Fruschard,
Jaques, 140, 141, 147

In searching, examine orthographically and phonetically all possible variations in surnames.

Frush,
Jacob, 428
Fry,
Joseph, 248
Fuller,
William, 302
Fullerton,
H., 656
Fume, 38
Funel,
Thomas, 319
Funk,
C. N., 1056
Paulene, 1056
Funns, 329
Furius,
L., 47
Furnas,
Nicholas, 305
Fusselman,
Jacob, 920

G

Gaar,
Adam, 470
Gabriel, 16
Gachet,
M., 63, 146
Gaillard (Gaylord), 37
Gaineau, 38
Gaither,
Elijah, 500
Margaret, 506
Galarneau,
Jacques, 89
Galineau,
John, 121
Gallaudet, 38
Thomas Hopkins, 32
Gallman,
Henry, 427
Galloway,
John, 152
Sam, 367
Thomas, 229
Galois,
Guillaume, 174
Games,
John, 307
Gamin,
Daniel, 140, 146
Gamo, 38
Gano, 38
John, 32
Stephen, 32
Gantt, 251, 388
Edward, 291, 309
Henry Wright, 1083
John, 1083
Margaret, 1083
Margaret Wright, 1083
Thomas, 380
Gardien,
Isaac, 145
Gardner,
Ann, 323
Edward, 262, 309
John, 308
Luke, 324
Richard, 248
Robert, 309
Garfield, 35, 1052
James A., 62
Garnick,
John, 258
Garnier, 38
Garrison,
William Lloyd, 32
Gardwice,
Luke, 325
Garwick,
John, 340
Garling,
Symon, 243
Gary,
John, 569
Tom, 569
Gassoway,
G., 229
Gates,
Anna Maria, 582, 1009
Darius Frederick, 582, 1009
Frank Edmond, 1009
Gaujae,
Gally de, 121
Gaultier,
John, 122
Gaute,
Janne, 141
Gautier, 38
Marie Ann, 230
Thomas, 121
Gaver,
Elizabeth, 406
Gawry,
Francis, 1073
Gay,
Alice, 1044
George, 441
Jacob, 441
James, 441
Joseph, 441
William, 441
Geach,
Nella, 1039
Geary,
John, 247
Gennes,
Jacques, 137
Genonillac,
Gourdon de, 185
George,
John, 311
Joshua, 431
Lydia, 1020, 1124
William, 538
George I. (King of England), 43
George II. (King of England), 899
George III. (King of England), 930, 934
George IV. (King of England), 111
Gephart,
John, 346, 436, 618
Gerard,
Count, 172
Mary, 323
Gerhart, 926
Jacob, 916, 917
Germaine, 36
Germandt,
Adam, 427
Germans,
The, 477, 888, 889, 890, 917
Germenaud,
Marguerite de, 162, 168
Germon, 36
Gerneaux, 38
Gerrard, 388
Esther, 140
John, 323, 381
Thomas, 323
Tierry, 140
Gervais,
Honorat, 121
Joseph, 93
Marie Catherine, 90, 93
Geyall,
John, 243
Ghisselin,
John, 432
Reverdy, 230
Gibbons,
Cardinal, 154, 533
Margaret, 1005
Gibbs,
Callie, C., 987, 988
Edward, 359
William, 359
Gibson,
David, 489
James, 367
John, 307
Richard, 307
Gilet, 36
Gill,
Catharine M., 668, 1019
James, 819
John, 247
Gillespie, 661
Aley, 663
Alice, 661, 663, 1056, 1057
Ann, 539
Bruce, 663, 1057
Bryant, 1056
Burlie, 1057
Charles, 1057
Cynthia Ann, 661, 663, 1056
Elsie (Monnett), 479, 668, 1042, 1056
Emma, 1056
Fidelia, 663, 1056
Grace, 1040
Hannah C., 661, 663, 1056
Howard, 1057
James Mitchell, 668, 690, 1042, 1056
Julia, 1057
Kate, 1056
Laura, 1056
Lela, 1056
Luella, 1056
Mary, 1057
Mary M., 661, 663, 1056
Nora, 1057
Paulene, 1056
Ralph, 1056
Robert, 539
Robert Wallace, 1056
Thomas, 663, 1056, 1057
Wallace, 663
William, 1057
Gillett, 36
Gillette,
Walter, 248
Gilruth,
James, 822
Girard,
Jean, 73, 76
Jeanne, 142
Stephen, 32
Giraud, 38
Francoise, 74, 78
Mandree, 74, 78, 960
Gittings, 388
Anne, 1079, 1082
John, 1079, 1082
John Phillip, 1079
Philip, 329, 1082
Thomas, 317
Gittins,
Ann, 329
Gitton, 38
Gittons,
Ann, 329
Given, 833
Harvey L., 1027
Homer W., 1027
Luke, 345
Gleyres, 107

In searching, examine orthographically and phonetically all possible variations in surnames.

Glofser,
Mary, 640
Glory,
Laurent, 86
Therese, 86
Gluck,
Henry, 434
Gluk,
Henry, 433
Gobert,
Hilaire, 214
Goddard,
Thomas, 247
Godfrey,
John, 1101
Godsgreall,
John, 244
Godwin,
William, 246
Goe,
William, 330
Goldsboro,
Hannah Ann, 1033, 1034
Hannah Catherine, 1034
John Thomas, 1033, 1034
Goldsborough,
Hannah, 662
Robert, 417
Goldsmith,
Augustus, 1035
George, 311
Gomer,
Barbe, 135
Gondry,
Jacques, 139
Jeanne, 139
Judith, 137
Gonger,
Eleanor, 1140
Good,
Jacob, 432
William, 408
Goode,
Patrick, 844
Goodhand,
Marmaduke, 353
Richard, 353
Goodloe,
Ann (Collier), 6
Ann Cornelia, 997
Dorothy Tompkins, 997
Frances Eliza, 457, 997
Henry, 457, 997
J. W., 774, 997
Mary Frances, 997
Goodwin,
Gusta A., 1050
Maryette (Mackey), 48
Gordner,
Jacob, 917
Gordon,
Fannie, 1059
Gormly,
Ella, 770, 1060
James B., 770
Virginia, 770
Gorsuch,
Elizabeth, 311
Richard, 311
Gosfreight,
Charles, 248
Goss,
Elizabeth, 583
Sarah, 1118
Gosso, 137
Goudeau,
Marie, 74, 77, 960
Goudriel,
Jacob, 136
Jacques, 136
Goudry,
Jeanne, 155
Govin, 38
Dame Marye, 144
Goujon,
Genevieve, 86, 87, 88
Marie, 88
Pierre, 87, 88
Gould, 1100
John, 963
Gouldson,
Daniel, 248
Gournais,
Francois, 87
Gouty,
Thomas, 441
Gouyau,
Marie Anne, 87, 91
Govane,
William, 334
Gover,
Ephraim, 309
Phillip, 309
Robert, 362, 363
Samuel, 309
Graham,
Charles, 266
Grammar,
John, 248
Grandelle,
Jean, 136
Grandval,
Guillaume (Prior of), 175
Granson,
Pierre de, 174
Grant,
Margaret Ellen, 1041
Thomas, 1041
Grasser,
Adam, 911
Grasset, 38
Gray, 284
David, 822, 826
George, 334, 340
John, 306, 309, 333, 357, 362, 366, 422, 728, 733, 938
John B., 728, 733
Thomas, 306
William, 292
Grayham,
James, 148
John, 669
Charles (& Co.), 266
Graves,
William, 248
Greeks, 47
Greely,
Horace, 866
Green,
Bertha, 1128
Mr., 1128
Samuel, 324
Greenall,
William, 244
Greenfield, 280
Greene,
Thomas, 223, 248
Greenlee,
Mary Ann, 990
Greenwade,
Moses, 618
Greeves,
John, 334
Gregoire,
Suzanne, 74, 77, 960
Gregory,
Annetta Barton, 1050
Edna, 1050
James D., 1050
Greves,
John, 308
Robert, 307
Greset, 38
Grey, 287
William, 251
Griffen,
Ann, 307
Benjamin, 307
Griffin,
John, 308
Griffiss, 287
Griffith,
Chisholm, 427
Dowthy, 1109
Elijah, 427
George, 247
John, 307, 645
Johnson, 441
Lewis, 307
Owen, 247
Robert, 441
Sir William, 1109
Zadack, 427
Griggs,
John, 240, 243
Grimes, 388
John, 366
Grissell,
William, 844
Groome,
William, 247
Groover,
Phillip, 441
Grooves,
James, 335
Gros,
Jean, 137
Grose,
Foster, Monnett, 1036
Hattie (Monnett), 666, 1036
Leroy Trumbell, 1036
Mildred Elizabeth, 1036
Thomas W., 666, 1036
Walter Thomas, 1036
Groud,
Marie, 144
Groux,
Jean, 91
Grover,
George, 1009
Idâ Priscilla, 1009
John, 244
Groves, 717
Joseph, 538
Grower,
Ann, 312
Grugeon,
Abraham, 142
Anne, 142
Izaac, 142
Grunnir,
Thomas, 320
Gruyor,
Abraham, 140
Anne, 140
Daniel, 140
Gueittar,
Edward A., 154
Guelbos,
Anne, 143, 147
Guenest,
Thomas, 244
Guerry, 38
Guiberson,
Samuel, 822
Guichard,
Gabriel, 121
Guigard,
Joannis, 160
Guiger,
Anthony, 122
Guillaume,
J. B., 170
Guillbau,
Anne, 147

In searching, examine orthographically and phonetically all possible variations in surnames.

Guilleband,
Limming P., 148
Guillebau,
Anne, 143, 147
Guillebaut,
Anne, 143, 147
Jacque, 143, 147
Guillet,
Jeanne, 143, 147
Guimar, 38
Guion, 38
Guionneau,
Henri, 31
Guison,
Pierre, 140
Guiton,
Jean, 19
Guitton, 38
Gumonet,
Jacques, 141
Gundry,
Joseph, 360
Gunter,
Timothy, 248
Gurley, 661, 1016, 1019
Hannah, 668, 829, 838, 1042, 1057
Harry L., 1057
Jeremiah Dempster, 1057
John B., 668, 1042, 1057
Leanard B., 844, 1057
Lizzie, 1057
Ollie E., 1057
Sarah, 1057
William, 1057
William E., 1057
Gurnier,
Isaac, 138
Guste,
Garrat, 149
Guufray,
Danielle, 140
Guyon, 38
Gyatt,
John, 243

H

Haag,
Emile, 177
Eugene, 177
Haagenbach,
Michael, 433
Hackenbach,
Valentine, 890
Hadcock, 339
Haddaway, 417
Haffner,
Samuel T., 403, 404
Haffrengue,
Daniel, 52
Peter, 52
Susanna, 52
Haft,
A., 966
Catherine, 966
John, 966
Richard, 966
Hagabach,
Andrew, 1133
Jacob, 1133
Hagabaugh, 418
Hagabuch,
Jacob, 918
Hagan,
William, 353
Haganbush,
Michael, 918
Hagar,
Mary, 539
Hagebach,
Michael, 434
Hagenbach, 918, 919
Andreas, 918
Hans, 890
Hagenbuch, 916, 934, 935, 1131, 1133, 1134
Andreas, 917, 932, 933, 934, 935, 937, 938, 940, 1045, 1132, 1133
Ann, 937
Anna, 921, 935, 936, 937
Anna Barbara, 1133
Anna Elizabeth, 1045, 1132, 1134
Anna Margaretta, 1134
Catharine, 935, 936, 937, 1133
Christian, 937, 1134
Christina, 936, 937, 1134
Hans Casper, 935, 1134
Henry, 935, 937, 1133
Jacob, 917
John, 936, 937, 1134
Magdalena, 934, 936, 937, 1133
Maria, 935, 936, 937, 1133
Maria Margaret, 1045, 1133
Michael, 937, 1134
Hagenbuck, 433
Andreas, 418, 889
Henry, 418, 435
Michael, 455, 918
Haggerty,
John, 490
Hahn,
Michael, 807
Haines,
Barbara, 407
C. W., 484, 490, 494, 497, 500, 501, 502, 503, 504
John, 407
William, 243
Hakenbrook, 916
Hale,
Edward Everett, 413
Lida Jessie, 987
William, 987
Nathan, 32
Hales,
John, 347
Spencer, 247
Haley,
Rosanna, 332
W. W., 639
Halifax,
Viscount, 118
Hall,
A. W., 1149
Aron, 248
Benjamin, 243, 244, 375, 441
C. L., 1124
Elisha, 243
Emma M., 1124
George, 309
Hattie A., 1096
Hester, 647, 1096
Hettie, 1096
James, 647, 1096
Jane, 309
Jeremiah, 540, 1096
John, 336, 353
Joseph, 243, 248, 325, 360, 361
Josiah, 321
Julia (Julliard), 61, 62
Lottie Grace, 1149
Richard, 248, 307, 325, 362
Thomas C., 61, 62
Mrs. Thomas C., 61, 62
Walter, 318, 319, 350
Hallee,
Abraham, 121
James, 121
Magdalen, 121
Hallen,
George, 454
Joseph, 454
Haller,
Henry, 647, 653, 670
John, 347
Magdalena, 644, 653
Halling,
Richard, 365
Haman,
Irene M., 1060
Louis C., 1060
Hambleton,
Elizabeth, 333
Hamel,
Seigneur de, 163, 169
Hamerton,
John, 326
Hamilton,
Alvin Merle, 1051
Amos, 359
Andrew, 32
James Mannington, 1051
John, 248
Oliver Emanuel, 1051
Sue, 787
Zymilla Gertrude, 1051
Hamline,
Leonidas, 844
Hammett,
Mack B., 295
Susan, 295
Hammersly,
Francis, 324
William, 324
Hammond,
Dr., 1023
Lucy Jane, 1023
Mordecai, 346
Nicholas, 247, 252, 253, 254
Richard, 225, 227, 305, 312, 313, 315
Hampshire,
Henry, 441
Hampton,
Amy E., 1149
Leroy, 1149
Hamshed,
William, 311
Hance, 284, 976
Benjamin, 225, 227, 247, 301, 302, 304, 305, 306, 312, 313, 314, 315, 335
Christopher, 308
George, 296
John, 225, 227, 247, 248, 272, 301, 302, 304, 305, 306, 312, 313, 314, 315, 366
Joseph, 306
(Monnett), 976
Sampel, 308
Thomas C., 287
Hanerton,
John, 333
Hanlon,
Mordecay, 248
Hannah,
Michel, 352
Hannahs,
James McCoy, 1010
Sarah, 1010
Hanslap,
Henry, 337, 338
Hansley,
Hugh, 346
Hanson,
A. C., 523
Hante,
Jean, 142

Hape,
James, 343
Haplincourt,
Seigneur de, 165, 170
Harbutt,
William, 248
Hard,
M. K., 822
Hardesty,
Benjamin, 251
George, 248, 307, 313, 349, 374
Henry, 307
Hardie,
Catharine M., 207
Harding, 388
Hardy,
Jean, 92
Marguerite, 88, 92
Michel, 87
Samuel, 645
Sarah, 645
William, 307
Harford,
Henry, 262
Harger, 38
Harman,
John, 651
Harper,
Martha, 755
Robert, 304
Harris,
Benjamin, 247
Edward, 1011
Gavin Hamilton, 1024
George, 247, 304
Henry, 359
James, 312, 844
John, 345
Joseph, 247, 284, 306
Julia (McGahan), 1024
Mary J., 668, 816, 838, 1023
Mary Elizabeth, 1023
Nellie Rachel, 1024
Rebecca, 1011
Richard, 247, 302
Sallie Jane, 7, 812, 816, 1024
Stephen Ross, 668, 770, 1023, 1024
Stephen William, 1024
Thomas, 320
Thomas W., 284
William, 247, 284, 307, 308
William Reynolds, 1024
Harrison, 1052
Harriet, 1004
Henry, 308
Joseph, 344
Lewis, 1004
Nancy, 1004
Richard, 351
Samuel, 265, 308
William, 307
Harro,
Emund, 311
Harryman,
George, 333
Hart,
Jeanne, 139
Harte,
Jeanne, 137
Hartley,
Thomas, 351
Hartman,
Emma, 1040
Jacob, 652, 655, 1132
Magdalina, 652, 655, 1132
Harvey,
Elizabeth, 640
F. A., 677
James, 639
Mary, 1046
Minerva, 665, 1046, 1051
Newman, 308
William, 1046
Harwood,
Philip, 247, 362
Rachel, 316
Thomas, 316, 335, 365
Hasbrouck, 38
Hasbroque, 38
Haskins,
Elizabeth, 353
Mary, 353
William, 353
Hasling,
John, 339
Hastings,
Minnie, 642
Hatton,
Thomas, 326
Hauar,
Ester, 137
Hauchecorne,
Anne, 142
Daniel, 142
Jane, 142
Hauer,
Frederick, 917
Hautecloque,
Francois-Louis-Joseph, 165, 170
Haverland,
Marie, 137
Hawkins,
John, 373, 399
Robert, 382, 385, 737, 740, 1074
Hay,
John, 28, 911
Hayes,
G. H., 586, 862, 865, 866, 869, 870, 873
Robert F., 428
Hayne,
Elizabeth, 1046
Hays, 670
Hayward,
Elijah, 627
Hazen, 432
Hazelton,
Alice Ann, 86
Hazzard,
John, 674, 822, 826
Head,
William, 341, 344
Headlund,
Olga Irene, 1059
Heal,
Mary, 323
Heald,
Henry, 346
Heastings,
Peter, 897
Heath,
James, 254
Hechter,
Christian, 917
Heck,
Charles, 538
Margaret, 539
Heckler,
Joseph, 1004
Rebecca, 1004
Hedges,
John, 244
Lutesha, 990
Heelen,
Peter, 288
Heffelfinger,
Clayton, 1130
Elizabeth, 598, 1129
Harold, 1130
Joseph, 598, 1129
Joseph Paul, 1130
Lester Holmes, 1130
Martha, 1130
Mary, 1130
Maud, 1129
Pearl, 1130
Heffner,
Abraham, 651
Hegeman (Wallon), 38
Heigh,
James, 244, 302, 304, 358, 361
John, 302
Robert, 302, 303, 304
Samuel, 304
Heighe,
James, 247, 306
Robert, 247
Hein,
Johannes, 917
Heingman,
Henry, 495
Heinly, 917
Heinrich,
Christian, 917
John, 433
Helen,
Nathaniel, 313
Hellen, 351, 284, 287, 300, 371
Alexander, 308, 314, 335, 417
Ann, 288, 576, 981, 982, 1002, 1003, 1004, 1116
Anne, 284, 288
Basil, 436
Charles, 417
David, 288, 313, 335, 371, 982, 1116
Elizabeth, 334
James, 288, 309, 417, 431, 982, 1116
Jane, 288, 335, 1116
Jersey, 454
John, 333, 334, 335, 371, 417, 435
Margaret, 333
Mary, 284
Nathaniel, 310
Penelope, 288, 371, 981, 1116
Peter, 288, 333, 334, 335, 417, 981, 982, 1116
Richard, 307, 314, 334
Susannah, 288, 333, 334, 982, 1116
Thomas, 309, 314
Walter, 308, 314, 334, 335
William, 435
Heller,
George Vincent, 1139
John, 453
Mary, 1139
Hellery,
Fred, 495
Jeremiah, 539
Mary, 539
Walter, 454
Hellin,
David, 248, 348
John, 248
Penelope, 248
Helms,
William, 441
Helot,
Abraham, 144, 145
Adrian, 144, 145
Madelaine, 144
Marie Madeleine, 145
Hellot,
Abraham, 144, 145
Elizabeth, 145
Esther, 145
Marie, 144, 145

In searching, examine orthographically and phonetically all possible variations in surnames.

Helvery,
Edward, 454
Henarix,
Henry, 340
Henderson,
Jacob, 388, 391, 405
Richard, 376, 1107, 1108
Henley,
James, 307
Henry,
William, 431
W. D., 644
W. Laird, 254
Henry II. (d'Albret) (King of France), 161, 163
Henry VI. (King of England), 1087
Henry VIII. (King of England), 150
Henshaw,
James, 365
John, 365
Henton,
Thorton, 757
Herbert,
F., 318
Mathias, 318
Vitris, 318
William, 318
Herbster,
Frederick, 434
Herlie,
Marie de, 137
Herod,
John, 574
Herpster,
Michael, 917
Herron,
Isabella V., 1046
Mary A., 1060
Hess,
David, 433
Hesse,
Frederick, 917
Hester,
G., 1056
Hannah, 1056
Hetfield, 213, 433
Henart,
George, 334
Hess,
Jacob, 408
Het, 38
Heusse,
John de la, 122
Hiccoks,
William, 338
Hickerson,
William, 308
Hicks,
John, 318
Hickman,
Joseph, 367
William, 248, 307
Hide,
Ruth, 248, 339
Hiders,
Christopher, 324
Hiett,
Mary E., 1016
Higgs,
Ann Symons, 1073
Margaret (Collihall), 1073
Highs,
James, 291
Higham,
Francis, 243, 248
Higlett,
William, 311
Hilaire, 1088
Jean-Francois, 448
Louis, 448
Pierre, 448
Hilarius, 1088
Hilary, 1087, 1088
Hubert, 1087
Jane, 1087
Peter, 1087
Ralph, 1087
Hildebrand,
Annie, 406
Hildreth,
S. P., 1118
Hiliere, 1087
Hiliker,
Henrietta, 640
Samuel, 640
Hill,
Henrietta C., 1143
John, 355, 897
Martha, 247
Peter, 248
Richard, 897, 898
Rose, 894
Hillaire, 38, 414
Hillar, 1088
Hillard, 1088
Hillarie,
Thomas, 1087
Hillary, 244, 291, 388, 397, 431, 436, 480, 490, 516, 519, 528, 540, 541, 573, 678, 723, 916, 1067, 1079, 1084, 1085, 1087, 1088, 1091, 1106
Ann, 397, 402, 494, 577, 583, 584, 589, 590, 679, 713, 751, 761, 800, 916, 982, 1012, 1092, 1095, 1106
Ann Clary, 406, 1095
Cassander, 454, 519
Christopher, 432
Eleanor, 380, 1079, 1091, 1092, 1095
Elinor, 328, 374, 378, 380, 391
Elizabeth, 328, 391, 1091, 1092, 1095
Elliner, 315, 1092
Francis, 1091
Frederick, 495
George, 1087
Henry, 315, 328, 375, 380, 391, 406, 454, 519, 1092
Hester, 590, 1095, 1096, 1127
Isabella, 1087
Jeremiah, 316, 398, 406, 583, 584, 590, 599, 1095, 1096, 1106, 1127
Johannes, 1087
John, 328, 350, 374, 405, 454, 1091, 1092, 1096
John C., 1096
Joseph, 441, 1096
Joseph Perry, 1095
Levi, 1095, 1096
Margaret, 316, 375, 376, 397. 494, 982, 1092, 1095, 1106
Mary, 1091, 1095
Matilda Ann, 1095
Ralph Crabb, 376, 402, 405, 428, 494, 1095, 1106
Regnal, 431
Sarah, 328, 391, 405, 406, 1092, 1095
Sophia C., 406
Stephen de St., 1088
Tabitha, 1091
Thomas, 292, 310, 312, 313, 315, 316, 326, 327, 328, 338, 339, 340, 341, 342, 373, 374, 375, 378, 379, 380, 391, 397, 416, 1069, 1079, 1087, 1091, 1092, 10^5
Tilghman, 1095
Verlinda, 1091, 1092
William, 315, 316, 328, 375, 376. 380, 397, 402, 405, 416, 472, 490, 494, 515, 519, 528, 577, 982, 1092, 1095, 1106
Hilleary, 38, 300, 372, 387, 432, 455, 505, 506, 527, 540, 541, 643, 678, 745, 746, 747, 1081, 1087, 1088, 1095
Ann, 505, 528, 540, 745, 800, 1012, 1095
Belinda, 1081
Betsey, 540, 1096
Eleanor, 380, 540, 1081, 1095
Elizabeth, 400, 404, 539, 1081
Ellen, 406
Eminor, 342
Frances, 1081
Henry, 380, 391
James, 505, 527
Jeremiah, 528, 540, 1095, 1096
Joanna, 528
Johann, 401
John, 380, 391, 400, 401, 435, 1081, 1082
John Francis, 1093, 1097
Joseph, 527
Joseph Perry, 1095
Julia, 528
Laura, 406
Levi S., 1087, 1093, 1095
Levi, 401, 506, 527, 528, 540, 678, 679, 745, 746, 1095
Margaret, 376, 391, 400, 505, 528, 540, 1012, 1081, 1082, 1095, 1108
Mary, 404, 505, 540, 678, 679, 745, 1081, 1095
Mary Elizabeth, 539
Matilda Ann, 539, 1095
Perry, 401
Ralph, 398, 400, 401, 402, 403, 404, 427, 527, 540, 675, 678, 679, 719, 742, 745, 746, 1095, 1096
Ralph Crabb, 398, 402, 540, 745, 1095
Rebecca, 400, 401, 404, 406
Regnal, 435, 505
Sallie, 540, 1096
Sarah, 380, 391, 1107
Susan, 404
Tabitha, 1081
Thomas, 328, 379, 380, 391, 401, 405, 435, 506, 519, 1081, 1082, 1107
Tilghman, 401, 540, 1096
Virlinda, 391
William, 376, 380, 398, 400, 401, 402, 403, 404, 427, 429, 499, 506, 507, 519, 520, 524, 527, 528, 540, 1012, 1081, 1082, 1095, 1107, 1108
Hillegas,
Michael, 32

In searching, examine orthographically and phonetically all possible variations in surnames.

Hillen,
David, 418
Jacob, 418, 422
John, 418, 453
Richard, 422
Solomand, 453
Thomas, 417, 418
William, 422
Hiller,
Peter, 453
Hillery, 678, 1087, 1088
Ann, 604, 607, 608
Ellenor, 326
Ellinor, 327
George, 454
Henry, 328
Jeremiah, 453, 520, 523, 647, 682
John, 327, 454, 658
Joseph, 654
Margaret, 453, 1108
Mary, 454
Osborn, 453
Ralph, 453
Ralph Crab, 1107
Sarah, 654
Tabitha, 327
Thomas, 248, 326, 327, 328, 342, 453
Tilman, 454
William, 462, 493, 494, 512, 523, 537, 538, 607, 608, 1107, 1108
Hilliard,
Ann, 391
Hilliary, 678, 733, 746, 1088
Ann, 590, 614, 705, 712, 1012
Jeremiah, 705
Thomas, 338, 414
William, 332
Hillory,
Thomas, 349
Hillry,
Thomas, 292
Hills,
Ralph, 784
Thomas, 243
Himeback,
Peter, 434
Hineman,
Elizabeth, 1051
Hinning,
William, 339
Hind,
J. B., 639
Hinde,
Belinda, 645
Thomas, 645
Hines,
Daniel, 640
Hinkle,
Clara, 834
Hinton,
James, 302
John, 427
Richard, 427
Thomas, 244, 302, 304
Hitchcock,
William, 247
Hitler,
George W., 1140, 1143
Ida, 1143
Ida M., 1140, 1143
Susan, 1140
Hix,
Richard, 247
Hixon, 747
Hannah, 747, 1033
Jacob, 1033
Ho,
Jeanne, 135
Hoblizell,
John, 537
William, 537
Hobman,
William, 310
Hochequets,
Baron de, 163, 168
Hockett,
C. O., 1056
Luella, 1056
Hodge, 388
William, 248, 428
Hodgkinson,
John, 351
Hofman,
Jacob, 317, 407
Catharine, 317, 407
Hoffman, Anna, 1060
Catharine Snyder, 1060
Charles F., 1060
Elizabeth, 539
George, 549
Hannah, 503, 504, 505, 1127
Jacob, 454, 489, 539, 1127
Susanna, 539
John, 539
Margaret, 539, 1062
Mary, 539
Samuel T., 1107
Susanna, 539
Hogan,
Abigail, 989
Solomon, 989
Holbrook,
Hattie, 1031
Holderman, 507, 590, 600, 701
Abraham, 646, 653
Christopher, 646, 651, 671, 682, 705
Holdeworth,
John, 243
Samuel, 243
Holdsworth,
John, 251, 280
Samuel, 248
Thomas, 284
Holladay,
Jonathan, 306
Holland,
Isabelle, 307
Mahitiball, 332
Thomas, 228, 307, 308
William, 303, 304, 305, 308, 361
Hollen,
Richard, 261
Hollenbach,
Michael, 917
Holliday, 280
Elizabeth Bacon, 1069 1078, 1080, 1081
Thomas, 373
Hollingsworth,
Samuel, 280
Hollins,
Jacques, 139
Phelippe, 139
Hollis,
Avarilla, 354
Henry, 248
William, 336
Hollman,
Gueltzian, 320
Hollody,
Dr. Leonard, 309
Holloway,
Elizabeth Bacon, 1069, 1078, 1080, 1081
John, 243, 248
Hollowell, 322
Holmand,
James, 377
Holmes,
Antistia, 1060
Hattie May, 1060
J. S., 1060
Lee, 598, 1130
Lovina E., 1020, 1119, 1124
Mary, 1130
Holsworth,
John, 243
Holt,
Eva, 471
Nicholas, 471
Holton,
George, 394
Mary, 394
Holzafell,
Margaret, 121
Mary, 121
Homerick,
Charles Frederick, 471
Eliza Hughes, 471
Mabelle Harding, 471
Hooe,
Ellen Anne, 1080
Hoofman,
George, 434
Hooper,
Abraham, 422
Jacob, 308, 670
Hoops,
George, 351
Hopewell,
Alexander, 889
Hope, 248
Hugh, 243
Hopkins, 421
Francis, 364
Hannah, 352
R., 639
William, 312, 346
Hopley,
Thomas, 822
Hopton,
Lord, 476
Thomas, 387
Hord,
T. B., 586, 767
Horgues,
Seigneur de, 163, 168
Horner,
Thomas, 303
Hornet,
Anne, 921, 922
Hornin,
Catharine, 921
Horry, 38
Horseman, 1005
Horsey,
Stephen, 311, 1068
Horsley,
Joseph, 247
Hoskins,
Elizabeth, 351
Mary, 351
William, 351
Hosler,
George S., 672, 1133
Hostalet, le,
Jean, 19
Houard,
Michiel, 137
Susanne, 137
Houck,
Henry, 900, 903, 934
Hour,
Suzanne, 138

In searching, examine orthographically and phonetically all possible variations in surnames.

House,
Catherine, 487
Guillaume, 137
Henry, 308
John, 487
Joseph, 487
William, 247
Housel,
John, 654
Houssaye,
Marie, 141
How,
Francis, 247
Joseph, 243
Obediah, 248
Howard,
Alice, 1057
Beal, 554, 557
Brice W., 557, 559, 560
David, 156
Dawid, 137
Horton, 779
Michael, 419
Rodman Philip, 347
Susanne, 156
Howe,
Edmund, 244
Henry, 643
Sarah, 284
Howell,
Charles, 351
Howes,
Ann, 364
William, 364
Howser,
Bertha K., 667, 1036
James, 667, 1036
Maria, 667, 1036
Ora C., 667, 1036
Howson,
John, 339
Hozier, 194, 199, 200, 203
Hubbard,
William, 468
Huber,
Henry, 435
Huchon,
Rene, 1102
Hudgins,
T. T., 451
Hudnal, 569
Hudson,
James, 670
Huffman,
Catharine, 398
Hughlet,
John, 428
Hughs,
Jane, 354
Hugo,
Victor, 83
Huguenin,
William de, 174
Huguenot Refugees, 414, 577, 589
Huguenots, 12, 13, 14, 15, 16, 19, 20, 23, 24, 25, 26, 28, 29, 31, 32, 35, 36, 37, 38, 39, 40, 43, 55, 58, 117, 206, 207, 222, 223, 235, 239, 442, 607, 706, 971, 972, 977, 981, 1122
Hulbert,
Archer B., 477 ,719
Hull, 287, 425, 604, 607, 661, 832, 1052
Amina Mae (Winders), 6, 7, 1055
Artissima (Scribner), 665, 1046, 1052
Attie Catharine (Metzler), 920, 1052, 1139
Benjamin, 767, 1052
Bernidene, 1055
Bessie Elenore, 1055
George Washington, 665, 767, 803, 1046, 1052
Imogene, 1055
Isaac, 767, 1052
Jasper Girard, 639, 665, 804, 826, 1046, 1049, 1052
Joanne, 1052
John, 767, 1052
John C. Fremont, 586, 768, 1052
Rev. Joseph, 767, 1052
Joseph, 767, 1052
Leona Blanche, 1055
Mary J. (Monnett), 5, 62, 604, 613, 665, 804, 926, 920, 1046, 1047, 1049, 1052, 1055
Nicholas, 914
Olive Adelaide, 585, 669, 767, 819, 1046, 1052
Richard, 280
Thomas, 767, 1052
Hume,
James, 247
John, 243
Sarah, 308
Humbe,
Hercules, 247
James, 247, 364
John, 247
Humes,
Hercules, 248
Hummer,
Martha Elizabeth, 666, 1035
William, 666, 1035
Humaut,
Marie, 92
Hunaut,
Marie Charlotte, 89
Huneau,
Marie Charlotte, 92
Toussaint, 92
Hungerford,
Benjamin, 307, 335
Edward, 309, 363
Hunt,
Job, 247, 306
John, 247, 367
Thomas, 247, 309
William, 227, 228
Wonnall, 340
Hunter,
Richard, 890
Huntley,
Ezekiel, 25
Lydia (Sigourney), 25
Hunt's Orphans, 302, 304
Hurr,
David, 527
Henry, 527
Levi, 527
Hurtaut,
Francoise, 86
Hus,
Antoine, 91
Marie Marguerite, 91
Husband,
Charles, 890
Huseulah,
William, 370
Hutchings,
Elizabeth, 284
William, 243
Hutchins, 280
Elizabeth, 308
Francis, 243, 248, 422
George, 339
Henrietta, 1005
Hutchinson, 1068
William, 373, 374
Hyatt, 388
Hyllary,
John, 1087
Hyles,
Nathan, 359
Hyzin, 47

I

Iday,
Isaac, 141
Ignett,
Thomas, 247
Ilery, 1088
Illaria, 1087
Illaire, 1088
Illingsworth,
William, 304
Indians, 426
Ingersoll,
Birdie M., 1019
Frank H., 1019
Ingham,
Mary B., 784
Inglebert,
Roger, 135
Ingraham,
George, 441
Inlan,
John, 428
Innis,
William, 355
Inskeep,
Isaac, 746
Ireland, 287
Drusilla, 284
Eliza, 248
Elizabeth, 326, 369
John, 370
Thomas, 261, 306
William, 306, 308
Irelands (The), 251
Ironz,
James, 558
Irvine,
Alexander, 316
William 432
Irving,
Washington, 950
Irwin,
Cora, 787
Isaacke,
Joseph, 306
Isacke,
Joseph, 248
Isaac,
Edward, 302, 303
Isenhart,
Jacob, 436, 618

J

Jack,
John T., 427
Jackson,
Andrew, 624, 627, 631, 990
Louisa, 1009
Richard, 248
Jacob,
John, 248, 501
Mordaciah, 1107
Jacobs,
John, 229
Jacoby,
Noah W., 1129
Peter, 1129

Jacques, 28
Bapteme de, 68
Jadwin,
Richard, 337
Jallade,
Etienne J., 26
James I., 148, 150
James II. (King of England), 118
James, 252
Bartlett B., 236
Charles, 302
Mary, 1149
Owen, 343
William, 302, 312, 264
Jamine,
Lucy, 212
Janes,
Emma, 787
Janeway,
Anna Eaton, 819, 1052
Carrie Lucile, 642, 819, 1052
G. Harold Janeway, 1150
George, 819, 1052
James, 819, 1052
William Francis, 819, 1052
Jansen,
Anna, 208, 209, 210, 212, 964
Janszen,
Henry, 212
Jarlan,
Magdalen, 121
Mark, 121
Paulina, 121
Theophilus, 121
Jaudon, 38
Jay, 38
John, 32
William, 414
Jearault, 38
Jearould, 38
Jefferson,
Amy E., 1149
Frank, 1149
J. F., 1149
Lucy Stacy, 1149
Myrtle M., 1149
Susie C., 1149
Thomas, 562, 565, 566, 600, 603, 647, 648, 649, 651
William, 1149
Jeffrey,
Cynthia Ann, 1056
David G., 1056
Fidelia, 1056
George M., 1056
Guy, 1056
Mary, 1056
Mortimer, 1056
Jelsen,
Debora, 138
Jembelin,
J., 143, 144
Jenfer,
Jacob, 350
Jenkins,
John, 248, 369
Mattie, 642
Sir Leoline, 119
Jennifer,
Daniel, 345
Daniel St. Thomas, 327
Jerauld, 38
Jermyn,
Lord, 476
Jeroe, 38
Jervis,
John, 367
Jessup,
Thomas, 247
John,
Lizzie, 1057
Johnes,
William, 343
Johns,
Abraham, 302, 303, 304, 305, 348
Acquilla, 272
Ann, 287
Benjamin, 306, 368, 964, 965
Elizabeth, 964, 965
Richard, 243, 247, 302, 303, 304, 305, 309
Samuel, 368
Johnson,
Baker, 432
Bernard, 247
Chester J. S., 1044
Cornelius, 366
Daisy, 642
Edward, 352
Eleanor, 404
Elizabeth, 365, 401, 404
Ella V., 1044
George, 308
Henrietta, 665, 811, 1043, 1060
Henry, 963, 1042
Jane, 804
Jennie, 1043, 1044
Jeremiah, 308
John, 307, 308
John S., 1043, 1044
Joseph, 401, 422
Martha, 811, 932, 1043
Mary Agnes, 1042
Mary J., 1009
Mollie Jennett, 1009
Nora, 1042
Peter, 247
Reverdy, 1060
Robert, 243
Thomas, 243, 251, 307, 402, 422, 811, 1042, 1043
William, 404
Zua, 1042
Johnston,
Henrietta, 1043
Juliet, 988
L. G., 997
Martha L., 1043
Samuel, 911
Thomas F., 1043
Joline,
Agnew, 965
Benjamin, 215
Betsy, 215
Jones, 209, 228, 984
Albert M., 1058
Benjamin, 247
Bessie H., 1060
Catharine, 407
David, 247
Donald B., 1060
Dorothy M., 1060
Eleanor, 312
Enoch, 539
Frances Henrietta, 1058
Gabriel, 484
Hattie, 666, 1051
Henry, 407
Hugh, 247, 280
Jacob, 247
John, 247, 311
Mary, 539
Mary Virginia, 984
Melvin G., 1060
Philip, 311
Richard, 302, 362
Roger, 422
Sarah, 666
Sir T., 1100, 1101
Thomas, 217, 248, 303, 304
William, 247, 248, 303
Jorge, 138
Jorice, 38
Jorise, 38
Jorisse, 38
Josselin, 38
Jouet, 38
Jourdain,
James, 346
Jouse,
Isaac, 142
Jean, 142
Joussat,
Jeanne, 142
Jowles,
Henry, 240
Joy,
Wilder, 844
Judy,
John, 651
Juillard, 38
Juilliard,
Hon. A. D., 61
Julia, 61
Julian,
William, 672
Juno,
Goddess, 44, 45, 47
Juob,
Robert, 321
Jupitor,
God of, 47
Jurion,
Jean, 139

K

Kahler,
Bessie M., 1055
Eli A., 1055
Emma Earl, 1055
Karn,
Lawson, 406
Sarah, 406
Kasser,
Martin, 917
Kautzman,
George, 917
Kayser,
John, 441
Kechlin,
Peter, 435
Keen,
Edward, 315
Henry, 346
Keene, 243
Edwin, 247
Richard, 247
Keith,
Arthur, 471
Arthur Leslie, 471
Cecil, 471
Cyrus, 471
Faith, 471
Henry, 471
Isum, 471
James, 471
John Lawson, 471
Leslie, 471
Lulu, 471
Mabelle Harding, 471
Mary Robertson, 471
Milo, 471
Susan Lawson, 471
Kelle,
John, 319

Kelberty,
Barbara, 408
Kelker,
Luther, 435, 922, 934, 938
Kellet,
Christopher, 248
Kell,
Mary Louisa, 295
Keller,
Josephine, 1045
Sarah, 667
Kellin,
Anne, 137
Kellogg,
Henry P., 666, 1035
Rosa E., 666, 1035
Kelly, 747
Kemp, 405
Martin, 917
Overton, 351
Thomas, 305
William, 303, 362
Kempton,
Grace, 140, 147
Kender, 396
Mary, 396
Kenderdine, 396
Mary, 396, 983, 984
Winefred, 396
Kenderick,
Daniel, 783
Kennedy,
Almet, 1039
Amy, 1039
Elsworth, 666, 1045
Emma, 666, 1044, 1045
Hester Frances, 666, 1035, 1036
James C., 1039
Jay M., 1039
John, 401, 687, 1004
Margaret, 1044
Myrtle F., 1039
Myron G., 1036
Olive E., 1039
Orange D., 1036
Otho W., 1036
Ralph C., 1039
Susan, 95, 580, 581, 642, 807, 1004, 1010
Thomas Mervin, 1039
Thomas S., 639, 666, 1035, 1036
William C., 1039
William K., 1044
Kent, 300, 356, 733
Absolom, 248, 306, 356, 365, 466, 368
Ann, 364, 367
Columbus, 840
Daniel, 366, 367
Darumple Tucker, 357
Elizabeth, 356, 364, 365, 366, 367, 975, 978
Elizabeth, 356, 975, 978, 981, 983
Francis, 364, 365
George, 364
Gideon, 368
Grace, 365
Henry, 244, 248, 312, 337, 356, 358, 364, 365, 366
Isaac, 368
Jane, 365, 368
Jeanette, 356, 357, 368, 369, 978
Jeanette Darumple Tucker, 356, 975
Jennett, 359
John, 243, 244, 301, 307, 312, 337, 356, 357, 359, 364, 366, 368, 369
Joseph, 306, 367, 368
Kesah, 368
Margaret, 367
Martha, 358, 367
Mary, 356, 365, 368
Rebecca, 357, 368
Richard, 356, 368
Robert, 248, 364, 365
Thamason, 347, 356, 357, 368, 369
Thomas, 312, 364, 365
Thomozzon, 359
William, 244, 336, 347, 364, 365, 367
Kepner,
Andrew, 654
Barnhart, 654
Benjamin, 651, 654, 658
Sarah, 654
Kercheval, 475
Kerr, 755, 757
Margaret, 1056
Kersh,
Imelda Monette, 988
Imelda Parham, 988
Marvin Glenn, 988
Kesoyd,
William, 243
Kessler,
Anna Barbara, 1136
George, 925, 1136
Keteetas,
Abraham, 151
Key,
Philip, 323, 333
Susannah, 323
Keyes,
Lela May, 1055
Kibler,
Frank, 1143
Mary Ellen, 1124
Michael, 1124
Kielbach,
Christian, 917
Kidd,
William, 243, 248
Kiens,
Henry, 434
Kiger,
Olivia M., 1011
Oran, 1011
Killigrew, 1073
Earl, 1073
Kilty,
William, 524
Kimber,
Catherine, 394
John, 394
Kimboll,
George, 427
Kims, 745
King, 388
Alexander, 488, 528, 529
Cave, 1082
Francis, 388, 1082
John, 304, 307
Margaret, 388, 391, 1082
Thomas, 307, 1082
King of England, 240
Kingcart,
Thomas, 243
King Charles, 221, 236
King James I., 221
Kingland,
Anthony, 247
Kinnear, 750, 832, 851, 1014
Abraham Florence, 1024
America, 1062
Andrew, 664, 1014, 1015
Ann, 1120
Benjamin, 1014
Bessie, 1014
Charles, 1014
Coe, 852
David, 580, 851, 852, 1014, 1015, 1023
Delamar, 751, 754, 761, 1014
Dinah, 664
Dorothy Phillips, 1024
Earl St. Clair, 1024
Emma Mann, 1024
Esther, 1014, 1062
Francis, 1014
Glenn Monnett, 1024
John, 668, 752, 753, 754, 761, 822, 838, 1007, 1014, 1015
Joseph, 1014, 1023
Joseph Wallace, 1024
Lucy, 1014
Magdalena, 855, 1014
Mary, 580, 668, 696, 753, 754, 759, 762, 838, 851, 852, 853, 856, 857, 1007, 1014, 1015, 1023, 1062
Mary Amelia, 1024
Mary Delamar, 851, 852, 853, 855, 856, 857, 1014, 1015, 1027
Mary Elizabeth, 1024, 1062
Moses, 1015
Oliver, 1062
Phoebe, 599, 658, 852, 1014, 1015, 1019
Rachel, 668, 838, 1014, 1023, 1062
Ralph, 1024
Richard, 696, 1014
Samuel 1014
Sarepta, 1062
Theodosia, 838, 1014
Thoedosia Burr, 1024
Wallace Sullivan, 1024
William, 589, 668, 755, 837, 1014, 1062
William Henry, 1023, 1024
William Monnett, 1024
Kinney,
Louisa, 640
Kip,
Anna, 212
Annatje, 211, 212
Hanna, 212
Petrus, 211, 212
Richard, 212
Sara, 212
Kirby,
Edmund, 387
Mary, 387
W. H., 623
Kirk,
Ernest F., 150
J. C., 935
R. E. G., 150
Thomas, 427
Kirke,
David, 152, 153
Jarvis S., 153
Kirsham,
Francis, 308
James, 308
Kisbe,
Paul, 243
Kisbey,
Paul, 248
Kisby,
Paule, 244
Kissler,
George, 434
Kistler,
William, 433
Kittell,
Robert, 359
Kitteridge, 310

In searching, examine orthographically and phonetically all possible variations in surnames.

Klein, 908
Catharine, 907, 1126
Cadran, 907, 1126
Cadren, 907, 1126
George, 455, 890
Isaac, 890
Johan, 890
Mary, 907, 1126
Mary Catharine, 907, 908, 1126
Kline,
Ellie, 640
J. N., 640
Klineman,
Peter, 433
Kling,
Arthur H., 1050
Donald Wright, 1050
George Monnett, 1050
Gertrude M., 1050
Klingerman,
George, 917
Klopp,
C. W., 1020
Mae, 1020
Kluck,
John, 917
Philip, 433
Knapp,
George Martin, 838, 1024
Hiram Jovejoy, 1024
Rachel Monnett, 1024
Stephen Harris, 1024
Theodosia Burr, 838, 1024
Knause,
Jepe, 441
Kniseley,
Edith Amanda, 1055
Edith Jeanette, 1056
J. Harry, 1055
Mary Lucile, 1055
Knopper,
John, 433
Peter, 433, 917
Knowles,
Clyde, 1036
Floyd, 666, 1035, 1036
Millie, 1036
Mina E., 666, 1035, 1036
Willie, 1036
Knowstubb,
Robert, 379
Koch,
Elmira Mae, 1051
James Carl, 1051
William A., 1051
William Malcolm, 1051
Koenig,
Henry, 917
Koller,
John, 428
Koney,
Sarah, 582, 1004, 1011
Kooper,
Richard, 346
Koon,
Richard, 339
Kooney,
Thomas, 339
Korn,
John, 427
Korrel,
Paul, 433
Kosthofher,
Catharine, 1039, 1040
Kouhe,
Reverend, 154
Krabb, 1102
Kramb,
Sophie C., 1028
Krappe, 1102
Kreamer,
Adam, 433
Kreber,
Peter, 434
Kreighbaum,
Frances, 1149
Kreutz,
George, 433
Kroh,
Peter, 434
Krotz,
Peter, 433
Kugler,
Philip, 917
Kunckell,
George, 917
Kunker,
George, 433
Kunkle,
George, 434
Kunstler,
John, 917
Kuntz,
Henry, 433
Jacob, 917
John, 433

L

La Broche,
Bathsheba, 32
La Couta,
Michael, 432
La Croix,
John, 787
La Duesar, 432
Lefebure,
A., 133
La Fleur,
Rene, 117
La Follette,
Robert, 35
La Forge,
Catharine, 208, 965, 966
Israel, 208, 965
Nicholas, 208
La Mothe, 28
La Mott, 28
La Ru,
Estienne, 135
La Serre,
Charles F., 7, 158, 159, 171, 185
La Touche, 38
La Tour (De La), 39
La Tourette (De La), 39, 208, 965
La Tremouille, 16
La Vendee,
Catharine, 666
Labonta,
Margret, 432
Michiel, 432
Laborie, 39
Labourett,
Abraham, 208
Lacey,
Byron, 1062
Esther, 1062
Grover, 1062
Horace, 1062
J. O., 1062
Milton, 1062
Stephen, 1062
Winifred, 1062
Lad,
M., 143, 145
Ladd,
Richard, 243, 244
Lady Anne Arundel, 221
Lafayette,
Marquis de, 19, 442, 443
Lageler,
Marya, 212
Lagrandeur,
Jean Dumontet, 88
Lake, 1117
Andrew, 583, 1003, 1118
Archibald, 1003, 1117, 1118
George, 1118
James, 1118
Margaret, 1118
Mary, 1003, 1117, 1118
Sally, 1118
Sarah, 583, 641, 1003, 1009, 1118
Thomas, 1118
William, 1118
Lamar, 388, 541
Mary, 539
Lamarche, 86
Lamarre,
Jean Louis, 92
Jean Michel, 89
Marie Joseph, 89, 92
Lambert, 19
E., de Montoison, 190, 194, 197, 199
Francois, 16
Nicholas, 433
Noe de la Roche, 190, 195, 197
Lamoginon,
M., 163, 168
Lancaster,
Mary, 323
Thomas, 377
Lance,
John, 441
Lancelott,
Charles, 302
Land,
Christian, 894
Francis, 897
Michael, 900
Landes,
John, 122
Lane,
Sarah, 308
Vincent, 441
Landerson,
Ambrose, 247
Lanier, 39
Lansdale,
Cornelia, 1074
Eleanor, 316
Isaac, 376
Jeremiah, 317
Thomas, 1074
Violetta, 1074
Lanse,
Marie, 135
Lanson,
Pierre, 138
Lantz,
Emily Emerson, 1074, 1084, 1087
Jacob, 917
Lansley,
Charles, 361
Lappington,
Thomas, 417
Laporte,
Jean, 88
Larcha,
Pierre, 147
Large,
Robert, 311
Larimore,
Sarah, 1032
Larkins,
Thomas, 340
Larousse, 102

In searching, examine orthographically and phonetically all possible variations in surnames.

Lart, 206
Charles E., 7, 57, 58, 68, 69, 70, 84, 151
Lashley,
Robert, 247
Lasson,
Judith, 138
Lasty, 39
Latimer, 287
Latourett,
Abraham, 965
Elsie, 965
Emeline, 208, 965
John, 208, 965
Latourette,
Jolin, 217
Latta,
James, 939
Lattaignant,
Elizabeth of, 104, 185
Laty, 39
Launde,
Catterine, 135
Launtz,
Jacob, 434
Laur,
Aimee de, 162, 168
Laurens, 39
Henry, 32
Laurent, 39
Izabell, 121
Magdalen, 121
Laurier, 39
Lauzon,
Gilles, 87
Laverdure, 86
Laveille, 287
Laveyne,
Anne, 144
Laville,
Ann, 284
Uriah, 284
Lavillon, 39
Law,
Vincent, 441
Lawrence,
Elizabeth, 653
Francois, 214
George, 307, 365
John, 653
R., 639
Lawson,
John, 471
Thomas, 338
Lawton,
James M., 414
Layman,
William, 307
Le Baron, 39
Le Blanc, 39
Le Bond,
Isaac, 146
Le Boutillier, 39
Le Brun, 39
Le Carlier,
Charles, 165, 170
Marie-Francoise-Cecile, 165, 170
Le Compte (Anthony), 39
Le Comte, 39
Le Conte, 35, 39
William, 31
Le Drue,
Francois, 135
L'Egare,
Francois, 28
L'Espenard, 39
L'Estrange, 39
Le Febre, 39
Le Fevre, 39
Le Febvre,
Ann, 122
Esther, 122
Jacob, 122
Lewis, 122
Mary, 122
Samuel, 122
Suzanna, 122
Le Fevre,
House of, 104
Isaac, 28
Le Fort,
Guillaume, 87
Le Grand,
Apolline, 159
Judith, 141
Pierre, 141
Suzanne, 141
Le Gros,
Michel, 121
Le Grout,
Rachel, 143
L'Hommedieu, 39
Benjamin, 31
John, 31
Le Jaulle,
Jacob, 144
Robert, 144
Le Jaune,
Anne, 144
Robert, 144
Le Jeune,
Elisabet, 137
Tousin, 137
Le Maire,
Peter, 248
Le Maistre, 37
Le Maitre, 37
Le Mercier,
Andre, 28
Le Mestre, 39
Le Moine, 39
Le Moyne, 134
Le Serrurier, 39
Le Seu, 40
Le Sueur (Lozier), 39
Leach,
Ambrose, 243
James, 306, 361
John, 243, 248, 302, 304
Joshua, 308
Leachworth,
Joseph, 360
Leaff,
Francis, 248
Lease,
Catharine, 1033
Leasure,
Dorcas, 584, 1013
Rebecca Victoria, 1034
Tilghman, 1034
Rev., 1034
Leavel,
Isaac A., 1057
Kate R., 1057
Leboeuf,
M., 190, 197
Lechlider, 561
Leclerc,
Jean, 23
Led,
P., 143, 144, 145
Ledeman,
Mary, 311
Le Duc,
Mollie, 787
Lee, 388, 432
Hough, 343
Philip, 381, 419
Richard, 263
Thomas, 400
Leech,
James, 326
Leeper,
Rachel, 668, 1031, 1032, 1041
Legare,
Hugh Swinton, 32
Legaut,
Marie Angelique, 88, 91
Marie Celeste, 88, 91
Pierre Noel, 91
Legereau, 39
Eugenie (Stelle), 29, 31, 32
Legg,
Susanna, 353
Legget,
Mrs. Francis A., 208
Leigh,
Francis, 247
Leist,
Jacob, 651, 657, 670, 921, 922, 1140
Lemington,
Robert, 322
Lemon,
Marie, 139
Lenard,
Aron, 138
Lenart,
James, 121
Lenier,
Antoine, 134
Lenoir,
Louis Gabriel, 87
Leonard,
Rebecca, 672
Lequie (Lesquyer), 39
Leran, de,
Viscount, 16
Lernault,
A., 134
Lernou,
Marie, 135
Lernoult,
Adrian, 121
Lervin,
Lewis, 309
Lescaillet,
Ester, 137
Lesdiguires, 19
Leshure,
Dorcas, 584
Lespine,
Elizabeth de, 144
Letchworth,
Thomas, 251
Levan,
Jacob, 917
Leveal,
John, 308
Levett,
Elizabeth, 1100
Lewellen,
John, 365
Lewes,
Reverend, 324
Lewis, 323
Arnold, 323
Benjamin, 560
David, 658, 822
Harrison, 441
Henry S., 632
James, 831
Joseph, 339
Theophilus, 244
William, 325
Leydy,
Samuel, 917
Lichtenwalter,
Anna Marie, 1149
Liee,
Judit, 138

In searching, examine orthographically and phonetically all possible variations in surnames.

Liege,
Jacob, 144
Lieps,
John, 917
Lievre, 12
Lili,
George, 917
Lilley,
Jacob, 434
Limming,
G., 149
Linart,
Catherine de, 164
Linays,
Jeanne, 136
Lincella,
Bartelemy de, 135
Lincoln, 1052
Abraham, 413, 442, 445, 449, 585
Linden,
N., 1149
Nancy Catherine, 1149
Lingan,
George, 243, 305, 338, 361, 362, 363
Martha, 1083
Link,
Cally, 598
Caroline, 1130
Linn, 832
Ole P., 666, 1036
Ollie Blanche, 666, 1036
Wallace, 1036
Linseberger,
Christian, 917
Linselle,
Allard de, 135
Linton,
Andrew, 646
Anny, 598, 1128
Lippincott, 44, 48
Lirigatt,
John, 243
Litrims,
James, 640
Little,
John, 247
Sarah, 261
Thomes, 354
William, 784
Littler,
Scotia, 1019
Livy, 47
Llewellyn,
Hazel E., 1050
Llewis,
Alexander, 243
Lloyd,
Edward, 381, 519, 1107
Locke, 115
Locker,
Sophia C., 406
Lodge,
Henry Cabot, 35
Lof,
Abraham de, 138
Lofland,
Andrew, 122
Logan, 590
James, 897, 898
William, 494, 497
Loisel,
Michel, 87
Lombard,
Nicholas, 434
London,
Archbishop, 120
London,
Jack, 870
Long,
Christopher, 427
Elizabeth, 406
George, 456
Jason, 537
John, 427
Raymond, 406
Longfellow, 15
D. W., 1121, 1124
Henry Wadsworth, 32
Myra C., 748, 749, 750, 751, 753, 757, 763, 1124
Longuiville, of,
Duke, 16
Longwith,
Thomas, 489
Looke,
Richard, 243
Lope,
Jacob, 122
Mary, 122
Loper, 879, 880, 883
Lorain,
Alfred, 822
Lord,
Charles, 263
William, 313
Lorenz, 966, 969
Anna, 969
Nellie, 966, 969
Ruth, 969
William, 969
Lorgues,
Seigneur de, 160, 166
Lorie,
Esaie, 138
Lormier,
John, 122
Magdalen, 122
Mary, 122
Lormas,
John, 419
Lossing, 420
Lott,
Bess Virginia, 1051
Bonnie Lois, 1051
Emma Lois, 666, 1051
Harry Edgar, 666, 1051
Mary, 666, 1051
Mary Eloise, 1051
May, 1051
William, 666, 1051
Louis XIII. (King of France) 162, 167
Louis XIV. (King of France) 31, 58, 114, 115, 148, 888
Louis,
George, 34, 43
Madelaine, 144, 146
Loury,
William, 362
Louvel,
Jean, 144
Louvois,
Marquis de, 115
Loveille,
Margaret A., 292
Loveless,
Emma O., 1125
Lovett,
Rev. B. B., 279
Lowdermilk, 477
Lowe,
Alberta C., 1024
Grant, 1024
Henry, 243
James, 1004
Josie N., 1024
Nellie Celia, 1024
Orril, 1024
Sarah, 1004
Vincent, 360
Wallace Harry, 1024
Lowell,
James, 213, 415
Lower, 1088
Lowman,
Samuel, 894
Lowndes,
Christopher, 387
Lowstetter,
Elizabeth, 1043
Lucas, 39
Jane, 1149
Pierre, 138
Luddington,
Gartrude, 1068
Letitie, 1068
Sarah, 1068
Ludney,
John, 632
Ludwig, 917, 1019
Clark T., 1019
Eliza, 668, 1019
Jane, 1042
Mary Jane, 1019
Michael, 1019
Rachel, 1136, 1139, 1143
Samuel, 1019
Scotia, 1019
William D., 1019
Lunel,
Benjamin, 122
Mary, 122
Nicholas, 122
Lunns,
Thomas, 329
Luther, 12
Martin, 12
Lutz, 1140
Catharine, 1140, 1143
Conrad, 917
Dakota, 1143
Earl W., 1140, 1143
Edmon, 1140
Eleanor, 1140
Eli, 1140, 1143
Elizabeth, 1140
Emma J., 1140
George, 504, 655, 917, 1140
George H., 1140, 1143
Helen, 1140
Ida M., 1140, 1143
Isaac, 1140
Jacob, 635, 646, 651, 652, 655, 656, 657, 660, 671, 1136, 1137, 1139, 1140, 1143
Jacob D., 1139, 1140, 1143
Jane S., 1140
Jesse B., 1140
John, 658, 671, 672
John P., 1040, 1140, 1143
Katherine, 1143
Lewis, 1140
Lydia, 1136, 1139, 1140
Marcus, 1140
Marion, 1143
Mary, 1140
Mary Elizabeth, 1143
Nelson B., 1140
Peter, 671
Polly, 1136, 1139, 1140
Samuel, 658, 671, 672
Samuel B., 504, 657, 1136, 1137
Susanna, 1140
Ulrick, 1140
Lybrand,
Samuel, 651, 658
Lyfoot, 1081
Elizabeth, 327, 1081
Lykens,
W. H., 1031

In searching, examine orthographically and phonetically all possible variations in surnames.

Lyle,
Robert, 308
Sabret, 308, 417
Samuel, 308
William, 307, 417
W. Robert, 309
Lyles, 287
Elizabeth, 1091
Robert, 248
Lynn, 541
Lyon,
General Nathaniel, 32
Lyonne,
Henri de, 163, 169
Magdeline, 163, 169
Lyonnieres,
Seigneur de, 175

M

Mac Moir,
Donnell, 1101
Mac Moriarty,
Owen, 1101
Mac Moriartie, 1101
Macaulay,
Lord, 410
Thomas B., 3
Macaully,
Julia A., 295
Samuel N., 295
MacDowell,
William, 307
Macgill,
James, 405, 1092
Sarah, 405, 1092
Macguiniss,
W. Neal, 308
Macie, 816
Mack,
Thomas, 427
Mackall, 251, 287, 976
Benjamin, 244, 262, 308, 333, 422
James, 244, 307, 341
John, 244, 284, 306, 419, 422
John James, 244
Sarah, 976
Macdervell,
Ruth, 395
Mackdowell,
William, 422
Mackell,
James, 304
Mackenheimer, 280
Rev. George, 280
Mackey,
Mary-Stuart, 48, 1088
Maryette-Goodwin, 48, 1088
Macon,
Count of, 170, 172
Macrob, 47
Madden,
Jeremiah, 498, 500, 503
John, 498, 500, 503
Joseph, 497, 498, 499, 500, 501, 503
Madison,
James, 565, 566, 603, 644, 648, 649
Mador,
Felicite, 87, 90
Magdowell,
John, 243
Magill,
James, 391, 405
Magino,
Jenne, 138
Magni, 149
Magny, 39
Magruder, 287, 388
Alexander, 247, 303, 361
Ann, 284, 1082
Caleb Clark, 1080
Charity, 392
Eleanor, 1081 1082
Elizabeth, 1081
Elizabeth Rice, 1080
Enoch, 375
Haswell, 392
Jane Sprigg, 392
John, 379, 419
Mary Belt, 1080
Robert, 391, 1082, 1106
Samuel, 329, 373, 374, 1081, 1082
Samuel Wade, 1082
Sarah, 391, 1082, 1106
Mahieu (Wallon), 39
Maigny, 39
Maine,
Mary, 148
Mainerd,
Elizabeth, 211
Mainet,
Joshua, 153
Malcolm, 661, 832
Elizabeth, 1051
Elizabeth (Hayne), 1046
Ella, 1049
Elmira Mae, 1051
Elsie (Monnett), 6, 665, 804, 826, 834, 837, 1046, 1047, 1049, 1051
Gilbert Ferris, 834, 837, 1049, 1051
James, 640, 1046
James Harvey, 636, 665, 803, 826, 838, 1046, 1049, 1051
Katie, 640
Katharyn Elizabeth, 1051
Katharyn Elsie, 1051
Tom, 1051
Malden, 280
Francis, 280, 283
Maldin,
Francis, 243
Malding,
Francis, 244
Malend,
Michael, 897
Malfaqueyrat,
Benjamin, 122
Malherbe, 39
Mallet, 39
Mallett, 258
Mallide,
Louis, 142, 144, 145
Louise, 144
Malone,
James, 409
Man,
Anne, 138, 235
John, 428
Lysbeth, 211
Niesja, 211
Niesja Thomas, 211
Thomas, 211
Manart, 211
Manatee, 230
Ann, 230, 235
Ebed, 235
Edward, 235
Patrick, 230, 235
Thomas, 235
Manatt,
Hon. Irving J., 235
Carl, 235
Mane,
Henry, 431
Jeremiah, 431
Matthew, 431
Richard, 431
Sebens, 431
Manee, 50, 128, 206, 207, 208, 211, 213, 214, 215, 216, 466, 961, 962, 963, 967, 969
Abraham, 208, 209, 210, 213, 214, 215, 965, 970
Abraham L., 970
Alfred, 214, 964, 970
Amanda, 966, 969
Anita, 966
Ann, 208, 964, 965
Annie, 966, 969
Augustine, 965, 966
Augustus, 970
Belichn, 215, 964
Belle, 966, 969
Betsy, 215
Catharine, 208, 965, 966
Charles, 966
Charles C., 970
Christian Mary, 966
Clarence, 970
Cornelius, 970
David, 209
Deborah, 208, 215
Elias Price, 216, 965, 96(
Elizabeth, 208, 454, 964 965
Ellen, 208, 965, 966
Elsie, 208, 965
Elsie W., 969
Emma, 970
E. Stewart, 214, 216, 966, 967, 969
Fannie, 215, 964, 965, 966, 969
Fernando, 215
Frank, 966
Freeman, 965
George, 214, 970
Gertrude, 970
Gladys S., 969
Harold, 969
Harry Eugene, 966
Hartie, 214
Hayward, 970
Hazel, 966
Helen J., 215
Henry, 215, 970
Isaac, 208, 209, 210, 214, 215, 965, 966
Jacob, 208, 970
James, 208, 214, 964, 965, 966, 970
Jasper, 965
John, 214, 965, 966
Lany, 208, 965
Lenora, 966
Lulu, 970
Lydia, 208, 965
Margaretta, 966
Mary, 208, 965
Mary Jane, 208
Mildred, 214, 965
Nellie, 966, 969
Nicholas, 208
Osborn, 970
Peter, 208, 209, 210, 214, 215, 216, 414, 963, 964, 965
Pierre, 28 208, 209, 210, 214, 215, 216, 414, 963, 964, 965 415
Ralph, 969
Richard, 970
Ruth, 966
Ruth Louise, 969
Sally, 215

In searching, examine orthographically and phonetically all possible variations in surnames.

Samanthe, 215, 964
Sarah, 20[illegible], 965, 966
Sarah Jane, 965, 966
Susan, 208, 965
Viola, 970
Walter De Follet, 969
Walter W., 969
Walton, 970
Wilbur, 214
Wilbur N., 970
William, 208, 209, 210, 214, 215, 965, 966, 970
W. Britton, 969
William Cole, 216, 964, 965
William T., 970
William W., 970

Maner,
Hannah, 148

Manery,
Samuel, 418

Manes,
Isaac, 431
Jean, 447

Manet, 48, 50, 68, 108
Abraham, 428
Edouard, 103
Gregoire, 447
Jacques, 214
Jean Baptiste, 214
Marie Rose, 214

Manett,
Abraham, 216, 217
Isaac, 216, 217
John, 216, 217
Mary, 216
Peter, 216, 217, 963

Manette,
Dr. Alexander, 96
Francois, 149

Manety,
William, 431

Maney,
Abraham, 211, 212, 213, 415
Ann, 388
Anna Magdelena, 211
Anne, 212
Antje, 212
Catharine, 211, 212
Edmond, 212
Jeremiah, 211
Magdalena, 211
Margaret, 211, 212
Marie, 212
Peter, 212
Petrus, 212
Rachel, 212
Sarah, 211
Urnes, 431

Manez, 50, 206, 208, 209, 210, 211, 216
Abraham, 210
Catherine, 210
Maria, 210
Petrus, 210
Pierre, 216
Pieter, 210
Rachel, 210
Sara, 210

Mani,
Abraham, 213, 415

Manie,
Thomas, 453

Manigault, 39
Gabriel, 32

Manley,
R. W., 671

Mann,
Emma, 1024

Manna,
James, 213, 214

Manne,
211, 446
Honore, 446
Pierre, 447

Mannee,
Elizabeth, 215

Mannet, 211
Abraham, 210

Mannett, 50
Marie, 148

Manney,
Abram, 211
Anna, 211
Barney, 213, 415
Benjamin, 211
Deborah, 211
Franson, 211
Gabriel, 211
Henry, 211
James, 211, 415
John, 211
Joseph, 211
Maria, 211
Martin, 152
Mary, 211
Pello, 211
Wines, 211

Manning,
Elinor, 342
Guy, 247
John, 243, 280, 422
Nathaniel, 244
Thomas, 306, 346

Manny,
Altie, 211
Anna Magdalena, 211
Francis, 212
Gabriel, 211
James, 211, 213
Jeremias, 211
L. V., 211
Margaret, 212
Petrus, 212

Mannyng,
Natthannell, 243

Manor,
Elizabeth, 319

Manors,
John, 308

Mantch,
Adam, 428

Manuel,
Jean, 145

Manuret,
Mary Magdalen, 152

Manvandaten,
Marie, 139

Manvillian,
Peter, 122

Many, 39, 211, 216, 962
Ann, 388
Anna, 212
Francis, 212
Jacques, 149, 213
James, 213
Jean, 149
John, 213
Magdalena, 212
Pierre, 28

Marcadier,
Joseph, 214

Marchand, 35

Marche,
Jaques, 141, 144
Phillipes, 144
Pierre, 73, 76
Renne, 144

Marck,
Guillaume de la, 162, 168, 194, 199
Marie de la, 162, 194, 199
Pierre de la, 161, 167
Seigneur de la, 160, 161, 166, 167, 194, 199

Mareate,
Nenian, 381

Margas,
Nicolas, 138

Marguin,
Marthe, 73, 76

Mariarte, 1067, 1099
Daniel, 1079, 1099, 1100
Edward, 1079, 1082, 1099
Elizabeth, 1079, 1099
Honor, 1079, 1082, 1099,
Margaret, 1079, 1080, 1082, 1099, 1100, 1105
Rachel, 1079, 1099

Mariartee,
Daniel, 376
Edward, 376
Eleanor, 376
Honor, 332, 338, 339
Minian, 330
Ninian, 334

Maricq,
Paul, 122

Mariette,
Charlotte, 149

Marigny, 175
Hughes de, 172
Seigneur de, 174

Marillac, 58

Marion, 39
Benjamine, 28
Francis, 32

Marittee,
Matthew, 453

Mark-Henry,
Samuell, 121

Marke,
Samuel, 258

Markell,
Labon, 422

Markey,
John, 1035
Martha A., 666, 667, 1035, 1036

Markley,
John, 688, 1004
Lydia, 582, 807, 1004, 1009

Marks,
William, 248

Marley,
Estella, 1124

Marlier,
Gilet, 139
Gillet, 137, 138
Gillette, 138, 157
Jean, 138, 139
Judit,, 138
Rachel, 139

Marliere,
Gillette, 137
Marc, 137

Marot,
Clement, 19, 24

Marquand, 39

Marquerteau,
Jacques, 73, 76

Marraratera,
Daniel, 339

Marrett,
Isaac, 258
John, 453

Marritt,
Samuel, 453

Marriarte,
Daniel, 332, 339, 341
Edward, 331, 332, 337, 338, 341

In searching, examine orthographically and phonetically all possible variations in surnames.

Elizabeth, 332
Margaret, 332
Rachel, 332
Marriette,
Francois, 28
Margas,
Phillips, 122
Marsh,
Thomas, 302, 304, 321
William, 321
Marshall, 746
James, 357
John, 512, 720, 745
Thomas, 306, 307
Marsham,
Richard, 355
Marshamp,
G., 324
Martelli,
Louise, 153
Martin,
Abdaloe, 247
Comfort, 654
Denny, 490
Hannah, 1034
James, 225, 227, 272, 305, 312, 488, 1034
Jonathan, 441
Joseph, 88
Pierre Joseph, 88
Rebecca, 654
Robert, 997
Thomas Bryan, 475, 490, 493, 495, 497, 499, 502, 503
William, 248, 654
Zachariah, 652
Martineau,
Gaston, 122
Jean, 140
Susanne, 140
Maryartee,
Elizabeth, 331
Rachel, 331
Mascarenc, 39
Masicq, 39
Mason,
Ann, 667, 1035
Annie, 665
Francis, 333
John, 333, 889
Louise, 141
Masse, 39
Massachusetts, 20
Massey,
Nicholas, 309
Masson,
John T., 408
Masters,
Ezekiel, 628
Mathew,
Stephen, 1068
Mathews, 181
Margaret B., 1130
Melvin C., 1130
Mathilde,
Sister M., 93, 94
Matlier,
Gilliet, 138
Matthaes,
Henry, 651
Matthew, 1099
Matthews,
Hon. John, 7, 189, 199
Maulden,
Frances, 337
Francis, 301, 362
Jeremiah, 307
Mauldin,
Francis, 248, 366
James, 248
Thomas, 266, 315
William, 248
Maunnett, 44, 47
Mauny, 50
Maura,
Abraham, 432
Maure, 82
Maurer,
Michael, 917
Philip, 433
Maurois,
Jenne, 139
Maury, 31, 39
Abraham, 431
Maxwell,
Ann, 146
George, 308, 484
Mawney, 39, 149
May,
Elizabeth, 406
Mary, 1140
Michael, 1140
Richard, 319
Maynard,
Eliza, 642
Philomen, 642
Mayne,
Fortin, 122
Maynot,
Louis, 314
Mazick, 39
Mead,
William, 304, 362
Meade, 540, 585
John, 248
Means,
Isaac, 502
Meares,
William, 302
Mears,
Thomas, 305
Medrano,
Antoine (Baron), 162, 167
Francoise de, 162, 167
Mee,
George, 343
Meggs,,
Return J., 644
Meluny,
Jane, 366
Melyn, 39
Menard,
Jean Baptiste, 87
Mendenhall,
Amos, 670
Menes,
Daniel, 453
Francois, 447
Jean, 447
Menet, 57, 68
Jean, 447
Joseph, 447, 451
Menez,
Louis, 447
Noel, 447
Pierre, 447
Menil,
Elizabeth, 122
James, 122
Mary, 122
Thomas, 122
Vincent, 122
Mennett,
John, 152
Menou,
Susanne, 149
Menough,
Isaac, 453
Merseau, 39
Mercier, 39, 144
Marie, 70, 75
Merhorter,
John, 653
Rebecca, 653
Merle, 39
Merlin,
Jehan Reymond, 16
Merou,
H., 446
Merrett,
Sarah, 453
Merril,
Philip, 318
Merriman, 755
Mersereau, 39
Meryartee,
Daniel, 331
Margaret, 331
Mestayer,
Joachin, 141
Pierre, 141
Mesurole, 39
Metayer,
Louise, 142
Metcalf, 705, 711
Metzler,
Attie Catharine (Hull), 920, 1052, 1055, 1139
Catharine, 1055
Charles, 1055
Henry H., 1052
Reed, 1052, 1055
Theodore, 1055
Meunet, 134
Seroys, 134
Meynadier,
Frederick Andrew Nichlas, 230
Michaud, 98, 1088
Michelet, 39
Michell,
John Jr., 340
Mickle,
Margaret E., 1061
Micou,
Judith, 140
Paul, 28
Midavie,
Charles, 1041
Rachel Ruth, 1041
Middleton, 127
Middledowk,
Marye, 150
Miege,
Pierre de, 172
Migault,
Jean, 61
Migneron,
Marie Anne, 88, 91
Noel, 91
Mignot, 134
Milam,
Laura, 1056
Miles, 287
John, 340
Mary, 323
Tobias, 347, 348
Milford,
John, 324
Mill,
William, 247
Miller,
Adam, 654
Elizabeth, 407, 665, 1059
Ellen, 990
Emanuel, 441
Fred, 598, 1129
Frederick, 427
Grace, 315
Hannah, 990
Isabella, 665, 1045
Isaac, 495, 529
John, 917

In searching, examine orthographically and phonetically all possible variations in surnames.

Livina, 1129
Maggie, 990
Margaret Ann, 1129
Mary, 640
Nicholas, 428
Obadiah, 639
Rousby, 257
Samuel, 990
Milligan,
J. W., 1149
Millman,
Anna B., 993
Arthur, 574, 993
Arthur A., 993
Barbara, 993
Bettie, 993
Ellen, 993
Jacob, 574, 990, 993
John W., 993
Mary, 332
Nicholas, 332
Spencer C., 993
Susan, 993
Theresa, 990, 993
William L., 993
Wynema W., 993
Millner,
Anne, 377
Isaac, 377
Mills, 388
Ann, 306
Catherine, 1046
Richard, 352
Susan, 993
Millson,
Richard, 247
Minar, 148
Minard,
Minnie, 642
Mine,
Croutz, 453
Mineck,
Mary, 453
Miner, 148
H. B., 1149
Myrtle M., 1149
Mines, 57
Robert, 309
Minet, 51, 57, 68, 134, 148
Ambrose, 52, 147
Andrew, 151
Anne, 52, 134
Claude, 447
Daniel, 52, 146
Elizabeth, 52
Ester, 52
Isaac, 51, 52, 53
Jacob, 52
Jacques, 52, 447
James, 52
Jean-Jacques, 447
John, 152
Mary, 52
Suson, 52
Stephen, 52
Susan, 151
Thomas, 52
William (Hon. F. S. A.), Dr. 50, 51, 57, 127, 134, 148, 149
Minett, 57, 148
Ambroise, 148
Andrew, 151
Anna Miria, 151, 152
Anne, 151
Benjamin, 152
Daniel, 151, 152
Elizabeth, 151
Isaac, 148
James, 151
Margaret, 152
Minette,
Joseph, 447, 451
Mlney,
John, 453
Minion,
Robert, 351
Minit,
Mathew, 152
Minner,
John, 453
Joshua, 453
William, 453
Minnett,
John, 309
Minnitt, 57
Minnor,
William, 453
Minor, 148
Minord, 148
Minot, 51, 68, 148
Elder George, 51
Isaac, 51, 52
Jean, 447
Joseph G., 51
Minotte, 68
Minotte,
Etienne, 447
Pierre, 448
Minson,
Mary, 451
Thomas, 451
Minute,
James, 453
Mirabel,
P., 7, 57, 145, 414
Miraumont, de
Madeleine, 16
Mirepoix-Nevailles,
Catherine de, 162, 168
Miron,
Pierre, 88
Mis Kunons,
Abraham, 409
Mitchell, 11, 280
Henry, 364
Jacob, 441
Jane Hines, 1051
John, 493
Oren, 822
Peter, 441
William, 354, 1051
Mizerol, 39
Moalden,
Francis, 326
Moats,
Mary Gertrude, 1034
Moffett,
John, 248
Mognett,
Jane, 642
Sarah, 642
Thomas, 642
Moines, 448
Moinet, 86, 154
Celestine, 154
Charles Alexander, 154
Eugene, 154
Frank Louis, 154
Isaac, 74, 78
Jean, 74, 78
John Eugene, 154
Margaret Magdaline, 154
Mary Elizabeth, 154
William Joseph, 154
Moinie,
Jacques, 149
Judith, 149
Moinnet,
Louis, 142
Louise, 142
Molines, 39
Guillaume, 15
Priscilla, 15, 16
Molprey,
Pierre de, 172
Monah,
Daniel, 432
Monark, 235
John, 235
Joseph, 235
Margaret, 235
Mary, 235
Monica, 235
Thomas, 235
Monat, 50, 227
George, 148
James, 114
J., 229, 230
James, 227, 228, 229, 230, 332, 342, 350, 431, 959, 961
John, 212
Sarah, 230
Monate,
James, 340
Monatt, 50
Monatt, 332
Carl, 235
James, 229, 335, 340, 343
Joseph, 332
Peter, 467
Monatte, 68
Monay, 48, 50, 206, 288, 432
Ann, 287
Elizabeth, 287
Isaac, 287
Robert, 153
William de, 153
Monboevil,
James, 122
Jane, 122
John, 122
Mary, 122
Suzanna, 122
Monceau,
Jacques du, 136
Monceaux,
Jacque de, 136
Moncelle,
Dames du, 164, 169
Monchaux,
Jacques, 136
Monchu,
Jacques du, 136
Mone, 48, 50, 146, 211
Abraham, 213, 428
Elizabeth, 211
Esther, 146
Francois Joseph, 98
James, 235
John, 211
Peter, 211
Pierre, 28
Monee, 50, 206
Abraham, 213, 215, 216, 454
Catherine, 135
Isaac, 215, 454
Peter, 215, 454
Monei, 153
Moneia, 197
Carolus de, 190, 197, 957
Hugo de, 190, 197, 957
Moner,
Judic, 135
Jean, 135
Sebille, 135
Mones,
Charles, 453
Lawrence, 467
Lysbeth, 211
Niesja, 211
Niesja Thomas, 211
Thomas, 211

In searching, examine orthographically and phonetically all possible variations in surnames.

Monet, 39, 44, 48, 49, 50, 51, 56, 57, 67, 86, 93, 97, 101, 104, 111, 134, 135, 148, 149, 153, 154, 158, 159, 161, 162, 166, 167, 182, 183, 185, 186, 190, 194, 197, 199, 200, 203, 204, 205, 206, 210, 227, 230, 258, 288, 394, 395, 414, 420, 432, 442, 446, 505, 570, 593, 642, 728, 962, 975, 1065

Monet,
Abraham, 74, 135, 213, 427, 428, 656
Adrien, 87, 90, 93
Adrien Amble, 89, 92
Alexandre, 163, 168
Amable, 89
Ambrose, 152
Andre Amble, 90, 93
Ange, 89
Angelique, 87, 89, 91
Angelique Archange, 91
Anges, 207, 213, 431, 433
Anne, 135, 148, 149
Anonyme, 88, 91
Antoine, 86, 88, 91, 104, 148, 149, 159, 162, 167
Aziline, 570
Bernard de, 161, 166
Catharine, 117, 118, 145, 148, 206, 295
Charles, 89, 562
Charles Amable, 91
Charlotte-Francoise, 164, 169
Hon. Claude, 7, 49, 82, 83, 103, 105, 107, 108, 111, 112
Claude Aimon, 98, 104
Comte, 101
Constance, 88
Damasse, 85
Daniel, 74
Domini que de, 161, 166
Elenne, 147
Elizabeth, 88, 148, 646
Etienne, 73, 148, 161, 162, 166, 167
Francois, 86, 87, 88, 89, 90, 91, 92, 101, 107
Francoise Angelique, 89
Gabriel, 88, 90, 91, 92
Genevieve, 88
Gilbert, 159
Gilles-Laurent, 162, 168
H., 67
Henry, 103, 162, 168
Isaac, 28, 51, 58, 113, 114, 117, 118, 121, 145, 148, 206, 222, 224, 258, 340, 414, 646
Isabelle, 87
Jacobs, 103
Jacques, 73, 74, 87, 88, 90, 104, 160
Jane, 152
Jean, 86, 87, 88, 89, 90, 91, 92, 93, 159, 174
Jean Ambrose, 89, 92
Jean - Antoine-Bernard, 164, 169
J. B., 433
Jean Baptiste, 86, 87, 88, 89, 90, 91, 92
Jean Baptiste Pierre Antoine, 102
Jean Francois, 89, 90, 92
Jean-Jacques, 163, 168
Jean-Louis, 448
Jean Marie, 91
Jeanne de, 162, 167
Jean Paul, 86
Jeremiah, 623
John, 212
Joseph, 87, 88, 89, 90, 91, 92, 162, 163, 167, 168
Joseph Amable, 88, 90, 92
Joseph Marie, 89, 91
Judith, 160
L., 67
Laurent de, 161, 166
Le Comte, 107
Leon, 83, 85
Louis, 74, 86, 87, 88, 89, 90, 92, 93, 162, 163, 167, 168, 562
Louise, 230
Louis Francois, 87, 90
Louis Joseph, 93
Louis-Phillipe, 163, 169
Mme., 67, 101
Magdeleine, 74, 88, 142
Marc de, 162, 167
Marguerite, 87, 88
Marie, 74, 90, 104, 142, 162, 163, 167, 168
Marie Agathe, 89
Marie Agathe Pelagie, 90
Marie Agnes, 89
Marie Angelique, 87, 90, 91
Marie Anne, 87, 88, 89, 90
Marie - Anne-Francoise, 164, 169
Marie Catherine, 89, 91
Marie Celeste, 88, 91
Marie Charlotte, 88, 89, 90, 91, 164, 169
Marie Charlotte-Pelagie, 164, 169
Marie Elizabeth, 90
Marie Francoise, 86
Marie Genevieve, 90, 91
Marie Genevieve Amable, 89
Marie Helene, 89
Marie Isabelle, 89
Marie Jeanne, 87, 88, 91
Marie Joseph, 87, 88, 89, 90, 91
Marie Judith, 87, 89
Marie Louise, 87, 88, 89, 91, 164, 169
Marie Louise Mallet, 230
Marie Louise Marthe, 230
Marie Madeleine, 87, 89, 90
Marie Marguerite, 87, 88, 89, 90
Marie Monique, 90
Marie Therese, 88
Mariette Moreau, 101
Marie Veronique, 87
Marie Victorie, 89, 90
Michel, 86, 90
Mrs. Pascal, 83
Nicolas, 86, 87, 96, 91
Octave, 85
Olivine, 85
Pascal, 83
Paul, 163, 168
Peter, 117, 118, 145, 148
Philibert, 98, 101, 104, 160
Phillipe de, 162, 163, 168
Phillipe-Adrien, 16 4
Phillipe Francoise, 164, 169
Pierre, 28, 58, 74, 87, 88, 91, 113, 114, 117, 121, 142, 145, 161, 162, 167, 189, 206, 211, 216, 395
Pierre Gabriel, 88, 91
Pierre Naud, 104
Pierre Noel, 91
Raymond-Jean, 163, 168
Regis, 85
Rene, 91
Robert, 114
Roland, 91
Sibella, 152
Susanne, 145
Therese, 90
Thomas (Le Sieur), 134
Toussaint, 88
Veronique, 88
William, 85, 269

Monet de la Mark,
Ambroise-Adolphe-Francois-Phillipe, 165, 170
Catherine-Phillipe-Julie, 165, 170
Etienne, 162, 167
Jean - Baptiste - Pierre-Antoine, 164, 169
Louis-Phillipe, 164, 165, 169, 170
Maison de, 160, 165, 179, 185, 957, 958, 960
Phillipe, 163, 168, 169
Phillipe-Adrien, 165, 170
Phillipe-Jacques, 163, 169

Moneta, 44, 45, 47, 48, 51, 84, 97, 185, 205

Monete, 50, 229, 432
J., 229

Moneti, 44, 84

Monett, 49, 50, 55, 149, 223, 264, 269, 276, 296, 332, 393, 432, 442, 575, 581, 582, 647, 807, 994, 1002, 1009, 1039
Aaron, 264, 265
Abraham, 284, 288, 292, 646, 647
Agnes, 207, 213, 431, 433
Alethe, 292
Alexander, 295
Anne L., 295
Andrew Lake, 7, 441, 641, 875, 1009
Andrew Lawrence, 1009
Andrew Wyatt, 1009
Ann, 288, 295, 458
Ann Virginia, 458
Anna, 582, 807
Anna Maria, 582, 1009
Ashford, 662
August, 642
Barbara Jane, 296
Benjamin, 296, 442, 576, 580, 581, 582, 583, 641, 642, 687, 688, 780, 804, 805, 807, 1004, 1009, 1010
(See dedicatorial page)
Benjamin Ulysses, 296
Benjamin W., 295
Catherine, 1009
Cecilia, 295
Cephas Henry, 296
Charles, 807
Charles Clark, 687, 1010
Charles Henry, 295, 1010
Charles Wesley, 296, 442, 581, 582, 688, 1010
Charlotte Josephine, 458, 461
Chauncey Depew, 1010
Cornelia Jane, 457, 458
Daisy, 642
Dennis, 299
Edward Johnson, 1009

In searching, examine orthographically and phonetically all possible variations in surnames.

Edward Regan, 875, 876 877, 879, 880, 881, 883, 884, 887, 1009.
Edward Wayland, 458
Eliza, 265, 457
Elizabeth, 261, 270, 296, 357
Esom, 296
Ellen, 296
Elliott Tyler, 582, 807, 1010
Emma, 1001
Fanny Eliza, 457
Francis Augusta, 458, 461
Frank, 442, 580, 582, 807
Frank Ellesworth, 582, 1010
Fred, 642
George Emery, 582, 1010
George, 292, 582, 642, 807
George L., 295
George T., 1011
George Wilson, 296
George E., 1010
Grace E., 1010
Harriet Ann, 576, 1004, 1011
Henry, 96, 580, 582, 642, 688, 780, 781, 783, 1010
(See dedicatorial page)
Hester, 457, 458
Hester Ann R., 457, 758
Isaac, 261, 270, 288, 458, 641, 642, 646, 656, 661, 1002
Jacob, 658
Jacques, 149
Jakes, 149
James, 457, 643
Jeremiah, 436, 632, 662, 663
John A., 292, 295, 537
John F., 1011
John I., 295
John S., 641, 642
John Sley, 442, 582, 1004, 1011
John T., 662, 663
John W., 457, 458, 461
Joseph, 299
Joseph, Jr., 642
Joseph L., 295
Julia, 642, 1009
Katie Louise, 296
Laura, 642, 687, 688, 1010
Lawrence Lucius, 296
Lucinda, 457
Lutie, 688, 1010
Lydia, 581, 582, 688, 807, 1009
Margaret, 456, 457, 800
Margaret Lee, 1009
Mary, 148, 264, 265, 295, 456, 457, 458, 461, 469, 470, 471, 568, 645, 665, 752, 1009
Mary Ann, 1011
Mary Georgiana, 458, 461
Mary Margaret, 1009
Mattie, 642
Minnie, 642, 1010
Moses, 44, 581, 582, 583, 641
Nancy, 646, 647
Naomi, 1010
Nellie Russell, 295
Philomen, 642
Penelope, 288
Rebecca, 457
Robert Bellows, 687, 1010
Sadie Josephine, 1009
Samuel, 431, 456, 457, 458, 459, 461, 466, 467, 468, 469, 470, 471, 561, 562, 568, 569, 576, 581, 643, 644, 645, 669, 670, 671, 695, 984, 1004, 1007
(See dedicatorial page)
Sarah, 1010, 1011
Susan (Kennedy), 95, 442, 580, 581, 687, 688, 807, 1010
Thomas, 266, 295, 457, 461, 642
Ulisus, 1005
Wallace Benjamin, 1010
William, 261, 266, 271, 275, 308, 314, 315, 431, 456, 457, 461, 973
William Russell, 1009
Zachariah E., 295

Monette, 44, 47, 49, 153, 223, 569, 570, 576, 984, 994, 998, 1150
Abigail, 213
A. C., 777
Alexander Covington, 442, 847, 998, 1001
Alice, 987, 1001
Amy E., 292
Ann Eliza, 774
Anna Virginia, 777, 998, 1001
Annie Seay, 987
Arthur Regis, 85
Balon (Boullanger), 85
Benjamin, 642
C., 1065
C. J., 461
Callie C., 987, 988
Carl, 997
Charlotte Josephine, 1001
Clark Davenport, 86
Clark Fremont, 585
Cornelia, 1001
Cornelia Jane, 998, 1001
Cornelia Newman, 1001
Diana, 569
Edith, 569
Eliza, 154, 569
Elizabeth, 569
Eliza Angeline, 987
Elodie, 153
Eunice, 1001
Eustace, 86
Fanny, 987, 988
Fletcher, 569, 570
Florence, 1001
Frances Augusta, 1001
George Newman, 7, 49, 568, 569, 570, 777, 999, 1001
George Oscar, 86
George Washington, 987
Gertrude (Cook), 7, 987, 988
Gilbert Lafayette, 86
Harriet (Brown), 582, 1011
Hattie Lee, 988
Hester, 1032
Imelda Parham, 988
James, 774, 994, 997
James T., 154, 576
James Wilkins, 570, 987
Jeannette, 86
J. F., 1004
John F., 7, 582, 1011
J. W., 461
John Wesley, 49, 57, 774, 775, 777, 778, 779, 780, 787, 994, 997, 998, 1001
(See dedicatorial page)
Joseph, 85, 987
Julia Belle, 85, 86
Julian, 1001
Judge Julius Caesar, 153
Lanna L., 988
Lida Jessie, 987
Lizzie Leigh, 987
Louise, 154
Mabelle Mae, 86
Maggie May, 988
Malissa, 569
M. E., 570
Margaret Louise, 987, 988
Marguerite, 86
Maria Louise, 777, 1001
Mary, 569, 642
Mary Elizabeth, 987
Mary Georgiana, 1001
Mary Gertrude, 987, 988
Mary Moore, 987
Minnie, 1001
Nannie, 569
Patrick, 569
Peale, 1001
Reuben Fletcher, 987
Robert, 1001
Robert Bascom, 987
Robert Jackson, 988, 1150
Roland Lee, 988
Ruth, 154
Samuel, 569, 570, 774, 1001
Samuel Jackson, 7, 987
Susan, 642
Thomas Fletcher, 987, 988
Wesley, 569, 570
William, 86, 774, 987
William Fletcher, 984, 987
William Henry, 987
William Jesse, 988

Monnet, 44, 48, 49, 50, 51, 55, 56, 57, 61, 62, 63, 64, 67, 68, 69, 70, 83, 84, 85, 93, 94, 95, 96, 101, 104, 112, 114, 127, 128, 146, 153, 154, 156, 158, 159, 170, 171, 175, 176, 181, 185, 186, 190, 193, 194, 195, 197, 199, 200, 201, 203, 205, 206, 207, 223, 240, 270, 392, 394, 415, 431, 446, 452, 466, 472, 573, 575, 577, 589, 642, 647, 712, 728, 734, 851, 875, 888, 943, 957, 958, 960, 961, 962, 972, 975, 976, 1012, 1066, 1067, 1087, 1119
Aaron, 976
Abbe, 103
Abigail, 964
Abraham, 57, 74, 77, 78, 81, 127, 134, 154, 155, 213, 431, 575, 648, 649, 651, 659, 958, 959, 960, 963, 964, 965, 975, 976
Agnes, 176
Alexandre, 142, 147
Hon. Alfred, 63, 64, 65, 98, 186, 187
Alix, 173, 176
Amedee, 176
Andre, 73, 75

Ann, 576, 963, 964, 975, 976
Anne, 143, 147, 958, 960
Antoine, 73, 75, 143, 145, 147
Antoine Grimoald, 101
A. Piault, 63
Augustine, 149
Benjamin, 576
Bernard de, 172
C. L., 82
Catherine, 68, 69, 70, 73, 74, 75, 76, 77, 78, 81, 118, 122, 125, 127, 128, 133, 136, 140, 146, 147, 154, 155, 206, 395, 958, 959, 960, 961, 963, 971
Cesar, 67
Charles, 81, 102, 576
Claude Jean Baptiste (de Lorbeau), 64
Daniel, 70, 73, 74, 74, 75, 76, 77, 78, 960
Deborah, 964
D. N. Alexandre, 102
Dolly Josephine, 941
E., 67, 68
Edward, 964
Elie Francois Epiphane, 64
Elizabeth, 149, 257, 576, 773, 959, 960, 962, 964, 972, 975, 976, 1109
Ellene, 146, 147
M. Emile, 61
Emile Piault, 7, 62
Mme. Emma, 64, 67, 186
Estard, 175
Etienne, 73, 75, 76, 170, 174, 176, 194, 199
Eve, 74, 77
Francois, 62, 70, 73, 74, 75, 77, 98, 193, 198
Francoise, 74, 76, 77, 78
Gabrielle, 149
Gaucher, 171, 176
George, 149, 964
Gerard, 176
Guillaume, 57, 173, 175, 176
Guillemmette, 173
Guy, 171, 172, 176
Guye, 173
Guyette, 173, 176
Guyot, 173
Hannah, 964
Harriet, 576
Heleine, 140, 146
Helene, 74, 77
Helie, 70, 75
Hezekiah, 576
Hughes, 170, 171, 172, 173, 175
Huguette, 173
Humbert, 171, 172, 173, 174, 176
Humbert (Prevost de), 172
Isaac, 28, 31, 57, 68, 69, 70, 74, 77, 78, 81, 84, 93, 113, 114, 121, 122, 125, 128, 134, 154, 159, 182, 189, 190, 194, 198, 199, 203, 204, 206, 216, 218, 222, 224, 237, 244, 257, 261, 299, 312, 393, 414, 422, 575, 576, 642, 647, 648, 656, 713, 719, 724, 728, 733, 734, 773, 958, 959, 960, 961, 962, 963, 964, 971, 972, 973, 975, 976, 977, 978, 984, 1109
(See dedicatorial page)
Jacob, 57, 964
Jacques, 64, 68, 69, 73, 75, 76, 77, 78, 149, 176, 194, 448, 958, 960
Jacquette, 70, 75, 173
James, 574, 575, 960
James Lawson, 991, 1066
J. C., 85
Jean, 48, 49, 57, 70, 73, 74, 75, 76, 77, 78, 99, 101, 109, 111, 112, 134, 140, 143, 146, 147, 155, 159, 173, 175, 176, 193, 198, 204, 958, 959, 960
Jeanne de, 68, 69, 70, 73, 74, 75, 76, 77, 78, 143, 145, 147, 175
Jehan, 193, 198, 957
Jeremiah, 57, 1007
J. L., 941
John, 57, 134, 576, 963, 964, 976
Jonas, 74, 78
Joseph, 467
Josephine, 941
Judith, 73, 74, 75, 77
Knight Daniel, 83
Lawrence W., 941
Lawrent, 103
Lawson, 575
Lawson Wallace, 991
L. F., 103
L. J. F., 103
Louis, 74, 77, 81, 143, 147, 960
Louis Claude, 101
Louis-Claude, Baron de, 159
Louis Marie Benjamin, 64
Louise, 68, 69, 73, 76
L. W., 941
Magdeleine, 70, 75, 78
Mademoiselle, 67, 68
Mondree, 960
Margaret, 642, 941, 959, 960
Margaret Elizabeth, 941
Marguerite, 175, 176
Marie, 73, 74, 75, 76, 78, 961
Martha, 575, 964
Mary, 576, 960, 963, 964, 976
M. Auriox, 61
Michael, 960
Michel, 70, 74, 75, 77, 193, 198
Michi Pillo, 146
Mina, 666
M. L., 941
Mlles, 67
Madame, 67
Nancy, 646, 664
Nicholas, 149, 151, 177
Nicole, 176
Octave, 64
Odon, 176
Osborn, 653
Pancras, 176
Paul, 67
Peter, 57, 122, 127, 128, 130, 131, 133, 134, 963, 964
Rev. Peter E., 83, 84
Petronille, 172
Philippe, 448
Phillippe, 142, 143, 147
Pierre, 28, 31, 57, 64, 68, 69, 70, 73, 74, 75, 76, 77, 78, 81, 84, 93, 113, 114, 118, 121, 125, 127, 128, 130, 131, 134, 136, 140, 146, 147, 154, 155, 172, 189, 190, 193, 194, 198, 199, 200, 203, 204, 206, 216, 218, 227, 393, 395, 414, 448, 734, 773, 957, 958, 959, 960, 961, 962, 963, 971, 976
Rachel, 147, 936
Rebecca, 576
Richard, 173, 175, 176, 177, 186, 964
Robert, 114, 154, 155, 393, 959, 960, 961, 976
Rodolphe, 171, 172, 176
Roger (Vicomte), 170, 171, 172
Rollo, 941
Sarah, 941, 963, 964, 976
Seigneur, 958
Seigneurs de, 170, 171, 173, 175
Sieuers de, 94, 112
Simon, 173, 174
Simonne, 173
Suzanne, 70, 74, 75, 77, 136, 140, 147, 155, 959, 960
Thomas, 57, 154, 511, 959, 960
(Un Autre), 102
Vautier, 175
Vve, 68
Willaume, 176
William, 57, 171, 575, 774, 941, 959, 960, 964, 976
William Henry, 991
William Poke, 989, 991

Monnet de la Marck, 194, 199

Monnett, 49, 50, 55, 97, 159, 206, 207, 223, 239, 257, 270, 271, 275, 276, 284, 287, 288, 291, 292, 295, 296, 299, 300, 301, 347, 351, 356, 372, 387, 393, 394, 396, 397, 398, 406, 414, 432, 433, 436, 442, 455, 467, 478, 479, 490, 495, 503, 505, 511, 516, 527, 530, 535, 537, 540, 541, 545, 572, 573, 575, 577, 578, 579, 583, 584, 585, 586, 589, 590, 591, 593, 599, 600, 607, 608, 611, 612, 614, 618, 636, 640, 642, 643, 644, 647, 654, 661, 667, 671, 673, 674, 677, 679, 682, 689, 691, 695, 701, 705, 706, 711, 712, 713, 718, 719, 723, 724, 728, 733, 747, 748, 796, 799, 808, 822, 823, 825, 826, 831, 832, 837, 839, 840, 844, 845, 847, 851, 856, 893, 916, 973, 975, 977, 981, 1002, 1004, 1005, 1007, 1012, 1013, 1014, 1027, 1049, 1055, 1065, 1124, 1139, 1140

Monnetta, 44, 84

Monnetti, 44, 84

Monnetto, 84

Monnett,
Aaron, 264, 265
Abigail, 668, 989, 1043
Abraham, 61, 291, 292, 295, 396, 397, 398, 402, 425, 426, 427, 428, 429,

432, 436, 445, 461, 462, 466, 467, 479, 480, 481, 490, 494, 495, 496, 497, 499, 500, 501, 502, 503, 505, 511, 512, 513, 515, 516, 525, 527, 530, 531, 540, 565, 573, 576, 577, 578, 583, 584, 585, 586, 589, 590, 593, 594, 600, 604, 607, 608, 612, 614, 623, 627, 628, 629, 635, 636, 639, 643, 644, 646, 649, 651, 652, 653, 655, 656, 658, 660, 661, 662, 663, 664, 665, 667, 668, 669, 671, 672, 673, 674, 681, 682, 684, 685, 689, 690, 696, 701, 703, 705, 711, 712, 713, 717, 719, 723, 724, 728, 740, 745, 746, 750, 751, 752, 753, 757, 759, 760, 761, 762, 764, 788, 792, 795, 797, 800, 801, 803, 812, 815, 826, 829, 831, 838, 847, 916, 923, 973, 976, 978, 979, 982, 983, 990, 1002, 1003, 1004, 1005, 1006, 1007, 1012, 1014, 1015, 1019, 1037, 1042, 1045, 1046, 1047, 1049, 1063, 1065, 1095, 1106, 1112, 1131, 1136, 1139, 1140
(See dedicatorial page)

Abraham Albert, 1024
Abraham Cahill, 1023, 1024
Ada Define, 1052
Adah, 1036
Addie Belle, 1040
Addie Hill, 1059
Adia, 690
Agnes, 693, 811, 838, 1060
Agnes Frieda, 1058
Albert Othello ,1011
Alethea Maria, 295, 1005
Aley, 480, 490, 503, 504, 505, 530, 599, 611, 631, 644, 651, 652, 655, 663, 690, 787, 788, 789, 791, 792, 795, 799, 803, 807, 822, 826, 828, 837, 1007, 1013, 1042, 1127
Alexander S., 1033
Alfred Hillery, 1031
Alice, 573
Alice Lettie, 1039
Alice Louise, 1051
Alice M., 1033
Alonzo E., 1035
Alzora, 993
Amasa, 990
Amelia Louise, 1039, 1040
Amina Josephine, 804, 826, 1046, 1047, 1049, 1056
Amos A., 1033
Andrew Lake, 1009
Ann, 388, 395, 402, 425, 426, 462, 480, 489, 490, 494, 496, 501, 502, 504, 516, 534, 540, 560, 578, 583, 584, 608, 611, 612, 617, 652, 654, 660, 661, 663, 664, 665, 667, 681, 682, 696, 705, 712, 713, 717, 745, 788, 792, 795, 812, 839, 916, 981, 982, 1002, 1003, 1004, 1012, 1013, 1031, 1042, 1106, 1116, 1127
Ann Mariah, 1033, 1034
Ann (Mason), 1035
Anna, 990, 1034
Anna B., 993
Anna H., 1060
Anna Catharine, 1033, 1039, 1040
Anna Dorothy, 1046, 1052
Annetta Barton, 1050
Annie, 665
Argall, 667, 1035
Arma (McCrory), 1046
Arthur A., 993, 1046
Ashford, 662, 1033
Augustus Eddy, 665, 804, 1046, 1047, 1049, 1052
Barbara J., 993
Bayard T., 1033
Benjamin, 295, 728, 1002, 1003, 1004, 1005, 1006
Benjamin Ulysses, 1006
Berley, 1040
Bertha, 667, 847, 1041
Bertha K., 1036
Bessie (Kahler), 1055
Bessie H., 1060
Bessie (Moore), 1041
Birdie M., 1019
Byron, 666
Byron E., 1051
C. J., 458
Callie, 763
Caroline, 1044
Carrie (Craner), 1050
Catherine, 639, 653, 661, 667, 668, 801, 978, 990, 1006, 1007, 1013, 1019, 1039, 1040, 1042, 1044, 1046, 1047, 1131, 1139
Catherine Braucher, 1058
Catherine K., 1039
Catherine La Vendee, 1046, 1047, 1049, 1056
Catherine Louis, 1006
Catherine M., 1033
Celia Ann, 1041
Cephas, 291
Cephas Henry, 1006
Charles, 1004, 1036
Charles A., 666, 1028, 1051
Charles Boyd, 1011
Charles E., 1044
Charles H., 295, 296, 1006, 1033
Charles Officer, 1028
Charles W., 291, 296, 1006
Charlotte, 1027, 1060
Charlotte E., 1051
Clara, 1020
Clarence, 689, 1040
Clarence Gerard, 1050
Clark, 689
Claypool, 763
Clide, 1040
Cora, 296
Cordelia, 762, 851, 857, 860
Cornelia, 1045
Cordelia Pittenger, 762, 851, 857, 860, 1027
Cornelia Jane. 994
Cornelia (Yost), 1050
Cornelius, 756, 763
Dana (Pearland), 1033
David, 113, 668, 757, 1003, 1019
David Kinnear, 1014, 1019
Della Ethel, 1041
Dennis, 295, 1005
Diannah, 984
Dimma Mae, 688, 1051
Dora Belle, 1039, 1040
Dorcas, 1013
Dorr, 990
Dorsey, 689, 1019
Don, 1040
Earl, 1044
Edith, 984
Edith Amanda, 1055
Edna Gregory, 1050
Edward Wayland, 997
Effie Henrietta, 689, 811, 838, 847, 1060
Effie Virginia, 1060
Eliza, 642, 668, 1005, 1019
Eliza Ellen, 1006
Eliza Jane, 668, 990, 993, 1044
Elizabeth, 258, 264, 265, 266, 269, 271, 287, 288, 335, 342, 351, 356, 398, 425, 456, 461, 573, 577, 583, 584, 589, 590, 599, 607, 608, 611, 635, 646, 651, 652, 653, 655, 658, 661, 665, 666, 667, 668, 690, 696, 750, 751, 752, 753, 756, 757, 759, 761, 762, 788, 800, 812, 813, 816, 822, 828, 831, 978, 981, 982, 983, 984, 985, 989, 993, 1003, 1004, 1007, 1012, 1013, 1014, 1015, 1020, 1023, 1027, 1032, 1059, 1061, 1110, 1111, 1116, 1119, 1124
Elizabeth C., 1036
Ella C., 1046
Ella K., 770, 1059, 1060
Ellen, 663, 664, 665, 668, 689, 990. 993, 1005, 1006, 1045, 1050
Ellen Delamar, 1028
Ellen Malissa, 1035
Ellie, 640
Elmira, 847, 1027
Elsie, 462, 465, 578, 612, 665, 668, 690, 759, 1031, 1042, 1056
Elsie A., 1041, 1044
Elsie Elizabeth, 1039, 1041
Elsie (Farmer), 6
Elsie (Malcolm), 6, 461, 826, 834, 1046, 1047, 1049, 1051
Elton Randall, 1020
Emma, 663, 665, 666, 990
Emma A., 1045
Emma Lois, 666
Emma Zuriah, 1035
Ephraim Braucher, 479, 614, 639, 668, 689, 803, 826, 832, 834, 847, 1045, 1046, 1047, 1049, 1050
Ephraim Guy, 1050
Ernest Emery, 1055
Ernest Madison, 1055
Esom, 1005, 1006
Estella, 1032, 1052
Ethel May, 1060
Etta Catharine, 1055
Etta (Reamer), 826
Eugene, 1040
Eugene Albert, 1059
Eva, 666
Eva Frances, 1051
Eva Scott, 1059
Evalina, 1058
Fannie, 295, 1059
Fletcher. 762, 763, 857, 1027, 1028

In searching, examine orthographically and phonetically all possible variations in surnames.

Florence, 838, 839
Florence Elmira, 1058
Florence Emma, 1009
Florence Orvil, 1040
Frances, 839, 1040
Frances Eliza, 997
Frances Evera, 1020
Frances Henrietta, 1058
Francis, 1040
Francis Mervin, 1051
Francis Sylvester, 6, 57, 533, 577, 593, 769, 770, 771, 773, 811, 835, 837, 847, 1060
(See dedicatorial page)
Frank W., 1024
Franklin, 990
Fred Burton, 1028, 1029
Genevieve, 1028
George, 1040
George L., 1006
George Luther, 1006
George Wilson, 1006
Gertrude, 1006, 1059
Gilbert F., 693
Gordon Byron, 847, 1057
Grace, 847, 1060
Grace Belle, 1011
Guy, 689
Hamlin Virgil, 7, 1057, 1058
Hannah, 462, 505, 578, 663, 665, 668, 688, 747, 751, 838, 983, 989, 990, 1013, 1031, 1033, 1034, 1042, 1044, 1057
Hannah Ann, 1033, 1034
Harley, 1040
Harold William, 1051
Harriet Ann, 1003, 1004
Harriet L., 1011
Harrison, 575, 989
Hattie, 666, 1036, 1051
Hattie May, 1060
Hazel B., 1051
Helen, 1020
Helen J., 1059
Helen Louise, 1028
Henrietta, 665, 693, 769, 811, 829, 838, 1005
Henrietta Johnston, 693, 811, 1043, 1060
Henry, 668, 1031
Henry Wilson, 1040
Hester, 612, 639, 663, 665, 666, 717
Hester Ann, 717, 1031, 1035, 1139
Hester Ann Rogers, 997
Hester Frances, 1035, 1036
Hezekiah, 1003
Hilleary, 1031, 1032, 1041
Hillery, 664, 665, 667, 688
Hilliary, 590
Ida, 1031
Ida J., 1043, 1044
Ida Jane, 1028
Ida M., 1033
Ida Priscilla, 1009
Ira, 990, 993
Irvin B., 1051
Irvine Elmer, 1052
Isaac, 113, 224, 225, 227, 240, 251, 252, 257, 258, 261, 262, 263, 265, 270, 271, 276, 287, 288, 291, 296, 301, 305, 306, 312, 313, 315, 347, 351, 372, 388, 395, 397, 415, 420, 422, 423, 425, 426, 428, 431, 456, 461, 462, 466, 479, 503, 571, 573, 577, 578, 583, 584, 589, 590, 599, 600, 601, 603, 604, 607, 611, 635, 643, 644, 645, 647, 648, 651, 652, 653, 655, 660, 661, 663, 668, 673, 674, 688, 689, 690, 695, 699, 701, 702, 711, 712, 750, 751, 752, 757, 760, 788, 792, 795, 796, 800, 812, 815, 816, 822, 825, 828, 831, 838, 941, 973, 978, 981, 982, 983, 989, 990, 993, 997, 1002, 1003, 1004, 1005, 1006, 1007, 1009, 1012, 1013, 1014, 1019, 1041, 1042, 1044, 1059, 1065, 1110, 1111, 1116, 1119
Isaac Beatty, 1028
Isaac Newell, 1020
Isaac Newhouse, 1015
Isaac Remington, 1009
Isaac Wallace, 1023, 1024
Isabella V., 665, 1045, 1046
Isaiah, 663, 665, 667, 1033
Isaiah Shank, 1059
J. W., 458
Jack Ballou, 1020
Jacob, 462, 645, 647, 658, 663, 665, 668, 792, 1042, 1043
Jacob Isaac, 1009
Jacob Wilson, 1039, 1040
James, 568, 575, 639, 663, 664, 665, 666, 667, 803, 978, 983, 984, 994, 997, 1003, 1005
James Alexander, 1034
James E., 1033
James Fletcher, 984
James Gill, 1020
James Ira, 985, 1041
James Lawson, 989
James Millicent, 1035, 1036
Jane, 574, 665, 668, 826, 989, 1003, 1031, 1042
Jane L., 1019, 1049
Jasper, 663
Jay Brown, 666, 941, 1020
Jay E., 1036
Jeannett, 978
Jennie, 1043, 1044
Jennie E., 1023, 1024
Jennie R., 1057, 1058
Jennie Sawyer, 1041
Jeremiah Crabb, 57, 288, 296, 436, 456, 461, 463, 478, 480, 496, 502, 545, 573, 577, 578, 584, 585, 586, 605, 609, 617, 623, 631, 633, 637, 668, 690, 696, 701, 703, 705, 706, 708, 709, 711, 787, 789, 793, 1013, 1042, 1043, 1059, 1106, 1127
(See dedicatorial page)
Jeremiah, 462, 465, 478, 503, 504, 505, 516, 533, 534, 537, 545, 575, 577, 578, 584, 586, 590, 593, 594, 598, 599, 607, 608, 611, 614, 618, 620, 621, 624, 627, 628, 631, 632, 635, 636, 644, 647, 651, 652, 653, 655, 656, 661, 662, 663, 667, 668, 669, 670, 673, 674, 688, 690, 712, 713, 751, 758, 787, 788, 791, 792, 795, 796, 799, 800, 803, 807, 815, 822, 825, 826, 828, 831, 832, 837, 838, 839, 973, 993, 1013, 1015, 1031, 1034, 1039, 1040, 1106
Jeremiah E., 1034
Jeremiah Jacob, 1033, 1034
Jeremiah Jasper, 1059
Jeremiah Speaker, 1043
Jerry, 490, 504
Joanna, 1043
John, 395, 426, 462, 505, 508, 516, 578, 582, 583, 593, 599, 607, 608, 658, 662, 663, 664, 665, 667, 668, 669, 674, 681, 682, 687, 689, 690, 705, 712, 717, 718, 758, 759, 761, 763, 788, 792, 795, 803, 811, 812, 815, 826, 828, 829, 838, 839, 990, 1002, 1013, 1031, 1042, 1043, 1044, 1057, 1058, 1065
John Abraham, 1009, 1031, 1033
John Adam, 1034
John Charles Fremont, 1058
John Cloyd, 1059
John Elbert, 1041
John F., 1011
John Gilbert, 1060
John Pittenger, 1014, 1015, 1019
John Robert, 1041
John S., 1044
John Sley, 1004
John T., 1033
John Thomas, 516, 718, 1033, 1045, 1047, 1049, 1051
John W., 993
John Wesley, 984, 994
John Woodroe, 1034
Joseph, 448, 451, 505, 599, 639, 642, 664, 673, 681, 717, 1031, 1039
Joseph L., 291, 332, 1005
Joseph Noah, 1039, 1040
Joseph William, 1034
Joseph Lewis, 93
Josephine, 989
Josephus, 663, 664, 665, 666, 1035, 1036
Judith, 982
Julies, 673
Julia, 295, 690, 1020, 1027
Kate G., 1058
Katherine, 395, 666, 804, 839
Kenneth, 1020
Kenneth Berger, 1020
Keren H., 681, 1031, 1039, 1040
Laura, 847, 1032
Lawrence L., 291, 1006
Lawson, 574, 989, 990, 991, 993
Lawson Wallace, 993
Lena Shourds, 1028
Leon, 989
Leta, 689, 1019
Lettie (Shaffer), 1040
Lewis, 763
Lizzie, 1024
Lola, 666
Lola May, 1051
Loraine, 752
Lorin Henry, 688, 1050
Lottie Smith, 1059

Lou, 666
Louisa, 666, 1009
Lucinda, 997, 1027
Lucretia S., 1034
Lulu B., 1019
Lutesha, 990
Lydia, 1004
Mabel Marie, 1033
Madge Noonan, 989
Madison, 639, 666, 688, 804
Madison Welsh, 1046, 1047, 1049, 1055
Maggie Jane, 1031
Maggie (Miller), 990
Malissa, 984
Mamie (Dowel), 1039, 1040
Marcella Annette, 1060
Margaret, 395, 396, 426, 462, 480, 533, 577, 578, 583, 590, 594, 597, 599, 607, 608, 652, 655, 663, 668, 688, 718, 788, 792, 978, 983, 984, 1005, 1013, 1031, 1042, 1057, 1127, 1128
Margaret Ellen, 1041
Margaret Louise, 1027
Margaret Mae, 1020
Marie, 1059
Marie Osee, 1059
Marion L., 990
Martha, 465, 578, 640, 663, 664, 665, 666, 667, 668, 714, 792, 803, 837, 989, 1005, 1031, 1043, 1061
Martha A., 1035, 1036
Martha (Cobb), 1041
Martha Elizabeth, 1027, 1035
Martha Ellen (Wright), 7, 826, 1045, 1047, 1049, 1050
Mary, 395, 451, 462, 581, 582, 645, 653, 658, 663, 666, 667, 668, 688, 689, 690, 693, 751, 756, 758, 759, 783, 784, 785, 787, 792, 804, 812, 816, 826, 831, 838, 839, 844, 847, 851, 853, 855, 857, 978, 983, 984, 994, 1003, 1004, 1005, 1007, 1009, 1013, 1015, 1016, 1019, 1020, 1043, 1060
(See dedicatorial page)
Mary Ann, 990, 1031, 1033, 1059
Mary B., 1044
Mary Belle, 1029
Mary Catharyn, 1041
Mary Celia, 1023, 1024
Mary Delamar Kinnear, 857, 1014, 1015, 1027
Mary E., 1033
Mary Elizabeth, 1028, 1042, 1057, 1059
Mary Ellen, 1058
Mary Ellen Chestnut, 857, 1027, 1028
Mary Elsie, 1059
Mary Etta, 688, 1045, 1050
Mary Gertrude, 1034
Mary Hellen, 1028
Mary J., 1023
Mary Jane, 1043, 1059
Mary Jane (Hull), 5, 62, 613, 665, 920, 1046, 1047, 1049, 1052
Mary Keren, 1040
Mary Magdalena, 1042, 1043
Mary Virginia, 984, 997
Mary Zouck, 1027
Matilda, 989
May (Wright), 1039, 1040
Medora Frances, 1019
Melinda, 1035, 1036
Melissa, 756, 759
Mellie, 689, 1055
Melville, 640
Melvin A., 1058
Melvin H., 689, 804, 1046, 1047, 1049
Melvina, 1023
Mervin, 640, 667, 689
(See dedicatorial page)
Mervin Jeremiah, 81, 82, 93, 96, 107, 420, 436, 480, 585, 689, 674, 677, 764, 765, 768, 804, 816, 819, 826, 832, 848, 861, 862, 866, 869, 870, 871, 873, 874, 941, 946, 973, 1046, 1047, 1049, 1052, 1053
(See dedicatorial page)
Michael, 149
Michaell, 150
Mildred Lillian, 1028, 1029
Milo, 1036
Milton Jamison, 1040
Mina Zeruah, 1059
Minerva H., 665, 1046, 1051
Minna E., 1035, 1036
Minnie, 642, 993
Morris, 1039
Moses, 1005
Moses Meek, 1009
Nancy, 646, 647, 688, 713, 752, 760, 812, 984, 989, 1031, 1032, 1043
Nancy Ann 688, 1014, 1020
Nancy Jane, 1041
Nash, 664, 1032
Nellie, 689, 989, 1032, 1055
Nellie Lorie, 1050
Nellie S., 1060
Nettie S., 1060
Neva Dell, 1011
Nicholas, 395
Ninian, 978
Nora, 1043
Norman Ben, 1041
Norman E., 505, 516, 664, 713, 745, 1065
Norman Ellsworth, 1034
Norman Nash, 1031, 1033, 1041
Olga I., 1059
Oliver, 597, 666, 677, 803, 826, 1045, 1047, 1049, 1050, 688
Ollie Blanche, 666, 1036
Ora, 1020
Oran, 993
Orrin Bruce, 811, 847, 1060
Orpha, 666
Orril, 1024
Orwin Bruce, 811, 847, 1060
Orwin Kay, 1060
Osborn, 441, 577, 584, 590, 599, 607, 608, 624, 625, 635, 651, 652, 655, 658, 661, 665, 667, 668, 673, 674, 681, 689, 749, 750, 751, 752, 753, 759, 760, 762, 788, 795, 812, 815, 816, 826, 828, 834, 838, 847, 982, 985, 1007, 1013, 1015, 1028, 1029
Oscar, 1036
Oscar Richard, 1050
Patsey, 989
Paul Gibson, 1034
Penelope, 1003
Peter, 1002
Philip, 688, 1034
Phoebe, 658, 667, 668, 759, 761, 1014, 1015, 1019
Polly, 667, 752, 761, 1005, 1007
Princess Watring, 1059
Priscilla, 1005, 1006
Rachel, 668, 756, 758, 816, 1014, 1027, 1031, 1041
Rachel Ann, 1023, 1024
Rachel Ruth, 1041
Ralph, 1013
Rebecca, 395, 668, 983, 989, 994, 1004, 1019
Rebecca Victoria, 1034
Richard, 689, 1004, 1031, 1032
Robert, 395
Robert Bruce, 1059
Rollo, 993
Rosa, 666, 1006
Rosa E., 1035
Rosalia, 639, 666
Rosalie Amanda, 1046, 1055
Rose Cordelia, 1052
Rose Troy, 1040
Ruth, 646, 661
Ruth Hannah, 1059
Ruth (Wiggins), 1042, 1044
Samuel, 568, 583, 590, 645, 758, 983, 984, 994, 995, 997, 1013, 1040
Sarah, 295, 658, 665, 666, 667, 690, 712, 751, 752, 758, 762, 789, 1003, 1004, 1005, 1009, 1014, 1015, 1032, 1039, 1051
Sarah A., 1033, 1034, 1043
Sarah Jane, 1028
Sarah Lucretia, 1023, 1027
Sarah (Rexroth), 6, 478, 530, 769, 787, 812, 834, 837, 839, 1043, 1058, 1061
Semira Caroline, 1058
Serena Eveline, 993
Simona, 664, 1031, 1032
Son, 1028
Sophie C., 1028
Speaker, 663
Spencer C., 990, 993
Susan, 847, 993, 1004
Susan Anna, 1028
Susan C., 295
Susanna Beatty, 1015, 1028
Temyna, 690
Theresa, 990, 993
Theophilus, 296, 545
Thomas, 266, 269, 292, 335, 395, 462, 480, 489, 499, 501, 503, 504, 505, 508, 511, 516, 527, 534, 537, 538, 546, 549, 550, 554, 557, 558, 559, 560, 577, 578, 582, 584, 590, 598, 599, 604, 607, 608, 635, 652, 654, 655, 661, 662, 663, 664, 665, 666, 667, 668, 669, 673, 681,

682, 688, 705, 713, 717, 718, 728, 746, 747, 750, 751, 757, 761, 788, 792, 812, 815, 826, 855, 857, 978. 982. 983, 997, 1013, 1014, 1015, 1027, 1031, 1032, 1034, 1042, 1127
Thomas Abraham, 1028
Thomas Henry, 1039
Thomas Jefferson, 57, 465, 584, 639, 661, 663, 674, 693, 769, 792, 793, 807, 808, 809, 811, 812, 822, 829, 831, 832, 837, 838, 1043, 1060. 1061
Thomas Washington, 665, 1035
Ulysses, 1006
Vanseneelia, 663, 665, 1035
Viola, 667, 847, 1036
Virgil, 668
Wallace Lafayette, 1025, 1027
Walter Abraham, 1051
Walter James, 1052
Warren Perry, 1011
Webster, 693, 811, 838, 1060
William Kay, 1060
William, 264, 265, 269, 270, 273, 275, 276, 306, 356, 397, 416, 431, 441, 466, 508, 568, 577, 584, 590, 593, 599, 607, 608, 614, 615, 635, 645, 652, 655, 661, 664, 666, 667, 668, 673, 681, 682, 688, 689, 690, 712, 717, 728, 733, 748, 749, 750, 751, 752, 758, 759, 760, 761, 762, 788, 793, 795, 800, 811, 812, 813, 815, 816, 826, 828, 831, 834, 837, 838, 978, 981, 982, 983, 984, 994, 1002, 1003, 1004, 1005, 1006, 1007, 1013, 1014, 1015, 1023, 1031
William Abraham, 1050
William Albert, 1060
William Beatty, 1028, 1029
W. D., 993
William Fletcher, 984, 987
William H., 993, 1044
William L., 993
William Osborn, 1028, 1029
William Poke, 989, 991
William Wesley, 1028
Willis Albert, 1058
Winfield S., 1033
Wynema W. Millman, 993
Zachariah, 1006
Zeruah Anne, 1058
Zymilla Gertrude, 1051

Monnette, 49, 56, 93, 94, 215, 276, 432, 848, 849, 1002, 1065
A. C., 847
Benjamin, 1006
Carrie Lucile (Janeway), 642, 819, 1052
Charles, 93
Cinch'em, 873
Clark Fremont, 585, 767, 1052
Dimmie, 688
Elizabeth, 754
Elmira, 847
G. B., 847
Grace, 847
I. W., 847
James, 561
C. J., 461
Jeremiah, 462
J. E., 847
J. G., 847
J. W., 461
John Wesley, 561
Joseph, 93
Loran, 688
Lottie, 688, 835
Madison, 689
Marietta, 688

M'elle Lea, 56, 94
Mervin Jeremiah, 81, 82, 93, 96, 107, 420, 436, 480, 585, 689, 674, 677, 764, 765, 768, 804, 816, 819, 826, 832, 848, 861, 862, 866, 869, 870, 871, 873, 874, 941, 946, 973, 1046, 1047, 1049, 1052, 1053
(See dedicatorial page)

Nettie, 847
Olive Adelaide (Hull), 669, 767, 819, 1016, 1046, 1052
Oliver, 688
Orra Eugene, 8, 32, 62, 70, 81, 83, 94, 170, 203, 420, 436, 570, 585, 586, 600, 642, 767, 768, 816, 817, 819, 820, 821, 847, 906, 941, 944, 946, 949, 953, 973, 990, 994, 1005, 1052, 1055, 1058, 1062, 1065, 1066, 1151
Samuel, 468, 561
Sarah, 688
Scholastic, 93
William, 276, 1006

Monety,
William, 431

Money, 48, 50, 51, 57, 211, 288, 394, 395, 962, 976, 1002
Abraham, 287, 454
Albert, 210
Ann, 393, 394
Benjamin, 332, 393, 394, 395, 453
Catherine, 394
Cecil, 332
David, 309
Elizabeth, 287, 394, 395
Godfrey, 335
Guilluime, 146
Hernando de Soto, 50
Henry, 149, 210, 431
Isaac, 287, 393, 394, 428, 431, 453, 454, 719, 976
James, 394, 453
John, 148, 210, 332, 393, 394, 395, 432, 436, 453
Margaret, 332, 394, 395
Mary, 210, 394
Nicholas, 393, 394
Patrick, 432
Peter, 210
Rachel, 394, 395
Rebecca, 395
Robert, 114, 332, 340, 393, 394, 395, 436, 453
Ruth, 395
Samuel, 393, 394, 431, 435, 719
Thomas, 393, 394, 395
William, 287, 332, 393

Monie, 50, 51, 55, 97, 134
Charles, 467
Jacques, 126, 149
Lucresse, 151
Marie, 140
Pierre, 149
Sarah, 146, 149

Moniee, 135
Sibelle, 135
Jean, 135
Subile, 135

Monier, 57, 68
Anne, 136
Jacques, 149
Jane, 142
Marie, 140, 149
Peter, 147
Pierre, 140, 149

Moniot,
Jean, 448

Monitt,
Robert, 152

Monnaie, 44, 47, 48, 50, 97
Henri de, 153

Monnay, 48, 50, 153

Monnaye, 50

Monne, 48
Anne, 235
Francoise, 135

Monner,
Simon, 136

Monnerat,
John, 147

Monneratt,
Daniel, 152

Monneret,
Peter, 152

Monnet-Guillet, 143

Monnie, 51, 134
Anne, 136
Annie, 134
Antoine, 134
Bastien, 134
Catharine, 134
Daniel, 149
Eleonore, 150
Jacques, 134
Jan, 134
Jane, 134
John, 453
Joseph, 134
Madelaine, 149
Sarah, 58
Simon, 136

Monniee,
Judit, 136
Marie, 140
Simon, 136

Monnier,
(Dom Hilarion), 102
Abraham, 148
Jacques, 136
Janne, 140
Jean Charles, 102
Jeanne, 140
Martial, 140
Simon, 137
Sophie de Ruffey, 102

Monniers, 448

Monniotte,
Dom Jean Francois, 102

Monnitt, 269, 276
Thomas, 269
William, 276

Monnoie,
Bernard de la, 102

Monnot, 68
Antoine, 101
Pierre Etienne, 102
Jacques Francois Charles, 102
Monnoye, 135
Anselme Francoise, 102
Monnye, 134
Monye, 134
Monoie,
Pierre, 135
Monot, 68
Monotte, 96
Monrah,
Hy, 432
John, 432
Lewis, 432
Peter, 432
Monsey,
Joseph, 432
Samuel, 432
Mont,
Seigneur de, 173, 175
Sire de, 171, 175
Montagu,
Amey de, 175
Visin de, 175
Montausier, of,
Duke, 19
Montbeliard,
Count de, 174
Montbron, 16
Montclar,
Viscount, 16
Montelz,
Jane, 122
Margaret, 122
Montgomery,
General Richard, 32
Montjoy,
Seigneur of, 176
Montlezun,
Seigneur de, 162, 167
Montmorencies, 16
Francois, 16
Meru, 16
Thore, 16
Montoison,
Lambert de, 190, 194, 197, 199, 200, 203, 957
Montpelier,
Captain, 890
Montpelle,
Antoinette, 104
Montrivel,
Dame of, 175
Monts,
Asa, 487
Montsaugeon, 170
Etienne, 176
Jean, 174, 175, 176
Richard, 174
Seigneur, 171, 173, 174, 185
Montagut,
Viscount, 16
Monty,
Amable, 432
Angeline, 432
Catherine, 432
Francis, 432
Margaret, 432
Mony, 134, 211, 215, 962
Peter, 963
Richard, 453
William de, 153
Moyne, 134
Henry, 28
Monyee, 134
Monyott,
Isaac, 341
Moomma,
Conrad, 504
Mooney, 211
Abraham, 432
Isaac, 432
John, 453
Peter, 432
William, 432
Moore,
Bessie, 1041
Gaines, 427
George, 822, 1023
Humphrey, 332
James, 247, 335, 364
Jane, 1119
John, 334, 988
Juliet, 988
Louise, 988
Margaret Louise, 987, 988
Melissa, 1023
Nicholas, 332
Robert E.,
Samuel Russell, 1023
Zella, 7, 1023
Moorfoot,
Elizabeth, 1013
Jefferson, 1013
Lizzie, 831
Morris, 712
Moreau,
Francis, 122
Marie, 74, 77
Peter, 122
Morehouse,
Imogene, 1055
Martha, 1055
Mary, 1055
Max, 1055
Maxene, 1055
Richard Andrew, 1055
Morel,
Jean-Claude, 159
Morell,
Anne, 143
Moret,
Pierre, 142
Francisco, 148
Morgan, 311
Alice, 351
Andrew, 653
Daniel, 301
David, 302
Edwin Y., 302
Jacob, 433, 434, 435
John, 369
Thomas, 307
William, 312, 351
Moriarty, 1099, 1100, 1101
Ambrose Irving, 1099
Daniel, 1100, 1101
Daniel McOwen, 1101
Denis, 1101
Edward, 1100, 1101
Edward M., 1100
Ellen, 1101
Emma, 1099
Honor, 1100, 1101
Honora, 1100
L. E., 1100
Michael, 1099, 1100
Nehemiah, 1100
Richard, 1100, 1001
Thomas, 1100, 1101
Timothy, 1101
Moriertie,
Edward McDonogh, 1101
Moriortaghe, 1101
Mornay, 50
Mornet,
Jacob, 135
Natanael, 135
Morningstar, 583
Morquep,
Mathew, 470
Morrarte,
Daniel, 340
Morrett,
Matthieu, 28
Morris,
Benedict, 441
Elizabeth, 398, 573, 604, 611, 712, 812, 831, 1012, 1013, 1014, 1140
Harriet, 1140
Ira K., 209, 215
James, 468, 573, 1013
John P., 1140
Jeremiah, 674, 687, 712, 749, 752, 758, 812, 826, 828, 831, 1013
Joseph, 441
Lydia, 1140
Mary Ann, 749, 752, 1013
Maud Burr, 31
Nelson, 767
Sophronia, 1020, 1119, 1124
Morrison,
Florence, 640
Mary, 640
Morsell,
James, 306
Morton,
R., 328
Sir William, 476
Mortsley,
Lydia, 581
Moss,
Elizabeth, 755, 1010, 1020
G. A., 1020, 1023
Richard, 346
Mossett, 351
Mossing,
John C., 400, 403, 404
Motee,
Margerite, 137
Motet,
Daniel, 122
Dina, 122
Dorothee, 122
Frances, 122
Gabriel, 122
Jane, 122
Lewisa, 122
Andrew, 122
Elizabeth, 122
Paul, 122
Martha, 122
Mott, 57
Henrietta, 454
William, 454
Motte, 57
Jean Henri, 149
Seigneur de, 175
Mottes, 448
Mottet, 39
Mouat, 57
Mouet, 153
Moullart,
Jacques, 136
Moulong,
Peter, 122
Moultrie,
General William, 32
Mounart,
Francoise, 149
Moune, 135
Mounet,
Catharine, 146
Ellenne, 143
Jambelin, 142
Jean, 142, 143, 144, 146
Madelaine Louise, 142
Phillipes, 142, 143, 146

In searching, examine orthographically and phonetically all possible variations in surnames.

Pierre, 146
Rachel, 143
Susanne, 143
Mounet-Guillebaut, 143
Mounet-Ressegaire, 143
Mounier,
Louis, 149
Pierre, 149
Mousset,
Thomas, 149
Mount,
John, 218
Samuel, 417
Mounts,
Asa, 534, 537
Jesse, 488, 534, 537
Joseph, 534
Mountsaugeon,
Seigneur de, 958
Moura,
Philip, 434
Movet, 101, 111
Mowat, 57
Mowery,
Leannah, 672
Mowet, 57
Mowry, 694
Moy,
Richard, 319
Moyne, 57
Moynet, 86
Moynett, 258
Isaac, 257
Mudd,
Strangwair, 322
Muffett,
John, 338
Mugg, 333
Peter, 333
Mulcet, 101, 111
Muldenberger,
Nicholas, 917
Muller,
Michael, 433
Mulliken,
James, 247
Mullins,
Guillaume, 15, 16
Priscilla, 15, 16
Mumbers,
Peter, 340
Munai,
Thomas, 359
Munet,
Walter de, 153
Munna,
Barbara, 489
Conrad, 489, 490, 494
Munnet, 50
Munnet, 468
Abraham, 207
Elizabeth, 646
Samuel, 468
Munnett, 49
Munnett. 207, 436, 646
Abraham, 396, 415, 453, 653
Catharine, 653
Eley, 539
Isaac, 600, 646
James, 396
Jeremiah, 539, 623, 644, 654
John, 537
Mary, 284, 396, 645
Samuel, 645
Thomas, 436, 537
Munnie, 51
Munnitt, 49
Munnitt, 291, 393, 747
Isaac, 396
Jeremiah, 618
Rebecca, 396
Munorett,
Mary, 152
Munroe,
James, 468
Munsey,
Edith, 1129
Muny, 50
Murdoch,
George, 403, 404
Murett,
Jacob, 454
Murnet,
Michael, 431
Murphy,
James, 495
Martha, 1009
Murray,
George, 496
Murry,
Thomas, 409
Muses, 47
Musgrave,
Ida B., 1129
Lila E., 1129
Marion O., 1129
Muttle,
John, 417
Myers,
Christopher, 672
Frank P., 780
John, 654
Margaret, 1149
Myner,
Daniel, 212
Mynott, 57

Mc

McAdow,
D. S., 670
McAlpine,
Hattie Lee, 988
McAndrew,
Mary, 666
McArthur,
Duncan, 623, 644
William, 632
McCabe,
C. C., 1016, 1019
McCaughey,
Maggie Jane, 1031
McClelland,
Ann, 1120
Lucy Kinnear, 1014
Rebecca, 1014
Thomas, 1120
McCool,
Bessie, 1052
Charles, 1052
Cora, 1052
Harry, 1052
Ida, 1052
Mary, 1052
Rose Cordelia, 1052
William, 1052
McCormac
Joshua, 441
McCreary,
George W., 425
McCrory,
Arma, 1046
McCully,
James, 497
McCurdy,
Anna E., 1124
J. C., 1121
Robert, 1124
McCutcheon,
John, 441
McDonald,
Caroline, 1044
John, 427
Samuel, 1044
McDonell, 670
McDowell,
William, 671
McGahan,
Julia, 1024
McGee,
Caroline L., 1050
William H., 1050
McGinness,
Ida, 600
McGruder,
Elizabeth, 1092
Henry, 1092
McKendrae,
William, 795, 825
McKenzie,
Anna, 1034
McKerall,
Ellen Eliza, 988
Florence Monette, 988
Marguerite Louise, 988
Martha Frances, 987
Mary Elizabeth, 987, 988
Porterfield, 988
William J., 987
McKinley,
President, 787
McKinstry, 832
Ella Martha, 834, 837, 839, 1061
Mary Etta, 1061
William Thomas, 839, 1061
McLaughlin,
John, 441
McLean,
Michael, 910
McMahon, 1100, 223, 239
Jane, 539
McMalor,
Elizabeth, 539
McMoriertaghage,
Edward, 1101
McMortagh,
Donnell, 1101
McMullen, 832
McNeal,
Alexander, 1043
McPherson,
Dan, 235
McSherry,
James, 223, 236, 239, 477
McWilliams, 323

N

Nace,
George, 915
Nailor, 714
Nalle,
Elizabeth Rice, 1080
Ellen Anne, 1080
Richard Thomas, 1080
Nancok,
Chenty, 332
Nanswearinger,
Eleanor, 365
Nant,
Jean de, 174
William de, 174
Napoleon I., 82, 101
Napoleon, 951, 952
Nares, 96
Narvy,
Nicholas, 247
Nase,
M. J., 640
Nash,
Hugh, 311
Naticoke,
Indians, 258

In searching, examine orthographically and phonetically all possible variations in surnames.

Nation,
Cosby, 1127
Naud,
Pierre, 185
Naudin, 39
Navarre of (III King of Navarre) and (IV. King of France) Henry, 16, 21. 26, 114, 160, 161, 165, 167, 193, 198, 957
Navarre, of
(Jean) Queen, 160, 161, 166
Navilley,
Jean de, 175
Nay,
Seigneur de, 171, 176
Naylor,
William, 489
Neal,
Benjamin, 502
Neale,
Henry, 323
Jacob, 321, 346
Mary, 323
Neall,
Henry, 346
Needham,
William, 243
Neelz,
Pierre, 144
Neff,
John, 433, 434
William, 843
Neile,
Nathaniel, 441
Neill, 477
Edward D., 236
Neise,
Christopher, 1032
Nelson,
A., 832
John, 338
Neptune,
Louisa, 1011
Nesbitt,
Fannie, 966, 969
Ruth, 969
Walter, 969
William, 966, 969
Nesey,
John, 312
Nester,
Jacob, 434
Neublans,
Josse de, 172
Neufchatel,
George de, 172
Nevill,
Annie Seay, 987
James A., 987
John, 247, 351, 1080
New Catholics, 115
New Converts, 115
Newhouse,
Abraham, 441
Elizabeth, 687, 1014
Isaac, 654, 687, 712, 1014
Sarah, 658, 712, 1014, 1015
Newman,
Cornelia Jane, 457, 777, 994, 998, 1001
Charlotte, 777, 994
George, 777, 994
Newnham,
Nathaniel, 490, 495, 497
Niccollas,
Francois, 68, 69
Nicholas,
Anna Mary, 213, 216
Nichols,
Archibald, 427
Frank Joseph, 1023
John, 359, 537
Joseph, 332
Mary, 339
Mary Celia, 1023
William, 302, 339, 361
Nicholls,
William, 304
Nickels,
George W., 1020
Laura, 1020
Niclos,
William, 302
Nicol, 39
Nicols,
William, 358
Nicholson,
Ann, 227, 228
Benjamin, 228
Edward, 228
Eliza, 228
Elizabeth, 227
James, 228, 229
Joseph, 228
Samuel, 228
William, 227, 228, 229
Niethut,
Christina, 1132
Henry, 930, 931, 1132
Nigault,
Marie, 74, 77, 960
Nilson,
Catherine Braucher, 1058
Dean Sidney, 1058
Eusebius, 1058
Frederick William, 1058
Noble,
Elizabeth, 1083
Samuel, 651
Noce, la
Beavoir, 16
Nocquet,
Marie, 74, 78
Michel, 74, 78
Noe, de la,
Roche, 190, 197
Nolan,
Philip, 413
Nollert,
Philip, 427
Nooke,
Joseph, 639
Noonan,
Madge, 989
Norfolk,
Ann L., 295
Earl of, 153
Norfolke,
James, 308
John, 306
Normandin,
Joseph, 89
Pierre, 89
Norris,
Elsie, 1031
Isaac, 897, 898
John, 248
North,
George, 889
J. V., 618
Norton,
Samuel, 677
Tobias, 346, 364
Norwood,
John, 247, 321
Nosehoot,
Henry, 930, 931, 1132
Noue de la,
Francois, 19
Novel,
Peter, 122
Noy,
Judith de la, 136
Nuthal,
Margaret, 337
Nuthall, 1067, 1068
Arthur, 309
Eleanor, 309, 312, 340, 345, 378, 1069, 1077, 1078, 1079, 1080, 1081, 1091
Elias, 1078
Elizabeth (Bacon), 1069, 1080, 1081
James, 318, 319, 337, 338, 350, 1078
John, 309, 318, 319, 320, 337, 339, 378, 1067, 1068, 1069, 1077, 1078, 1079, 1080, 1081, 1091
Mary, 1081
Nicholas, 309
Nuttal,
Olive, 329
Nuttell,
John, 417
Nutter,
Edward, 341
Francis, 341
Nutthall,
Barbara, 319
Elias, 319, 336
Elizabeth, 319
James, 247, 309, 319, 337 338, 343
John, 243, 309, 311, 317, 318, 319, 339, 340, 341, 343, 344, 345, 377, 378
Olive, 329
Nuttle,
John, 453
Solomon, 453
Nutwell,
James, 339, 341

O

Oatey,
J. Howard, 1036
Nettie, 1036
Oblenis,
John, 909
Mary, 909
O'Brien, 1100
Honora, 1100
W. L., 780
O'Callaghan, 213
Oddle,
John, 490
Odee,
Daniel, 211
Odell, 388
Henry, 374
Rignal, 374
Sarah, 1092
Thomas, 1092
Odill,
Sarah, 391
Oettinger, 98
Ogden,
Priscilla, 1005
Ogletree,
Fannie, 988
O'Hara,
John, 488, 490
Joseph, 490
Priscilla, 490
Oharis,
Arthur, 499

In searching, examine orthographically and phonetically all possible variations in surnames.

O'Harrow, 611
Hannah, 1128
John, 480, 598, 1127, 1128
Priscilla, 480, 611, 1127
O'Hart,
John, 57
Oiner,
Henry, 441
Ogden,
Kate L., 295
Oiselet,
Etevent, 174
Etienne, 174
Renaude, 174
Sire d', 174
Oker,
John, 352
Olcott,
John Sheldon, 1028
Ruth Monnett, 1028
Susan Ann, 1028
Oldmixon, 280
Olds
Joseph, 632
Oliver, 951
Renee, 141
Thomas, 889, 922
Olliver,
John, 322
Omeilion,
A., 328
O'Moriarity,
Dermot o'Dingle, 1101
Onanrie,
Francis, 212
O'Neall,
Barton, 503, 647
Mary, 647
Orendorf,
Joseph, 1033
Mary E., 1033
Mary Ellen, 1033
Organ,
Melissa, 1023
Romolus, 648, 649
Samuel, 1023
Zella, 1023
Orndorff,
Joseph, 1041
Nancy Jane, 1041
Orr,
Harvey, 654
Presley, 654
Thomas, 843
Orsbin,
Francis, 353
Thomas, 353
Orton,
Henry, 243
Osban,
Thomas, 310
Osband,
William, 310
Osbern, 1111
Osborn,
Arthur Leland, 1028
Avarilla, 354, 355
Benjamin, 354, 355
Bennett, 354
Catharine, 354, 355
Christopher, 1111
Elizabeth, 351, 352, 353, 354, 1111
Frances, 354
Francis, 354
Hannah, 354
Henry, 343, 355
Jane, 354
James, 354
John, 353
Josias, 354
Joseph, 351
Katherine, 343
Margaret, 354
Martha, 354
Mary, 354, 355
Mary Elizabeth, 988
Mary Lillian, 1028
Matthew, 1111
Peter, 1111
Prime F., 988
Ralph, 635
Rebecca, 353
Richard, 1111
Robert, 353
Samuel, 352, 353
Sarah, 353, 354, 355
Thomas, 352, 354, 355, 981, 1111
Varilla, 354
William, 353, 354, 355, 981, 1111
Osborne, 351, 733
Ann, 355
Attalanta, 352, 355
Benjamin, 352, 355
Charles, 311
Edward, 310, 351
Eliza, 355
Elizabeth, 270, 353, 800, 978, 981, 1012, 1111, 1116
Henry, 310, 352
James, 310, 352, 355
John, 310, 351, 352, 355
Jonas, 310
Joseph, 353
Martha, 352, 355
Richard, 310, 351, 1111
Robert, 310
Robbin, 355
Samuel, 310, 355
Sarah, 310, 352
Susannah, 355
Thomas, 310, 343, 345, 346, 351, 352, 353, 355
William, 247, 248, 310, 336, 351, 352, 353, 355
Osbourne, 1111
Osburn, 1111
Catharine, 311, 351
Hannah, 353
Henry, 351
John, 353, 355
Joseph, 353
Rachel, 353
Rebecca, 351
Samuel, 353
Sarah, 353
Susannah, 353
William, 353, 355, 366
Oseberne, 1111
O'Sullivan, 1101
Oswald,
J., 919
Ovarguin,
Catherine, 140, 146
Overmire,
Solomon, 441
Ovid, 47
Owen, 287, 569
Catherine Luella, 1056
Charles, 639
John, 213, 433
Joseph, 331
Lawrence, 316, 405
Maynard Ross, 1056
Maynard Smith, 1056
Nella Lucile, 1056
Owens, 984
Edith, 984
Joseph, 341
Robert, 326, 898, 900
Thomas, 334
Owings,
Alonzo Milo, 1129
Blanche Elizabeth, 1129
Charles Wesley, 1129
Eva Idel, 1129
John, 598, 1129
Lydia, 1129
Oda Prudential, 1129
Oscar Jacob, 1129
William, 910
Oysterman, 295

P

Pacetta,
Jan, 328
Packard,
Frank L., 837
Page,
Ann, 122
James, 122, 311
Jane, 122
John, 469
Thomas, 218
Paget,
Thomas, 248
William, 350
Paggon,
Peter, 377
Pagy,
Sire de, 173
Paillet,
Mark, 122
Pain,
Elizabeth, 141, 332
Pairan, 39
Paisant,
Adrianne, 140
Palmer, 966, 969
Annie, 966, 969
Elsie, 969
Harold, 969
Ralph, 969
Walter, 969
William, 343
Paper,
Richard, 323
Papet,
Marie, 74, 77, 960
Papin, 40
Papworth, 1088
Paquet,
Jacques, 89
Jean Baptiste, 91
Parant,
Pierre, 92
Veronique, 89, 92
Parcell,
Jane, 665, 1031
Parcels,
John, 653
Pardaillan, 16
Pardee, 40
Pardier, 40
Pardieu, 40
Parepoint,
Mehitable, 228
Parfe,
Bryan, 352
Parisis, 40
Parker, 280, 284, 287
Edward, 345
Elizabeth, 658, 1013
Gabriel, 368
George, 248, 303
Jesse, 1011
Joseph, 897
Mary, 284, 758, 1013
Mary Elizabeth, 154
Sarah, 1096
Sarah Jane, 1011
William, 248, 301, 302, 306, 338

In searching, examine orthographically and phonetically all possible variations in surnames.

Parkman,
Francis, 20
Paron,
Claude de, 162, 167
Parran, 251, 287
Alexander, 248, 284
Jane, 288, 1116
John, 284, 333
Moses, 333
Samuel, 308, 333, 334
Young, 308
Parrian,
Alexander, 308
Parslow,
Thomas, 243, 248
Parrott,
Francis, 247
Parsons,
J. N., 1149
Susan Caroline, 1149
Parthenay,
Francois de, 163, 169
Marie de, 163, 169
Partis,
Francis, 365
Parvon,
Richard, 335
Pascall,
George, 248, 257, 258
Paschall,
George, 340
Pasquereau, 40
Passequoy,
Ardouin, 172
Guillaume, 172
Pasture,
Anne de la, 160
Jean de la, 160
Michael de la, 160
Seigneur de, 160
Patnch,
William, 646
Patno,
Alexandre, 432
Catherine, 432
Patot,
Peter, 122
Patouelle,
Joseph, 88
Patrick,
Edward, 865
Patte,
Pierre, 135
Patterson, 1123
Jane, 342
James, 342
John, 644, 647
William, 307
Pattison, 371, 733, 1116
Ann, 371
Ataway, 454
Eliza, 371
Jacob, 333, 334
James, 248, 288, 333, 346, 350, 371, 981, 1116
Jane, 333, 334
Jane Lenna, 371
Jeremiah, 333, 350
John, 334, 454
Joseph, 371
Margaret, 350
Mary, 350
Penelope, 288, 981, 1116
Priscilla, 371
Robson, 371
Sarah, 371
St. Ledger, 334
Thomas, 336, 350, 371
William, 454
Patton,
Robert, 639, 640
Paulin,
Viscount, 16
Paulnier,
Francis, 122
Paulscher,
Daniel, 917
Paux, 12
Pawson,
John, 352
Payne,
George, 529, 530
John, 243
Peach, 388
Peacock,
Francis, 248
Isabella, 1057
Samuel, 307, 341
Peacocke,
Leslie Tufwell, 1066
Peake,
George, 302, 304, 346
Peale,
Susie Henderson, 1001
Pearce, 418, 1081
John, 1079, 1081
Jonathan, 248
Mary Ann, 1148
Richard, 417
Sarah, 1079, 1081
Pearland,
Dana, 1033
Pease,
John, 378
Sarah, 378
Pechin, 40
Peck,
Andrew, 428
Pecuni, 47
Pedrow,
Daniel, 666, 1035
Peecock,
John, 243
Peele,
Samuel, 229
Peels,
Elizabeth, 211
Peerce,
John, 248
Peleg, 508, 714
Pelion,
Seigneur de, 174
Pell,
John, 207
Pelletreau, 40
Jean, 31
Pellier, 40
Peloquin,
Jacob, 31
Pelton,
Orril Almira, 1023
Peneo, 40
Pengry, 40
Penn,
John, 898, 903, 932
Richard, 898, 900, 911, 934
Thomas, 898, 900, 911, 932
William, 372, 888, 919
Penna,
John de, 121
Pinneau, 40
Penneo, 40
Pennington,
James, 248
Pennock,
Martha, 248
Penos,
Claude de, 194, 199
Pennypacker, 1126
Penroy,
Margaret, 370
Peres,
Samuel, 122
Perkins,
Charles Edwin, 1028
Edwin Griswold, 1028
Mary Elizabeth, 1028
Mary Lillian, 1028
Sarah Anderson, 1028
Perreau,
Louis, 74, 77
Paul, 74, 77
Perrie,
Samuel, 419
Perrin, 40
Perrne, 40
Perrochault,
Andree, 74, 77
Perroneau, 40
Perot, 40
Perrot, 40
Perrotau, 40
Perry, 541
Ann, 1092
Basil, 404
James, 404
Jane, 400
John, 404
Joseph, 400, 404
Margaret, 400, 540, 1095
Richard, 350
Thomas, 247
William, 441
Pertiner,
John, 312
Peters,
John, 308
Peterson, 287
Andrew, 893, 894
Petits,
James, 900
Petre,
Jacob, 433
Petri,
Valentine, 917
Pety,
Janne, 139
Petty,
Ebenezer, 654
Peze,
Elizabeth, 137
Pierre, 141
Phares,
Elizabeth, 984
J. C., 569, 984
Philippina,
Susanna, 904
Philips,
Daniel, 301
James, 322
Jane, 308
Michael, 309
Phillips, 98, 101
Joseph, 1068
Mary Amelia, 1024
Robert, 348
Phipp,
Henry, 343
Piatt,
Fleurrison, 122
La Fleur, 117, 122
Rene, 28, 117, 122
Piaud, 40
Piault,
A., 63
Emile, 63
Emile Monnet, 102
Gachet, 63
M. A., 63
Pieult,
M. A., 63

In searching, examine orthographically and phonetically all possible variations in surnames.

Pierce, 480, 500, 1127
Captain, 478, 480
Elizabeth, 480, 490, 504, 618, 1127
Emma, 990
Pierson, 671
S. F., 783
Thomas, 990
Emma, 990
Pigman,
B. S., 549
Pilau,
Jean, 448
Jean, 137
Michiel, 137
Marie, 137, 140
Pilcher,
H. E., 847
Pile,
Catherine, 144
Dr. Richard, 342, 388
Eliza, 388
Francis, 376
Pileaux, 68
Piles, de
M., 16
Pilet, 68, 186, 189
Anne, 137, 144
Pierre, 137
Pilgrim, 971
Pill,
Catherine, 142, 144
Pille, 189
Caterine, 136, 141, 145, 147
Elizabeth, 141, 142
Francois, 141
Jousin, 141
Pilleau, 186
Alexis, 141
Alexis Pierre, 141
Madeleine, 141
Marie, 137, 141
Pilleaux, 68
Pillet, 68, 189
Elizabeth, 141
Ester, 144
Jeanne, 141
Joachin, 141
Jean, 448
Pillett,
Ester, 144
Pillo, 68, 153, 154, 186
Abraham, 137
Catherine, 140, 147
David, 137
Elie, 137
Elisabeth, 137
Ely, 137
Ester, 137, 141
Gillet, 137
Jacques, 141
Jean, 135, 137
Jenne, 137
Marie, 135, 137, 141
Miche, 136
Nicholas, 135, 137
Michel, 137
Philipe, 137
Pierre, 137
Susane, 137
Pilloe,
Mary, 135
Nicholas, 135
Pillos, 448
Pillot, 67, 68, 153, 154, 155, 186, 191, 395, 448
Pillott, 395, 448
Abraham, 138, 156
Anne, 141, 156, 157
Anne Elizabeth, 144
Caspard, 144
Catharine, 78, 113, 128, 154, 155, 156, 189, 206, 211, 3 5, 734, 773, 958, 959, 960, 961, 963, 971
Charle, 141
Charles, 144
Charlote, 144
David, 156
Deborah, 156
Elizabeth, 138, 141, 144, 156
Ester, 141, 145, 156
Gaspard, 141, 144
Gaspart, 144
Gillette, 157
Isaac, 138, 156, 157
Israel, 154, 155, 958
Jacob, 141, 144
Jacques, 141, 144, 157
Jacques Gaspard, 141
Jaques, 144
Jean, 138, 141, 154, 156, 157, 958
Jeane, 154
Jeanne, 155
Judith, 156
Louis, 141
Marie, 155, 156
Mary, 156
Michael, 154, 155, 156, 157, 960
Nicholas, 155, 156, 448, 960
Pierre, 138, 144, 155, 156, 157
Pieronne, 155
Renee, 141
Sarah, 156
Simon, 138, 156
Solomon, 156
Susanne, 138, 156, 157
Thomas, 138, 154, 156, 958
Pillott,
Nicollas, 138
Pillotte, 189
Pilo, 68, 186
Abraham, 138
Anne, 138
Catterine, 135, 139
David, 138
Debora, 138
Ellie, 138
Ely, 135
Isaac, 138
Israel, 135
Jean, 138
Judith, 138
Mari, 139
Marie, 135, 138
Miche, 138, 139
Michel, 135, 138, 139
Michez, 135
Millie, 138
Nicholas, 135
Pierre, 138
Susane, 138
Thomas, 139
Pilot,
Pierre, 139
Renee, 142
Salomon, 136
Thomas, 139
Pilou,
Anne, 145
Elizabeth, 139
Ester, 145
Marie, 139
Nicolas, 139, 142
Pinaut,
Francois, 141
Pineau,
Pierre, 74, 77
Pingar,
Jeanne, 135
Pingart,
Marie, 138
Pinkerton, 670
Pinneo,
Cynthia Ann, 1020, 1119, 1125
Margaret, 1020, 1119, 1124
Pinner,
William, 369
Pintard, 40
Antoine, 31
Pioset,
Elizabeth, 141
Pissarno, 107
Pitcher, 287
Thomas, 427
Pittenger, or
Pittinger, 398, 573, 756, 1012
Elizabeth, 398, 573, 712, 1012, 1014
Daniel, 405
Pittibone,
Philip, 322
Pittings,
John, 347
Pittman,
Eleanor, 747
Jacob, 747
Pittybone,
John, 321
Thomas, 321
Place, de la
Pierre, 16
Planque,
Dominique de la, 139
Platt,
William A., 807
Platter,
Christian, 670
Plouvier,
Elisabeth, 136
Plowden, 324
Edward, 324, 340
George, 340
Henrietta, 323
Plozet, 137
Plummer,
George, 427
James, 427
Samuel, 428
Pocahontas, 1003
Poddy, 575, 1004
Sarah, 575, 1003
Poe,
Adam, 822, 840, 843, 844
Poh,
George, 925
Pohr,
Jacob, 917
Poillon, ...
James, 217
Poinset, 40
Point,
Marie de, 139
Poissant,
Jacques, 87, 90
Marie Agathe, 87, 90
Pierre, 89
Poitevin,
Madeleine, 90, 92
Michel, 92
Pole,
Jacques, 138
Polet,
Abraham, 138, 139
Pierre, 139

In searching, examine orthographically and phonetically all possible variations in surnames.

Pologne, 101, 107
Polleon,
James, 213, 415
Pollock, 515
John, 644
Polus,
Domingo, 211
Ponsler,
John, 441
Pont,
Judith de, 136
Pontac,
Baron de, 957
Seigneur de, 957
Pontius,
George, 636
Pool,
James, 422
Poole, 580
James, 422
John, 377
Pope, 1111, 1112
Henry, 348
Jane, 148
Porenelle,
Thomas, 311
Portel,
Elizabeth, 211
Porter,
Ann, 394
Benjamin, 394
Poston,
Elias, 483
Potter,
Henry, 946
Pottinger, 388, 398
Pound,
Benjamin, 229
Poundstone,
Alfred, 668
Alvin L., 1058
Mary, 668
Mary Ellen, 1058
Pouset,
Francois, 139
Pousett,
Madeleine, 141
Poutre,
Abraham le, 136
Powell,
Ann, 311
Elizabeth, 311
Howell, 311
J. W., 875, 876, 879
Mary Agnes, 1042
Peter, 1042
Thomas, 311, 840, 843
Powers,
Elizabeth, 969
Mabel, 969
Georgiana, 969
Robert De Bevois, 969
S. Belle, 966, 969
W. Harold, 969
William, 653, 966, 969
Poyan,
Isaac, 73
Pra,
Humbert de, 172
Praa, 40
Prather,
Aaron, 1081
Elizabeth, 1081
Ellinor, 1081
James, 530
Jeremiah, 1081
John Smith, 330, 381, 1081
Josiah, 1081
Martha, 329, 1079, 1081
Philip, 1081
Rachel, 1081
Thomas, 313, 329, 350, 1079, 1081
Zachariah, 1081
Prathers,
Mr., 329
Pratt,
Colomberry, 1073
Eleanor, 1081
John, 1081
Pre,
Ester du, 146
Premont,
Anthoine, 140
Prentiss,
Liberty, 822
Prerereau,
Gaspart, 122
John, 122
Mary, 122
Moses, 122
Sarah, 122
Suzanna, 122
Presbery,
George G., 230
Prescott,
Frank C., 949
Preston,
Hillary, 1088
Richard, 244
Thomas, 244
Prevost,
Francoise, 144
Prevot, 40
Price,
Edward, 235
John, 359
Mary E., 1011
Richard, 351
Sibella, 311
Thomas, 402
Prier,
Elizabeth, 208, 209, 210
Priest,
Barbara, 346
Nancy, 787
Priez,
Seigneur de, 159
Prindowell,
Elizabeth, 306
Pringle,
Delila, 470
John, 470
Mildred, 470
Rhoda, 470
Prioleau, 40
Prior,
Hannah, 209, 210
Probs,
Jacob, 433
Probst,
John, 434
Michael, 433, 434, 939
Valentine, 916
Protestants, 11, 12, 16, 19, 20, 24, 56, 63, 69, 70, 117, 118, 119, 120, 121, 127, 159, 206, 889
Protnaer,
John, 364
Prousie,
Henry, 135
Provoost, 40
Prowell,
George, 893
Pruro,
Susane, 136
Pryor,
Elizabeth, 964, 965
Hannah, 964
Mary, 209, 210, 964
Pupillin,
Seigneur de, 176
Purcell,
Edward, 489
Jonathan, 495
Purdum,
Benjamin, 645
Puritan, 971
Purnell,
Thomas, 248, 343
Purran,
John, 333
Putnam,
Jacob, 537
Rufus, 670
Pyatt (Le Fleur),
Fleurrison, 122
Rene, 28, 117, 122
Reynier, 117
Pymont,
Seigneur de, 175
Pyrrhus, 47

Q

Quantin (see Cantin—e), 40
Queen,
Henrietta Marie, 221, 236
John, 386
of England, 240
Samuel, 324
Quercau, 40
Jane, 212
Quesne,
Marie du, 139
Pierre du, 139
Quesnel,
Nicholas, 122
Pierre de, 139
Quevillon,
Marie Joseph, 87, 89
Quichet,
Louise, 141
Quigley,
John, 844
Quillel,
R., 143
Quimby,
Minnie, 965
Quincey de,
Thomas, 3
Quintard, 40
Abraham, 142, 143
Marie, 142
Quisenberry,
H. C., 1032
Nellie G., 1032

R

Rabaut,
Paul, 19
Pomier, 19
St. Etienne, 19
Rabelais, 44, 47
Raboteau,
Charles, 141
Louise, 141
Radnor,
Earl of, 127
Ragan,
John, 523
Rager,
Mary, 597
Raines,
Anne, 1128
H. J. Dr., 95
Raino, 28
Rake,
Richard, 243, 303, 362
Ramee, de la
Pierre, 16

In searching, examine orthographically and phonetically all possible variations in surnames.

Ramsey,
James, 1005
Jane, 668
John, 247
Martha, 1005
Richard, 247
Rape,
Baltazar, 139
Daniel, 138
Rapin,
Viscount, 16
Rasancranse,
John, 664
Rathbon,
Louise, 1035
Rau,
George, 917
Ravanel, 19
Ravenel, 40
Rene, 31
Ravenelle,
Madelene, 142
Ravenscroft,
William, 490
Rawlings,
Daniel, 243
Margaret, 307, 335
Moses, 488, 506, 529
Raymer, or
Raymor,
Charles, 1057
Jennie, 1057, 1058
Mary Etta, 826, 1045, 1050
Susan B,. 1057
Raymond,
Annie, 1035
Raymoor,
Mary, 666
Rayn, 28
Raynes,
Captain Francis, 28
Raynew, 28
Rayno, 28
Read,
David, 247
John, 247, 341
William, 507
Reade,
John, 243
Reamer,
Etta (Monnett), 826
Rebache,
Daniel, 122
Recegaire,
Anne, 142, 146
Alexandre, 142
Recequere,
Anne, 142
Alexandre, 142
Redrin,
Marie, 74, 77
Reece,
Lou, 666
Reed,
George, 343
James M., 1045
John, 343
Joshua, 441
Mary R., 1045
Reese,
John, 529
Louisa, 666
Refugees, French, 117
Huguenot, 134
Regan,
Cornelus, 247
Martha, 1009
Mary, 875, 1009
Michael, 1009
Regnaucourt,
Simon, 138
Regnaud,
Benjamin, 122
Mary, 122
Reheltiffer,
Elizabeth, 656
John, 656
Reice,
Catherine, 894
Evan, 893, 894
Reicheldarfer,
Andrew, 652
Anne, 652
Barbara, 652
Catherine, 652
Christian, 652
Christina, 652
Elizabeth, 652
Henry, 652
Jacob, 652
John, 652
Magdalina, 652
Margaret, 652
Maria, 652
Polly, 652
Susanna, 652
Reichelderfer, 918, 919, 920, 926, 929, 930, 1133
Adam, 918
Ann, 655
Barbara, 655
Catharine, 655, 920
Christian, 655
Christina, 655, 693
Elizabeth, 655, 694
Frederick, 916, 917, 919, 1133
George S., 1133
Henry, 655, 917, 918, 1132, 1133
Ira, 1133
Jacob, 655
James, 1133
John, 655, 656, 693, 694, 918, 937, 1133
Magadalene, 655
Margaret, 655
Maria, 655
Michael, 918, 1132
Nelson, 1133
Samuel, 1133
Reichelsdoerfer,
John, 694
Reichelsdorfer, 433, 654, 889, 916, 926, 927, 1067, 1131, 1133
Andrew, 655, 929, 1132
Anna Elizabeth, 1045, 1132
Anne, 1132
Barbara, 672, 1132
Catherine, 672, 921, 922, 1131
Christian, 672, 929, 930, 1132
Christina, 1132
Eilzabeth, 670, 671, 672, 1132
Frederick, 416, 926, 929, 930, 932, 1045, 1131, 1132
George, 694
Henry, 455, 671, 672, 694, 926, 929, 1131, 1132
Isaac, 1137
Jacob, 672, 1132
Johan, 890, 929
John, 416, 434, 435, 436, 455, 599, 611, 651, 655, 658, 672, 694, 926, 930, 1045, 1131, 1132, 1133, 1134
John Adam, 1132, 1133, 1134, 1136
Magdalena, 1132
Maria, 930, 1132
Maria Catharine, 1042, 1045, 1132, 1136
Mary, 930
Mary Margaret, 1132
Michael, 455
Polly, 655, 1132
Rebecca, 1132
Samuel, 672
Sarah, 672
Susannah, 930, 1132
Venus, 672
Reichelsterfer,
Anne, 921
Catherine, 922
Christian, 922
Henry, 921
Johannes, 694
John, 921
Marie, 921
Mary, 921
Sally, 921
Simon, 921
Rickelderfer,
Henry, 1133
Reiffelsderfer,
Henry, 918
John, 918
Michael, 918
Reigel,
George, 434
Reiglesdorfer,
Michael, 433
Reilly,
John T., 533
Pat, 894
Reimer,
Anne, 86
Jean, 86
Reishelsdorfer,
Michael, 433
Reitstap,
J. B., 182, 186
Relict,
Dinah, 302
Renard, 40
Renaud, 40
Renaudet, 40
Renaudi, 16
Renaudin,
Charlotte, 122
Esaye, 122
Mathew, 122
Renauld,
Jeanne, 140
Reneau, 40
Renell,
John, 244
Renick,
Johanthan, 650
Renoir, 107
Requa, 40
Resequere,
Anne, 143, 147
Madeleine, 143
Marie, 143
Resigay,
Anne, 143
Resley,
Horace, 662
Ressegaire,
Alexandre, 144, 146
Anne, 144, 146
Revel, de,
Marquis, 16
Reverdy,
Peter, 32

Revere, 31, 40
Paul, 32
Rexroth,
Anna Marie, 1043
Daniel, 639, 640
John Nicholas, 1043
Sarah, 6, 478, 530, 584, 787, 812, 1043, 1058, 1061
Reynaud,
Ann, 122
Lewis, 122
Sarah, 122
Reyneau, 40
Reynolds,
Edward, 303
Elias, 441
John, 343
Lemuel, 843
Levi, 441
Thomas, 266, 269, 306, 335
Rhamsey,
Samuel, 248
Rhinelander, 40
J. O., 414
Rhodes,
Abraham, 266
Henri Pot de, 161, 167
Rice,
James, 441
Richard, 40
Marie, 73, 76
P., 151
Richards,
David, 669
William, 344
Richardson,
John, 365, 483, 894
Robert, 355
Richie,
Colonel Albert, 224
Richings,
John, 351
Richsterfer,
John, 654, 655
Riclesdorfer,
John, 434
Michael, 434
Rideout, 528
Rider,
Robert, 248
Ridgell,
Richard, 319
Ridgely,
Helen W., 240, 393
Ridgley, 388, 506
Henry, 1092
Sarah, 1092
Ridgly,
Henry, 373
Riegel,
Elizabeth, 1140
Mary Elizabeth, 1141
Rigan,
Rebecca, 406
Rigaud,
Lewisa, 122
Peter, 122
Rachell, 122
Suzanna, 122
Rigby,
John, 335
Rigel,
Samuel, 670
Riggs,
Francis, 365
Joseph, 247
Rigsby,
Hebry, 427
Riley,
Franklin, 774
Rincquesen,
Willecot de, 159
Ringeld,
James, 312
Risteau,
Eliaz, 122
Isaac ,122
John, 122
Magdalen, 122
Mary, 122
Margaret, 122
Suzanna, 122
Ritchie,
William, 427
Ritter,
Captain, 433, 434, 435
Rittmann,
Anna Marie, 1043
Rivasson, 40
Rizer,
George, 506, 527, 745
Roads,
Nicholas, 427
John, 427
Robard,
Robert, 40
Robe,
Family of, 104
Roberts,
Alice (Athey), 1044
Elsie Ann, 1044
Elcy, 668
Emma, 1044
Isaac C., 1044
John, 333, 1044
John Madison, 1044
Lauvina, 1044
Lillian May, 1039
Mary Howe, 284
Richard, 307
Robert, 248
Roger, 360
Ruth, 640
Sarah, 640
Wesley, 668, 1044
Robertson,
John Pringle, 470
Lewis Cawood, 470
Mary Ann, 470
Mary Cawood, 470
Michael, 470
Moses, 470
Rhoda, 470
Thomas, 470
William, 470
Robidou,
Anne, 89, 92
Jean, 92
Robinett,
Joseph, 399
Robinson,
Henry, 302, 303
Hy, 247
James, 894
John, 307
Samuel, 308
Thomas, 337, 344, 362
Roche, de la,
Chandieu M., 19
Rochefoucault, de la,
(Count), 16
Roche-Lambert,
Noe de la, 190, 197
Rochette,
Hughes, 171
Humbert, 171
Rodolphe, 171
Rofs,
Lucinda, 640
Roger,
Mary, 1129
Rogers, 561, 761
Anna J., 1129
Hester Ann, 457, 458, 997
John Lincoln, 1124
Lincoln C., 1125
Mary, 758, 759, 1015
Nellie, 1124, 1125
Rowena, 1125
Ruth, 1125
Samuel, 831
Thomas, 562
William, 1015
Rohan, of,
Henry (Duke), 16
de Rene, 16
Rogue,
Peter, 122
Roland, 19, 951
Romans, 44, 47
Roncheres,
Seigneur de, 165, 170
Roosevelt,
Pardon Alonzo Earl, 1055
Susanna M., 1055
Theodore, 35
Roguemoure,
Philippes, 151
Rorar,
Frederick, 335
Jacob, 335
Rose,
Augustus, 672, 1133
John, 303
Rosencrans, 673
Ross,
Abigail G., 668, 1043
Betsey, 32
Catharine (La Vendee), 666, 804, 1046, 1047, 1049, 1056
David, 524, 755
Grace Amina, 1056
John, 113, 826, 1046
Linus High, 666, 750, 804, 826, 1046, 1049, 1056
Lucinda (Thorp), 1046
Nancy, 755, 757
Nella Lucile, 1056
Rossignol,
Monet de, 151
Rotan,
Jean Baptiste, 19
Rothschoen,
Elias, 917
Rou,
Jean, 19
Roullet,
Jeanne, 142
Roumage,
Benjamin, 211
Margariet, 211
Rousby, 251
John, 244
Thomas, 247
Rousel,
Marie, 135
Roussel,
Daniel, 122
Marie, 156
Mary, 135, 156
Rowan,
A. M., 1101
Rowland,
John, 337
Laurence, 248
Samuel, 306
Rowse,
C. H., 673
Quincy, 755
William, 673

Royce,
Benjamin F., 1043
Mary, 674, 1043
Ruden,
Carrie, 1125
Rudisill,
George, 654
Jacob, 909, 915
Ruffiat,
Peter, 122
Ruffin,
Jenne, 139
Ruffy,
Jaques, 142
Sussane, 142
Rumsey,
James, 247
Runnells,
William, 748, 749
Runnels,
William, 822
Rupp,
Daniel, 207, 888, 889, 890
Ruppert,
Henry, 917
Russell,
Charles, 875, 879, 880, 883, 884, 887
Elizabeth, 323
Lady, 116
Rutan, 40
Annie, 966
William, 966
Rutemps, 40
Ryder,
D. M., 966
Ellen, 966
Rye,
Charles, 302, 303

S

Sabassan,
Jean, 141
Sabin, 40
Sabourin,
Daniel, 142, 143
Jacques, 143
Marie, 74, 77
Sahm,
Peter, 428
St. Albans,
Earl of, 476
Saint Allais,
M. de, 158
St. Aubyn Roumieu,
Reginald, 127
Saint Augustine, 47
St. Clair,
General Arthur, 32
Dr., 673
Governor, 643
Saint Didier,
Seigneur de, 173, 175
Saint Gervasy,
Seigneur de, 162, 167
St. Jean,
Marie Charlotte, 90, 93
Pierre, 93
St. Juilen (de), 40
St. Legier,
Abraham, 136
Jaques, 136
St Levrard, 86
Saint Louis,
Chevalier de, 163, 164, 165, 168
Saint Louthain,
Guy de, 172
Renaud de, 173
Saint Martin,
Baron de, 161, 162, 163, 165, 167, 168, 169, 957
Chevalier, 163, 168
Mademoiselle, 164
Renaud de, 172
Seigneur de, 160, 162, 165, 166, 167, 194, 199, 957
St. Michael, 362
St. Pe,
Peter, 122
Salamon,
Monseignor de, 96
Salins,
Fromond, 171
Gaucher, 171
Gaucher (Sire de), 172, 958
House of, 170
Hughes, 171
Pierre (Elevace), 173
Vicomte, 173, 174, 175, 176, 177, 185, 186
Salle,
Seigneur de la, 182, 183, 185
Sallers,
John, 248
Salles,
Seigneur de, 160, 166
Sallinns,
F., 319
Salusbury,
Henry, 1109
Lowry, 1109
Salzer,
William, 758
Sampson,
Deborah, 32
Sarah, 340
Sancour,
Jean Baptiste, 90
Sanderson,
Ambrose, 280
Sanford,
Alexander, 557, 559, 560
Hector, 671
Sansbury,
William, 307
Sanse, 40
Saquespee,
Francoise, 163, 169
Sardinia,
King of, 107
Sarazin,
Stephen, 122
Sarmette,
Prior of, 173, 174
Sarons,
Jacob, 427
Sarrazin,
Marie Therese, 87, 89
Thomas, 89
Saton,
Uriah, 427
Satterwhite,
Clarence Monnett, 1058
John Parker, 1058
Mortimer Byron, 1058
William A., 1058
Zeruah Anne, 1058
Saturn,
God of, 47
Sauignac,
Elizabeth, 141
Francoise, 141
Jean, 141
Saunders, 96
Sauvage,
Daniel, 136
Sauuge,
Daniel, 136
Suzanne, 136
Sauzeau, 40
Francois, 140
Jacob, 140
Saville,
Henry, 118
Savoy,
Counts of, 101
Savory,
Hester, 1073
Sawyer,
Jennie, 1041
Sayler, 653, 832
Adam, 672
David, 756
Henry, 665
Jacob, 672
Lucy, 763
Margaret, 539
Orlando, 672
Saylor, 507, 661, 698, 701, 702, 712, 750, 1013, 1062
Adam, 654
Almira Benton, 1062
Ann Warren, 6, 425, 654, 1061, 1063
Anna, 589
Bonnie J., 1057
Borgett, 332, 436, 639
Caroline, 1023
Cornelius, 1023
David, 441, 653, 654, 674, 749, 826, 1014, 1020
Earl Derondy, 1057
Elias Theron, 589, 1062
Eliza, 589
Elizabeth, 425, 479, 589, 653, 665, 696, 985, 1013, 1014, 1020, 1061, 1062
Emma, 1062
Esther, 589, 1062
Eugene Erastus, 1057
Frank, 1062
Hannah, 661
Henry, 654, 1043
Isaac, 663, 668
Isaac Douglas, 1057
Isabelle, 1057
Jacob, 441, 539, 589, 651, 653, 671, 1013, 1014, 1062
John, 6, 479, 539, 587, 589, 593, 682, 696, 705, 712, 985, 1062
Lucy Jane, 1023
Maggie L., 1057
Margaret, 539, 589, 663, 668, 1042, 1057, 1062
Mary, 539, 759, 1023
Mary Elizabeth, 1042, 1057
Melissa, 1023
Micah, 425, 583, 589, 599, 607, 653, 661, 668, 696, 985, 1013, 1014, 1061, 1062
Michael, 1042, 1057
Mira, 589
Myron Lorena, 1062
Nancy, 654, 759, 1014, 1020
Orella, 589
Orella Elizabeth, 589, 1062
Oscar, 589
Oscar Micah, 1062
Sarah, 665, 1062
Sarah Ann, 1043, 1059
Thomas, 570
Virgil Monnett, 1057
William, 1023

In searching, examine orthographically and phonetically all possible variations in surnames.

Sayman,
Bettie, 993
Scarff,
John Davis, 307
Schacklady,
James, 252, 253, 254, 315
Schaff,
Morris, 1039
Scharf,
Thomas, 236, 240, 244, 406, 477, 508, 516
Scherff,
Christian, 917
Schiefer,
G. W., 835, 1061
Mary, 839, 1061
Schiesler,
Michael, 890
Schissler, 433, 918, 938, 940, 1067, 1131, 1134
Ann Margaretta, 1045, 1135
Anna, 920, 921
Christian, 433, 918
Conrad, 418, 420, 434, 436, 918, 921, 940, 1045, 1134, 1135
George, 889, 919, 938, 939, 940, 1134, 1135
Hance Jacob, 1134
Henry, 938, 1134
Jacob, 938
Johann, 889, 890
John, 936, 1133
John George, 1045, 1134
Jorg, 889, 938, 1134
Nellie, 940
Maria, 1133
Schlagel,
Christopher, 908
Erhard, 890
Schlegel, 893
Adam, 904
Anna Maria, 904, 905, 1126
Barbara, 905, 906, 1126
Catherana, 1126
Catherine, 904, 905, 906
Cathrena, 1126
Christian, 917
Christina, 1126
Christopher, 397, 416, 890, 893, 897, 898, 904, 905, 906, 915, 1126
Daniel, 904, 1126
Daniel L., 1126
David, 904, 905
Doradea, 905
Dorothea, 906
Elizabeth, 904, 1126
Ernestus, 889
Eva, 905, 906
Frederick, 893
George, 1126
George Adam, 890, 906
Helena, 904
Henry, 533, 904, 905, 906, 1126
Jacob, 904, 905, 906, 1126
Johannes, 889, 890
John, 904, 905, 1126
Lidia, 905
Louisa, 904
Magdalena, 904, 905, 906, 1126
Margaretha, 905, 906, 1126
Maria, 904, 905
Martin, 905
Mary, 1126
Mary Catharine, 1126
Michael, 1126
Nancy, 906, 1126
Samuel, 904
Simon, 1126
Susanna. 904, 1126
Wilhelm, 905
Schlegelin,
Anna, 905
Barbara, 906
Catherine, 904
Magdalena, 904, 905
Margaretha, 906
Maria. 906
Susanna, 904, 905
Schlegle,
Ann, 911
Anna Maria, 911
Christopher, 898, 899, 911
Daniel, 911
Jacob, 900, 903
Schley,
Admiral Winfield Scott, 35
Schlogel,
Johann, 889
Schlor,
Catherine, 909
Daniel, 909
Henry, 909
Schmitt,
Jacob, 434, 937
Schoots,
Joseph, 651
Schramm,
... A. A., 641
Schrieber,
Peter, 122
Schumacher,
Daniel, 929
Schussler, 1134
Johan George, 889, 938, 1134
Jorg, 889, 938, 1134
Schuty,
Joseph, 656
Schwenck,
Christian, 917
Henrich, 929
Scofield,
George B., 1050
Oda M., 1050
Scotch, The, 25
Scotch-Irish, 889
Scott, 302, 670
Ann, 539, 540, 1095
Catherine, 645
Christian, 247, 356
Christina, 248
G. E., 677
George, 408
Gilbert, 302, 303, 361
James, 537
John, 243, 244, 306, 538, 539, 540, 554, 557, 635, 1095
Nancy, 527
Samuel, 248
Thomas, 645, 671
William, 366
Winfield, 1046
Scoudrick,
Charity, 396, 453
Mary, 396, 453
Margaret, 983
Thomas J., 396, 983
Scribner,
Artimissa, 665, 1046, 1052
John, 1052
Samuel, 1052
Thomas, 1052
Scrivener,
Cora E., 296
Ellen, 296, 1005, 1006
Sculdgae,
Jonathan, 893
Scull,
James, 939
Seafer,
Samuel, 427
Seager,
Thomas, 292
Sealing,
George, 243
Sears,
Alice Rachel, 1027
Anna Bigelow, 1027
Benjamin, 1027
Demas Lindley, 1024
Elizabeth, 1027
Frank O., 1027
John Dudley, 1024
Melissa Monnett, 1027
Paul Bigelow, 1024
Polly, 598
Richard Rufus, 1024
Rufus Victor, 1024
Sallie Harris, 7, 812, 816
Sallie Jane, 1024
Sallie Monnett, 1027
Stephen Harris, 1024
Seaton,
Emma, 1099
Thomas, 1099
Seay,
Mary Moore, 987
Reuben, 987
Thomas, 987
Seays,
Mary, 654
Samuel, 654
Seckel,
Santford, 667, 1036
Sophia, 667, 1036
Viola, 667, 1036
Washington, 667, 1036
Sedgwick,
Joshua, 309
Sedwick, 287
Anne, 284
Benjamin, 306, 308
Caroline, 284
Eliza J., 284
Elizabeth, 284
Isabel, 284
John, 284, 422
Thomas, 248
Sedwicke,
Thomas, Jr., 243
See, 40
Seebold,
Peter, 917
Seeds,
Richard, 344
Seely, 917
Seguine, 40
Sehon,
Edmund, 844
Seiders,
Charles A., 820
Seift,
Michael, 248
Seigneur,
Charles le, 122
Mary, 122
Seizin,
Livery, 319
Sejourne, 40
Selby,
Edward, 302
Seleu, 40
Selleu, 40
Sell,
Jeremiah, 640
Selvois,
Francoise de, 163, 169
Semith,
Mary, 156

In searching, examine orthographically and phonetically all possible variations in surnames.

Marye, 138
Susenne, 137, 156
Senecal,
Andre, 92
Catherine, 88, 92
Senis,
Lieutenant William, 319
Sequin, 40
Sergnett,
Edward, 331
Serignan,
Viscount, 16
Seron,
Comte de, 163, 169
Seul, 40
Sevell, 254
Seven Viscounts, 16
Sevier,
John, 32
Sewall,
James, 307
Peter, 225, 227, 312
Sewell,
Francis, 312
Henry, 247, 343
Ignatius, 248
John, 248, 340
Joseph, 248
Peter, 304, 305
Timothy, 338
Seymore,
William, 656
Seymour, 746
Abel, 502, 503
Carrie, 745
Felix, 745
Governor, 244
Shacklady,
James, 225, 227, 305, 312, 313
Shafer,
Hannah, 665, 1013
Shaffer,
Alice Lettie, 1039, 1040
Shank,
Margaret, 1044
Mary Jane, 1043, 1059
M. J., 665
Shannon,
Wilson, 627, 628
Shanton,
Abraham, 650
Sharp,
Peter, 247, 360, 822
Sharpes,
Horatio, 417, 520
Sharpless,
William, 307, 334
Shattuck,
Samuel, 51
Shaw, 560, 757, 825, 831
Antistia, 1060
Charles, 674, 826
Elizabeth, 1043
Ely, 674, 826, 831
Hannah, 693
Harriet, 693
Irene Monnett, 693, 1060
John Wesley, 674, 693, 826, 838, 1043, 1060
John, 668, 693, 832
Mary, 668, 693, 838, 1043, 1060
Phoebe, 693
Placidia, 693, 835, 837, 838, 839, 1060
Samuel P., 674, 822, 825, 826, 1043
Thomas, 693
Shawman,
Jacob, 900
John, 890, 898
Sheagle, 894
Christopher, 893, 894, 897
Shearer,
Benjamin, 639, 677
Sheffield,
Elizabeth, 117
Shegle,
Christopher, 894
Susanna, 894
Sheidger,
Amelia Louise, 1039, 1040
Shelby,
Benjamin, 441
Isaac, 441
Shelhame,
Philip, 917
Shellhammer,
Anna, 702, 918, 929
Shennan,
Jeremiah, 897
John, 897
Shephard,
Richard, 243
Shepheard,
Robert, 243
Shepler,
Henry, 489
Sherridine,
Thomas, 248
Sheridan,
Daniel, 248
Sherman,
Conrad, 914, 1127
Helena, 1127
James S., 1073
Sherrerd,
John, 146
John Maxwell, 146
Samuel, 146
Sherridon,
Jeremiah, 244
Shiefer,
George Williams, 835, 1061
Mary Etta, 839, 1061
Shields,
William, 574
Shileck,
John, 324
Shippen,
Joseph, 418, 434
Shisler, 418
Johan Adam, 889
Shissler,
George, 917
Shitler, 418
Conrad, 418, 434
George, 917
Shlegel,
Christopher, 909
Hanna, 909
Mary, 909
Shoecraft,
Virilla, 1020, 1120, 1125
Shoemaker,
Boette, 428
Charles, 654
Isaac, 654
Jacob, 433, 434, 651, 656, 658
John, 623
Mary, 1136, 1139, 1143
Peter, 427, 428
Shoegel,
Jacob, 400
Stophel, 400
Shogal,
Christopher, 454
Shook,
George, 539
Margaret, 539
Shoots,
Joseph, 635, 660, 682
Polly, 682
Short,
John, 248
Regina, 1049
Shriver,
Abraham, 558
Shuck,
Hervey, 539
Sicard, 40
Abbe, 96
Sicons,
John, 359
Siebert,
Adam, 507, 508, 678, 713, 714, 717, 718
M. E., 678
Nettie, 678
Sigourney, 40
Andre, 25, 31
Charles, 25
Lydia (Huntley), 25
Simmons,
Daniel, 248
Henry, 248
Thomas, Jr., 243
Richard, 317
Simmonds, 302
John, 307
Simons,
Jonathan, 329
Simpson,
Elizabeth, 355
Thomas, 248
William, 364, 1149
Sims,
Annie McClain, 988
Fannie, 987, 988
Frank, 988
George W., 987, 988
Gertrude Rye, 988
Junius Pickett, 988
Junius T., 987
Margaret, 987, 988
Marguerite Louise, 988
Martha Frances, 987
Mary Elizabeth, 984, 987, 988
Porterfield, 988
Simson,
Robert, 369
Sinclair,
Robert, 528
Sinkler,
Ann, 325
William, 325
Sipe,
George W., 1035
Vanseneelia, 1035
Siroz,
Perrin, 174
Ponce de, 172
Richard, 174
Sisby,
Ellen, 993
Sisley, 107
Sisson,
John, 322
Sitzhoupt,
John, 418
Skidmore,
Benjamin M., 1024
Helen Dwight, 1024
Skinner, 456
Clark, 350
Elizabeth, 284
Henry, 400
James, 309
John, 307
Joseph, 308
Leonard, 309
Maryland, 307
Nathaniel, 251
Robert, 248, 251
William, 271, 306

In searching, examine orthographically and phonetically all possible variations in surnames.

Skrine,
Roger, 243
Slagel, 300, 397
Alex, 296
Christopher, 397, 908
Daniel, 455, 908
Henry, 908
Jacob, 317, 397, 908
Stophel, 317
Slagle, 406, 436, 478, 480, 490, 505, 511, 516, 528, 530, 523, 573, 590, 600, 618, 643, 661, 678, 679, 713, 714, 715, 717, 718, 719, 721, 747, 890, 893, 916, 1012, 1013, 1067, 1112, 1126
Abraham, 400
Aley, 480, 503, 505, 530, 545, 579, 585, 586, 593, 594, 600, 611, 623, 788, 789, 1007, 1013, 1042, 1127
Alice, 487, 506, 573, 1013
Almyra, 1129
Amy, 487, 506
Anastatia, 480, 747, 1042, 1127, 1128
Andrew, 598, 654, 1128
Ann, 480, 506, 516, 533, 534, 599, 604, 717, 747, 1013, 1031, 1127
Anna, 611
Anna J., 1129
Annie, 539, 1128
Anny, 597
Arthur John, 1127
B. H., 1129
Barbara, 400, 408, 912, 913, 915, 1126
Bertha, 1128
Burrill, 590
Burt Orr, 1129
Caroline L., 1130
Catharine, 489, 504, 539, 907, 909, 913, 914, 915, 1126, 1127
Charles, 598, 689, 907
Charles A., 1130
Christian, 453
Christina, 1127, 1128
Christopher, 399, 400, 416, 435, 455, 903, 908, 910, 911, 912, 913, 914, 915, 916, 1126, 1127
Cleo E., 1130
Clova, 1126
Clovia, 1126
Conrad, 488
Cosby, 1127
David, 1126
Dina, 1129
Edith Alberta, 1129
Elcy, 505, 1013
Eleanor, 1127
Eley, 539
Elias, 667
Elisha, 1128
Elizabeth, 401, 453, 480, 597, 598, 611, 907, 909, 915, 1127, 1129
Eloner, 487, 506, 539
Elsie, 462, 607
Emsa Jane, 1129
Emsay, 597
Emza, 598
Eva, 1127
Eva J., 1129
Francis, 480, 538, 594, 595, 597, 598
Francis Burrill, 480, 1042, 1128, 1129
Francis F., 1130
George, 432, 907, 909, 913, 914, 915, 1126
Grace Eva, 1128
Hannah, 397, 462, 480, 487, 488, 489, 490, 503, 505, 506, 508, 511, 529, 533, 534, 537, 538, 578, 585, 593, 597, 598, 611, 618, 717, 718, 747, 788, 916, 1013, 1042, 1112, 1115, 1126, 1127, 1128
Helena, 1127
Henry, 401, 455, 891, 901, 903, 904, 908, 909, 910, 911, 915
Herbert Claude, 1128
Hester, 1095, 1096, 1127
Ida, 598, 1130
Ida B., 1129
Ida E., 1129
Isaac, 467, 584, 590, 593, 594, 597, 598, 661, 667, 1042, 1128, 1129
Isaac B., 1128
Jacob, 400, 407, 408, 409, 416, 442, 445, 455, 462, 472, 478, 480, 483, 484, 485, 487, 488, 489, 491, 499, 500, 504, 505, 506, 507, 508, 509, 511, 512, 528, 529, 530, 533, 534, 537, 578, 585, 590, 597, 598, 611, 639, 640, 661, 664, 665, 667, 678, 714, 717, 718, 746, 747, 788, 791, 893, 895, 903, 906, 907, 908, 909, 910, 911, 912, 913, 914, 915, 916, 1013, 1031, 1042, 1112, 1115, 1126, 1127, 1128, 1129
Jane, 1128
John, 1126, 1127, 1128
John Jacob, 1126
John N., 1129
Joshua, 1126
Julia Ann, 1127, 1128
Lemuel, 598
Livina, 1129
Louise, 1127
Lucy A., 1129
Lulu Mae, 1129
Lydia, 598, 1129
Lydia C., 1128
Magdalena, 1127
Margaret, 490, 504, 506, 511, 590, 594, 597, 598, 652, 654, 674, 909, 1013, 1042, 1127, 1128, 1129
Margaret Ann, 1129
Margaret B., 1130
Maria, 1129
Mary, 598, 654, 906, 907, 909, 910, 911, 915, 1126, 1127, 1128, 1129, 1130
Mary Ann, 537
Melvin Millard, 1129
Michael, 674
Milford G., 1129
Minnie A., 1130
Moses, 1128
Nancy, 506, 533, 534, 594, 597, 1042, 1128, 1129, Nellie, 611
Noah L., 1129
Ora L., 1129
Pearl, 597, 1129
Placidia, 1129
Polly, 611
Priscilla, 480, 598, 611, 1127
Rachael, 1128
Ralph Stanton, 1128
Robert, 480, 594, 597, 893, 907, 908, 1129
Ruby K., 1130
Salomy, 1127
Samuel, 674, 689, 1127, 1128
Simeon, 674
Statia, 487, 611
Susannah, 654, 907, 915
Thomas, 490, 598, 600, 1128
Thomas F., 1129
Thomas R., 1129
Walter, 597, 1129
Wayne, 1128
Wesley, 1129
William, 597, 598, 1128, 1129
William Francis, 1130
William Monnett, 1128
Wyman B., 1129
Slater,
Ellis, 307, 366
Jonathan, 269, 335
Slay (Sly)
John, 453
Micah, 325
William, 325
Sleagle,
Daniel, 400
Slee,
Joseph, 453
Slegal, 893
Christinia, 488
Conrad, 488, 489
Elizabeth, 488
Jacob, 435
John, 488, 489
Slegel, 893, 897
Sleigh (Sly)
Thomas, 325, 333
Sleight,
Belichn, 215, 964
Richard, 215, 964
Sleagle,
Christopher, 317
Daniel, 317
Stosil, 317
Slemmer,
Eliza, 153
Sley,
John, 576
Juliet, 576
Martha, 575, 576, 1003
Mary, 576, 1003, 1004
Richard, 575, 576, 1003
Sarah, 576
Walter, 576
Slicer,
Nathaniel, 539
Susanna, 539
Slick,
Callie, 1044
Hamilton, 1044
Hannah, 1044
Slipne,
Richard, 311
Slocum,
Thomas, 1087
William, 1087
Sloper,
Peter, 409
Sly,
Charles, 310, 333
Clave, 324
Elanor, 324
Elizabeth, 325
Gerard, 325
John, 310, 323, 453
Judith, 323, 324
Mary, 325

Patience, 342
Priscilla, 323, 324, 325, 342
Robert, 325, 454
Samuel, 307, 324, 325, 335
Sarah, 323, 324, 335
Susanna, 323, 324

Slye, 370
Clement, 370
Eliza, 370
Elizabeth, 322, 323, 370
Frances, 322, 370
Gerard, 322, 323, 370
George, 323
Henriette, 323
John, 325, 370, 453
Judith, 370
Mary, 323, 335, 370
Priscilla, 370
Robert, 322, 323, 370
Robinson, 324
Sarah, 370
Susannah, 322, 370

Slyer,
John, 453

Slyle,
Jane, 323
Patiantt, 248
Samuel, 248, 314
William, 248

Smedder,
Johannes, 917
Wilhelm, 917

Smelter,
Charlotte, 593, 1150 .. ..

Smile,
Richard, 343

Smiles, 12

Smit,
Joseph, 361

Smith, 47, 456, 807, 822
Andrew, 428
Ann, 343
Barbara, 1070
Basil, 308
Bernard, 122
C. M., 1124
Catharine, 1127
Charles, 890
Clement, 269, 308
Curtis, 569
Daniel, 917, 939
Eliza, 355
Francis, 337
Godlip, 914, 1127
Harry, 1020
Henry, 352, 353, 468
Humphrey, 326
J. W., 865, 869
John, 243, 244, 248, 308, 313, 329, 371, 432, 436, 618, 653
John Peter, 213, 415
Jonathan, 243
Joseph, 247, 398, 559
Josephine Fairfax, 382, 385, 386, 739
Julia, 642
Julius, 678
Mabel, 969
Mamie C., 1124, 1125
Marie, 138
Mark, 251
Mary, 653, 1020
Michael, 470
Miles, 1070
Muriel, 1125
Nathan, 247, 248, 307
Nicholas, 917
Priscilla, 340
Richard, 243, 280, 335 344, 351, 369
Robert, 319, 398
Sarah, 308, 314
Suzanne, 138
Thomas, 244, 247, 258, 272
Tunstall, 382, 386, 387, 739
W. Joseph, 307
Walter, 243, 244, 248, 292, 307, 327, 340, 349, 734, 378, 379, 419, 422, 1087, 1092
William, 291, 339, 340, 367, 368

Smoot,
William, 361

Smyser,
Louise, 1127
Mathias, 914, 1127

Snormsted,
Michael, 309

Snowden,
Ann, 1082, 1106
Elizabeth, 1082
Mary, 1082
Richard, 1082
Thomas, 1082

Snyder,
Catherine, 502, 539, 1060, 1127
George, 663, 664
John, 502

Sohier, 40

Soiecourt,
Seigneur de, 164, 169

Sollars,
Joseph, 308
Robert, 306
William, 309

Sollers,
James, 422
John, 243
Robert, 417
Walter, 360

Solly,
Beninianiam, 323

Sombrun,
Baron de, 957
Seigneur de, 160, 161, 162, 165, 166, 167, 957

Somervell, 284
Alexander, 283
John, 306
Mary, 284

Somerville,
James, 335

Sommor,
Robert, 303

Sonnet,
Michel, 147

Sornet,
Michel, 143
De la Touche, 143

Souchet, 144

Soulard,
Philippe, 73, 76

Soule,
Bishop, 795
Joshua, 627

Soulice, 40

Soumain, 40

Southerne,
Hannah, 355

Southwarth,
A., 467

Spangler,
Barbara, 652, 655, 1132
Catharine, 694
Jacob, 651, 652, 655, 672, 1132
Jeremiah, 694

Sparrow,
Elizabeth, 364
Solomon, 331

Spayd,
John, 925

Speaker,
Jeremiah, 1043
Mary Magdalena, 658, 1042, 1043
Peter, 651, 658, 1042

Spear,
M. W., 669

Spece,
Charles, 639

Spence,
Adam, 352

Spengler,
Adam, 917
Jacob, 917
Michael, 917
Peter, 434, 455, 917

Sperse,
Marie, 138

Spickerwell,
Robert R., 243

Spickernell,
Robert, 248

Spicknall,
Robert, 422

Spoone,
Nichol, 314

Spragg,
Joseph, 963

Sprigg, 300, 387, 397, 431, 541, 733, 740, 747, 1067, 1069, 1070, 1071, 1080
Ann, 1070, 1079
Anne, 1082
Charles, 1073
Clay, 317
Colomberry, 1073
Edward, 313, 330, 334, 335, 354, 379, 380, 381, 388, 391, 419, 1079, 1082
Eleanor, 380, 1069, 1077, 1078, 1079, 1080, 1081, 1082, 1091
Elias, 1079, 1081
Elinor, 317
Elizabeth, 388, 391, 392, 1073, 1079, 1081, 1083
Ellinor, 317, 338
Frederick, 454
Gilbert, 388
Governor, 382, 739
Henry, 1070
James, 388, 392
Jane, 392, 539
John, 317, 380, 388, 1070, 1073, 1079, 1081
John Fletcher, 1073
John Thomas, 1073
Joseph, 335, 515, 539, 723
Joshua, 1073
Katherine, 1078, 1079, 1081
Leven, 392
Lucy, 388
Margaret, 342, 378, 379, 388, 415, 1079, 1080, 1082, 1100, 1105
Margery, 342, 378, 379, 380, 388
Martha, 1079, 1081
Mary, 335, 380, 388, 392, 539, 1073, 1079, 1080, 1082
Michael, 539
Osborn, 213, 316, 334, 342, 379, 380, 388, 391, 405, 454, 1074, 1079, 1082

In searching, examine orthographically and phonetically all possible variations in surnames.

Priscilla, 391, 415, 1079, 1082, 1092, 1105, 1106
Rachel, 334, 388, 391
Reason, 392
Richard, 342, 391, 454, 545, 1070, 1083
Sallie, 1074
Samuel, 454, 1074
Sarah, 329, 1079, 1081
Thomas, 247, 309, 311, 313, 315, 316, 317, 328, 329, 341, 342, 343, 344, 345, 346, 347, 350, 373, 374, 377, 378, 379, 380, 381, 382, 385, 386, 388, 391, 398, 415, 416, 418, 419, 420, 454, 736, 737, 739, 740, 1037, 1069, 1070, 1073, 1075, 1077, 1078, 1079, 1080, 1080, 1081, 1082, 1091, 1100, 1105
Violette, 382, 740, 1074
William, 1073
William Manser, 1073

Spyker,
Mary Magdalena, 658, 1042, 1043
Peter, 651, 658, 1042

Stacey,
Richard, 247

Stackpole, 1100

Stafford,
Honor, 332
Richard, 499

Stalling,
Derumple, 358
Elizabeth, 358
Francis, 366
Jacob, 303, 361
John, 303, 304, 357, 358, 360
Newman, 367
Richard, 304, 326, 361, 367
Thomas, 358

Stallings,
Henry, 248
Jacob, 307, 308
John, 307
Richard, 248, 307

Stambach,
Philip, 917

Stamm,
Jacob, 917

Stanforth, 287

Stanford,
John, 307

Stanley,
Adam, 247
Robert, 247
William, 248

Stanton,
R. B., 876, 879

Stapleton,
Rev. A., 7, 12, 28, 51, 57
Tobias, 917, 930, 932, 933, 939, 940

Stark,
General, 987, 988
Margaret, 987, 988

Starner,
Alice M., 1033
Edward, 1033
Thomas A., 1033

Steadman,
Grace Eva, 1128
Joseph, 1128

Stedman,
Charles, 934
John, 889

Steely,
Jane, 1140

Steenberger,
Sarah, 1136, 1139

Stein,
George, 433
Michael, 433

Stelle, 40
Eugenie (Legereau), 29
Poncet, 28, 29, 31, 32
Pontius D., 31

Stennett,
Elizabeth, 356, 368

Stepleton,
Robert, 433

Sterling,
Mary, 358
Thomas, 247, 302, 303

Sterret,
William, 644

Stevens,
Ebenezer, 432
Richard, 325

Stewart, 211, 528
Margaretta, 966
William, 230

Steygerwald,
John, 917

Stienne,
Bartholome Vanden, 139

Stigart,
Isaac, 419

Stiger,
Annie (Raymond), 1035
Arnie Effie, 1035
Charles Warren, 1035
Cora Blanche, 1035
Ellen Malissa, 1035
Gertrude Mae, 1035
Jacob Warren, 640, 665, 1035
John Rodney, 1035
Louise, 1035
Louise Rathbun, 1035
Thomas A., 1035
Thomas R., 1035

Stiles,
Nathan, 247

Stillwell,
J. E., 210
Richard, 207, 213, 415

Stimperd,
George, 917

Stinchomb,
Hammutale, 322
Nathaniel, 322
Thomas, 322

Stinchcomb,
Anna, 325
Nathaniel, 322, 325

Stinchcumb,
Nathaniel, 321

Stine,
George, 434
Michael, 434

Stinnett,
Alethea M., 295, 1005
John, 261
Mary, 1003, 1005

Stivers,
Frank A., 1042
Zua, 1042

Stock,
Elliott, 1088

Stockett,
Elizabeth, 1082
Ellinor, 1082
Mary, 1079, 1082
Mary Elizabeth, 1082
Thomas, 1079, 1082
Thomas Noble, 1082

Stockley,
Oliver, 247

Stockton,
James, 153, 154

Stoddard,
James, 373, 374, 381, 419

Stolls,
Abraham, 499
John, 499

Stomp,
Conrad, 433

Stone,
Daisy, 1039
E. E., 696
John, 244, 248, 307, 428
Thomas, 248, 309, 311
William, 1077

Stoneburner,
A. J., 1011
Mary Ann, 1011

Stonegal,
Frederick, 427

Stoner, 428

Stoney, 965

Storer,
Arthur, 248

Stork,
Peter, 427

Story, 1117

Stosil, 317

Storton,
George, 321

Stoufer,
Jonathan, 441

Stow,
James, 248

Strachan,
William, 229, 230

Strafer,
Youlom, 428

Straine,
Sarah, 137, 156

Strasser,
Jeremiah, 672
John, 433
Nicholas, 433, 917

Strauser,
Samuel, 433

Strauzer,
Abraham, 441

Streakland,
Henry, 303
Joseph, 303

Street,
Francis, 247

Streing, 39
Ann, 122
Charlotte, 122
Daniel, 122
Mary, 122
Mathew, 122
Peter, 122

Stren,
Sara, 138

Streune,
Sara, 138

Strickler,
Jeremiah Willis, 1039
Otto Vermont, 1039

Strit,
Willie, 143

Strong,
Leonard, 302

Strous,
Jacob, 672, 1132
Maria, 1132
Mary, 672
Samuel, 671

Strouse,
Jacob, 652, 655
Maria, 652, 655

Stuart,
Marie, 112
Mary (Mackey), 48

Stuck,
Julia Ann, 1127, 1128
Stull,
Christopher, 428
Nicholas, 324
Stump,
William, 433, 921
Stumpf, 672, 693
Elizabeth, 652, 655, 672, 1132
H., 504
William, 652, 655, 671 672, 917, 1132
Stunse,
Jacob, 921
Mary, 921
Suedoise, 107
Suidas, 47
Sulivan,
Joseph, 307
Sullivan,
Andrew, 428, 631
J. M., 569. 570
Mary, 1023
Nancy, 984
William, 984
Summar,
Robert, 292
Sunderland,
John, 243, 303, 367
Josias, 306
Supernant,
Joseph, 92
Marie Joseph, 89, 92
Swan,
Edward, 314
Elizabeth, 314
George, 314
James, 314
Swaine,
John, 352
Swartzlander,
Estella, 1052
Swayze,
William, 636, 671
Swearinger, 427
Eleanor, 365
Joseph, 422
Van, 365, 427
Swearington,
William, 644
Sweem,
Elizabeth, 210, 212
Johannes, 212
Maria, 212
Willem, 212
Sweeney,
Mary, 666, 1051
Patrick, 666, 1051
Sarah, 666, 1051
Swenson,
Francis, 305
Sweny,
Rebecca, 755
Thomas, 755
Swift,
Dean, 3
Humphrey, 243
Viola, 1125
Swinehart,
Lydia, 651, 1136, 1139
Moses, 651, 1136, 1139
Swinsen,
Francis, 247
Swisher, 484
Argall M., 667, 1035
John F., 667, 1035
Sarah, 667
Thomas, 667
Swoerdberger, 921
Sy,
Abraham, 136
Sara, 136
Sycard, 40
Sympson,
Patrick, 229
Syllavin,
Philip, 323

T

Table,
Oval, 323
Taggart,
Francis, 500
Thomas, 500
Taillor,
Robert, 336
Taine, 40
Talbott,
Edmond, 307
John, 305
Joseph, 308
Richard, 270, 307
Sarah, 305
Thomas, 308
Taney, 243, 978
Elizabeth, 978
John, 358
Michael, 247, 248, 308
Thomas, 308
Tallineau,
Louis, 143
Taneyhill,
John, 307
Tann,
Mira Jane, 1125
Tannyhill,
William, 373, 374, 381
Tanquay,
Cyprien, 86
Tarentines, 47
Tarpley,
James, 484
Tasher, 280
Tasker,
Benjamin, 309, 313
John, 251
Thomas, 240, 244, 248
Tatum,
Isham, 468
Taudin,
Daniel, 122
Tauernier,
Jean, 136
Tauney,
Maxwell, 336
Tavan,
Samuel, 143
Tawney,
John, 247
Taylor, 284, 287, 723
Elsie A., 1041
G. H., 468, 469, 470
Harry, 1041
John, 247, 370
Monroe, 490
N., 822
R. C., 837
Robert, 247, 336, 373, 378
Warfield, 511, 515, 720
William, 511, 720
Tedrow,
Daniel, 666, 1035
Teegardin,
Aaron, 653
Teeters,
Amanda May, 1034
Charles Emory, 1034
George Norman, 1034
Hannah Ann, 1033, 1034
Hannah M., 508, 516, 717, 718
Jasper Henry, 1034
Lorena Ellen, 1034
Mary Marguerite, 1034
Sarah Ann, 1034
William Lilley, 1034
William Wesley, 1033, 1034
Teissier,
Francois, 19
Teligny, 16
Temple,
John, 235
Tennehill,
Andrew, 248
Tennyson,
Alfred, Lord, 3
Terriere,
Francoise, 143
Tessereau,
Jean Baptiste, 88
Tessier,
Eliaz, 122
Jacques, 87, 90
Jean, 90, 91
Marie Charlotte, 90
Marie Joseph, 87, 91
Tessier-Lavigne,
Marie Charlotte, 88
Testard, 43
Testas,
Jane, 122
Mary, 122
Peter, 122
Tetler,
William, 312
Teverbaugh,
Daniel, 488, 489
Tettenhove de,
Kervyn, 12
Thelaball, 43
Therode,
Machelart, 144
Theodoric, 172
Theroude,
James, 122
John, 122
Thibou,
Louis, 149
Thistle, 507, 541
Ann, 539
Elizabeth, 539
George, 546, 549, 550, 553, 554, 557, 558, 559
Thomas, 539
William, 539
Thomas, 44, 560
Charles M., 946
Elizabeth, 1082
George, 899
Jacob, 366, 409
James W., 252, 484, 511, 539, 718, 719, 724
Martha, 262
Philip, 302, 304
Phillip, 309
Samuel, 783
W., 252
Thomasine,
Williams, 287
Thompson,
Arthur, 303, 361
Benjamin, 645
Caroline, 1023
James, 305
John, 431, 432
Joseph, 258
Miner, 1023
Robert, 248
Samuel, 779
Thomas, 822, 889
William, 318

Thomson,
Edward, 847
Thoraise,
Guillaume, 174
Guyette, 174, 176
Huguenin, 174
Jean, 174, 176
Poincard, 174
Seigneur, 174
Thoreau,
Henry David, 32
Thorel, 43
Thorne,
Elizabeth, 353
Thorp,
Joseph W., 668, 1014
Phoebe, 668, 1014
Thornberry,
Jane, 247
Three Barons,
Montandre, 16
Montguin, 16
Montlieu, 16
Three Bourbon Princes, 16
Count of Soissons. 16
Prince of Conty. 16
Montpensier, 16
Throckmorton,
Nicholas, 645
Throyster,
John, 302
Thumur,
John, 247
Thun,
Anne de, 140
Tice,
Anthony, 216
Tidball, 560
Tiding,
Richard, 331
Tiebout,
John, 456
Tieri,
Nicollas, 135
Tiffin,
Edward, 645, 671
Tilladet,
Marquis de, 161, 166
Tills,
John, 365
Tirner,
William, 247
Toadvin,
E. Stanley, 263, 265, 520, 523, 524
Tobey,
Thomas, 244
Tobias, 661
Alvina, 1020, 1119, 1125
Amina Josephine (Monnett), 467, 804, 826, 1046, 1047, 1049, 1056
Catherine, 1056
Catherine (Mills), 1046
Daniel, 1042
Deane Abraham, 1056
Helen Monnett, 1049, 1056
J. C., 804, 826, 848, 849, 1046, 1049, 1056
James Robert, 1056
Lola Ethold, 1056
Nora, 1042
William B., 1046
Toby,
Cornelius, 894
Tod,
Ann, 321
Charles, 321
Margaret, 321
Todd,
Anna, 990
Tolley,
Thomas, 302
Tolleys (The) 251
Tomkins,
Robert, 309
Thomas, 398
Torebols,
Anthoine, 137
Torin,
Elizabeth, 127
Torney,
George, 428
Torpes,
Seigneur de, 174
Tory, 426
Totten,
James, 208, 965
Lany, 965
Tour,
Anthoine, 140
Catherine, 140
Heleine de la, 140
Tourgee,
Pierre, 31
Tourneur, 43
Towe,
Robert, 247
Towers,
James, 441
Jonathan, 352
Margaret, 668, 1031
Tillman, 441
Towman,
John, 243
Trabue, 43
Tracey,
Charles, 243
Tracy,
Nathan, 534
Trants, 1100
Traserrier,
Pierre, 212
Travers,
Jean, 142
Marie Ann, 142
Traversier,
Eliaz, 127
Jacob, 127
John, 127
Peter, 127
Travis, 762
Treadway,
John, 354
Tretheway,
John, 476
Trewitt,
Ann, 396
Samuel, 396
Trexler,
Mahlon K., 919
Trico, 43
Trimble,
Allen, 843
Ann, 539
Doctor, 843
Trine,
Philip, 428
Trippett,
John, 311
Trotier,
Marie Francoise - Elizabeth, 87
Trottier,
Marie Francoise, 88
Joseph, 88
Troute,
Jacob, 428
Thomas, 355
Troy,
Elizabeth, 969
Trueman,
Henry, 243
Truitt, 396
Samuel, 396
Trulock,
Henry, 248
Truman,
James, 247
Thomas, 304
Trumans (The) 251
Trump,
George, 917
Trums,
Adam, 932
Tucker, 356, 1005
Amey, 359
Ann, 358
Armarall, 359
Aymye, 358, 360
Darumple, 357
Elizabeth, 356, 975, 978. 981, 983
Elizabeth Kent Darumple, 975, 978, 981, 983
Frances, 359
Gennett, 247
Grace, 358, 369
Jacob, 307, 358
James, 369
Jeanette, 356, 367, 368
Jeanette Darumple, 356
John, 244, 308, 356, 357, 358, 359, 360, 367, 368
Priscilla, 369
Rebeckah, 369
Richard, 358
Sarah, 358, 359, 369
Seaborn, 303, 362
Thomas, 337, 341, 359, 360, 362, 369
Walter, 359, 360
Tully,
Francis, 468
Turling,
John Rev., 279, 280
Turner,
Alfred Joseph, 1024
Alice, 1050
Ann, 388, 975
Edmund P., 1050
Edward, 370
Elizabeth Braucher, 1050
George E., 1050
Gideon, 308, 363
Henry, 422
Hillary, 1087
John, 243, 383, 284, 539, 1024
John Alexander, 1024
John Lambert, 1024
Mary Elizabeth, 1024
Ned Franklin, 1050
Rachel Sarah, 1024
Sarah, 284
William, 243, 248, 292, 388, 975, 1024
William Wallace, 1024
Wright Edmund, 1050
Twigg,
Charles, 1034
Hannah C., 1034
Twines,
John, 422
Tyce,
Anthony, 217
Tyfrey,
Jehan, 135

In searching, examine orthographically and phonetically all possible variations in surnames.

Tyler, 35, 388
Edward, 341
Joane, 347
Robert, 341, 356, 373, 374, 419
Tylor,
Robert, 247

U

Ulch,
Francisco, 640
Unnston,
John, 394
Uriah, 287
Uries,
John, 917
Simon, 917

V

Vadakin,
Anna, 1039
Daisy (Stone), 1039
Elsie Elizabeth, 1039
Francis E., 1039
Ira Gifford, 1039
James Wilson, 1039
Jeremiah Willis, 1039
Joseph Charles, 1039
Keren H., 1039
Lena, 1039
Lillian May, 1039
Nella, 1039
Orrin, 1039
Otto Vermont, 1039
Sara (Monnett), 1039
Thomas Henry, 1039
Valeau, 43
Valleau, 43
Valos, 43
Van Cleaf,
Aaron R., 650, 1133
Vandalon,
Barbara, 149
Vandembergh,
Altie, 211
Van der Schure,
Immetje, 212
Van Dyk,
Immetje, 212
Van Horne,
Cornelia, 1074
Van Meter, 714
Isaac, 489, 490, 502, 503, 504, 537
Van Pelt,
Thomas, 207, 213, 415
Van Sant,
Christopher, 538
Van Swearinger, 427
Eleanor, 365
Joseph, 422
Mary, 318
Van, 427, 365
Van Sweringen,
Gerrard, 248
Joseph, 357
Van Swinden,
Philip, 142
Vapereau, 98
Varenne,
Jeanne, 141
Varner,
Eva Idel, 1129
George, 1129
Vassal,
Abraham, 141
Catherine Louise, 141
Vassall, 43
Vassar,
Matthew, 32
Vaudray,
Jeanne de, 176
Vaughan,
Robert, 345
Vautier,
Daniel, 127
Margaret, 127
Rachel, 127
Veach,
John, 367
Veale,
Mary, 152
Veatch,
James, 243, 244
Veiez,
Judic, 135
Veitch,
John, 243, 244
Nathan, 243
Venable, 43
Verger,
John, 127
Verlin,
James, 364
Vermandovillers,
Seigneur de, 164, 169
Vermeille, 43
Ver Nooy, 43
Vertamboz,
Ayme, 171
Guillaume, 175
Roland, 171
Vetcham,
Joseph, 341
Vezet,
Thierry de, 174
Viar,
Marie, 136
Vlau,
Jacques, 87
Jeanne, 86, 87
Victoria, Queen of England, 41, 43
Vlenne,
Count of, 172
Hugon of, 173
Phillipe de, 175
Vlennois,
Beatrix de, 174
Dauphin de, 175
Viensse,
Baptiste, 214
Vigne, 43
Vignon,
Louis, 88
Vlles,
Marye, 135
Villars,
Count de, 1122
Ville,
M. de, 164, 169
Villegagnon, 19
Villeponteux, 43
Villepontoux, 43
Vincent, 40
John, 345
Nehemiah, 441
Pierre, 145
Vincett,
Madelaine, 143
Vines,
Samuel, 248
Vinsang,
Anna, 211
John, 211
Vintmaire, 43
Virgin Mary, 362
Viroct,
Thomas, 127
Viscounts,
Seven, 16
Vivens,
Francois, 19
Vlechman,
Joseph, 257
Voiteur,
Gaucher, 171
Raimbaud de, 172
Voltaire, 101
Vrelan,
Marie, 138

W

Wade,
Ann, 1082
Eleanor, 1081
Elizabth, 329, 1079, 1081
Ellinor, 1082
John, 343, 538
Nehemiah, 1081
Richard, 1081
Robert, 373, 1079, 1081
Ruhannah, 408
Verlinda. 1081
Zachariah, 1079, 1081
Zachary, 1081
Zapaniah, 1081
Wadsworth,
Richard, 247
William, 243, 244, 326, 367
Waford,
Nancy, 989
Wilson, 989
Wageman,
Peter, 433
Waid,
Alexander, 539
Rachel Adams, 539
Wainless,
James, 243
Waldensian, 83
Waldron,
Ellen West, 406
Francis, 406
Wales,
Prince of, 43
Walker, 762
Catherine Neuman, 1027
Elizabeth Jane, 1027
Elizabeth (Sears), 1027
George Washington, 579, 795
Homer Edwin, 1027
John, 468, 469, 579
Leeper Lee, 1023, 1027
Martha Melvina, 1027
Rachel Elveretta, 1027
Sarah Lucretia, 1023, 1027
William Albert, 1027
Zadock, 560
Wall,
John, 352, 364
Wallace,
Cecilia, 295
Nancy, 815, 1014
Richard, 815, 1015
Walley,
Thomas, 247
Walls,
John, 340
Waln,
Eliza Jane, 990, 993
Walter,
John J., 1150
Walters,
Christian, 677
Walton,
Annie, 665
Anna Dorothy, 1046, 1052
Martha L., 1043
M. V., 640

In searching, examine orthographically and phonetically all possible variations in surnames.

Walwork,
Jennie E., 1023, 1024
Mary, 1023
Thomas, 1023
Wane,
J. S., 628
Ward,
Artemus, 3
Hibbard, 822
James, 358
Jessie, 537
John, 306, 407
Nathaniel, 312
Richard, 308
Ware,
Francis, 417, 418
Waring, 388
Basil, 248
Sampson, 247
Warman,
Stephen, 228, 229
Warne,
F. C., 1125
Olive A., 1125
Warner, 832
Eliza Jane, 668, 1044
Ella Martha, 1061
H., 345
Harriet, 1061
Henry, 822
John, 351
Joseph, 668, 1044
L. K., 837
Louisa, 1061
Martha (Monnett), 578, 668, 837, 838, 839, 1043, 1060
Mary, 1061
R. K., 579, 1043, 1061
Robert, 668, 838
Samuel, 243
Warren, 287, 712
Ann (Saylor), 7, 425, 427, 479, 583, 608, 687, 696, 712, 1061, 1062, 1063, 1127
Anna Lorena, 1062
Basil, 244
Clara B., 1061
Clarence Pearl, 1061
Elizabeth, 583, 696
Elizabeth Ann, 1061
John, 425, 583, 589, 682, 696, 701, 702, 705, 706, 713, 1061
Joseph, 32
Peter, 425, 583, 589, 687, 696
Pleasant, 696
Sampson, 301, 302, 305
Thomas, 696
Warrick,
Andrew, 1011
Celia Ann, 1011
Warring,
Sampson, 252
Thomas, 380
Wartman,
Jacob, 655
Washington,
George, 411, 442, 478, 484, 719, 788, 952, 953, 1117
Martha, 952
Wasservas,
Baron (Henri Evard), 165, 170
Catherine Elisabeth Julie, 164, 170
Phillipe Francois, 164, 170
Wast,
Francis, 364
Waters, 228
Alex, 353
Elizabeth, 296
Godfrey, 325
James, 897
Sarah, 308
Sewell A., 296
Thomas, 1092
Watkins,
Arthur, 1125
C. G., 1124
Eva, 1124, 1125
Maie, 1125
Watson,
John, 339
Watkins,
Stephen, 228
Watte,
G. & R., 456
Watters,
Thomas, 248
Watts,
Mary, 1070
Thomas, 1070, 1073
Waulter,
Christian, 149
Ellen, 149
Wauville,
Seigneur de, 164, 169
Wawres,
Seigneur of, 160
Wayland, 470
Adam, 471
Ann, 471
Catharine, 471
Elizabeth, 471
Emma, 470
Fanny, 471
Jacob, 471
John, 456, 469, 471, 983
John Wesley, 471
Joel, 470
Julia, 470
Kirtley, 470
Lewis, 470
Mary, 456, 468, 470, 471, 568, 994
Nancy, 471
Rhoda, 470
Rosa, 471
Rosanna, 456, 471, 983
Simeon, 471
Simeon Bluford, 471
William, 471
Weaver,
Elizabeth, 694
Jacob, 441, 694
Margaret, 471, 983
Peter, 471
Web,
Anne, 139
Webb,
Charles, 336
Weber,
George, 594
Webster, 1052
James, 635
Websters, 456
Weekley,
Ida J., 1043, 1044
Weemes,
David, 309
James, 309
Weiss, 207
M. Charles, 12
Welch,
George, 844
Welles,
John, 1070
Thomas, 1070
Wells, 336
Charles, 1040
Florence Orvil, 1040
Martin, 307
Mary, 1082
Tobias, 345, 346
Welsh,
G. H., 677
Hannah C., 1056
M. W., 1056
Nat, 431
Rebecca, 668
Welton, 719, 723
F. C., 511, 512, 515, 719
Wenman,
Mary, 306
Wenner,
Nicholas, 917
Wenthwort,
Samuel, 212
Wentworth,
Abigail, 25
Hugh, 212
Jared, 25
Mary, 212
Sophia, 25
Wertibaker,
Jacob, 427
Wertman,
Simon, 433
Werts,
Lucy A., 1129
Wesburne,
Thomas, 355
West,
Edward, 343
Westfall,
Abel, 649
Wetzell,
John, 435
Weybright,
Martin, 434
Weyland, 470
Jacob, 470
Katherine, 470
Mary, 800
Thomas, 470, 471
Wharton,
Elsie Elizabeth, 1039, 1041
Gertrude, 1041
John, 1041
Lela Belle, 1041
Milton, 1039, 1041
Minnie, 1041
Nellie, 1041
Thomas, 379
Wheeler,
Roger, 308
William, 340
Whips,
John, 325
Whetro,
Clara, 1020
Whinfield,
John, 251, 307
White, 295, 428
Ann, 391
Benjamin, 391
Fannie, 1059
Guy, 247, 344
Jessie, 539
Mary, 331, 539
Mary Eliza Hilleary, 539
William, 331, 422
Whitesel,
Nicholas, 651
Whitington,
William, 1068
Whitlock,
W. F., 837

In searching, examine orthographically and phonetically all possible variations in surnames.

Whitt,
John, 933
Whittier,
John Greenleaf, 32
Whittington,
William, 243, 244
Whittinton,
William, 342
Whittle,
George, 305, 364
Whittles,
George, 305
Whitworth,
J., 639
P., 639
Whyte,
Jane, 1087
Wibaw,
Anne, 138
Wichner,
J. B., 662
Wickham,
Nathaniel, 379
Wics,
Samuel, 135
Widener,
J. B., 662
Widner,
George, 441
Wielheit, 471
Wier,
Mrs. Edward, 208, 215
Wiggins,
Rachel, 598, 1128
Ruth, 1042, 1044
Wigglesworth,
Mary Frances, 997
W. T., 997
Wilau,
Jean, 139
Wilcox,
Samuel, 779
Wildigos,
Joseph, 127
Wiles,
Pearl, 1041
Wiley,
Alford C., 1059
Elton, 1059
Evalina, 1058
Florence, 1059
George Burton, 1059
John, 645
Wilhite, 471
Wilhoit, 470
John, 471, 983
Margaret, 471, 983
Rosa, 471
Rosanna, 983
Wilkeson,
William, 243
Wilkinson,
Abner, 990
Francis, 374
John, 308
Joseph, 308, 432
Katherine, 990
Nancy, 1004
William, 307, 313, 343
Will,
Peter, 434
Willecot,
Pierre de, 159
Willen,
John, 308
Willett,
Senator Edward, 329
Willford,
Thomas, 351
Willheit,
Adam, 471
Eva, 471
John, 471
Mary, 471
Matthias, 471
Michael, 471
Philip, 471
Tobias, 471
William and Mary, 57
William III. (King of England), 1077
William, 1109
Aaron, 264, 265, 266, 307, 314, 324, 326
A. M., 639
John, 270, 284, 320, 335, 344
Patrick, 646
Williams, 270, 272, 300, 671, 733, 984, 1004 1081, 1109, 1111
Alexander, 353
Ann, 342
Baruch, 248, 311, 315, 327, 349, 417, 1081, 1087, 1091, 1092
Barrick, 338, 374
Charles, 417, 435
Dowthy, 1109
Edward, 247, 369, 370, 422
Edith Amanda, 1055
Elinor, 334, 335, 1082
Elis, 409
Elizabeth, 257, 266, 341, 370, 773, 959, 960, 962, 972, 975, 978, 1109, 1110
Ellen, 1109
Esther, 341
Francis, 324, 342, 349
Gabriel, 822
Guillaume, 1109
Hilleary, 417
Hugh, 341, 351
Isaack, 339
Jacob, 353
James, 330, 337, 370
Jeremiah ,336
John, 357, 417, 528, 575, 1003, 1109
Joseph, 248, 326, 335, 337, 341, 347, 360, 326, 417
Lowry, 1109
Martha, 575, 1003
Mary, 331, 335
Michael, 311
Morgan, 311, 315, 343, 344
Morris, 348
Mossis, 341
Oldem, 417
Ralph, 346
Rebessa,
Richard, 336, 347, 1082
Roger, 222
Samuel, 370, 843
Samuel Mortimer, 1056
Sarah, 257, 265, 266, 311, 370, 575, 773, 959, 960, 962, 972, 975, 1003, 1109, 1110
Stockett, 335
Thomas, 1081, 1091, 1092, 1107
Thomasine, 287
Walter, 315
Wilhelm, 1109
William, 244, 247, 248, 257, 266, 271, 272, 310, 311, 313, 314, 315, 316, 326, 333, 337, 341, 343, 348, 349, 357, 369, 417, 669, 773, 959, 960, 962, 972, 1109, 1110
Willimse,
Tyce, 217
Williamson, 1109
Basil, 307
James, 307, 312
Mary, 1013
Willmot,
John, 244
Willmoth,
W. William, 309
Willow,
Jean, 137
Wills, 1068
Willson,
Francis, 327
George, 343
Joseph, 306
Josiah, 243
Magdalena, 1014
Willyms, 1109
Wilmott,
William, 333
Wilson, 287, 677, 1081
Abigail, 25
Annie, 284
Edward N., 666, 1051
Eleanor, 1092
Elizabeth, 284, 330, 381, 1083
Esther, 25
Frances, 1081
Francis, 367, 1081
Hillery, 417
James, 822
James Grant, 95
John, 248, 326
Joseph, 25, 243, 247, 261, 306, 417
Josiah, 419, 1083
Lola, 666, 1051
Martha, 1083
Priscilla, 365
Sarah, 284
Thomas, 308, 341, 344, 380
William, 351, 441, 576
Wilt,
John, 917
Winders,
Amina Mae (Hull), 6, 7, 604, 656, 1055
Dorothy, 1055
Frank, 1055
Winent,
John, 1070
Winnall,
John, 306
Winship,
William, 603
Winter,
Elizabeth, 989
Jacob, 1039
Wirth,
Jacob, 917
Wirwignes,
Seigneur de, 160
Wise,
Henry, 989
Matilda, 989
Nelly, 989
Shedrach, 989
Wisner,
Matthias, 433
Wissler,
Henry, 651
Witasse,
Claude Joseph Barnabe, 164, 169
Jean Jacques, 164, 169
Louis Jacques, 164, 169
Marie Jeanne, 164, 169
Nicolas, 164, 169

Witsell,
David, 441
Witt,
Moses, 364
Wodrow,
Andrew, 488, 493, 494, 495, 500, 501, 502, 529
Woglom,
Mary, 209, 210, 964
Wolf,
George, 565, 566
Wolfe,
Francis, 422
Wolfinger,
Elizabeth C., 666, 1036
Jacob, 666, 1036
Sarah, 666, 1036
Wolpsharn,
Joseph, 340
Wood, 576
Abram J., 215, 965
Anita, 966
Benjamin, 307
Celia Ann, 1011
Clara, 1011
Edward, 243, 248, 307, 335
Elizabeth, 284
Fannie, 215, 964, 965
Fletcher Gilbert, 1003, 1011
Francis, 364
Harriett, 1004
Harriett Ann, 576, 687, 1004, 1011
Harriet Miranda, 1011
Humphrey, 467
John, 342
John Thomas, 1011
Joseph, 894
Lewis, 576, 687, 1004, 1011
Lizzie Leigh, 987
Louis, 1004
Louisa, 1011
Louise, 1011
Lucinda, 965
Martha, 964
Mary Elizabeth, 1011
Mary Frances, 1011
Olilia M., 1011
Rebecca, 1011
Richard, 251
Robert, 251
Sarah Jane, 1011
Sarah Pearl, 1041
Thomas, 251
W. C., 1005
William, 251, 335
William Franklin, 1011
Woodbeary,
Andrew, 313
Woodcock,
John, 494, 497
Wooden,
Robert, 305
Wooderd,
William, 243
Woodroffe,
I., 243
Woodruff,
Samuel, 574
Woods, 296, 583, 643
Lewis, 641
Woodside,
Elizabeth, 1045
Woodward,
Albert Calvin, 1023
Mary Celia, 1023, 1024
Orril Almira, 1023
Woolinger,
John, 340
Woolington,
Thomas, 441
Wooten,
William T., 316
Wootton, 388
Agnes, 1083
Elizabeth, 1083, 1092
Turner, 380, 1083
W. H., 1080, 1083
Wortman,
Harriet, 640
Jacob, 640, 1132
Magdalena, 1132
Wright, 661
Alice Monnett, 1050
Anne, 1070
Arthur, 345
Caroline L., 1050
Charles Henry, 1050
Clark Woodard, 1050
Earl Pierce, 1050
Eleanor, 336, 1082
Eilzabeth Braucher, 1050
George, 319, 1070
George A., 1050
George Henry, 640, 669, 689, 803, 826, 832, 1045, 1047, 1050
Gertrude, 1050
Gusta A., 1050
Hazel E., 1050
Helen, 689
Heslen A., 1050
Helen Barker, 1050
Henry, 341, 342, 377, 378, 380, 1082
Hugh Monnett, 1050
Joe Barker, 1050
John, 247, 336, 342, 345, 373, 374, 380
Joseph, 243
Margaret. 1083
Martha Ellen (Monnett), 7, 612, 803, 826, 1045, 1047, 1049, 1050
Mattie, 689, 1050
May, 1039, 1040
Oda M., 1050
Samuel, 322
Wyatt,
Sir Dudley, 476
Nathaniel, 600, 646, 647
Wynn,
Susan, 1136, 1139, 1143
Wyston,
John, 1087

Y

Yaker,
Albert, 1061
Mary, 1061
Yarnell,
Mary, 666
Yates,
George, 321
Yeagley, 832
Jacob, 639, 832
Yeats,
Elizabeth, 148
Yeo,
Rev. John, 280
Ylherry, 1088
Yllory, 1088
Yoakum,
John, 489
Yoe, 287
John, 307
York,
William, 351
Yost,
Cornelia, 1045, 1050
Elizabeth, 1045
George, 427
John H., 428
J. N., 1045
Youler,
Jacob, 428
Young, 300, 756
Arthur, 248, 348
Benjamin, 314
Dickinson, 1015
Edward, 341
Eleanor, 1091, 1092
Elizabeth, 314, 333, 345, 1095
Framos, 427
Francis, 314, 341
George, 243, 247, 248, 309, 312, 314, 326, 336, 337, 341, 342, 345, 347, 348, 349, 364, 366, 1091, 1095
Hannah, 337
Henry, 314, 427
Jacob, 843
John, 314, 334
J. W., 624
Mary, 314, 1015
Nicholas, 344, 345
Parker, 306
Philemon, 309
Rebecca, 309
Richard, 244, 306
Robert, 366
Samuel, 490, 537
William, 244, 314, 320, 336, 337, 341, 342, 345, 364
Yow,
Stephen, 247
Yverny, de,
Madame, 16
Yvorv,
Jean d', 174

Z

Zell,
Duke of, 43
Zimmerman,
Anna Margaret, 1136
Henry, 917
Jacob, 925, 1136
Nicholas, 433
Zouk,
Christiana, 598
Mary, 1027
Zuck,
Christena, 1128
Dina, 1129
Zuckes,
Daniel, 904
Henrich, 904
Zuensticq,
Seigneiur de, 159

INDEX

OF

SPECIAL SUBJECTS

(WHICH ARE NOT DISCLOSED BY CHAPTER HEADINGS AND OTHER REFERENCE INDICATIONS)

A

Act of Toleration of Maryland, 222, 223
Agreement, Patent of the Tract, 252, 253, 254
Aistrin, Anna Mariah (Slagle), Will of, 909-911
Alstrin Family, 455, 909, 911
Allnutt Family, 307, 314, 417, 800, 978, 983, 984
Amonet Family (a Monet or a Monnet), 31, 49, 50, 68, 146, 148, 149
Anderson's Bottom Tract, 495-503, 511-516, 681, 740-747, 1012
Annapolis, Maryland, Records of Land Commissioner's Office, 309-372
Ann Arundel County, Md., Records of, 227-230
Anniversaire De La Promulgation De L'Edit De Nantes (Poem), 26
Archives of Maryland, 320
Associator, Revolutionary War, 420-425, 428

B

Bald Knob Burial Place, Pickaway County, Ohio, 573, 583, 589, 608, 681, 682
Banquet, Famous Atlantic Fleet, 946-954
Barnesville, Ohio, Cemetery, 687
Battle Abbey Roll, 153
Bible of Rev. Jeremiah (5) Crabb Monnett, 461-465
Bible of Rev. Samuel (4) Monett, 456-461
Branson, Isaac R., Autobiography of, 1144
Branson, Rachel Braucher, Biography, 1144, 1147
Braucher, Baptismal Certificates, 920-923
Braucher, Catherine, Will of, 657
Braucher, Christopher (2), Will of, 922-926
Braucher Family, 455, 888-890, 916-926, 1131-1150
Braucher Family Bible, 920, 1135
Burrell's Bower, 313, 317, 399, 406, 407
Burrell's Choice, 301, 313, 317
Burrell Family, 310, 321, 323, 370, 392, 455, 538, 916, 1112-1115
Burrell, Francis, 396-406, 406-409, 916
Burrell, Francis, Records of, 317, 916

C

Caldwell Family, 696, 1020, 1119-1125
Calvert County, Md., Records of, 291, 299, 724-739
Calvert County, Md., Residents of, 247-251, 306-309
Christ Church, Calvert County, Md., History of, 244, 279-285
Christ Church, Calvert County, Md., Records of, 287-291
Civil War, Services in, 441-445
Cliffts, The, Calvert County, Md., Residents of the, 244, 247
Colonial Wars, Services in, 414-420, 955
Crabb Family, 310, 316, 329-330, 369, 391, 1102-1108
Crabb, Henry Wright, Will of, 316
Crabb, Jeremiah, Will of, 316
Crabb, Ralph, Will of, 329-330, 380, 381
Crawford County, Ohio, Records of, 667-669, 677
Cumberland, Md., Marriage Records of, 539

D

Darumple Family, 261, 303, 305, 356-369, 978
Declaration to Assembly, Signatures of Calvert County, 243, 244
Dedication to Queen Victoria, 43
Dedicatorial Page, for names of those to whom this volume is dedicated.
Denization, Explanation of, 150
Denization, Letters of, 119, 120, 121, 127
Denization, Letters of, Boston, Mass. (in Latin), 148
Denization, Letters of, Isaac (1) and Pierre (1) Monnet, 121, 122, 124, 125, 127
Dutch Reformed Church, N. Y., Records of, 211-213

E

Empty Cupboard (Slagle), 399, 916

F

Fant, Stephen, Papers, 636
Fifth Psalm (In the original French), 19
Florens Suo Orbe Monet, 204-205
Frederick County, Md., Records of, 396-406
French Church, Records of, La Patente, Spitalfields, London, Eng., 142-145
French Church, Records of, Threadneedle Street, London, Eng., 135-142

G

Gerer, Patent of the Tract, 262, 263
Greenlawn Cemetery, Columbus, Ohio, 687-688

H

Hagenbuch, Andreas (1), Will of, 935-938
Hagenbuch Family, 455, 888-890, 916-922, 932-938, 1133-1134
Half Moon (Slagle), 317, 400, 916
Hellen Family, 288, 310, 371, 981, 982, 1116
Heraldry, Explanation of, 178-182
Hillary Family, 310-326, 328, 373-381, 490-495, 506, 519-529, 539-542, 658, 982, 1012, 1084-1098, 1106-1108
Hillary, Thomas, Wills of, (1), 326-327; (2), 327-328
Hillary, William (3), 396-406, 1106-1108
Hilleary, Burial Ground, 678-681
Huguenots, Emigrants to America, 28-43
Huguenot Fort at Oxford, Mass. (Poem), 25

Huguenot Refugees (Discussion), 11-28, 28-43, 114-133, 134-157
Huguenot Refugees, List of, Emigrants to America, 35
Huguenots, Names of Those Prominent in France, 16-19
Huguenot Society of America, 26, 35, 43, 127, 414
Huguenot Society of London, 127, 134-146
Hull Family, 1052
Hull Papers, 604

K

Kent Family, 356-369, 978
Kent, Jeanette, Will of, 357
Kinnear Family, 1014, 1019, 1024, 1062
Kirkersville Cemetery, Licking County, Ohio, 681
Klein Family, 455, 890, 907-908
Knobley Mountain, West Va. (Formerly Va.), 6, 426, 477, 478, 480, 481, 487, 495, 499, 503, 512, 515, 516, 531, 607, 702, 713, 719, 723, 724, 740, 742, 745, 1012, 1065

L

Lake and Bird Families, 1117-1119
Land Commissioner's Office, Annapolis, Md., Records of, 309-372
La Serre, Notes in re Monnet, 159
Latimberville (Kirkpatrick) Graveyard, Crawford County Ohio, 688
Lord Baltimore, Rent Rolls of, 224-227, 254, 301-306
Ludwig Family, 1019, 1042
Lutz Family, 1140-1143

M

Manatt Family, 235
Manatee Family, 230
Manee Family, 207-217, 454, 963-970
Manett, Peter (Pierre), Will of, 216
Manetto Hill, 217
Mariarte, Edward, Will of, 331
Mariarte Family, 331, 332, 1099-1100
Mariarte, Honor, Will of, 332
Marie Stuart (Poem), 105
Marion County, Ohio, Records of, 661-667, 673
Marion, Ohio, Cemetery, 688
Maryland and the Northwest (Historical), 567, 568
Maryland under the Calverts, 218-224, 236-239
Massacre of St. Bartholomew's Day, 193, 198, 958, 960
Mayflower (Title Page), 15, 1052
Maryland Tract (Hillary Homestead), 313, 400, 401, 540
Minet Family, 51, 148, 149
Minet, Isaac, Own personal record of his Family, 52
Minot Family, 51, 148
Moinet Family, 154
Monark Family, 235
Monat Family, 148, 227-230, 959-961
Monat, James, Will of, 228
Mone or Monne Family, 235
Moneia, Carolus de, (1321), 197, 957
Moneia, Hugo de, (1320), 197, 957
Monet, Claude, Biography of, 103, 105-111
Monet de la Mark, Maison de, 160-170, 957, 960
Monet Family, 83, 149, 159-170, 230, 288
Monet Families of Canada, 56, 82, 85-95
Monet, Theatre de, 1065
Moneta, Temple of, as origin of name Monnet, 47
Monett, Benjamin (6), Biography of, 804-807, 1009, 1010
Monett, Edward Regan, 875-888, 1009
Monett Family, 467, 470, 575-576, 580-583, 641, 644
Monett, Henry, Biography of, 780-783, 1010
Monett, Rev. Samuel (4), Biography of, 456, 466, 468, 800, 994
Monette, Alexander (6) Covington, Biography of, 998-1001
Monette, Dr. John Wesley, Biography of, 774-780, 994, 997, 1001
Monette Family, 153, 568-570, 984-988
Monette's Ferry, 442, 998
Money Family, 50, 148, 287, 309, 392-395, 959-961, 976
Monnet, Ancestral Lineage in France, 957-961 (Chart 960)
Monnet Coat of Arms (Frontispiece), 182-205, 957
Monnet, Crest (Frontispiece), 182-205
Monnet de Lorbeau Family, 64
Monnet de Waldensian Valleys, Italy, 83, 84
Monnet Family, 61-67, 81, 82, 154, 170-177, 288, 575, 957-978, 1066
Monnet, Isaac (1), Biography of, 773-774, 961-962, 971-977
Monnet, Isaac (1) Letters of Denization, 121, 122, 124, 125
Monnet, Isaac (1) Records of, 227, 257, 258, 261, 270, 312, 313, 340, 341, 347, 959, 971-978
Monnet, Isaac (3) Records of, 262, 263, 276, 981
Monnet, Jean, Biography of, 101, 111-112
Monnet, Jean, Motto of, 111
Monnet, Jehan, 193, 198, 957
Monnet, Joseph, of Essex County, Va., 467
Monnet Motto (Frontispiece), 204, 205
Monnet, Notice Historique Sur La Famille, 190-199
Monnet, Pierre, 154, 190-199, 957-961, 960
Monnet, Pierre ((1), 121-126, 155, 216, 963-970
Monnet, Pierre (1), Letters of Denization, 121, 122, 124, 125
Monnet, Pierre, Will of, 128, 130, 131
Monnet, Pierre (1), Will of, 216
Monnet, Seigneurs de Beauregard, 176-177
Monnet, Seigneurs de la Maison de Salins, 170-177, 957
Monnet, Seigneurs de Nay, 177
Monnett, Abraham (4), 396-406, 491-507, 695-712, 719-724, 740-747, 800, 1012
Monnett, Abraham (4), Administration of, 635, 659, 660, 661
Monnett, Abraham (6), Biography of, 800-804, 1042, 1045-1050
Monnett, Abraham (6), Marriage Record, 636
Monnett-Bain, Mary, Biography of, 783-787, 1016-1019
Monnett Chapel Graveyard, Crawford County, Ohio, 689-693
Monnett, Colonel William (6), Biography of, 812-816
Monnett, Elizabeth, Wife of William (2), 357
Monnett, Elizabeth (1), Will of, 264, 265, 335, 342
Monnett Family, 291, 505, 537, 570-574, 577-580, 583-593, 851-860, 957-1066
Monnett, Francis Sylvester, Biography of, 769-773
Monnett, Isaac (5), Biography of, 812, 1065
Monnett, Isaac (5), First to settle in Ohio, 573, 600 (Deed), 695-712, 812
Monnett, Jeremiah, Papers, 614
Monnett, Joseph, of York County, Va., 451
Monnett, Lawson, Deed of, 574, 989-993
Monnett, Rev. Jeremiah Crabb (5), Biography of, 787-800

Monnett, Rev. Jeremiah Crabb (5), Will of, 668
Monnett, Rev. Thomas Jefferson (6), Biography of, 807-812
Monnett, Richard (7), Biography of, 1032
Monnett, Mrs. Sarah (Rexroth), Biography of, 1061
Monnett Sections, Pickaway County, Ohio, 671, 672
Monnett, Thomas, Inventory of, 266-269, 335
Monnett, William (5), Obituary, 614-615
Monnett, William (2), Records of, 261, 271, 275, 356, 978
Monnette Apiary, 1065
Monnette, L'Hotel, 56, 85
Monnette, Mervin Jeremiah, Biography of, 764-769, 848, 861-874
Monnette, Mervin Jeremiah, Marriage Record of, 669
Monnette, Orra Eugene (8), Biography of, 816-821, 946-954
Moriarty Family, 331, 332, 1099-1100
Motto of Jean Monnet, 111
Mulcet, Movet, Monet, 48, 101, 111, 204
Mullins, Priscilla, as a Huguenot, 15
Muster Roll, Pickaway County, Ohio, 436-441

N

Niort, Mougon, Registers at, 68
Northampton Manor, 382-387, 739-740, 1037, 1073-1078
Nuthall Family, 309, 318, 319, 1067-1070

O

Osborn Family, 310, 351-356, 981, 1111

P

Paris, City Directory of, 67
Pattison Family, 371
Pickaway County, Ohio, Records of, 649-657, 671-673
Pillot Coat of Arms, 186
Pillot Family, 155, 156, 157, 959, 960
Poitou, France, Records of, 68-81
Poitou, Lists of New Converts of, 75
Poitou, Towns of and Map, 58-61
Protestant Rebellion, Maryland, 1689, Calvert County Signatures, 240, 243

Q

Queen Anne Parish, Prince George County, Md., 387-392

R

Reichelsdorfer, Baptismal Certificate, 921
Reichelsdorfer Family, 455, 658, 694, 888-890, 931-932, 1131-1133
Reichelsdorfer, Frederick (2), Will of, 929-932
Reichelsdorfer Graves, 920, 926-929, 1131
Reichelsdorfer, Murder by Indians, 916, 917, 919, 926-929
Rent Rolls of Lord Baltimore, 224-227, 254, 301-306
Revolutionary Pledge, 421, 422
Revolutionary War, Services in, 420-436, 446-451, 1065
Role Des Nouveaux Convertis de Poitou, 70
Ross County, Ohio, Records of, 644-649, 669-670

S

Sabers of Our Sires (Address), 946-954
St. Barnabas Church, Prince George County, Md., 387-392
Salem Graveyard, Pickaway County, Ohio, 687
Saylor Family, 589-593, 1062
Schissler Family, 455, 888-890, 916-920, 938-940, 1134, 1135
Schlegle's Barrens, 900
Scribner Family, 1052
Slagle Burial Ground, 480, 508, 678
Slagle, Christopher (1), 396-409, 893-900, 909
Slagle Family, 317, 455, 480-490, 505, 506, 507-511, 528-537, 594-600, 618, 888-916, 1013, 1126-1131
Slagle, Jacob (2), 900-909
Slagle, Jacob (3), 396-409, 480-490, 713-719
Slagle, Jacob (2), Will of, 911-915
Slagle, Jacob (3), Will of, 487, 528-529
Slye Family, 310, 322-326, 370, 575, 576
Spitalfields, French Church of La Patente, 142-145
Sprigg Family, 309, 328, 329, 373-382, 382-392, 1070-1083
Sprigg, Thomas (1), Will of, 328-329
Stelle Family, 28-32
Stumpf Graveyard, Pickaway County, Ohio, 693-694
Swan Pond Tract, 495-503, 511-516, 719-724, 1012

T

Threadneedle Street, French Church of, 135-142
Three Sisters Tract (Hillary Homestead), 301, 315, 316, 326-328, 349, 374, 375, 377, 405, 1091
Toleration Act of Maryland, 222, 223
Tower of London, Liberty of, Explanation of, 133
Tucker Family, 356-369, 978

V

Vaudeville, Origin of, 112
Victoria, Queen, Dedication to, 43

W

War of 1812, Services in, 436, 617, 618
Washington County, Md., Records of, 406-409
Wayland-Wilhoit Families, 470, 471
Whistler Cemetery, Pickaway County, Ohio, 683-687
Williams Family, 310, 343, 369, 959, 1109, 1110
Williams Purchase, Patent of the Tract, 271, 272
Williams, William, Administration of, 257, 265, 266, 270, 271, 341, 343

Y

Young Family, 309
Young, George, Will of, 314

BOSTON PUBLIC LIBRARY
3 9999 08614 311 0
APR 22 1946